

F  
251  
N864+



**Cornell University Library**

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME  
FROM THE  
SAGE ENDOWMENT FUND  
THE GIFT OF  
**Henry W. Sage**  
**1891**

A.257832

27/X/11



**The date shows when this volume was taken.**

To renew this book copy the call No. and give to the librarian.

### HOME USE RULES.

All Books subject to Recall.

Books not used for instruction or research are returnable within 4 weeks.

Volumes of periodicals and of pamphlets are held in the library as much as possible. For special purposes they are given out for a limited time.

Borrowers should not use their library privileges for the benefit of other persons.

Books not needed during recess periods should be returned to the library, or arrangements made for their return during borrower's absence, if wanted.

Books needed by more than one person are held on the reserve list.

Books of special value and gift books, when the giver wishes it, are not allowed to circulate.

Readers are asked to report all cases of books marked or mutilated.

Do not deface books by marks and writing.

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY



3 1924 093 767 345



# Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in  
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in  
the United States on the use of the text.









INDEX  
TO THE  
COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS  
OF  
NORTH CAROLINA,  
COVERING VOLUMES I-XXV.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES, BY ORDER OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

---

COMPILED AND EDITED  
BY  
STEPHEN B. WEEKS.

VOLUME I.  
A--E

---

GOLDSBORO, N. C.  
NASH BROS., BOOK AND COMMERCIAL PRINTERS.  
1909.  
v<sub>1</sub>

A.257832



## PREFACE.

---

In the preparation of this Index the effort has been made to include every proper name and every proper adjective every time it occurs and in each different connection; to index under each heading to which it can properly be assigned every historical fact that is sufficiently definite to be tangible and to make each of these references sufficiently full in itself without the necessity of cross references.

In the matter of proper names the Compiler has not felt himself at liberty to abandon the spelling used in the text unless it was some historical character the form of whose name has been rigidly fixed by modern usage. So far as possible, cross references have been given from each form of the proper name to the others, but it will be wise for the user to remember that in the eighteenth century, even as now, there were many forms of the same proper name and that phonetic spelling in the hands of the uneducated produces the most astonishing results. The searcher should therefore be prepared to search for every conceivable and also every inconceivable form of the name in which he is interested.

So far as his judgment would permit the Compiler has grouped the references to one man under his name, but it should not be taken for granted that all the references to John Smith, for instance, found under the head of that particular worthy can refer only to that particular individual. Where there are two or three hundred references to be divided among half a dozen claimants all with the same name and all belonging to the same period the Compiler may be pardoned if his judgment is now and then in error and on the other hand perhaps it occurs that in many cases the references that should be grouped under a single name have been scattered among half a dozen individuals who as far as the name itself goes have an equal right to the distribution of honors. The grouping is simply the judgment of the Compiler from his general knowledge of the subject, aided by the time at which the individual is on the stage with any other help that he was able to secure for the moment. An absolutely correct grouping could be had only by the most minute and particular and painstaking comparison of the facts furnished by the records supplemented by exhaustless sources of outside information.

The arrangement has been rigidly alphabetical and nothing has been allowed to break in upon this order (See Cutter's Rules).

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Stephen B. Weeks". The signature is written in a cursive style with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right and then curves back under the name.

A.257832



## PREFACE.

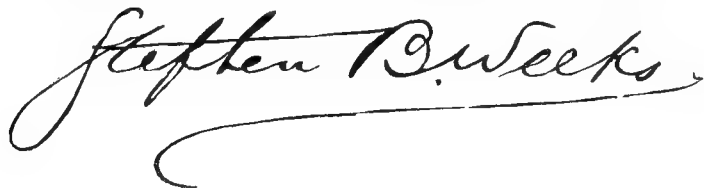
---

In the preparation of this Index the effort has been made to include every proper name and every proper adjective every time it occurs and in each different connection; to index under each heading to which it can properly be assigned every historical fact that is sufficiently definite to be tangible and to make each of these references sufficiently full in itself without the necessity of cross references.

In the matter of proper names the Compiler has not felt himself at liberty to abandon the spelling used in the text unless it was some historical character the form of whose name has been rigidly fixed by modern usage. So far as possible, cross references have been given from each form of the proper name to the others, but it will be wise for the user to remember that in the eighteenth century, even as now, there were many forms of the same proper name and that phonetic spelling in the hands of the uneducated produces the most astonishing results. The searcher should therefore be prepared to search for every conceivable and also every inconceivable form of the name in which he is interested.

So far as his judgment would permit the Compiler has grouped the references to one man under his name, but it should not be taken for granted that all the references to John Smith, for instance, found under the head of that particular worthy can refer only to that particular individual. Where there are two or three hundred references to be divided among half a dozen claimants all with the same name and all belonging to the same period the Compiler may be pardoned if his judgment is now and then in error and on the other hand perhaps it occurs that in many cases the references that should be grouped under a single name have been scattered among half a dozen individuals who as far as the name itself goes have an equal right to the distribution of honors. The grouping is simply the judgment of the Compiler from his general knowledge of the subject, aided by the time at which the individual is on the stage with any other help that he was able to secure for the moment. An absolutely correct grouping could be had only by the most minute and particular and painstaking comparison of the facts furnished by the records supplemented by exhaustless sources of outside information.

The arrangement has been rigidly alphabetical and nothing has been allowed to break in upon this order (See Cutter's Rules).

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Stephen B. Weeks". The signature is written in a cursive style with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right.



# INDEX

TO

## COLONIAL AND STATE RECORDS

OF

### NORTH CAROLINA.

#### A

- 
- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>—, Abner, in militia, <b>22.</b> 334.</p> <p>—, Abraham, <b>7.</b> 32.</p> <p>—, Addison, <b>16.</b> 936.</p> <p>—, Albert, pay to, <b>22.</b> 500.</p> <p>—, Ann, <b>16.</b> 936.</p> <p>—, Archy, <b>16.</b> 935, 937, 938, 952, 958, 964, 982; <b>17.</b> 125, 156, 171; <b>18.</b> 535.</p> <p>—, Betsy, <b>16.</b> 952.</p> <p>—, Betty, <b>22.</b> 732.</p> <p>—, Billy, <b>19.</b> 981.</p> <p>—, Bob, <b>14.</b> 517.</p> <p>—, Bridge, <b>16.</b> 688.</p> <p>—, Catherine, <b>17.</b> 168.</p> <p>—, Cato, executed, <b>22.</b> 865.</p> <p>—, Charles, <b>16.</b> 1200.</p> <p>—, Charles, <b>22.</b> 570.</p> <p>—, Charles, patroler, <b>10.</b> 451.</p> <p>—, Daniel, boundary coms'r, <b>24.</b> 866.</p> <p>—, Daniel, Regulator, <b>7.</b> 734.</p> <p>—, Dick, <b>13.</b> 196.</p> <p>—, Dominick, <b>18.</b> 623.</p> <p>—, Dominie, <b>18.</b> 663.</p> <p>—, Donald, marries, <b>17.</b> 157.</p> <p>—, Ebenezer, wounded and prisoner, <b>22.</b> 523.</p> <p>—, Fanny, <b>16.</b> 938, 939, 941, 948, 952.</p> <p>—, Fanny, marries, <b>17.</b> 157.</p> <p>—, Gatsey, <b>17.</b> 139, 142.</p> <p>—, George, <b>9.</b> 1065.</p> <p>—, Godfrey, on S. C. of Pitt, <b>10.</b> 61.</p> <p>—, Grace, (slave), <b>17.</b> 595.</p> <p>—, Hannah, <b>16.</b> 1001.</p> <p>—, Harvey, <b>15.</b> 538.</p> <p>—, Henry, patroler, <b>10.</b> 451.</p> <p>—, Isaac, <b>9.</b> 1069.</p> <p>—, Jack, <b>16.</b> 936; <b>17.</b> 123.</p> <p>—, Jack, executed, <b>22.</b> 856.</p> <p>—, Jackey, <b>13.</b> 371, 374, 381.</p> <p>—, Jacky, <b>17.</b> 157-8</p> <p>—, Jacob, <b>15.</b> 418.</p> <p>—, Jenny, <b>17.</b> 154, 630.</p> | <p>—, Jere, in militia, <b>22.</b> 334.</p> <p>—, Joe, <b>15.</b> 461.</p> <p>—, John, <b>9.</b> 1096.</p> <p>—, John, <b>16.</b> 969, 992; <b>17.</b> 123, 130, 155.</p> <p>—, John, buys at Martin sale, <b>22.</b> 883.</p> <p>—, Jno., in militia, <b>22.</b> 334.</p> <p>—, John, land grant to, <b>4.</b> 329.</p> <p>—, John, lieutenant, <b>16.</b> 605.</p> <p>—, John, petition on trade, <b>5.</b> 321-324.</p> <p>—, Jonathan, printer in Wilmington, <b>11.</b> 786.</p> <p>—, Joseph, <b>16.</b> 605.</p> <p>—, Jos., in militia, <b>22.</b> 343.</p> <p>—, Kitt, <b>16.</b> 952, 977.</p> <p>—, Kitty, <b>16.</b> 513, 514, 535.</p> <p>—, Lester, <b>15.</b> 538.</p> <p>—, Linton, <b>15.</b> 418.</p> <p>—, Lise, <b>5.</b> 112.</p> <p>—, Maria, imported, <b>1.</b> 650.</p> <p>—, Mary, <b>16.</b> 995.</p> <p>—, Molly, <b>16.</b> 984.</p> <p>—, Ned, <b>15.</b> 443, 538.</p> <p>—, Nelly, <b>13.</b> 382.</p> <p>—, Patrick, town coms'r, <b>24.</b> 860.</p> <p>—, Peg, <b>16.</b> 935.</p> <p>—, Peggy, <b>9.</b> 1070.</p> <p>—, Peggy, <b>16.</b> 479.</p> <p>—, Peggy, (slave), <b>17.</b> 155.</p> <p>—, Pen, <b>22.</b> 732.</p> <p>—, Peter, <b>18.</b> 680.</p> <p>—, Phillip, Regulators' entry on causes of, <b>8.</b> 237.</p> <p>—, Poll, <b>16.</b> 935, 937, 952, 974, 982, 993, 999; <b>17.</b> 147, 168.</p> <p>—, Polly, <b>15.</b> 716.</p> <p>—, Polly, <b>17.</b> 139.</p> <p>—, Miss Polly, <b>16.</b> 642.</p> <p>—, Reuben, land grant asked for, <b>4.</b> 455.</p> <p>—, Richard, <b>17.</b> 158.</p> <p>—, Richard, <b>22.</b> 470.</p> <p>—, Richard, recommends Earle, <b>6.</b> 241.</p> |
|--|---|
-

- , Robert, V. M., **22**. 364.  
 —, Sam, **18**. 680.  
 —, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 310.  
 —, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 —, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1248.  
 —, Samuel, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 —, Sam'l, Sr., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 —, Saul, **16**. 622.  
 —, Thomas, **19**. 894.  
 —, Thos., in army, **13**. 505.  
 —, Toney, **17**. 141.  
 —, Toney, killed and paid for, **22**. 815.  
 —, Toney, pay to, **22**. 500.  
 —, Tony, **15**. 474.  
 —, Wm., **19**. 925.  
 —, Wm., in army, **13**. 505.  
 —, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1246, 1248.  
 —, Wm., nom. for treasurer, **19**. 623.  
 —, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 —, Wm., waggoner, **15**. 477.  
 —, Zachariah, juror, **4**. 519.  
 —n, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 334.
- A.—, Mr., **16**. 987.  
 A.—, Mr., **17**. 150.  
 A.—, Mr., **22**. 591.  
 A.—, Mr., and case of Cruden, **16**. 972-973.  
 A—g, Miss, **14**. 76.  
 Aitkins, See Atkins.  
 Aaron (?), Dr., clothing to, **14**. 716.  
 Aaron, George, waggoner, **15**. 477.  
 Aaron, Isaac, waggoner, **13**. 66.  
 Aaronheart, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 A. B. C. tables, act for tax on, **24**. 731.  
 Abatement, provision on, **24**. 59, 70; **25**. 281-2, 292, 411, 434, 437, 443.  
 Abatements and discontinuances, act to prevent, **25**. 53-4.  
 Abbannon, Hudson Will'am, pay to, **22**. 487.  
 Abbet, John, land grant to, **4**. 891.  
 Abbett, Anthony, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Abbett, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Abbett, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Abbeville, **1**. 976.  
 Abbingdon, James, Baptist minister, **5**. 1176.  
 Abbitt, Ezekiel, army rank, **16**. 1004.  
 Abbot, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Abbot, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Abbot, John, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Abbot, John, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 Abbot, John, reward for, **21**. 932-933.  
 Abbot's (Abbott's) Creek, **5**. 355; **3**. 614, 655, 767; **19**. 849, 968, 983, 989.; **21**. 242; **22**. 425; **25**. 38, 114.  
 Baptists on, **5**. 1168, 1169, 1174.  
 German Reformed churches on, **8**. 742-743.  
 Germans on, **8**. 741.  
 Lutherans on, **8**. 773, 774.  
 requisition from, **8**. 715.  
 Tories on, **14**. 865.  
 Abbot's Creek Baptist Association, history, **5**. 1186.  
 Abbot's Creek Church, **5**. 1185, 1186.  
 Abbott, —, fine remitted, **20**. 437.  
 Abbott, Henry, Baptist minister, **5**. 1176.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 29, 32; of 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 49.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 501, 505, 523, 915, 960; on com., **10**. xxiii, 522, 917, 918, 972, 990.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
 Abbott, John, allowance to, **20**. 439.  
 Abbott, John, released, **14**. 436.  
 Abbott, Rev. John, services, **22**. 93.  
 Abbott, Richard, surety, **14**. 436.  
 Abbott, Shadrack, released from prison, **20**. 254, 259.  
 Abbott's Creek (Stokes Co.), **22**. 151.  
 Abbreviations. used in N. C. Colonial Records, **1**. 3.  
 Abbute, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Addi, Mr., postage to, **1**. 344.  
 Abekas, increase, **7**. 213.  
 Abel, Elijah, **9**. 1232.  
 Abendschon, Christian, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.  
 Abercrombie, Mr., letter from noted, **4**. 29.  
 Abercrombie, Capt., **5**. 163.  
 Abercrombie, Capt., in militia, **22**. 313.  
 Abercrombie, Col., k. at Germantown, **11**. 782.  
 Abercrombie, Col., resigns, **13**. 281.  
 Abercrombie, Col., goes to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
 Abercrombie, Maj. General, **5**. xxviii, 578, 608, 999.  
 appointment mentioned, **5**. 934.  
 arrives in N. Y., **5**. 606.  
 succeeds Loudon, **5**. 791; Washington, **5**. 17.  
 to command troops S. of Pa., **5**. 926.  
 Abercrombie, Charles, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 bill for goods, **22**. 456.  
 com. on accts. of, **19**. 88.  
 dist. auditor, **24**. 387.  
 first captain, **13**. 281.

- money due to, **16.** 129, 131.  
 payment to, **22.** 441.
- Abercrombie, James**, (also Abercromby), **5.** 371.  
 act appointing him agent of N. C., in Eng., **11.** 110-112; **23.** 303-4, 340, 362-363, 399.  
 agent, **4.** 936, 1166, 1316; **5.** 159-160; **6.** 306; **7.** 749.  
 arguments in support of quit rent bill, **5.** 449-456.  
 attends Board of Trade, **5.** 168, as agent for Johnston in representation struggle, **4.** 1225, 1226, 1235, 1237; on quit rent law, **5.** 484, 485, 487.  
 bill as agent not allowed, **6.** 653, 696; to draw on money in hands of, **6.** 885, 887, 890, 940, 941, 959-960, 963, 1103, 1111, 1136, 1137, 1141, 1144, 1146-1148, 1172, 1174, 1185, 1207, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217.  
 copy of quit rent to, **5.** 482.  
 correspondence as agent laid before assembly and instructions, **4.** 1020, 1021.  
 consulted on on S. C. boundary line, **6.** 754.  
 defends Johnston, **4.** 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 942.  
 delays consideration of laws, **5.** 415.  
 Dinwiddie to on French war, **5.** 394-395; on indigo in Va., **5.** 738.  
 disliked by Council, **6.** 517.  
 Dobbs to on his reappointment as agent, **5.** 788-789.  
 extract of letter on S. C. boundary, **11.** 26-27.  
 Johnston to act on Spanish wrecks, **4.** 1304-1305.  
 letter to Lords of Treasury ment'd, **4.** 1031.  
 memorial to Board of Trade on representation act, etc., **4.** 1224, 1225, 1126; on defence of So. colonies considered, **5.** 805-807; on Johnston, **4.** 928-930.  
 money remitted and accounts produced to, **5.** 969-970.  
 moneys in hands of, **7.** 622, 666, 667, 670.  
 nomination as agent prevents passage of bills, **6.** 423.  
 on paper currency, **5.** 988.  
 on quit rent law, **5.** 447.  
 paid for services and made agent again, **6.** 37-39.  
 pays himself, **6.** 479.
- petition of northern counties delivered to for Johnston, **4.** 1167.  
 petitions for pay for surveying S. C. boundary and action on same, **11.** 27-29.  
 proposition on payment of, **5.** 1035, 1037, 1039.  
 reports on money from parliamentary grant, **6.** 1263, 1277.  
 represents N. C. at Board of Trade on representation case, **4.** 1028-1031.  
 resolution to appoint as agent, **6.** 76, 434.  
 salary provided for and re-employed, **5.** 1087, 1100.  
 S. C. boundary commissioner, **5.** 374-375; **6.** 776, 793; allowance for considered, **4.** 270, 327, 328.  
 to aid in distribution of Parliamentary grant, **6.** 305-306.  
 to Board of Trade on confusion caused by representation struggle, **4.** 1221-1222; on aid in French War, **5.** 738-739; on redemption of paper money, **5.** 928-929.  
 to Secretary of Treasury on case of McCulloh vs. Johnston, **4.** 1095-1097.
- Abercrombie, Gen. James**, proposes embargo, **5.** 992.
- Abercrombie, Robt., Jr.**, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- Abercrombie, Robert, Jr.**, major, **10.** 532.
- Abercrombie, Wm.**, dead, **22.** 345, 352.
- Abercromby, (-bie), James A.**, **4.** 935.
- Abercromby, Robert**, a J. P., **5.** 813.
- Aberdeen, Scotland**, **7.** 428.
- Abernathie, John**, plantation of nom. as place for Assem, **19.** 578, 584, 623.
- Abernathy, Miles**, in Assembly, **13.** 811, 824, 913, 925, 966, 975, 982, 983, 990, 1000; **19.** 382.  
**13.** 915.
- Abernathy, R.**, in Assembly, **8.** 975, 980, 983, 984, 990, 1,000; on com., **13.** 915; in Prov. Cong., **10.** 915, 924.
- Abernathy, Robt.**, in militia, **22.** 307.
- Abernathy, Robert**, report on militia co., **22.** 369, 372.
- Abernathy, Robert**, pensioner, **22.** 55.
- Aberson, Simon**, a J. P., **2.** 570.
- Abbettors, Eng.** act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.
- Abingdon, Lord**, **13.** 157.
- Abingdon Street**, **8.** 631.

- Abington, Thomas, land lapses, **2**. 453.  
 Abjuration, act on oath, **24**. 103.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 321.  
 oath of, not in use in N. C., **9**. 19, 20; to be taken, **25**. 426, 429.  
 Abot, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Abot, Thomas, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Abrahall, Richard, explores, **1**. 121; signs report, **1**. 139.  
 Abrahall (Arahall) Point, named, **1**. 131, 132.  
 Abraham of Chilkowa, **17**. 585.  
 talks with Franklin State, **22**. 649, 650.  
 Abraham's Plains District, Granville Co., tax payers in, **26**. 1279-1280.  
 Abram, Indian Chief, **22**. 695.  
 Abrecrombie, Wm., report on militia co., **22**. 344, 352-3.  
 Abreu, M. d', makes complaints, **5**. 785.  
 Absconders, act to make equity effectual against, **24**. 908-11.  
 bills against, **21**. 215.  
 Absent members of Assembly, sent for, **4**. 725.  
 Absentees, petition against enforcement of law on, **22**. 892-3, 896-9.  
 Abstract of Army Accounts of N. C. Line, **17**. 189-263.  
 Abuck, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Abuses, act for redress of, **25**. 154-6.  
 Abuses in taking up lands, act to regulate, **23**. 42, 44, 333.  
 Abute, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Academies, act to incorporate, **24**. 30-2, 178, 250-1, 296-7, 454-5, 511-13, 535-6, 605-7, 607-9, 690-2, 751-6, 863-6, 867-70, 876-8, 979-80, 984-5; **25**. 18-20, 104, 105.  
 bills for, **18**. 25, 38, 40, 44, 45, 46, 52, 63, 79, 88, 89, 90, 111, 112-113, 116, 117-118, 143, 147, 158, 212, 259, 267, 270, 275, 276, 278, 284, 285, 292, 293, 297, 298, 302, 314, 317, 318, 327, 328, 340, 344, 345, 367, 378, 379, 380, 392, 398; **19**. 6, 47, 52, 135, 143, 150, 159, 172, 245, 246, 255, 256, 261, 265, 266, 277, 278, 286, 290, 308, 320, 326, 327, 334, 488, 502, 508, 509, 584, 590, 609, 610, 627, 677; **20**. 9, 44, 57, 58, 64, 66, 74, 90, 98, 106, 488, 502, 508, 509, 584.  
 case of Hillsboro A., **20**. 412.  
 incorporation of, **24**. iv.  
 proposed bill for, **21**. 505.  
 provision for, **18**. 535.  
 Academy Bill, fortunes, **16**. 613.  
 Acadians (?), imported into Va., **5**. 446, 562.  
 in Chowan Co., **5**. 894.  
 sent from Virginia to Great Britain, **5**. 585.  
 sent to Ga., **5**. 655.  
 Accabee, S. C., **16**. 661, 662, 728, 729.  
 Accessories, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 322, 325.  
 Acchappo River, **18**. 494.  
 Accomack, province of, gov't, **1**. 225.  
 Accomack Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.  
 Accomack Inlet, **23**. 809.  
 Accomptants (Accountants), Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 318.  
 Acconechy Island, **2**. 811.  
 Account of Plantations in America, **1**. 224-226.  
 Accounts, act on size of those to be brought in General Court, **25**. 160.  
 act for Board of Auditors to adjust, **24**. 325-6, 354, 373, 374, 375, 388, 389, 408, 409, 426, 442-4, 499-500, 654, 686, 892.  
 Burke to Assem. on need of office for, **22**. 1036-7.  
 certain time not allowed in proving, **24**. 63, 74-5.  
 com. on commissioner of, **21**. 16; to settle, **16**. 46, 51, 53, 55.  
 gov'rs to report on, **17**. 938.  
 settlement of considered, **16**. 40-41, 43.  
 to be transmitted to England, **3**. 255,  
 See also Public Accounts.  
 Accounts of N. C. Line, Abstract of, **17**. 189-263.  
 Accounts of public moneys, never submitted to Auditor, **5**. 160-161.  
 Accounts with United States, act on witnesses, **24**. 737-8; to procure testimony on, **25**. 9-10.  
 bill to recognize coms'r for, &c., **19**. 418, 452, 453, 470, 486, 487, 746, 747, 750, 795, 814.  
 board to settle, **18**. 764, 783-785.  
 printed, **18**. 466.  
 settlement of, **17**. 512-514, 546, 568-571, 607; **20**. 602, 621, 694-697, 705-706, 732, 751-752, 774, 792; **21**. 211, 220, 227, 230, 263, 265, 276, 279-280, 283, 287, 295, 313, 339, 348, 349, 356, 371, 372, 381, 402, 405, 414,

- 425, 438, 439, 440, 441, 445-446, 449, 450, 451, 452, 455, 456, 461-462, 472, 474, 478, 479, 480-482, 489, 511-514, 517-518, 519, 526, 534, 537, 538, 539, 540, 549, 551, 552, 553, 554, 560, 561, 570-573, 590, 591, 594, 620, 623, 631, 634, 649, 650, 651, 669, 670, 685, 698, 701, 706, 711, 715, 726, 812, 857, 859, 866, 867, 868, 877, 913, 979, 980, 1026, 1036-1038, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1047, 1053, 1056.
- should be liquidated, **22**. 978-9, 980, 981, 982, 983, 987.
- statement of, **22**. 1009-20.
- unsettled, **18**. 281; Williamson on, **22**. 793-4, 798-9.
- Accusations**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 320.
- Accused**, the rights of, **22**. 663.
- to know charges, etc., **23**. 977.
- Ackerman**, John, exempted, **4**. 557.
- Ackis**, Jno., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Ackiss**, John, petition, **19**. 407.
- Ackland**, Geo., land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Acklin**, Christopher, wounded and pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **22**. 476, 481-2.
- Acock**, Francis, in militia, **22**. 374.
- Acock**, Moses, army pay, **17**. 190.
- army record, **16**. 1003.
- Acock**, Richard, exempted, **7**. 353.
- Acock**, Rich'd, in military, **22**. 374.
- Acock**, Robt., army pay, **17**. 190.
- army record, **16**. 1003.
- in army, **13**. 525.
- Acock**, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Acock**, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Acorn**, Thos., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Acrey**, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Acrey**, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Act of Toleration**, cited on marriage act, **8**. 83.
- quoted by Tryon, **8**. 218.
- Actaeon**, schooner, captured, **13**. 482.
- Acteon**, ship, **10**. 138a, 364.
- Acteon**, ship, **22**. 144.
- Actions**, act on limitations of, **23**. 26-7, 32-34, 333; **25**. 160; in force in N. C., **25**. 153.
- bill for limitation of, **12**. 151, 167, 176, 206, 233, 315, 320, 346, 382.
- note on time limitation, **3**. 183.
- real, where commenced, **23**. 692.
- transfer of to new courts, **23**. 883-4.
- where commenced, **23**. 874; **25**. 437.
- Active**, Read to Burke on case of, **14**. 256-257.
- Active**, sloop, escapes, **13**. 186; **22**. 758.
- Acts**, act for revival of, **24**. 888-9, 957; to confirm, **23**. 332-341.
- bill to continue, **5**. 181, 182, 183, 196, 198, 202, 208; to fix time when they go into force, **19**. 425-426, 447, 760, 780, 790, 807.
- colonial, methods of procedure in treatment of in England, **5**. 747.
- for forfeiting Charters, **1**. 552-554.
- public, Tryon on continuation of, **7**. 295.
- report of Lamb on, **25**. 237-9.
- resolve on case of original acts, **24**. 951.
- six confirmed, **25**. 159, 161.
- Acts of Assembly**, see vols. **23**, **24** and **25**.
- ordinance to enforce, **23**. 992.
- Acts of Assembly of Albemarle**, **1**. 183-187.
- See also **23** and **25**.
- Acts of England**, act to put certain laws in force in N. C., **23**. 317-329, 340.
- Acts of Parliament**, list of, **6**. 1080-1081.
- Acuage**, John, Regulator, **7**. 735.
- Adair**, Mr., law suit appealed, **9**. 676-677.
- Adair**, Mr., messenger of Shelby, **15**. 133.
- Adair** (Adear), Mr., on com. of defence, **22**. 722.
- Adair**, James, enters caveat, **6**. 770.
- Adair**, James, land grant to, **4**. 1240.
- Adair**, James, rights proved, **4**. 1239.
- Adair**, John, act for provision store at house of, **25**. 45.
- Adair**, John, payment to, **17**. 711.
- Adair**, John, prisoner, **14**. 710.
- Adam**, **8**. 59.
- Adam**, Abra., Sr., juror, **4**. 517.
- Adam**, Jacob, juror, **4**. 517.
- Adam**, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Adam**, John, juror, **4**. 517.
- Adam**, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 767.
- Adam**, Richard, exempted, **6**. 899.
- Adam**, Robert, com'r on public buildings, **21**. 163, 177, 192.
- in conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.
- Adaman**, Thos., in militia, **22**. 370.
- Adamant**, ship, **15**. 290.
- Adams**, —, **2**. 17.
- Adams**, —, pauper, **1**. 597.
- Adams**, —, Jr., **19**. 998.
- Adams**, Mr., claims, **4**. 751.



- Adams, Mr., children baptized, **1**. 858.  
 Adams, Lieut., needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
 Adams, Maj., field officer, **12**. 514.  
 Adams, Major, in command, **12**. 536.  
 Adams, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Adams, Abraham, land grant to, **4**. 628.  
 Adams, Abraham, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.  
     patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Adams, Alex., witness, **6**. 536.  
 Adams, And., in militia, **22**. 264, 267.  
 Adams, Archibald, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 61, 243.  
     patroler, **10**. 63, 451.  
 Adams, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 189.  
     army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Adams, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 884.  
 Adams, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Adams, Bryant, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Adams, Charles, allowance to, **22**. 815, 817.  
 Adams, Charles, brings suit, **10**. 434.  
 Adams, Charles, claims, **4**. 790; **5**. 557.  
     land grant asked, **4**. 708.  
     petition on navigation law, **4**. 506-507.  
 Adams, David, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Adams, David, in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Adams, David, riotous over land, **6**. 780.  
 Adams, David, Sr., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Adams, Edmund, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Adams, Elinor, sick pauper, **1**. 569.  
 Adams, Ezekiel, army record, **16**. 1005.  
 Adams, Francis, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 Adams, Francis, act on his collecting taxes in S. C., **23**. 908.  
     bill to exonerate for collecting taxes in S. C., **9**. 386, 389, 390, 442, 464, 468, 475, 477, 478, 480, 583, 657.  
 Adams, H., witness, **6**. 536.  
 Adams, James, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Adams, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.  
 Adams, James, land grant to, **4**. 64.  
 Adams, James, land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Adams, James, land grant to, **4**. 853.  
 Adams, James, land grant to, **4**. 947.  
 Adams, James, loyalist, **10**. 601.  
 Adams, James, navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.  
 Adams, James, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Adams, James, Regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Adams, James, Regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Adams, James, road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Adams, (Rev.) James, arrives, **1**. 681.  
     commended by Glover, **1**. 732-733;  
     by vestrys in Currituck and Pasquotank, **1**. 728-730.  
     death, **1**. 884; **2**. 292.  
     desires to go to S. C., **1**. 734.  
     estate appraised and administered on, **2**. 43.  
     estimate of N. C., **1**. 722.  
     gets no pay for services, **1**. 721.  
     labors and trials, **1**. 720-721, 722.  
     library, **1**. 858-859, 884-885; **2**. 54; fate, **2**. 123, 128, 130, 310-311; value, **2**. 75.  
     settles in Pasquotank, **1**. 681; and Currituck, **1**. 714.  
     sufferings, **1**. 734.  
     to S. P. G., **1**. 681-682, 686-687; on church affairs, **1**. 722; on Quakers and religious affairs, **1**. 733-734; on state of religion, **1**. 719-721.  
     work, **1**. 689.  
 Adams, James, Jr., **6**. 1088.  
 Adams, James, Sr., **6**. 1088.  
 Adams, Jane, land grant to, **4**. 959.  
 Adams, Jean, land grant to, **4**. 1033.  
 Adams, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Adams, Jesse, Baptist minister, **5**. 1189.  
 Adams, Jesse, Sr., petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
 Adams, John, **10**. 376.  
 Adams, John, **11**. 734.  
 Adams, John, **14**. 3.  
 Adams, John, **18**. 574, 604, 673.  
 Adams, John, **20**. 649.  
 Adams, John, (Pres. U. S.), **21**. 550.  
     Bridgen's affairs, **18**. 527, 536.  
     Burke to introducing Benegette and on spirit in N. C., **15**. 375-376.  
     debates in Cont. Cong., **11**. 385.  
     demands surrender of N. W. posts, **17**. 588.  
     extract from letter of, **10**. 249, 250-251.  
     favors two Houses, **10**. xx.  
     interviews Lord Howe, **10**. 801.  
     letter of ment'd, **17**. 273, 435, 484; **20**. 732, 736.  
     makes treaty with Prussia, **18**. 610, 620.  
     minister to England, **17**. 606; to Holland, **16**. 643; to negotiate peace, **14**. 347.  
     Mowbray to on counterfeiting, **20**. 665-666, 774.  
     negotiates treaty of peace, **16**. 347, 748-753, 758, 913; **17**. 4-9.  
     on Transylvania and Cont. Cong., **10**. 373.  
     opens loan in Holland, **16**. 761, 765.

- Oswald to on peace and answer, **16**. 452-454.
- St. Saphorin to on consecration of ministers, **17**. 40-42.
- thoughts on government, **11**. 321-327.
- to be received by the States General, **16**. 414.
- to Caswell on Declaration of Independence, **13**. 456.
- to Cont. Cong. on payment of foreign loans and resolution of C. C., **17**. 177-180.
- to go to Congress of Vienna, **22**. 554.
- to Jay on counterfeiting, **20**. 661-663.
- to Mifflin on consecration of ministers, **17**. 41-42.
- transmits grievances of Br. merchants, **18**. 560, 653.
- Adams, John, appraiser, **1**. 866.
- Adams, John, army record, **16**. 1006.
- Adams, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Adams, John, captain of privateer, **13**. 95.
- deposition of on work of privateers, **13**. 94-96.
- to Caswell on his imprisonment, **13**. 454.
- Adams, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.
- Adams, John, vestryman, **2**. 209.
- Adams, John, vestryman, **2**. 209.
- Adams, John, vestryman, **23**. 7.
- Adams, Jno., Jr., juror, **25**. 190.
- Adams, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 64.
- Adams, Joseph, petition on law of debts, **4**. 844-845.
- Adams, Lanier, army record, **16**. 1003.
- Adams, Macajah, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Adams, Mathew, juror, **2**. 587, 589, 597.
- quit rents of, **22**. 260.
- Adams, Matt, juror, **25**. 186.
- Adams, Matthew, Jr., juror, **4**. 525.
- Adams, Matthias, juror, **4**. 525.
- Adams, Nathan, brings letter to Martin, **10**. 104, 108.
- Adams, Nathaniel, surveyor of Western lands, **17**. 459.
- Adams, Niper, army record, **16**. 1002.
- Adams, Peter, juror, **4**. 516.
- Adams, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 710.
- Adams, Peter, petition on county bounds, **9**. 632-635.
- Adams, Philip, army pay, **17**. 189.
- army record, **16**. 1006.
- Adams, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Adams, Randolph, witnesses Indian talk, **22**. 493, 494.
- Adams, Richard, assigns, **21**. 935.
- Adams, Richard, exempted, **8**. 324.
- Adams, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 959.
- Adams, Robert, county commissioner, **23**. 803.
- navigation commissioner, **25**. 98.
- Adams, Robert, jailed and bailed, **10**. 560.
- Adam, Robert, representation of, **18**. 421.
- Adams, Roger, a J. P., **4**. 275, 347.
- Adams, Roger, land grant to, **4**. 348, 349.
- Adams, S., **11**. 734.
- Adams, Samuel, compared with Harnett, **9**. 611.
- on Transylvania and the Cont. Cong., **10**. 373.
- proscribed, **10**. 98.
- quoted on sale of lottery tickets, **11**. 450.
- Adams, Samuel, in militia, **22**. 162.
- Adams, Samuel, ship master, **8**. 261.
- Adams, Samuel, takes oath, **22**. 179.
- Adams, Thos., army pay, **17**. 190.
- Adams, Thomas, Regulator, **7**. 809.
- Adams, Villaby, rights proved, **4**. 706.
- Adams, Wm., army pay, **17**. 189.
- Adams, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Adams, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Adams, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Adams, Wm., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Adams, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Adams, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 641.
- Adams, Wm., pardon of recommended, **14**. 340.
- Adams, Wm., petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Adams, Wm., receipt to, **7**. 773.
- Adams, Wm., Regulator, **7**. 809.
- reprieved, **22**. 959.
- Adams, Willowby, land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Adams, Zachl., army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Adams Creek, **2**. 309; **4**. 890; **6**. 82; **11**. 624.
- Adamson, Alex'r, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Adamson, Arch'd, in militia, **22**. 384.
- Adams's Thermometer, **8**. 32.
- Aday, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1246.
- Adcock, Boling, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- Adcock, Bowlin, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Adcock, Edmund, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Adcock, Edmund, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Adcock, Edward, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Adcock, George, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Adcock, George, army record, **16**. 1002.

- Adcock, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Adcock, John, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Adcock, John, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Adcock, John, in army, **15**. 722.  
 Adcock, John, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Adcock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 308.  
 Adcock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Adcock, John, takes oath, **22**. 168.  
 Adcock, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 army record, **16**. 1006.  
 in army, **15**. 722.  
 pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Revolutionary services, **22**. 93-4.  
 Adcock, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Adcock, Leonard, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Adcock, Leonard, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Adcock, Moses, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Adcock, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Adcock, Thos., petition, **21**. 795, 956, 957, 990.  
 Adcock, Wm., army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Addams, Archibald, in militia, **22**. 415.  
 Addams, Mathew, appraiser, **2**. 68.  
 Addams, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Addams, Simons, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Addem, Wm., asks pardon for Regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 Adderley, John, juror, **2**. 553, 592, 593.  
 Adderley, John, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Adderly, Geo., witness, **5**. 623.  
 Adderson, Thos., in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Addington, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Addison, —, **22**. 623.  
 Addison, —, invites Maclean on his vessel, **16**. 991.  
 Addison, Mr. Secretary, **2**. 280, 281.  
 at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 234.  
 Addison, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Addison's Ferry, S. C., **14**. 344.  
 Addleman, Daniel, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Addleman, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Addleman, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Addleman, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Address, to inhabitants of British Empire by Prov. Cong. **10**. 201-203.  
 Address to King, by Assembly, **3**. 316-317; **4**. 414-416.  
 Emsley on, **8**. 44.  
 Address to people of N. C., by delegates to Cont. Cong., **10**. 20-23.  
 on question at issue, **10**. 174.  
 Addresses to governor from Legislature, **3**. 543-544, 545, 546, 548-552, 565, 567-572, 577, 578, 585-586, 592, 595, 597, 606-609, 638-639; **4**. 76, 77-79, 80-82, 83-85, 108-110, 110-114, 116, 119-120, 121, 122-123, 136, 147-148, 151, 230-232, 236-237, 358, 386, 473-474, 479, 495-496, 533, 554, 556, 557, 572, 654, 716-718, 722, 736, 774, 777-778, 817, 818, 819, 839, 860, 865, 866, 974, 987-988, 998, 1016, 1025, 1259, 1277-1278, 1287, 1291, 1319-1320, 1332-1333; 1346; **5**. 40, 55, 56, 62, 76, 179-180, 194-195, 209, 217-219, 226-227, 237-238, 301-303, 499, 524-525, 661-662, 682, 689, 691-692, 712, 729, 832, 844-845, 865-866, 871-872, 891-892, 904, 919, 1001, 1002, 1007, 1012, 1015-1016, 1040-1041, 1042, 1062-1064, 1069, 1098-1099; **6**. 88, 99-100, 106-107, 111-112, 118, 120, 138-140, 151, 156-157, 167-168, 197, 348, 367-368, 369-372, 376, 390, 397-398, 400, 403-404, 416-418, 440, 451, 474, 476-478, 498, 503-504, 509-510, 516-517, 640-641, 666-667, 680, 687-688, 690-691, 803-810, 828-829, 840-841, 898, 899-900, 934, 940, 957-958, 959, 961, 1093-1094, 1138-1139, 1154-1154b, 1157, 1198, 1221, 1249-1250, 1260-1261, 1262, 1290, 1304-1305, 1306, 1308-1311, 1314; **7**. 44-45, 63-64, 66-67, 73-74, 297-298, 333-334, 335, 347, 347-350, 362, 375, 385, 390, 395, 414, 415, 416-417, 419, 553-554, 566, 569-570, 589, 641, 656, 659, 660, 664, 665, 667, 683, 893-894, 925-926, 930-932, 950, 952, 974, 979, 985; **8**. 91-92, 109, 113-115, 125, 135, 136, 289-290, 308, 311-313, 328, 333, 381, 383, 385, 410, 415, 417, 419, 431, 435, 440, 442, 443, 446, 448, 449, 456, 457-458, 462-463, 464, 465, 467, 470, 471, 473, 474, 476; **9**. 103-105, 138, 142-143, 155, 158, 162, 169, 178, 179, 181, 190, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 381-382, 452, 454-456, 460, 461, 465, 480, 496, 502, 504, 507, 520, 521, 535, 536, 546, 551, 558, 561-562, 563-564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 580, 582, 595, 710-711, 739, 742-743, 759, 761, 835, 879-880, 888, 894-895, 922, 923, 925, 935, 936, 938, 940-942, 943, 944, 948, 950, 1196, 1201-1204.  
 Addresses to Legislature from Governor, **3**. 540-542, 546, 547, 559-561, 563-565, 577, 581, 582, 583, 593-594, 595, 596, 597, 598-600, 609-611, 613-622, 636, 639, 641; **4**. 226-230, 237-239, 271-272, 356-357, 383, 408, 409, 471-473, 498, 550-551, 552-554, 555, 571, 574-575, 720-721, 734-735, 771-

772, 776, 818-819, 863-864, 867, 899, 916-917, 972-973, 985-986, 1009-1010, 1015, 1026-1027, 1052, 1068, 1256-1257, 1275-1276, 1284, 1317-1318, 1329-1330; **5.** 38-39, 54, 177, 178, 192, 213-216, 219, 220-225, 233-237, 239, 249, 279-280, 310-311, 495-498, 500, 519-520, 526, 558-559, 658-660, 662, 666, 690, 692-693, 700, 715, 722, 733, 735-736, 830-831, 832-833, 846, 865, 869-871, 872, 884, 885, 893, 902, 912-913, 917, 918, 924-925, 998-1000, 1011, 1013-1015, 1016, 1033-1034, 1042, 1054, 1055, 1070, 1096, 1098; **6.** 86-87, 89, 96-97, 98, 100, 101, 111-112, 115-116, 118, 119, 120, 133-134, 136-137, 141-142, 147-148, 149-150, 152, 169-170, 346-347, 349, 373-374, 402-403, 408-409, 420-421, 426-427, 428, 437-438, 439-440, 441, 446, 448-450, 452, 471-473, 478-479, 502-503, 515, 639, 640-641, 642, 669-670, 679, 689, 695, 802-804, 806, 811, 813-814, 822-823, 835-837, 838-840, 842, 901, 927-928, 942, 958, 1089-1091, 1094, 1151, 1152, 1157, 1160-1161, 1209, 1207, 1211, 1218-1220, 1221, 1235, 1250, 1253-1254, 1258, 1262, 1289, 1291-1292, 1301, 1311-1312, 1316, 1317; **7.** 46, 62, 65-66, 71, 77, 292-295, 299, 335, 339-340, 344, 355-356, 360-361, 372-373, 374, 386-387, 404, 408, 421-422, 550-552, 554-555, 567, 572, 576, 581, 624, 630, 653, 666, 667, 669, 670, 890-893, 895-896, 922, 926-927, 933-934, 935, 939, 946, 959, 976, 979, 986; **8.** 86-89, 93-94, 100-101, 104-105, 118, 125, 126, 128, 130-131, 134, 137, 138, 140-141, 282-286, 287, 292, 306-307, 310, 316-317, 318, 329-330, 334, 345, 346, 378, 381, 382, 386, 390, 392, 399, 404, 408, 412, 415, 416, 417, 419, 421, 425, 430-431, 433-434, 438, 439, 445-447, 450, 452, 454, 468-469, 470, 471-472, 473-474; **9.** 101-103, 106-107, 137, 138, 140, 145, 158, 159, 165, 837-838, 856-857, 862-863, 870-872, 877-878, 882-883, 890-893, 897, 920, 924, 928-929, 931, 937, 942, 944, 945, 946-948, 950, 1190-1196.

**Addresses to and from legislature and governor, 9.** 173, 178, 182, 191, 192, 201, 202, 218, 219, 220, 377-380, 385, 456, 458, 465, 467, 468, 486, 496, 501, 505, 521, 534, 540, 541, 548, 560-561, 562, 569-570, 578, 581, 582, 595, 707-709, 712-713, 736, 737, 742, 749-750,

762, 763, 768, 784, 787-788, 831-834; **12.** 4-5, 76-77, 117, 119, 120, 123-124, 156-157, 174, 175, 208, 267, 268, 271, 272, 274-275, 277-278, 281-282, 284, 299, 300, 318, 339, 340-341, 342, 348, 378, 384, 393, 416-417, 552, 556, 558-560, 564, 569-570, 572, 577, 578, 600, 608-609, 626-627, 634, 659, 661-664, 665, 668-669, 670, 677, 681-682, 683-684, 700, 707-708, 712, 717-718, 720, 728, 742-743, 765, 774, 817, 819-821, 823, 825, 827, 831, 832-833; **13.** 533, 626, 628-630, 737, 740, 767, 789, 791-793, 796, 826, 914, 916-917, 918; **14.** 24, 77; **17.** iii-iv, 34-39, 42, 43, 50, 51, 67-69, 176-177, 268, 269-275, 288-290, 308-309, 312-313, 316, 319, 328, 331, 334, 337, 338, 348, 350, 353, 356, 367-368, 376, 382, 389, 413, 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 643, 649, 653-654, 655, 706, 716-720, 724, 726, 728, 731, 732, 738, 740, 796, 797, 802-803, 807, 812-815, 816-817, 824, 825, 829-830, 831, 832, 834, 839, 850, 853, 870, 880-883, 885-886, 889-890, 893-894, 898-899, 900, 901, 902, 909, 910-913, 918, 919-921, 934, 935, 936, 937, 946, 957, 968, 969, 970, 975; **18.** 3, 8, 12, 18, 20, 21, 26, 58, 80, 103, 125, 130, 133, 134, 143, 146, 166, 183, 195, 219, 230, 231-234, 239-240, 247-248, 249, 250, 255, 279, 290, 293, 313, 314, 326, 337, 339, 347, 348, 352, 358, 359, 368, 382, 438, 441, 451, 456, 805, 810, 811, 814, 815, 821, 822, 824; **19.** 3, 4, 5, 8, 11, 12, 16, 19, 20, 27-29, 42, 43, 47, 61, 74, 76, 80, 83, 84, 91, 94, 99, 100, 105, 116, 118, 123, 131, 132, 135, 137, 138, 140, 141, 142, 147, 149, 151, 158, 161-162, 166, 171, 175, 184, 208, 218, 219, 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 236, 237, 240-243, 244, 245-246, 248, 250, 252, 253, 254, 257, 258, 262, 265, 266, 268, 276, 280, 281, 284, 285, 287, 293, 302, 305, 306, 336-337, 338, 347, 351, 352, 354, 357, 360-361, 364, 402, 406, 407, 408, 412, 418, 422, 426, 429, 432, 433, 434, 439, 444, 451, 458, 466, 488, 491, 492, 493, 494-499, 501-502, 505-506, 508, 512, 515, 517, 522-523, 524, 530-531, 534, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541, 548, 549, 564, 565, 574, 575, 577, 586, 589-590, 593, 598-599, 606, 608, 618-619, 622, 630, 631, 635, 663, 665-666, 670, 674, 677, 679, 680, 681, 692, 699, 701, 704, 723, 724-727, 730-731, 733, 734,

- 739, 740, 741, 745-747, 748, 749, 750-751, 754, 755, 758, 765-766, 769, 770, 774, 775, 779, 792, 802, 806, 809, 816; **20.** 3, 4, 6, 7, 13, 15, 16, 20, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 38, 41, 42, 47, 48, 50, 62, 68, 80, 86, 95, 115, 122, 128-130, 135, 136, 144-145, 146, 150, 151, 152, 158, 208, 216, 218-219, 220, 228, 240, 243, 244, 246-247, 250-251, 253, 254, 262, 264-265, 233, 267, 269, 274, 276, 278, 279, 280, 303, 312, 318, 327, 338, 393, 403, 409, 410, 425, 432, 433, 437, 444, 445, 451, 457, 458-459, 462, 466, 470, 472, 477-478, 483, 484, 485, 489, 493, 496, 504, 505, 506, 512, 521, 528, 529, 536, 537, 551, 552, 553, 558, 570, 572, 583, 588, 591, 596; **21.** 5, 10, 12, 13, 18, 19, 20, 25, 26, 30, 41, 44, 53, 54, 56, 66, 69, 73, 84-85, 90, 111, 202, 206, 227, 230, 250, 262-263, 265, 280, 295, 311-313, 315, 317, 319, 426, 429, 578, 594, 598, 612-613, 620, 644, 655, 656, 657, 660, 661, 697, 731-732, 739, 759, 760, 763, 766, 783, 790, 797, 810, 833, 840, 842, 852, 858, 860, 874, 876-879, 888, 908-909, 911, 912-914, 932, 933, 940, 942, 959, 960, 979, 1014-1015, 1016, 1018, 1046; **22.** 1026, 1033-38, 1039-43.
- Adelmel, Wm. de, Connaught given to, **15.** 677.
- Adelphi Buildings, **9.** 1217.
- Adershire, —, a ranger, **2.** 313.
- Aderson, George, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Aderson, Simon, a J. P., **3.** 244.
- Aderson, Simon, Jr., to be seized, **1.** 776-777.
- Aderson, Thomas, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Adineal, John, boundary coms'r, **24.** 235.
- Adjusting and liquidating public accounts, act to estab. dept. for, **24.** 442-4, 499-500, 654.
- Adkerson, John, in army, **13.** 530.
- Adkerson, John, in army, **15.** 728.
- Adkerson, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Adkin, Mr., coms'r to sell assets of gun factory, **12.** 597, 706.
- Adkins, See Atkins.
- Adkins, —, witness, **10.** 931.
- Adkins, Benjamin, army record, **16.** 1006.
- Adkins, David, army pay, **17.** 189.
- Adkins, David, in army, **15.** 735; **16.** 1002, 1196.
- Adkins, Ica, boundary coms'r, **24.** 645.
- in Assem., **19.** 129, 130, 168, 184, 215.
- Adkins, Ira, declines as boundary coms'r, **22.** 783.
- Adkins, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Adkins, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Adkins, Samuel, army rank, **16.** 1003.
- Adkins, Thomas, army record, **16.** 1006.
- Adkins, Thos., in army, **15.** 726.
- Adkins, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 948.
- Adkins, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Adkins, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 55.
- Adkinson, Ands., boundary coms'r, **24.** 250.
- Adkinson, Joel, army rank, **16.** 1008.
- Adkinson, John, army record, **16.** 1005.
- Adkinson, John, wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Adkinson, Michael, army pay, **17.** 189.
- Adkinson, Michael, in militia, **22.** 333.
- Adkinson, Richard, **1.** 494.
- gives power of atty., **1.** 524.
- Adkinson, Wm., in militia, **22.** 372.
- Adkison, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1008.
- Adley, Edward, a J. P., **3.** 537.
- Administration, act on, **25.** 161.
- act on granting letters of, **23.** 67-70, 108, 333, 334; **24.** 577-8; **25.** 26-7.
- bill directing proving of, **17.** 347, 350, 352, 353, 395, 401; on granting letters of, **12.** 148; **18.** 120, 341; **20.** 65, 94, 505; **21.** 43, 45, 64, 94, 265, 277, 280, 333, 596, 618, 658, 674, 720; to amend act on, **6.** 452, 456, 480, 484, 491.
- control of, **7.** 475, 478, 480.
- Eng. act on, in force in N. C., **23.** 323, 324.
- Gregory to Caswell on, **11.** 797-798.
- grievances in, **4.** 325.
- illegal, **4.** 1098.
- injustice in granting letters of, **4.** 1124-1125, 1206-1207, 1220.
- letter on, **11.** 780, 787.
- letters issued by Co. Ct., **25.** 407.
- letters of, improperly granted, **4.** 1080, 1086.
- notes on acts, **3.** 187, 193.
- to be regulated, **5.** 336.
- Administrators, bill for speedy settlement by, **18.** 132, 188, 356, 360, 374, 417.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- Admiral of Carolina, first, **1.** 179, 180.
- Admiral's Court, under Fund. Constns.,

- 25.** 128, 129.
- Admiral's jurisdiction,** Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320.
- Admiralty,** Commissioners of, instructions from, on cruiser for N. C., **7.** 784-785.
- fees, **23.** 86, 281-2.
- Lord of, **8.** 30, 31; appoint judges, **1.** 515; Cleveland to, on forts, &c., **5.** 646.
- letter to, on duel mention'd, **7.** 290.
- letters of Porter & Burrington sent to, **3.** 396.
- Admiralty act,** **24.** 958; **25.** 72.
- Admiralty Courts,** accounts of and regulations, **7.** 459-460.
- act on fees, **25.** 179-82, 222, 223, 225, 316; to give them jurisdiction over captures and duties, **24.** 119-123, 502; to regulate proceedings and fees, **25.** 142-8.
- action, **3.** 142.
- Ancrum made judge, **11.** 441, 443.
- and illegal trade, **14.** 252, 253.
- appeals in, **18.** 665, 666.
- appointed by Crown, **2.** xiii.
- appointment of marshal discussed, **13.** 71-72.
- assistance to be given to, **3.** 108.
- bill extending jurisdiction, **12.** 179, 203, 214, 223, 230, 255, 342, 345, 349, 379-380, 394, 401, 402; **13.** 356; to abolish jurisdiction, **19.** 142, 253, 255, 257.
- Burrington on judge of, **3.** v.
- called to try the Lilly, **10.** 542.
- case in, **16.** 220.
- Cogdell judge of, **10.** 990.
- complaints of, **2.** 762.
- condemns illegal trading vessel, **1.** 546; **7.** 548.
- constitution of, **1.** 490-491.
- Coor instructed to prosecute case before, **12.** 32, 34.
- depositions against Knight, **2.** 341-344, 345.
- discussion over appointment of marshals and power of court, **12.** 20, 21, 25, 26.
- dispute over jurisdiction, **2.** 757-763.
- election for, **16.** 90, 95.
- established, **10.** 634; on Cape Fear River by Martin, **10.** 734-735.
- fees, **3.** 167; **4.** 193-194, 196, 197.
- for Edenton, **14.** 153-154.
- instruction to on peace, **16.** 897.
- judge appointed, **1.** 515.
- judges and marshals for, **17.** 861; claim 1-10 of whale oil and bone, **3.** 214.
- judges of, Anderson, **4.** 932, 940, 1102; Dewey, **7.** 698; Gale, **3.** 413-414; Harvey, **3.** 227; Hodgson, **4.** 345; Maule, **2.** 542; Moseley, **2.** 520, 571; **11.** 592, 598; Porter, **2.** 758; **3.** 7; Quince, **10.** 998; Richardson, **2.** 520.
- judges elected, **12.** 43-44, 45, 59, 151, 152-153, 154, 155, 315, 317-318, 319, 783, 784, 786, 790, 841, 846, 851; **19.** 57, 59, 185, 188-189, 197-198, 199, 202, 311, 312, 325, 331.
- law for, **1.** 556-7.
- Martin to, on illicit trade, **16.** 681-683.
- memorial of Porter on his restoration as judge, **4.** 223-224.
- not allowed to seize trader in S. C., **1.** 545.
- oath of judges, **10.** 644.
- officers, **1.** 510; **14.** 332; elected, **12.** 602, 608, 711-712, 715, 718.
- organization and powers, **1.** 192, 191-195; in trial of pirates, **3.** 82.
- petition of Little and others against judge of, **3.** 224-232.
- Porter suspended as judge, **3.** 408.
- power over, **1.** 471-472; considered, **2.** 765-766; **14.** 256-258.
- proposed Constitution, **1.** 462, 463.
- Proprietors to Gov. Harvey on, **1.** 491.
- protest of Porter on proposed division of fees, **3.** 273-274.
- quarrel over, **3.** 509-511.
- report on, **7.** 482-483.
- riot against, **3.** 330.
- Tisdale judge, **13.** 108; suspended, **16.** 22, 24, 106, 108.
- to be appointed by Va., **1.** 507, 510; established by King, **1.** 473.
- to have jurisdiction over pilots, pilotage, stokage, etc., **24.** 960; **25.** 72-3.
- to try subjects found on enemy's ships for piracy, **4.** 757.
- tries pirates, **2.** 329, 334, 336, 337, 338, 339.
- Admiralty Court of England,** charges against Porter sent to, **3.** 349, 351.
- Adrianople,** **2.** 53.
- Adultery, &c.,** bill against, **20.** 569, 581; **21.** 128, 129, 160, 164.
- indictments for, **2.** 363, 365.
- punishment for, **1.** 626.
- trials for, **1.** 622, 704, 711; **2.** 443, 472.

- Adventure**, brig, **1**. 469.
- Adventure**, schooner, case of, **16**. 220. seized, **16**. 823-826.
- Adventure**, ship of W. Hinton, **1**. 40.
- Adventure**, Teach's ship, **2**. 341, 343, 345.
- Adventurers to Clarendon Co.**, **1**. 144-145, 148-149.
- Advocate**, fees, **23**. 281.  
Kings, fees, **4**. 194.  
See also Attorneys.
- Adwicke, George**, naturalized, **7**. 255-256.
- Adword, Adword**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.
- Aesop**, fables quoted, **7**. 768.
- Affidavits**, act to appoint Co. Coms'rs of, **24**. 673.  
against Burrington, **3**. 121-124.  
bill on **19**. 446, 462, 479, 762, 781, 790, 807, 823.
- Affirmation**, act for, **25**. 160; for Quakers, **24**. 593-4; to alter oath of, **24**. 684-5.  
allowed in Albemarle, **1**. 334; to Moravians, **5**. 1145.  
provisions for, **2**. 884-885  
to be taken as oath, **24**. 13.
- Affirmation of Allegiance**, act on, **24**. 219.
- Africa**, (Africk), **5**. 221; **6**. 1081; **7**. 286; **10**. 110; **18**. 618; **21**. 82.  
act for tax on slaves from, **24**. 792-4; **25**. 80.  
English trade regulations, **1**. 497-504.  
negroes imported from, **5**. 1118; **11**. 813; **20**. 389.  
no negroes to N. C. direct, **3**. 430.  
Scotland Co. to trade with, **1**. 458.  
story of resident in, **5**. 3.  
trade to, **3**. 115, 116; **8**. 558; **11**. 225; for slaves, **1**. 693-694; resolution against, **9**. 1026.  
trading Co. to, organized, **1**. 439, 440.
- Africans**, **24**. iv.
- Agar, Rev. Mr.** decides not to settle in N. C., **7**. 786.  
thinks of coming to N. C., **7**. 458.  
Tryon on, **8**. 12-13.
- Aged, Benj.**, in army, **3**. 504; **16**. 1003.
- Agee, Anthony**, petitions on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Agee, Daniel**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Agent of Colony in England**, act to appoint, **11**. 229, 230; **23**. 303-304, 340, 362-3, 399, 539-41, 784, 854; **25**. 238, 266-7, 457-8, 518.
- Abercrombie**, **4**. 936; **11**. 110-112; re-employed, **5**. 1087, 1100; resigns, **5**. 928.
- act to appoint McCulloh, **11**. 237-239.
- address of Assembly on right to appoint, **7**. 337, 348, 356.
- advice of council on bill for, **6**. 633-634.
- appointment discussed, **6**. 54; mentioned, **6**. 2, 3; **8**. 73; recommended and answer, **6**. 347, 370, 371.
- Assembly refuses to employ one, **5**. 788-789, 988.
- Bacon appointed, **6**. 250.
- bill for passed, **8**. 151; to appoint one in England, **4**. 1260, 1261, 1264, 1273, 1279, 1280, 1286, 1289, 1299; **5**. 229, 230, 231, 248, 256, 257, 260; **6**. 90, 92-93, 102-103, 104, 105, 107, 109-110, 112, 358, 359, 396, 398, 400, 402, 403, 405, 407, 408-409, 415-416, 421, 422, 423-424, 429, 430, 432-433, 434, 436, 442, 443, 444, 452, 458, 460, 461, 462-463, 467-468, 469, 479, 492, 495, 497, 499-500, 502, 503-504, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 515, 516-517, 518-519, 654, 655, 656, 659, 661, 692, 694, 733, 1228, 1231, 1233, 1236, 1240, 1276, 1278, 1283, 1287-1288, 1290; **7**. 596, 627, 628, 641, 642; **8**. 93, 98, 99, 100, 104, 115-116, 117, 120, 125, 128, 129-130, 139, 153; **9**. 111, 115, 128, 135, 157, 159, 169, 170, 172, 175, 207, 208, 222; to continue act for, **9**. 399, 501, 502, 785; to continue Jouvencal, **6**. 1103, 1111, 1133, 1134, 1137, 1141, 1172, 1174, 1185, 1205, 1206, 1214.
- Board of Trade on act for, **6**. 702-703.
- claims of Smith considered, **6**. 1251, 1313, 1315, 1316-1317.
- committee of Assembly to McCulloh on his employment, **7**. 877-829.
- copies of act to appoint denied to parties, **4**. 1205, 1212, 1221.
- correspondence of and instruction to, **4**. 1020-1021; asked for by council, **7**. 59, 87, 107; submitted to Assembly, **6**. 1167-8.
- Crown not to interfere with appointment of, **6**. 539.
- dispatches to, asked for, **6**. 819, 821, 875, 947.
- Dobbs keeps one from being ap-



- pointed, **6.** 415.  
 for colonies, most useful duty of, **5.** 747.  
 Franklin wanted as, **7.** 78.  
 Hillsborough on right method of appointing, **8.** 51.  
 instruction to, **9.** 578-580.  
 irregularity in appointment of, **7.** 132.  
 Jones appointed, **6.** 249.  
 Jouvencal, **6.** 719; **7.** 60, 87.  
 lack of, causes loss to N. C., **6.** x.  
 Lamb on act to appoint, **6.** 748.  
 letters to criticized, **6.** 837.  
 McCulloh appointed, **8.** 9, 11; offers his services for, **7.** 517-518; on his appointment, **8.** 171-172, 181, 183.  
 Martin on act to appoint, **9.** 253.  
 method of appointment considered, **8.** 56-57, 59.  
 necessity for, **3.** 258, 280, 287, 320, **7.** 753, 868.  
 nominated by Assembly, **6.** 9.  
 of N. C., on S. C. boundary, **8.** 575.  
 provision for, **6.** xx., 37-39.  
 quarrels over appointment, **6.** vii, ix, 76-77, 304-307, 323-324, 479, 515-516, 517, 1287-1288.  
 representation to Board of Trade on Dobb's charges against Assembly, **6.** 983-989.  
 resolution to appoint, **6.** 380, 1255-1256; H. E. McCulloh, **7.** 918, 924, 973, 975.  
 results of failure to have one, **6.** 477.  
 sent to England, **2.** 578.  
 to Committee of Congress on currency and public affairs, **8.** 55-57.  
 Tryon on appointment of and answer, **8.** 87, 92, 114.  
 Ager, John, in army, **15.** 723.  
 Ager, Peter, on Rowan, **10.** 252.  
 Agera, ———, joins Br., **15.** 144.  
 Agerton, ———, allowance to, **19.** 370;  
 Agerton, Mr., resolve in favor of, **8.** 615, 616, 730, 734.  
 Aggy, brig, captured, **15.** 150.  
 Agier, Capt., **14.** 427.  
 Agnew, Gen., killed at Germantown, **11.** 647, 649, 650, 659, 782; **13.** 262.  
 Agnew, Parson, denounced by S. C., **9.** 1164.  
 Agrarian agitation, in S. C., **1.** 288.  
 Agricultural products, **1.** 47, 48, 57, 663-664.  
 act for inspection of, **23.** 639-49, 790-801.  
 Agricultural tools, mentioned, **1.** 579  
 Agriculture, act for encouragement of, **23.** 613-14.  
 encouraged and discouraged, **2.** xviii.  
 improvements in, **3.** 29.  
 Ahart, Jacob, pensioner, **22.** 55.  
 Ahastkey Swamp, **25.** 210.  
 Ahear, Wm., in militia, **22.** 342.  
 Ahimpamony (Ohimpa, Ohimpa-mony) Creek, **2.** 777, 786, 811.  
 Ahoskey Swamp, **23.** 165.  
 Ahoskie Church, **5.** 1180n.  
 Ahotskey, Court house at, **23.** 102.  
 Ahotsky (Ahostky), **2.** 330, 354, 487.  
 Ahotsky Ridge, **2.** 638.  
 Ahrend, ———, becomes blind, **8.** 772  
 Ahunty Chapel, **5.** 823.  
 Aid to King, act for, **25.** 234, 235, 238, 331-3, 345-8, 350-2, 361-4, 370-2, 394-5, 397, 457-8; discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 107, 116; mentioned, **5.** 276; **22.** 362.  
 advice of council on, **6.** 633-634.  
 amount and character of taxes to settle, **7.** 772.  
 Assembly to governor on failure of bill and answer, **6.** 371, 373.  
 bill for, **4.** 536, 537, 539, 541 542, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 555, 557, 558, 561, 563, 564, 565, 567, 569, 570-571, 573, 574, 865, 866, 900, 902, 903, 909-910, 911, 912-913, 914 915-5. 229, 230, 242, 243-244, 246, 247-248, 250, 258, 260, 261, 263, 366, 267, 268-269, 279, 280, 281, 286-287, 288, 289, 290, 309, 310, 311, 502, 503, 504, 515, 526-527, 529-530, 533, 534, 553, 674, 675, 677, 678-679, 687, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 727, 728, 734, 833, 834, 836, 839, 840, 842, 846-847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 855, 856, 857-858, 859, 860-861, 862, 865-866, 878, 880, 881, 883, 884, 888, 894, 905, 909-910, 913, 916, 918, 923, 924, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1010, 1011, 1024, 1025, 1027, 1036, 1063, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1073, 1076-1077, 1079, 1080, 1097; **6.** 34-40, 90, 91, 92-93, 102-103, 104, 105, 107, 109-110, 112, 125, 131, 147, 149-150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 169, 173, 180, 183, 185, 195, 196, 198, 200, 358, 359, 396, 398, 400 402, 403, 405, 407, 408-109, 415-416, 421, 422, 423, 425, 426-427, 428, 429, 430, 432, 433, 437-438, 442, 443, 446, 452, 458, 460, 461, 462, 463, 467-468, 469, 475, 479, 484, 488, 489-490, 491,

- 492, 495, 497, 499-500, 502, 503-504, 509-510, 511, 512-513, 515, 516, 517-518, 519, 654, 655, 656, 659, 661, 691, 692, 694, 695, 696; **8.** 320, 329, 341, 342, 387; **9.** 108, 118, 119, 134, 143, 148, 149, 181, 183, 190, 191, 192, 194, 196, 221, 252, 253; discussed by Board of Trade, **6.** 54-56; explained, **7.** 71, 73-74, 106; passed without quorum, **6.** xxvi; to continue act for, **5.** 181, 182, 185, 188, 190, 193, 196, 197, 198, 204, 205, 207, 208, 211; to levy tax for, repealed, **9.** 744-745.
- Board of Trade on, **6.** 22-24.
- character and extent, **6.** 216.
- charges of misapplication of and answer, **6.** 280-288.
- conditions under which passed, **6.** 984.
- Dobbs on character, **6.** 257-258; on failure of, **6.** 32-33, 40, 41; on law for, **6.** 837; reasons for rejecting, **6.** 626.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.
- fortunes in Assembly, **6.** 243-244, 248-249.
- instruction to assembly on act for, **6.** 43-45; to Governor to secure amendments to acts for, **11.** 135.
- Lamb on act for, **6.** 748.
- methods used to carry, **6.** 319, 321-323.
- objections to bill discussed, **7.** 132.
- passage secured by Dobbs, **6.** xxxv passed, **6.** 266, 267-268.
- reasons for defeat of, **6.** 304, 306.
- resolution on, **6.** 380.
- should be repealed, **5.** 948, 949.
- struggle over bill for, **6.** xviii, xx-xxi
- Aiken, James, Regulator, **7.** 736.
- Aiken, Aikin. See Aken, Akin.
- Aiken, John, certificate to, **21.** 175, 176.
- Aikin, Andrew, exempted, **7.** 625.
- Aims, Thos., army pay, **17.** 190.
- Ainsley, John, land of, lapses, **2.** 392.
- Aires, Airs. See Ayres.
- Aires, Ambrose, lapse patent to, **2.** 540.
- Aires, David, law suits, **1.** 576-578.
- Aires, John, imported, **1.** 435.
- Aires, John, juror, **4.** 522.
- Airis, Ambrose, vestryman, **23.** 249.
- Airs, Eyl., army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Airs, John, Jr., army pay, **17.** 190.
- Airs, John, Sr., army pay, **17.** 190.
- Airs, Patt, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Aitcheson, Mrs., **9.** 995.
- Aitcheson, Wm., petition of executor of, **13.** 577, 680, 682, 693.
- Aitchison, Mr., partner of McKnight and loyalist, **10.** 656.
- Aitchison, Robert, paroled and then sent to Halifax, **10.** 462-463, 470 parole extended, **10.** 557.
- Aix, treaty of, **4.** 1306.
- Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of mentioned, **4.** 872; **5.** 463, 465.
- Akehurst, Daniel, a deputy, **1.** 405.
- a justice, **1.** 410, 413, 415, 418, 420 423, 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 437, 438, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454, 456.
- administrator, **1.** 445.
- appraiser, **1.** 437.
- attorney, **1.** 451; **2.** 242.
- boundary commissioner, **1.** 505-506, 507, 508, 509, 513.
- buys corn, **1.** 456.
- law suit, **1.** 520-521.
- power of attorney to, **1.** 450.
- sells, **1.** 400.
- sent to visit Indians, **1.** 517.
- testimony, **1.** 457.
- witness, **1.** 450, 452.
- Aken, Aikin. See Aiken, Aikin.
- Aken, Samuel, in Indian war, **10.** 759.
- Akin, John, certificate to **19.** 165.
- Akin, Jos., takes oath, **22.** 175.
- Akins, Charles, witness, **10.** 931.
- Akins, Gideon, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- army record, **16.** 1006.
- Akins, Jas., in militia, **22.** 338.
- Akins, Wm., deposition by mentioned, **8.** 307.
- Akins, Wm., in militia, **22.** 164.
- Akoha, **17.** 586.
- Akonolutha, signs treaty, **17.** 586.
- Alabama (Alaboma, Alibama, Allabama, Albama), fort, **5.** 385, 465, 612, 613; **6.** 62, 617, 975.
- threatens S. C., **5.** xxviii, 751.
- Alabama (Albama) River, fort needed on, **5.** 466, 467, 468.
- Alabama University, **5.** 1172.
- Alabamas, see Habbamalas.
- Alamance, a "Court of Record," **8.** 640.
- Alamance battle, **7.** xv, xvii, xviii, xxv, xxix, xxx, xxxiii, xxxiv; **8.** xiv, xxiv, xxxi, xxxiv, xxxviii, xl, xlv, 584, 652, 655, 723, 724, 730, 740; **9.** vii, 9, 12, 55, 60, 63, 93, 104, 129, 130, 131, 133, 199, 200, 204, 206, 212, 332, 694, 926; **10.** viii, 1024; **11.** xiv, 457; **16.** 135; **19.** 441, 775; **22.** 430, 432, 433, 434, 435, 441, 476, 477, 481, 482, 483, 484, 492, 498.

- cost of campaign, **7**. xxix-xxx.  
 losses and executions, **7**. xxxi-xxxii.  
 report on casualties, **8**. 631.  
 reports and journals, **19**. iii, v-vi, 837-854.  
 requisition from, **8**. 715.  
 Tryon to Hogg and others on, **8**. 716-717.  
 victory of celebrated, **8**. 592, 593, 649.  
 See also Regulation War and Regulators.
- Alamance Camp**, **7**. 827, 830; **8**. 583, 712; **19**. 845.
- Alamance Campaign**, **8**. iv, vi, vii.  
 Martin on causes of, **9**. iv, v.
- Alamance Church**, history, **5**. 1217-1220.
- Alamance County**, Germans in, **8**. 729, 734, 776, 795.  
 Lutherans in, **8**. 776, 795.
- Alamance Creek**, **19**. 960, 961; **22**. 124.  
 battle on, **8**. 655.  
 British on, **17**. 1000.  
 Cornwallis on, **16**. viii.  
 Germans on, **8**. 734, 737.
- Alamance (Allmans) River**, **9**. 12; **19**. 841.
- Alamance Run**, battle at, **8**. 647.
- Alamatahama River**, **2**. 421, 422.
- Alanoe (?)**, **15**. 354.
- Alatamah River**, **2**. 389.
- Alatamaha River**, **11**. 168, 185, 194.
- Albas, French fort**, **2**. 422.
- Albamarle Co.**, **1**. 239.  
 See also Albemarle Co.
- Albany**, **2**. 21, 25, 38.
- Albany, N. Y.**, **4**. 822; **5**. xx, 422, 430, 434, 606, 608, 634; **8**. 583; **10**. 891; **11**. 653, 660, 666, 668; **12**. 974.  
 threatened by Burgoyne, **11**. 594; by French, **5**. 783.
- Albany Union**, discussed, **5**. xx-xxi.  
 Dobbs to Assembly on, **5**. 249.  
 plan of, **5**. 251-255.
- Albemarle, to S. C. authorities**, **2**. 836-837.
- Albemarle, Duke of** **8**. 501.
- Albemarle, Earl of**, annual payments to, **5**. 636.
- Albemarle, Lord**, **5**. 366.  
 death of, **5**. 394.  
 Dinwiddie to, on French War, **5**. 368-369.
- Albemarle, Christopher**, Duke of, a Proprietor, **1**. 225.  
 appoints deputy, **1**. 180.  
 becomes a Proprietor, **1**. 180.  
 first treasurer of C., **1**. 180.
- Albemarle, George**, Duke of, a proprietor, **3**. 32, 33, 34, 35, 39; **4**. 286, 287, 289.
- Albemarle, George Monck**, Duke of, **1**. 36, 295, 326.  
 a Proprietor, **1**. 71, 73, 75, 97, 118, 123, 162, 163, 175, 176, 177, 179, 345, 346, 347, 352; **2**. 896.  
 at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 284, 300  
 at meeting of Proprietors, **1**. 33, 55.  
 Biggs's affidavit in presence of, **1**. 293.  
 charter, **1**. 20-33, 102-114.  
 Sir John Colleton to, on Heath and Norfolk's grant, **1**. 34-35-36.  
 county named for, **4**. 1200.  
 death, **1**. 180.  
 first Palatine, **1**. xvi, 179.  
 gives Deed of Grant, **3**. 292-293.  
 gives liberty to catch whales, **1**. 338.  
 grant to, **1**. 42, 43, 48, 49; 638, 642; summarized, **11**. 80-86, 87, 97.  
 Hill deputy to, **1**. 250-253, 327.  
 letter on Fund. Const. quoted, **2**. 840.  
 Proprietor when Fundamental Constitution was signed, **2**. 840.  
 Proprietors meet at house of, **1**. 346-347.  
 signs acts, **25**. 141.  
 signs revocation of Heath patent, **1**. 43.  
 to Willoughby on Barbadoes settlers, **1**. 47-48.  
 viceroy of Jamaica, **1**. 906.
- Albemarle, Thos., Earl of**, a Proprietor, **1**. 230, 232, 233, 240, 241, 352.
- Albemarle, use of term**, **3**. 621.
- Albemarle Counties**, efforts to deprive them of representation, **4**. vi, vii.  
 lose large representation, **10**. xxiv.  
 militia guards stores, **15**. vi.  
 quarrel with Johnston over representation, **4**. xviii-xx.
- Albemarle Co.**, **1**. xvi, xvii, xviii, xix, xxi, xxvi, xxix, xxx, 120, 155, 574; **2**. 83, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 100, 101, 105, 108, 110, 113, 115, 116, 118, 142, 149, 262, 263, 264, 268, 270, 293, 309, 359, 365, 368, 400, 409, 410, 434, 442, 464, 465, 466, 468, 475, 477, 483, 511, 514, 528, 529, 530, 531, 535, 546, 463, 586, 587, 590, 597, 616, 618, 621, 622, 647, 758; **3**. xiii, xiv, xviii, 58, 144, 189, 191, 289, 292, 295, 320, 443, 444, 445, 446, 452, 502, 513, 519, 575, 621; **4**. 7, 123, 186, 286, 290, 294, 302, 325, 373, 377, 401,

- 416, 652, 716, 718, 762, 1170, 1199, 1213, 1228, 1231, 1233; **22.** 735, **23.** 12, 31, 32, 92, 119, 152, 168, 333, 334, 335; **25.** 137, 161, 176, 178, 214, 216, 217, 253.
- abstract of land grants in, **2.** 603.
- account of Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 479-481, 488; of Miller, **1.** 265-267.
- acts of Assembly, **1.** 183-187, 218-220, **25.** 119-22, 137-8; to divide, **23.** 100, 112, 334, 335, 445-7; **25.** 212-13; to be repealed, **5.** 92, 115; **5.** 405-407.
- advantages of direct trade, **1.** 247.
- affirmation in, **25.** iv.
- agents in England, **1.** 274.
- agrees with Md. and Va. on tobacco planting, **1.** 141-4, 151-3.
- also called Roanoke, **1.** 291, 309, 325.
- amount of quit rents, **4.** 1131; of tobacco raised, **1.** 255.
- arrears of quit rents collected, **4.** 24; to be collected, **4.** 36-37.
- assembly, **1.** 142, 152; chosen by rebels, **1.** 297; elective and its powers, **1.** 167-172, 181.
- Berkeley to appoint Gov., **1.** 48-50.
- bill to repeal port bill as far as it concerns, **4.** 724, 727.
- boundary dispute with Va., **1.** 306-307; line registered in, **2.** 730.
- bounds, **1.** 99, 377, 391; extended, **1.** 93.
- Carteret mentioned as Gov., **1.** 183.
- causes for complaints, **1.** 160; of immigration, **1.** xxi.
- ceases to give name to colony, **1.** xxiv.
- collectors in to report, **2.** 34; of customs, **1.** 242, 244.
- coms'r's on public accounts of, **25.** 165.
- concession for planting, **1.** 79-92.
- Council, **1.** 254.
- courts, **1.** 168, 171, 181-182; records of, **1.** 405-538.
- created, **5.** 84, 85, 88.
- Culpepper's customs affairs, **1.** 262-263; efforts to collect rents in, **1.** 352; petition to King, **1.** 263; Rebellion reported to Colleton, **2.** 286-289.
- delegates in Assembly, **1.** 377.
- denounced for debtor act, **1.** xxxi.
- deputies appointed for, **1.** 180.
- deputy surveyor for, **1.** 728.
- description of seal, **4.** 1200.
- difficulty of collecting quit rents, **4.** 44, 245, 246, 247-248.
- discontent from rents and land grants, **1.** 100.
- duties of Council, **1.** 164, 165, 181-182; of officers, **1.** 165-175; of Thos. Miller in, **1.** 278.
- Eastchurch, governor, **1.** 230, 232, 284.
- effect of Indian occupation, **1.** 896.
- emigration south from, **1.** x-xi.
- erected, **1.** xv.
- escheats in, **1.** 352.
- established church in, **1.** 167, 174, 181.
- estates limited in size, **1.** 186.
- excesses in, **1.** 256-257.
- expansion limited, **1.** 432.
- exports, **1.** 266.
- first Assembly, **1.** 101.
- first capital, **1.** 229, 231, 238-239.
- foreign merchandise in, **1.** 265-266.
- form of land grant, **1.** 174, 182; **25.** 216-17.
- fortifications, **1.** 168, 169, 171.
- frauds and peculations in customs in Albemarle, **1.** 255.
- free trade, **1.** 172; demanded, **1.** 273.
- F. C. model of government, **1.** 333; established in, **2.** 842; **25.** iii.
- Gibbs arrests officers, **1.** 364-365; claims governorship, **1.** 363-364.
- gov't inaugurated in, **1.** xii; **25.** iii; set up by rebels, **1.** 293, 311.
- Great Deed of Grant issued, **1.** 175-176, 302; **4.** 286-7; recited, **3.** 292-293.
- Green probably not a settler in, **1.** xxi.
- grants in, from Va., **1.** ix-x.
- Hartly, Secretary, **1.** 349.
- Harvey, Gov., **1.** 327.
- has seal which passes to N. C., **25.** v.
- Holden to set out on discovery from, **1.** 239-240, 241.
- instructions to Eastchurch, **1.** 230-232; to Harvey, **1.** 235-239; to Stephens, **1.** 162-176; to Sothell, **1.** 346-347, 349, 350-352.
- Indian invasion, **1.** 153.
- Indian war in 1666, **1.** xiii-xiv, xxx, 272, 278.
- lacks sympathy for sufferers by Indians, **1.** 925.
- lands deserted in, **1.** 186-187.
- land grants, **1.** xi, 87-88, 163-164, 169-170, 172-175, 175-176, 182-183, 236-

- 238, 270-271, 334-335, 391; **5.** 93-94; on same terms as in Va., **1.** xvii; given up and taken at cheaper quit rent, **4.** 298, 303, 304; sales in, **1.** xv; to be sold in, **1.** 392; troubles over, **11.** 37-38; last land grants from Va. in, **1.** xxxii. laws, **1.** 556; considered, **25.** iii. letter of Lord Culpeper to government of, **1.** 307. list of early settlers, **1.** 252-253. location and history, **3.** 574-575. McCulloh on quit rents and land claimed under Great Deed of Grant, **11.** 66-69, 73. marriage act in, **1.** xxxiv. members of Assembly, **1.** 273, 281; **4.** xviii, 25. Miller carried to, **1.** 296; gets govt., **1.** 326; petition to Treasury, **1.** 264; sent to Va. for trial, **1.** 269; work of, **1.** 272. misdemeanors of Sothell in, **1.** 368-370. Moore marches into, **1.** 892. naturalization in, **1.** 166, 169. need of rich men, **1.** 100. neglected by Proprietors, **2.** xii. Negroes and Indians in, **1.** 260. new counties made out of, **5.** 85, 86. New England settlers in, **1.** x. no clergy in, **1.** xxxiv, 184. no priests in, **25.** v. number of inhabitants, **1.** 260; of members in Assembly, **1.** xv; **4.** 1156, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1170, 1184, 1185, 1186, 1188, 1199, 1200, 1213, 1214, 1231; **5.** 85-86, 88. officers to take oath, **1.** 166, 181. organization of govt. in, **1.** 333. origin of name, **4.** 1200. original precincts, **4.** 1159. Palatines in, **1.** 910, 914. partial list of inhabitants, **1.** 305-306. payment of quit rents in, **4.** 285. petition of inhabitants to King, **1.** 305-306; of Quakers to Proprietors, **1.** 250-253; on Va. law against N. C. tobacco, **3.** 196, 210-211. port towns, **1.** 168, 229, 231, 239. possible Indian incursions, **1.** 229. powers of governor, **1.** 162, 163-164, 173-174, 181-183; under F. C., **1.** 236. preaching in, **2.** 245. precincts in, **1.** xxvii. processes of Const. not executed, **3.** 198. proposals for recovery of customs, **1.** 329-331; for settlement of, **1.** xiv. Proprietors receive offer for and refuse to sell, **1.** 228-230; to Gov. on Sothel, **1.** 283-284. Quakers appear in, **1.** xviii. quit rents in, **4.** 392-393; not paid in, **4.** 1136; **11.** 107. reasons for two governors, **1.** 54. records seized, **1.** 299, 303. refugees in, **1.** 248. refuses to pay quit rents, **4.** 678. religion and religious organizations in, **25.** iv. religious conditions, **1.** 215-218, 226-227; freedom in, **1.** 166-1667, 168, 174, 181. remonstrance of Pasquotank Co., **1.** 248-249. rent, **1.** 163-164, 174-176, 182-183, 238, 254, 271, 302, 335, 336; under F. C., **1.** 204. report on quit rents, **22.** 240-260; that it was to be given to Berkley, **1.** xxiii. representation of, **4.** 177. representation on Culpeper rebellion **1.** 256-261. salary provided for governor and council, **1.** 185-186. seat of gov't, **1.** 271. servants, **1.** 169-170, 172-173, 174, 182, 334. settlement before 1663, **1.** x; to be encouraged, **1.** 53. settlers not to take up large tracts of land, **1.** 54; to be kept together, **1.** 99. Shelton's interpretation of Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 632. slow planting of, **1.** 228. Sothell imprisoned, **1.** 369. S. C. troops supported in, **2.** 19. staple crops, **1.** 260. statistics asked for, **1.** 232. Stephens, governor, **1.** xv, 162. stock, **1.** 170, 172. supplied by Thurston, **2.** 77; with arms by Gillam, **1.** 294-295. supplies food products for Va., **2.** xv. supports colony, **1.** 873. taxes, **1.** 168, 172; to be paid at quit rent places, **4.** 558. tenure of lands discussed, **3.** 550-551, 569-570, 600-602, 608, 621; **4.** 20, 109, 110, 111, 147, 182, 184. tithables in 1694, **1.** 428.

- to be divided into squares of 12,000 acres each, **1.** 182, 236, 334.  
 to have two governors, **1.** 49-50.  
 tobacco carried to Va., **1.** 243; cessation agreement with Va., **1.** xxii; not to be exported to Va. from, **1.** 261-262; received for customs, **1.** 272, 278-279.  
 trade to be turned from N. C., **1.** 232.  
 trouble over rents, **1.** 256.  
 Tyrrell cut off, **3.** 176.  
 uncertainty of land titles, **1.** 247.  
 uses N. E. flour, **2.** xii.  
 visited by Edmundson & Fox, **1.** 215-218, 226-227.  
 Va. retards growth of, **2.** xiv.  
 voting places in, **1.** 214.  
 way it was left by Cartwright, **1.** 286.  
 Woodward made surveyor, **1.** 99; on affairs of, **1.** 99-101.  
 Yeaman's colony goes to, **1.** x.  
**Albemarle Co., Virginia**, **5.** 1213.  
 tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.  
**Albemarle Division**, to elect representatives, **25.** 64-5.  
**Albemarle (Albymarle) Point**, **1.** 208.  
 town built on, **1.** 207.  
**Albemarle River**, **1.** 55, 120, 155.  
 boundary of Albemarle Co., **1.** 377.  
 Edmundson preaches on, **1.** 227.  
 land grants on, **1.** 254.  
 other names for, **1.** xx, 385.  
 settlers on south side, **1.** 228, 229, 231, 286-287.  
 town on, **1.** 239.  
 vessels coming into, **1.** 336.  
**Albemarle Section**, **9.** xxxvii, xxxix, xlv; **22.** vi.  
 invaded, **14.** vii.  
 manufactories in, **13.** iv.  
 no troops in for Regulation, **7.** xxix.  
 sends no troops against Regulators, **8.** iv; **9.** vii.  
 trades with Va., **8.** v.  
**Albemarle Sound**, **1.** 714; **2.** 72, 207; **3.** xvi, 176; **4.** 169, 170, 171, 425, 442, 444, 916, 920; **5.** 92, 115, 333, 343, 405, 920; **6.** 607, 608; **7.** 148; **9.** xlvii, 611; **10.** xxxiv, xxxv; **13.** iv; facing, **15.** 380; **23.** 6, 100, 112, 136, 335, 445, 462, 593; **25.** 170, 182, 212.  
 a public highway, **25.** 92.  
 act for beacons in, **24.** 136; on navigation, **23.** 544; **24.** 931-4, 965-6; to improve Curituck Inlet, **25.** 460-1; to improve navigation disallowed, **6.** 700, 707, 733.  
 bill to improve navigation to, **6.** 642, 645, 646, 660, 667-668, 671, 675, 676, 677, 749; 884, 886, 891, 913, 923, 928, 953, 954, 957; **20.** 152, 156, 182, 183, 190, 337, 360-361, 413, 520, 554, 560; **21.** 63, 80, 110, 112, 117, 122.  
 boundary, **1.** 391.  
 British threaten, **16.** 593, 595; **17.** 985.  
 first settlements on, **1.** ix.  
 frozen, **15.** 318; **17.** 127.  
 other names for, **1.** xx.  
 supplied from Va., **3.** 155.  
 to be used by Cornwallis, **15.** 435.  
**Alberson Esace**, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
**Alberson, James**, juror, **8.** 529.  
**Alberson, Thomas**, juror, **8.** 529.  
**Albert**, pay to, **22.** 500.  
**Albert, Jacob**, juror, **4.** 519.  
**Alberton, Frederick**, on Surry S. C., **10.** 251.  
**Alberton, Henry**, army record, **16.** 1004.  
**Alberton, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 310.  
**Alberton, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Alberton, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 341.  
**Alberton, James**, patroler, **10.** 451.  
**Alberton, Samuel**, suit against, **10.** 618.  
**Alberton, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 339.  
**Albertson, (Albartson)**, **Albert**, law suit, **1.** 484.  
**Albertson, Albert**, juror, **4.** 518.  
**Albertson, Albert**, quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
**Albertson, A'bert, Jr.**, appraiser, **1.** 449.  
 buys land, **1.** 485.  
 law suit, **1.** 565.  
**Albertson, Albert, Sr.**, dispute over estate, **1.** 565.  
**Albertson, Arthur**, quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
**Albertson, Benj.**, drafted Quaker, **13.** 275.  
**Albertson, Benj.**, petition for Quakers, **17.** 312.  
**Albertson, Caleb**, army record, **16.** 1006.  
**Albertson, Chalkley**, certificate to drafted Quakers, **13.** 275.  
**Albertson, Elias**, land to be resurveyed, **6.** 1020.  
**Albertson, Esau**, quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
**Albertson, Esau**, buys land, **1.** 550.

- juror, **1**. 446, 534.  
 petition, **3**. 291.  
 prosecutes, **1**. 622.  
 sells, **1**. 622.  
 surety, **1**. 619.  
 witness, **1**. 452.
- Albertson, Eza**, constable, **1**. 578.  
 surety, **1**. 577.
- Albertson, Henry**, in army, **13**. 525.
- Albertson, Mary**, executrix, **1**. 619.  
 made guardian, **1**. 576-577.  
 proves account, **1**. 619.  
 proves will, **1**. 563.  
 to pay debts, **1**. 618.
- Albertson, Mathew**, witness, **1**. 855.
- Albertson, Nath.**, quit rents of, **22**. 251.
- Albertson (Alibertson), Nath.**, surrenders guardianship, **1**. 576.
- Albertson, Nathaniel**, law suit, **1**. 565.  
 made guardian, **1**. 563.  
 proves account, **1**. 619.  
 to pay debts, **1**. 618.
- Albertson, Peter**, law suit, **1**. 565.  
 petition, **1**. 563.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 251.
- Albertson, Solomon**, signs Pitt Asso, **10**. 222.
- Albertson, Wm.**, certificate to drafted Quaker, **13**. 275.
- Albertson's Land'g (Elihu)**, quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.
- Alborn, James**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- Alboy, Leonard**, petition of ment'd, **14**. 305.
- Albrecht, T. Tusties**, arrives in London with German miners, **1**. 973-974.
- Albright, Capt.**, **8**. 736.
- Albright, Daniel**, **8**. 736.
- Albright, Henry**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Albright, Jacob**, **8**. 737.
- Albright, Jacob**, drummer, **10**. 753.
- Albright, John**, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Albright, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Albright, Simon**, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Albright, Wm.**, **8**. 735.
- Albright, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Albright, Wm.**, regulator, **8**. 736.
- Albright (Albrecht) family**, **8**. 734, 735, 737.
- Albriton, Thos.**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.
- Albritton, George**, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Albritton, Jacob**, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Albritton, Matthew**, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Albritton, Peter**, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.
- Albritton, Rich'd**, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Albritton, Richard**, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Albritton, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Albritton, Thomas**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.  
 patroler, **10**. 63.
- Albrooks, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Albrooks, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Alburtson, Capt.**, on court martial, **15**. 431.
- Alcock, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 356.
- Alcock, Wm.**, army record, **16**. 1006.
- Alcorn, John**, army pay, **17**. 189.
- Alcot, Col.**, **13**. 9.
- Alday, Jasper**, land grant to, **4**. 896.
- Aldeare, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Alden, R.**, **20**. 697.
- Alden, Roger**, brigade Major, **12**. 465, 507, 515, 534.
- Alden, Wm.**, juror, **2**. 464, 466, 467.
- Alder Springs**, act for town at, **24**. 698-9.
- Alderman, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 189.
- Alderney, Isle of**, **9**. 1094.  
 trade to not allowed, **10**. 369.
- Alderson, Capt.**, reports on J. P. Jones, **13**. 461.
- Alderson, Capt.**, roster of Co., **16**. 1004, 1013, 1029, 1042, 1087, 1090, 1112, 1124, 1134, 1156, 1170, 1183.
- Alderson, Sergt.**, army pay, **18**. 728.
- Alderson, A.**, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 48.
- Alderson, John**, a J. P., **6**. 340.
- Alderson, John**, a J. P., **6**. 343.
- Alderson, John**, act to emancipate slave of, **25**. 37.
- Alderson, John**, asks for a resurvey, **5**. 814; granted to, **5**. 819.
- Alderson, John**, canal coms'r, **25**. 50.
- Alderson, John**, claims allowed, **6**. 214.
- Alderson, John**, contests election, **21**. 907.
- Alderson, John**, in Assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 209, 218, 222, 234, 264, 288, 292, 294, 332, 340, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 383, 429, 431.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47 (?), 48 (?).
- Alderson, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 310, 314
- Alderson, John**, land grant to, **4**. 329.
- Alderson, John**, nominated for Sheriff, **22**. 393.
- Alderson, John**, to be Capt., **5**. 161.
- Alderson, John**, to Caswell, asking his exchange to be hastened, **13**. 381.
- Alderson, Lemon**, a J. P., **4**. 47.
- Alderson, Levy**, land grant asked, **4**. 708.  
 land grant to, **4**. 329.

- Alderson, Simon, a J. P., **2**. 638.  
dropped as Justice of General Court,  
**2**. 676; as J. P., **2**. 676.
- Alderson, Simon, a J. P., **4**. 224, 346.
- Alderson, Simon, army pay, **17**. 189.  
army record, **16**. 1003.  
army record, **16**. 1004.  
Captain, **10**. 518, 520, 557, 571.  
coms'r on public accounts, **25**. 165.  
in army, **13**. 515.  
to Caswell on opposition to recruit-  
ing, **11**. 490.
- Alderson, Simon, imported, **1**. 650.
- Alderson, Simon, in assembly, **3**. 285,  
289; **4**. 493, 501; on com. of assem-  
bly, **4**. 491, 526, 529, 555.  
juror, **2**. 655; **25**. 189.  
land grant altered, **4**. 446.  
land grant to, **4**. 342.  
reports tax collections, **4**. 527.  
treasurer of Beaufort, **3**. 399.
- Alderson, Symon, Jr., administrator,  
**2**. 43.  
to be seized, **1**. 776-777.
- Alderson, Symon, Sr., estate adminis-  
tered on, **2**. 43.
- Alderson, Thos., commands the Fanny,  
**14**. 107.  
ensign, **10**. 557, 571.  
in Assembly, **17**. 878, 936, 947, 952,  
963; **19**. 233, 264, 282, 286, 295,  
300, 325, 354, 390, 489, 518, 519,  
577, 717, 719, 734, 773, 805, 816,  
821, 827, 832, 835.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
navigation coms'r, **24**. 502.
- Aldersons, **2**. 217.
- Aldread (Alderred), Wm., **7**. 775.
- Aldredge, ———, resolve in favor of,  
**17**. 967.
- Aldrick, Rev. N., sketch, **8**. 794.
- Aldridge, ———, lands of confiscated,  
**17**. 865, 866.
- Aldridge, Ebenczer, pauper, **2**. 121.
- Aldridge, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Aldridge, Gess, army record, **16**. 1006.
- Aldridge, James, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Aldridge, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Aldridge, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 189.  
army record, **13**. 516; **16**. 1004.
- Aldridge, Nathan, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Aldridge, Nicholas, lands confiscated,  
**16**. 100.
- Aldridge, Nicholas, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Aldridge, Thos., army pay, **17**. 189.
- Aldridge, Thomas, army record, **16**.  
1006.
- Aldridge, Wm., army pay, **17**. 189.
- Aldridge, Wm., in militia, **22**. 419.
- Aldridge, Wm., lands confiscated, **17**.  
865-866.  
petition of, **13**. 19, 247, 254.
- Alen, James, F., witness, **1**. 587.
- Alex., **7**. 33.
- Alexander, **19**. 496.
- Alexander, ———, an Indian, to be  
produced in Court, **1**. 622-623.
- Alexander, ———, Dobbs to on Indian  
depredations, **5**. 604-605.
- Alexander, ———, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Alexander, ———, law suit, **2**. 100.
- Alexander, ———, stores to, **15**. 597.
- Alexander, ———, work ment'd, **5**.  
1194.
- Alexander, Mr., **10**. 651.
- Alexander, Mr., **10**. 731.
- Alexander, Mr., **11**. 328.
- Alexander, Mr., **11**. 507.
- Alexander, Mr., **16**. 963, 969.
- Alexander, Mr., **17**. 147, 152, 171, 186.
- Alexander, Mr., asks permission to go  
to Br. Camp, **14**. 758.
- Alexander, Mr., goes to Charleston,  
**17**. 128, 129, 130.
- Alexander, Mr., in Assem. (H.), **20**.  
102.
- Alexander, Mr., quoted, **5**. 1227.
- Alexander, Mr., takes oath of alleg-  
iance to N. C., **13**. 367.
- Alexander, Capt., **22**. 95.
- Alexander, Capt., and case of Moore,  
**15**. 688-689.
- Alexander, Capt., reports on No. of  
regulators, **8**. 608.
- Alexander, Col., **5**. 604.
- Alexander, Col., **6**. 1070.
- Alexander, Col., **22**. 107.
- Alexander, Col., **22**. 851.
- Alexander, Col., makes present to Ca-  
tawbas, **5**. 581, 582, 583.
- Alexander, Dr., asks for medicine and  
answer, **14**. 450, 452.  
reports on small pox, **14**. 678.
- Alexander, Justice, **5**. 1206, 1208.
- Alexander, Lt., movements, **16**. 637,  
638.
- Alexander, Lieut., on board of rear-  
rangement, **16**. 575.  
rank, **16**. 665, 666.  
receives deserters, **16**. 627.  
recruiting money for, **11**. 475, 476,  
485.
- Alexander, Rev. Mr., inducted, **8**. 45,  
50.  
location, **8**. 221, 222.
- Alexander, Widow, surveyors of beat-



- en, **7**. 37.
- Alexander, A., owes State, **21**. 1068.
- Alexander, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Alexander, Abraham, trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **22**. 519e.
- Alexander, Abraham, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Alexander, Abraham, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- Alexander, Abraham, Caswell to on land and court affairs, **11**. 617.
- Alexander, Abraham, county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591, 772.
- Alexander, Abraham, a J. P., **6**. 799.
- Alexander, Abraham, beaten, **7**. 37.
- chairman Mecklenburg, meeting, **9**. 1264.
- coms'r on school, **24**. 30, 690; on town, **23**. 772.
- deposition ment'd, **7**. 11, 34-35
- fine remitted, **7**. 521.
- in Assembly, **8**. 106, 107, 133, 146, 303, 304, 326, 352, 402, 422, 432, 433, 444, 454, 466; on com. of assem., **8**. 111, 309.
- McCulloh at house of, **7**. 21.
- Alexander, Abram, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Alexander, Ad., advises retreat before regulators, **8**. 608.
- Alexander, Adam, **23**. 589.
- a J. P., **23**. 994.
- and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- claims, **9**. 590.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as Sheriff, **9**. 574.
- fined, **10**. 3.
- juror, **10**. 2.
- Lieut. Col., **10**. 355; **15**. 178; and Colonel, **10**. 206, 531.
- return of wounded and prisoner in regt. at Camden, **22**. 523.
- road coms'r, **23**. 908.
- to buy provisions for public, **10**. 471.
- Alexander, Adam, report on militia Co., **22**. 395-8.
- Alexander, Adam, school trustee, **24**. 690.
- Alexander Andrew, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Alexander, Ann, **5**. 1197.
- Alexander, Ann, sells land, **1**. 549, 580.
- Alexander, Anth., juror, **25**. 186.
- Alexander, Anthony, appraiser, **1**. 611.
- buys land, **1**. 606-607.
- law suit, **1**. 605-606, 607.
- petitions for land, **2**. 69-70.
- road overseer, **1**. 535.
- sells land, **1**. 549, 580.
- Alexander, Anthy, army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Alexander, Antho., juror, **4**. 525.
- Alexander, Antony, quit rents, **22**. 245.
- Alexander, Archibell, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Alexander, Aron, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- Alexander, Benj., a J. P., **4**. 48, 713.
- Alexander, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 190.
- army rank, **16**. 1008.
- army record, **15**. 732; **16**. 1005.
- deserter, **11**. 742.
- Alexander, Benj., in militia, **22**. 308.
- Alexander, Ben., juror, **25**. 186.
- Alexander, Billy, **7**. 33, 34.
- Alexander, Charles, accounts of, **22**. 437, 438.
- and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- army pay, **17**. 189.
- army record, **16**. 1004.
- lieut., **10**. 943.
- memorial, **19**. 210, 213, 228, 229, 342.
- Alexander, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Alexander, Daniel, claims on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.
- Alexander, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 396.
- revolutionary service, **22**. 94-5.
- Alexander, David, **5**. 1197.
- Alexander, David, **16**. 937.
- Alexander, Ebenezer, witnesses treaty, **22**. 650.
- Alexander, Elias, beaten, **7**. 37.
- Alexander, Ephraim, petition of considered, **17**. 908, 947.
- to be bailed, **17**. 823-824.
- Alexander, Ezekial, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Alexander, Ezekial, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Alexander, Ezekiel, in militia, **22**. 274.
- Alexander, Ezra, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.
- Alexander, Francis, in militia, **22**. 274.
- Alexander, Francis, in militia, **22**. 386.
- Alexander, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 766, 965.
- Alexander, Geo., coms'r on pub. buildings, **24**. 701; to superintend printing of bills, **24**. 184.
- in Assembly, **17**. 282, 293, 305, 355, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 394, 395, 406, 425; **18**. 227, 228, 257, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; on com. of Assem., **17**. 343, 360, 402, 403, 823, 908; **18**. 9, 41, 58, 84, 241, 272, 292, 315.

- Major, **10**. 531.  
 payment to, **12**. 371.  
 Alexander, George, Jr., claim, **9**. 490.  
 Alexander, Hezekiah, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
 building com's'r, **24**. 149, 701.  
 Caswell to, on bond and court affairs, **11**. 617.  
 commissary, **10**. 938.  
 fined, **10**. 3.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 916, 960, 970.  
 instructions to, as delegate to Prov. Cong., **10**. 870a-870f.  
 juror, **10**. 2.  
 nominated as member of Council of State, **12**. 25; **16**. 90; **19**. 57.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 918, 919, 938, 947, 953, 960.  
 on Council of Safety, **10**. 581-582, 619, 692.  
 on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10**. 215.  
 pay-master, **10**. 521, 524.  
 petition, **20**. 24, 59.  
 recommended as com'r for Indian treaty, **11**. 569.  
 representation of considered, **17**. 294, 297.  
 to Caswell on case of Ochiltree, **11**. 758-759; on failure to get acts of Assem., **11**. 606, 617-618.  
 trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **25**. 519e.  
 Alexander, Isaac, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 memorial, **21**. 216, 223, 392, 424, 435, 721.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 pres. Liberty Hall, **24**. 30.  
 town com's'r, **23**. 966.  
 Alexander, Isaac, Jr., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Alexander, J. M., payment, **13**. 350.  
 Alexander, James, **5**. 1207, 1208.  
 Alexander, James, beaten, **7**. 37.  
 Alexander, James, beaten, **7**. 37.  
 Alexander, James, gives power of attorney, **1**. 427.  
 Alexander, James, indicted, **22**. 512.  
 Alexander, James, land grants to, **4**. 1040.  
 Alexander, James, owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 Alexander, James, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Alexander, James, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Alexander, Jimmy, **7**. 32.  
 Alexander, John, **21**. 708.  
 Alexander, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Alexander, John, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 84-85.  
 Alexander, John, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Alexander, John, exempted, **7**. 368.  
 Alexander, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Alexander, Jno., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 Alexander, John, resigns as J. P., **17**. 403; 405; **20**. 96.  
 Alexander, John, Stewart on, **6**. 977.  
 Alexander, John McKnit, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 abbreviation used by, **10**. 870f.  
 accounts, **19**. 662, 693, 704.  
 and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
 certificates to, for claims discussed, **12**. 117, 118, 122.  
 Clerk Mecklenburg meeting, **9**. 1264.  
 fined, **10**. 3.  
 fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiii.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 2, 3, 19, 23, 35, 49, 50, 53, 58, 60, 66, 70, 83, 88, 151, 180, 201, 219, 220; on com. of Assem., **12**. 11, 125, 136, 139, 240, 302.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 172, 500, 502, 523; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168, 504.  
 juror, **10**. 2.  
 resolve in favor of, **12**. 276.  
 school trustee, **24**. 30, 690.  
 signs and writes part of instructions to delegates and note to Prov. Cong., **10**. 870a.  
 trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **25**. 519e.  
 Alexander, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 713.  
 Alexander, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 army record, **16**. 1003.  
 Alexander, Joseph, asks for Presbytery, **5**. 1213.  
 Alexander, Joseph, in army, **13**. 520.  
 Alexander, Joseph, in Assembly, **6**. 801, 862, 931.  
 Alexander, Jos., in militia, **22**. 274.  
 Alexander, Jos., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Alexander, Jos., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Alexander, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
 Alexander, Joseph, trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **25**. 519e.  
 Alexander, Joseph, work, **5**. 1224-1225.  
 Alexander, Josh., in militia, **22**. 308.  
 Alexander, Joshua, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Alexander, Josiah, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Alexander, Lamb, juror, **4**. 525.

- Alexander, Levy, army record, **16**. 1005.
- Alexander, Lewis, children of, **1**. 580.
- Alexander, Lewis, petition for, **1**. 580.
- Alexander, Moses, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Alexander, Lt. Col. Moses, **7**. 821, 825, 826, 829; **23**. 819.
- at Council of war, **7**. 842.
- bill for services, **22**. 437-8.
- claims allowed, **9**. 224; **22**. 820.
- claims disallowed, **6**. 743; on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.
- commands militia, **7**. xiii.
- commissary of Tryon's army, **8**. 698.
- Coroner, **9**. 298.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff, **9**. 574.
- in Regulator Campaign, **8**. 674.
- marches from Mecklenburg against Regulators, **8**. 535.
- on Cherokee bound. expedition, **7**. 991, 992, 995, 1002, 1004, 1008.
- payment to, for troops, **7**. 888.
- petition for pardon of Regulators, **9**. 57.
- property destroyed, **9**. 98.
- waggons of, transport Waddell's powder, **8**. 623.
- Alexander, N., army pay, **17**. 189.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, a J. P., **6**. 799.
- commissioner on census of McCulloh people, **5**. xxxiii.
- deposition of, **7**. 11, 34-35.
- in Assem., **6**. 902, 903, 931.
- Alexander, Nath'l, land grants to, **4**. 1246.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- reports on land riots in Anson, **6**. 793-796; on settlers on McCulloh on settlers on McCulloh grants, **7**. grants, **7**. 275, 276-277; on population of Selwyn tract, **7**. 451-452.
- to Dobbs, for commissions, **6**. 1025.
- to take census of Selwyn grants, **6**. 775, 798; **7**. 278.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, allowance to, **22**. 820.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, army pay, **17**. 190.
- county coms'r, **23**. 590, 591.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, in militia, **22**. 364.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, will of, **24**. 297.
- Alexander, Nathaniel, petition, **19**. 517, 518, 520, 533-534, 536.
- Alexander, Randal, exempted, **9**. 451.
- Alexander, Randolph, exempted, **7**. 625.
- Alexander, Robert, a J. P., **14**. 292.
- asks troops to go to S. C., **15**. 687.
- in Assembly, **16**. 2; **17**. 877, 878, 936, 947, 948, 963; **18**. 2, 3, 24, 59, 61, 69, 90, 257; **19**. 129, 130, 168, 174, 179, 294, 391, 397, 398, 650; **20**. 2, 39, 46, 55, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30, 34.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.
- in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049; **10**. 89, 166, 173, 186.
- Alexander, Robert, on Tryon, S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 423, 424, 440.
- petition, **20**. 32, 559, 589; **21**. 112, 116, 158, 177; on money to be used for buying arms, **12**. 146-147.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 196.
- report on, **21**. 436.
- salt to, **14**. 470.
- signs test, **10**. 297.
- signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.
- to procure arms, **10**. 525.
- Alexander, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 339.
- Alexander, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Alexander, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Alexander, Thos., gun stolen, **22**. 507.
- Alexander, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Alexander, Will, juror, **10**. 2.
- Alexander, Wm., **5**. 1207.
- Alexander, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1007.
- Alexander, Wm., army record, **16**. 1003.
- Alexander, Wm., army record, **16**. 1003.
- Alexander, Wm., beaten, **7**. 37.
- Alexander, Wm., claims allowed, **9**. 953.
- Alexander, Wm., Cont. Lieut., **22**. 1049.
- Alexander, Wm., examined, **7**. 37.
- Alexander, Wm., in charge of public stores, **15**. 568.
- nom. for treas., **19**. 188, 312.
- on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 253, 254, 279, 280, 432, 592.
- petition, **20**. 145, 154, 200, 263, 281, 331, 383, 462.
- to make arms, **10**. 539.
- Alexander, Wm., indicted for forgery, **2**. 401, 405, 413, 438-439, 444, 447.
- Alexander, Wm., juror, **10**. 3.
- Alexander, Wm., kills sentinel, **14**. 790.
- Alexander, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1252.
- Alexander, Wm., lieut., **10**. 937.
- Alexander, Wm., militia Captain, **24**. 292.
- Alexander, Wm., officer, **18**. 406.

- Alexander, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Alexander, Wm., promoted, **17**. 141.  
 Alexander, Wm., rank, **16**. 74.  
 Alexander, Wm., rank, **16**. 609.  
 Alexander, ship, sunk, **10**. 705.  
 Alexander the Great, **17**. 36.  
 Alexander Camp, **7**. 1004.  
 Alexanders, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Alexanders, **22**. 425.  
 Alexanders, the, and the Mecklenburg Declaration, **15**. 178.  
 Alexander's Mill, moves, **25**. 504.  
 Alexander's Reg't, losses at Camden, **15**. 169.  
 Alexandria, Va., **5**. xv, xxv, 110, 111, 123, 131, 132, 136, 366, 367, 393, 394, 400, 402; **11**. 479, 673, 836, 1234; **13**. 196; **15**. 699, 702; **17**. 606; **18**. 505.  
   camp and hospital at, **11**. xiii.  
   provisions at, **5**. 411.  
   troops inoculated at, **11**. 477.  
 Alfin, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Alford, Benj., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Alford, Isham, seized, **15**. 461.  
 Alford, Jabell, petition, **1**. 398.  
 Alford, Jacob, building coms'r, **24**. 839.  
   resigns as J. P., **21**. 996, 998.  
 Alford, James, claims allowed, **9**. 109, 149, 150, 154, 155, 158.  
 Alford, James, exempted, **17**. 973.  
 Alford (Holford) John, juror, **1**. 427.  
 Alford, Julius, in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Alford, Ledwick, a J. P., **5**. 592.  
 Alford, Lodowick, **9**. 70.  
   a J. P., **23**. 995.  
   in Assembly, **12**. 656, 706, 857, 872, 880; **13**. 684, 697, 709, 712, 717, 721, **19**. 377, 380.  
   in military, **22**. 378.  
   Major of militia, **12**. 600, 619, 714.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 217, 226.  
   Vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 Alford, Sion, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 Alford, Warren, pay to, **22**. 1013.  
 Alford, Warren, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 220, 245.  
 Alford, Wm., building, coms'r, **24**. 290-1.  
   contractor for provisions, **13**. 166.  
   in Assembly, **19**. 489, 613, 622, 643, 675, 677, 682, 688, 711, 718, 719, 734, 769, 770, 773, 782, 794, 804, 808, 816, 822, 824.  
 Alford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Alfred, James, claims of allowed, **12**. 92.  
 Alfred the Great, **21**. 427.  
 Algate, Nicholas, buys land, **2**. 318.  
 Algerines, pirates, **2**. 424.  
   threaten war on U. S., **17**. 480-481, 501-502, 541, 606.  
 Algiers, **17**. 480.  
   power of and war with, **17**. 501-502, 606.  
   Sothel carried to, **1**. 283, 327.  
   trouble with, **20**. 678.  
   war against U. S., **18**. 509, 532.  
 Alibamons, increase, **7**. 213.  
   settle on Tombeckby, **7**. 281, 282.  
 Alienation, forbidden by Fund. Const's, **25**. 123, 124, 125.  
   fraudulent, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.  
 Aliens, allowed to vote, **1**. 639.  
   children of, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.  
   freedom to in S. C., **2**. 905.  
 Aligater, parish erected, **3**. 191.  
 Alison, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Alison, James, **5**. 1205.  
 Alison, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Amerson, Amos., juror, **8**. 529.  
 Alkin, James, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
   rights proved, **4**. 640.  
 Alkins, James, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
 All Saints Parish, bill to erect, **8**. 353, 360, 402.  
 Allabamha, **6**. 610.  
 Allaire, Anthony, escapes, **14**. 727.  
 Allalamaha River, **5**. 384.  
 Allan, Wm., debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 Allatamaha River, lands on, added to Ga., **6**. 1024.  
   Spanish fort on, **3**. 9.  
 Allbright, John, helps reorganize Lutheran Church, **8**. 784-785.  
 Alleghany Mountains, **5**. xiv, 5, 135, 136, 368, 407, 1187, 1223; **8**. 728; **11**. 122, 123; **15**. 104; **16**. 460; **17**. 146; **19**. iii, 612, 621, 832; **20**. 535, 536; **24**. 562, 563.  
   ascended by Bishop Spangenberg, **5**. 10-11, 12.  
 Allegiance, act for renewal of oath, **24**. 394-5; on affirmation, **13**. 355; **24**. 203, 219, 492; to alter oath, **24**. 684-5; to describe and ascertain persons owing, **24**. 683-4, 732-3.  
   bill to amend act on, **20**. 61, 71-72, 105; to alter oath of, **19**. 434, 472, 482, 767, 770, 773, 810, 825; to describe and ascertain, **17**. 348, 356, 360, 383, 395, 400-401, 414, 415; to repeal acts, **20**. 131-132, 134,

- 201, 202, 309, 379, 499, 506-507, 511;  
**21.** 36, 38, 53, 57-58, 321, 346, 394,  
 674-675.  
 oath of, Eng. act on in force in N. C.,  
**23.** 324, 325; list of those taking,  
**22.** 168-179.  
 ordinance to require, **23.** 985-6.  
 samples of oath, **13.** 417-419.  
 Allegiance and protection, reciprocal,  
**23.** 980.  
 Allegoods, **4.** 808.  
 Allein, Rich, instructs S. C. agents, **2.**  
 448-449.  
 Allemong, H., helps reorganize Lu-  
 theran Church, **8.** 784-785.  
 Allen, ———, **16.** 478.  
 Allen, ———, **17.** 181.  
 Allen, ———, **22.** 484.  
 Allen, ———, claims, **4.** 809.  
 Allen, ———, exchanged, **16.** 675.  
 Allen, ———, in assem., **20.** 325, 342.  
 Allen, ———, in Assem., (H), **20.** 509.  
 Allen, ———, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Allen, ———, Martin to, on payment  
 of Davie's contracts, **10.** 393-394.  
 Allen, ———, surveyor, **1.** 741.  
 Allen, ———, to Caswell, on disposi-  
 tion of arms and ammunition and  
 answer, **13.** 300-301, 307-308.  
 Allen, Mrs., **11.** 643.  
 Allen, Mrs., letters of, ment'd, **6.** 555.  
 Allen, Capt., **11.** 827.  
 Allen, Capt., **13.** 361.  
 Allen, Capt., to act against Tories, **22.**  
 557.  
 Allen, Capt., roster of Company, **16.**  
 1003, 1010, 1026, 1040, 1062, 1073,  
 1088, 1100, 1109, 1132, 1142, 1153,  
 1168, 1176, 1181.  
 Allen, Col., commands Jersey volun-  
 teers, **13.** 333.  
 Allen, Col., report on regiment of, **14.**  
 855.  
 Allen, Col., runs boundary line for Va.,  
**2.** 748.  
 Allen, Lieut., a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
 brings money, **11.** 602, 603.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
 sent to Hillsboro Dist., **14.** 4.  
 to march militia to Charlotte, **14.**  
 164, 165, 338.  
 Allen, Lieut. Col., commands at Au-  
 gusta, **15.** 261.  
 Allen, Maj., **22.** 105.  
 Allen, Maj., field officer, **12.** 526, 542.  
 Allen, Widow, **2.** 808.  
 Allen, Abraham, asks pardon for Fruit,  
**9.** 93-94.  
 to Burke on pardon for Tories, **16.**  
 191-192.  
 Allen, Andrew, **6.** 770.  
 Allen, Andrew, instructs S. C. agents,  
**2.** 448-449.  
 Allen, Annanias, exempted, **6.** 1299.  
 Allen, Annanicy, petition for division  
 of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Allen, Arthur, **2.** 643.  
 Allen, Arthur, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Allen, Arthur, in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Allen, Arthur, takes depositions, **1.**  
 645, 676-677.  
 Allen, Bartlett, pensioner, **22.** 55.  
 Allen, Benj., in militia, **22.** 415.  
 Allen, Benjn., pensioner, **22.** 55.  
 Allen, Betty, act to emancipate, **24.**  
 930.  
 bill for same, **20.** 150, 192, 195, 300,  
 336.  
 Allen, C., payment to, **13.** 350.  
 Allen, Cain, land grant to, **4.** 221.  
 Allen, Charles, army pay, **17.** 189.  
 Allen, Charles, army record, **13.** 480;  
**16.** 1003.  
 Allen, Charles, in militia, **22.** 416.  
 Allen, Charles, lieut., **10.** 622, 623.  
 Allen, Charles, receives pay for sol-  
 diers, **17.** 232.  
 Allen, David, army pay, **17.** 189.  
 Allen, David, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
 Allen, David, in militia, **22.** 162.  
 Allen, David, on Surry S. C., **10.** 251.  
 Allen, David, petition of, considered,  
**17.** 832; on iron works, **17.** 819,  
 903, 906.  
 workmen of, exempted from draft,  
**17.** 852, 917-918, 949.  
 Allen, Dempsey, patroler, **10.** 451.  
 Allen, Eleanor, in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Allen, Eleazer, **4.** 49, 1095; **5.** 23.  
 a J. P., **4.** 4, 46, 218, 346, 447, 683.  
 abstract of accounts ment'd, **5.** 167.  
 account of quit rents, **5.** 78; object-  
 ed to, **5.** 22; summarized, **5.** 20.  
 act to appoint as treasurer, **23.** 331-  
 332, 341; to appoint treasurer in  
 place of, **23.** 349-350, 378-380.  
 agrees to continue Cranville line, **4.**  
 810-811.  
 assistant judge, **4.** 45, 224, 336, 885.  
 attorney, **4.** 279, 280; to settle estate  
 of, **6.** 550-551.  
 behind in his quit rents, **11.** 107-108.  
 bond, **4.** 1126; demanded, **4.** 1078,  
 1083, 1085; discussed, **4.** 1140,  
 1144; books to be delivered to  
 Rutherford, **7.** 883.

boundary commissioners meet at house of, **5.** xxxvii.  
 Chairman of Council, **4.** 748, 1022, 1024, 1025.  
 charged with frauds in quit rents, **4.** 762-763, 811-813.  
 Clerk of Assembly in S. C., **3.** 435.  
 Commissioner on Carteret's lands, **4.** 639, 799-800; on river, **22.** 278; to stamp bills, **23.** 294.  
 complains against Lovet, **4.** 460;  
 of double voting by president of Council and answer, **4.** 448-453, 455-460, 486-487, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 485; of returns from Auditor's office, **4.** 332-333; of want of rent roll, **4.** 1092.  
 commissioner to exchange and emit bills of credit, **4.** 370-371, 398-399.  
 dead, **4.** 1041, 1053, 1058, 1059, 1065, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1140, 1322; **5.** xiii, 30.  
 demands papers of Moseley, **4.** 268.  
 duties and powers as receiver general discussed, **4.** 1129-1133.  
 executors to be brought to account, **5.** 21.  
 fails to account for tobacco money, **4.** 1120.  
 fort Coms'r, **23.** 229.  
 gets accounts from Little, **4.** 173.  
 in Council, **3.** 197, 472; **4.** 1-5, 31, 32-48, 49-52, 72-75, 75-86, 87, 218, 222-225, 240-241, 277-284, 331-333, 334-336, 343-355, 355-382, 439-453, 454-460, 470-492, 587-597, 602-603, 615-620, 625-630, 634, 674-700, 701-703, 704-714, 714-719, 759-760, 761-763, 802-803, 805-814, 834-838, 852-855, 884, 898-910, 935, 945-946, 947-967, 969-971, 971-984, 1000-1010, 1166, 1177; on com. of council, **4.** 79, 80, 86, 91, 99, 100, 121, 124, 131, 334, 357, 358, 359, 360, 362, 363, 369, 382, 387, 390, 411, 473, 476, 478, 479, 724, 738, 973, 975, 981, 989.  
 land grants to, **4.** 219, 274, 277, 317, 348; asked for, **4.** 701.  
 letters on quit rents ment'd, **4.** 270.  
 lives in S. C., **3.** 209.  
 memorial ment'd, **4.** 1106.  
 never appears in Council, **3.** 477.  
 not in N. C., **3.** 206, 476.  
 on Com. of Correspondence, **11.** 111; **23.** 304.  
 on difficulty of collecting quit rents, **4.** 678-679.  
 order on, for payment of cost of Granville line, **4.** 810.

ordered to pay debt, **4.** 395-396, 413.  
 presents petition, **4.** 350.  
 president Council, **23.** 267.  
 prevents granting of land to parties in arrears, **4.** 951.  
 proposed for Council, **3.** 85, 86, 91.  
 qualifies members of Assembly, **4.** 76, 116, 117, 118, 121, 123.  
 quoted on Boyd, **4.** 264.  
 receiver Gen., **4.** 39-40, 43, 45, 615; **5.** 945.  
 reports on quit rents, **4.** 707; **22.** 240-260.  
 representation ment'd, **4.** 1139, 1140, 1144.  
 reviews history of representation, **4.** 1199-1201.  
 rights proved, **4.** 596.  
 sends rent roll to England, **5.** 20-21.  
 S. C. Bound. Com'sr, **5.** 374-375.  
 succeeded in Council by Corbin, **11.** 116.  
 summons McCulloh before council, **4.** 1120.  
 threatens suit against McCulloh, **4.** 1144.  
 to Board of Trade on collection of quit rents, **4.** 245-248.  
 to hold oyer and terminer Ct., **4.** 218.  
 to make report on currency, **4.** 440.  
 treasurer, **4.** 106, 136, 155.  
 tries to keep McCulloh from examining his accounts, **4.** 1140.  
 vestryman, **23.** 191.  
 warrant directed to as receiver general, **4.** 700.  
 widow of, **5.** 33.  
 Allen, Elias, claim allowed, **22.** 404.  
 Allen, Elijah, army rank, **16.** 1008.  
 Allen, Ethan, quits Cont. Cong., **17.** 994.  
 Allen, Geo., arrested for affray, **3.** 59.  
 case against dismissed, **2.** 653; **3.** 53.  
 case waived, **3.** 413.  
 claims, **4.** 149.  
 deposition as to death of Reed, **3.** 223; examined, **3.** 247-248; on blank patents, **3.** 220.  
 imprisoned by Burrington, **3.** 360.  
 in Assembly, **4.** 87, 115, 117, 125; on com. of Assembly, **4.** 86, 117, 124, 142.  
 juror, **2.** 508, 664, 666.  
 struck by Everard, **2.** 821, 828-829.  
 tried for assaulting Everard, **2.** 704, 709-710, 715-716, 720, 820, 834; for abusing court, &c., **2.** 713, 824, 718, 719-720; for cursing King, **2.**

- 580, 646, 653-654, 660-661, 671.  
 Allen, George, asks for pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Allen, George, claim allowed, **5**. 980.  
 Allen, George, confers on Selwyn lands, **7**. 19-20.  
 Allen, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Allen, Geo., town coms'r, **23**. 772.  
 Allen, Giant, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Allen, Gideon, dropped as a J. P., **5**. 655.  
   land grant to, **4**. 949.  
   petition on ferry, **5**. 1012.  
 Allen, Gideon, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Allen, Hardy, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Allen, Hester, witness, **2**. 829.  
 Allen, Isaac, **18**. 566.  
 Allen Isaac, on shipboard, **13**. 327.  
 Allen, Isaac, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Allen, Jabez, tried for theft and whipped, **2**. 446.  
 Allen, Jacob, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
 Allen, James, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Allen, James, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Allen, James, building coms'r, **24**. 233, 299.  
 Allen, James, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
 Allen, James, colonel, **22**. 966.  
 Allen, James, major of militia, **12**. 604, 712.  
   to Caswell on Halifax troops, **14**. 47.  
 Allen, James, memorial of executor, **18**. 16, 95-98, 99; **20**. 157, 259, 336, 439.  
 Allen, Jarvis, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Allen, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Allen, Jesse, army record, **16**. 1002.  
 Allen, Jesse, in army, **15**. 721.  
 Allen, John, act to emancipate wife of, **24**. 930.  
 Allen, John, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Allen, John, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Allen, John, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Allen, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Allen, John, bill to allow him to emancipate, **20**. 150, 192, 195, 336.  
   claim, **9**. 489; allowed, **14**. 318.  
   contests election, **18**. 246, 269-270.  
   in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 74, 109, 121, 160, 168, 178, 179, 189, 193, 195, 198, 228, 233, 236, 264, 288, 294, 300, 303, 345, 379, 382, 431, 648, 650, 893, 927, 930, 946, 965, 980, 999, 1003, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1055.  
   in Conv., 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 48.  
 Allen, John, court martialled, **11**. 548.  
 Allen, John, delivers corn, **22**. 443.  
 Allen, John, land grant to, **4**. 1049, 1240.  
 Allen John, lieut., **10**. 518, 572; **22**. 921.  
 Allen, John, major, **22**. 954-5.  
 Allen, John, pay to, **22**. 924.  
   pensioner, **22**. 55.  
   petition, **19**. 933.  
   prisoner, **15**. 168; **22**. 523.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 204, 255.  
   reports on Vance's company, **20**. 803.  
   to take money to N. C., **11**. 736.  
 Allen, John, resigns, **22**. 926.  
 Allen Jona, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Allen, Jonathan, petition for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Allen Jonathan, petition of referred to com., **13**. 860, 861, 952, 953, 954.  
 Allen, Joseph, **13**. 152.  
 Allen Joseph, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Allen, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1006.  
 Allen, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Allen, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Allen, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Allen, Joseph J., pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Allen, Mark, acquitted, **17**. 847-848.  
   army pay, **17**. 190.  
   in Assembly, **19**. 264, 282, 295, 300, 332, 718, 719, 722.  
   suspended as J. P. and arrested, **17**. 646, 652-653, 733.  
 Allen, Mark, in militia, **22**. 452.  
 Allen, Mary, act to emancipate, **24**. 930; bill to free, **20**. 150, 192, 195, 300, 336.  
 Allen, Mary, to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16**. 467-469.  
 Allen, Math., land grant to, **4**. 447.  
 Allen, Matthew, land grant to, **4**. 798.  
 Allen, Mich'l, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Allen Nathan, exchanged, **13**. 131.  
 Allen, Nathan, money from, **21**. 1065, 1066.  
 Allen, Nathan, owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 Allen, Nath'l, **5**. 954; **22**. 592.  
   act for him to cut canal, **24**. 861-2;  
   to vest lands in, **24**. 639-40.  
   bill to tax, **21**. 212, 218, 221, 582;  
   to vest land in, **19**. 532, 536, 554, 564, 565, 574, 577, 598, 660.  
   buys bill, **16**. 937.  
   case of, **21**. 866, 1054, 1080.

- claim, **21**. 222, 228, 592.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 455; on light house, **25**. 54; on navigation, **24**. 502, 931, 966; on Roanoke, **24**. 390; on Sp. claims, **19**. 136, 247-248.  
 goods impressed, **15**. 524.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 13, 25, 27, 30, 32.  
 nom. for colonel, **21**. 390, 704.  
 officer, **28**. 450, 459.  
 petition, **20**. 156; on canal, **18**. 240; on Hewes, **17**. 12, 56, 57, 61, 239, 243, 293, 295.  
 supplies N. C. line, **16**. 484, 495.  
 to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.  
 Allen, Paul, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Allen, R., a J. P., **22**. 101.  
 Allen, Richard, allowance to, **20**. 552, 556.  
 Allen, Rich'd, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 4, 5, 26, 27, 30, 32.  
 Allen, Richard, juror, **8**. 529.  
 Allen, Richard, land grant asked, **4**. 709.  
 Allen, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 619, 626.  
 Allen, Richard, payment to, **21**. 110.  
 Allen Rich'd, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Allen, Rich'd, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Allen, Richard, revolutionary services of, **22**. 97-101.  
 Allen, Richard, rights proved, **4**. 1239.  
 Allen Richard, sheriff, **21**. 1079.  
 Allen, Robt., in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Allen, Robt., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Allen, Runnell, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Allen, Samuel, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94; for Hunter, **9**. 86-87; for Pugh, **9**. 29-30; for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.  
 Allen, Samuel, claim allowed, **5**. 980.  
 Allen, Samuel, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Allen, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1047.  
 Allen, Samuel, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Allen, Sam'l, petitioner, **19**. 523, 527, 932.  
 Allen, Samuel, proprietor of N. H., **1**. 469, 470.  
 Allen Sarah, resurvey granted to, **5**. 33.  
 Allen, Sarah, widow of Eleazer, **6**. 550.  
 Allen, Shadrack, in Assem., **21**. 2, 4, 21, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 190, 194, 196, 198, 234, 264, 288 (?), 294, 303, 305, 346, 367, 372, 382, 402, 411, 432, 648, 650, 738, 872, 873, 876, 927, 930, 941, 946, 965, 980, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 tax coms'r, **25**. 52.  
 Allen, Shadrack, land grant to, **4**. 1046.  
 Allen, Shadrack, land patent to, **6**. 770.  
 Allen, Shandrack, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Allen, Susannah, recommended, **19**. 516, 669, 679.  
 Allen, T., in Assembly, **21**. 288.  
 Allen, Thos., army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Allen, Thos., army record, **13**. 474.  
 Allen, Thomas, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Allen, Thomas, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Allen, Thos., captain, **10**. 955.  
 Allen, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Allen, Thos., in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Allen, Thos., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172.  
 on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10**. 24.  
 Allen, Thomas, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Allen, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Allen, Timothy, land grant to, **4**. 1039.  
 Allen, Timothy, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Allen, Timothy, road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Allen, Valentine, navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.  
 petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Allen, Vincent, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Allen, Walter, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Allen, Walter, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Allen, Walter, petition of, **18**. 28, 67, 258, 261; **20**. 192, 377.  
 Allen, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Allen, Wm., army record, **16**. 1003.  
 Allen, Wm., asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Allen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 Allen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 626.  
 Allen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 634.  
 Allen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Allen, Wm., pay to, **22**. 1013.  
 Allen, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Allen, Wm., revolutionary services of, **22**. 101-2.  
 Allen, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Allen, Wm., to divide estate, **1**. 421.  
 Allen, Wm., Vestryman, **23**. 499.  
 Allen and Cannon, allowance to, **22**. 940.  
 Allen and Smith (Henry), **22**. 632.  
 Allen Tavern, **15**. 382.  
 Allen's Corps. (Br.), location, **15**. 261.  
 Allen's Farm, **14**. 556.



- Allen's Landing, inspection at, **24**. 582.  
 Allen's Register, quoted, **5**. 1178, 1179, 1181, 1190.  
 Allen's Town, **15**. 733.  
 Aller, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **19**. 804-805.  
 Allerson, Alderson, seat in Assembly vacated, **12**. 266.  
 Allerson, Alex., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Allerton, Isaac, at Va. Council, **1**. 357.  
 Allesson, Andrew, claims allowed, **8**. 142.  
 Alley, Shadrick, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Alleyn, Geo., in militia, **22**. 284.  
 Allgood, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Alliance, ship, **16**. 765.  
   arrives at Boston, **15**. 519.  
   takes prizes, **15**. 492.  
 Alligator, **2**. 772.  
 Alligator, families at, **1**. 766.  
   petition from people of, **1**. 857.  
 Alligator (Alegator, Allegator) Creek, **2**. 69, 303, 392, 496, 522, 524.  
 Alligator (Allegator) River, **2**. 496; **23**. 100, 334; **25**. 11, 182.  
   Indian depredations, **2**. 45; women on, **2**. 39.  
 Allgood, Henry, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Allgood, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Allgood, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 675.  
 Allgood, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 853.  
 Allin, Amis, major, **14**. 262.  
 Allin, David, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-2; **11**. 250-2.  
 Allin, Samuel, surety, **7**. 844.  
 Allison, —, a Vestryman, **8**. 204.  
 Allison, —, in Assembly, **17**. 722, 727, 755.  
 Allison, —, in Assembly, **21**. 970.  
 Allison, Mr., **13**. 483.  
 Allison, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 544.  
 Allison, A., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 48.  
 Allison, Achis, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Allison, Adam, unable to give surety as Sheriff, **8**. 64.  
 Allison, Alex., signs text, **10**. 432.  
   to attend Rowan S. C., **10**. 310.  
 Allison, Andrew, act to collect taxes, **23**. 857; to extend time of settlement as Sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
   agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522.  
   allowance to, **19**. 577; **22**. 854.  
   bill to enable him to collect taxes, **9**. 111, 116, 121, 135, 155, 159, 170, 183, 188, 189, 221, 254.  
 Allison, Andrew, debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
   reports on taxes in Rowan, **8**. 227.  
   suit by, **10**. 432.  
 Allison, Andrew, in army, **15**. 729.  
   pensioned, **12**. 609; **13**. 904, 907, 910, 994.  
 Allison, Benjamin, a J. P., **6**. 340.  
 Allison, Burch, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Allison, Chas., in assem., **19**. 382, 388, 390.  
 Allison, Charles, petition, **19**. 525, 527.  
 Allison, Cornelius, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Allison, David, allowance to, **19**. 390.  
   nom. for clerk, **20**. 123, 305.  
 Allison, Francis, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Allison, James, **22**. 103.  
 Allison, James, a J. P., **5**. 813.  
 Allison, James, claims allowed, **5**. 976.  
 Allison, James, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Allison, James, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Allison, James, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Allison, James, petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7**. 874-875.  
 Allison, John, army pay, **27**. 189.  
 Allison, John, bill to sell lands, **21**. 347, 356, 369, 384, 395, 683, 704 (?), 703.  
 Allison, John, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47 (?), 48 (?).  
 Allison, John, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 Allison, John, memorial considered, **17**. 278.  
 Allison, John, petition, **19**. 933, 934; **20**. 6, 8; **21**. 704.  
 Allison, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-803.  
 Allison, John, revolutionary services of, **22**. 102-104.  
 Allison, Jos., **24**. 285.  
 Allison, Joseph, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Allison, Joseph, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Allison, Joseph, claim, **9**. 487.  
 Allison, Joseph, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.  
 Allison, Jos., lieut., **22**. 103.  
 Allison, Joseph, petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Allison, Peter, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Allison, Robert, a J. P., **22**. 703.  
   building coms'r, **24**. 968.  
   in assem., **20**. 120, 121, 167, 230, 238, 239, 276, 285, (?) 287, 288.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
   petition against marriage act, **19**. 623-624.  
   takes oath, **22**. 171.

- Allison, Robt., in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Allison, Solomon, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Allison, Thos., allowance to, **22**. 820. 821.  
 Allison, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Allison, Thomas, juror, **10**. 4.  
 Allison, Wm., petitions for pardon, **19**. 525, 527.  
 Allman, Edward, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Allmouny, Col., complaints of, **14**. 837.  
 Almore, Wm., petition, **20**. 488.  
 Allon, James, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Allon, Thos., Captain, **10**. 187.  
 Allowance to Assembly and Council, act on, **23**. 117, 131.  
 bill to ascertain, **4**. 96, 97, 99, 100, 108, 136, 137, 139, 140, 141, 142, 146, 147, 155, 1272, 1298; **5**. 189-190, 191, 209, 211-212, 278, 518-519, 552, 556, 686, 732, 734, 841, 867-868, 888, 1012, 1038, 1098; **6**. 94, 114, 182, 445-446, 467, 658, 691, 693, 694, 889, 1144, 1155-1156, 1158, 1224, 1225, 1230, 1231, 1235, 1249, 1251, 1252, 1265, 1273, 1280, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1317; **8**. 381, 474, **9**. 839, 841, 868, 869, 886, 887, 888, 897, 938, 942, 951-952; **12**. 227, 229-230, 618, 621, 622, 623; **13**. 570-571, 594, 611, 674, 675, 723, 725, 762, 764, 812, 820, 821-822, 893, 941, 984-985, 986; **17**. 957, 960, 962-963.  
 Fane on law for, **4**. 252.  
 report on, **7**. 621-622, 663, 667, 977, 979; **8**. 104, 139, 145-147.  
 to be made out for, **12**. 400, 405, 407.  
 Allison, Josiae, **9**. 1239.  
 Allston, —, does not qualify as J. P., **5**. 817.  
 Allston, Col. and excesses at Cross Creek, **15**. 513.  
 Allston, Francis, **9**. 1239.  
 Allston, Francis captain, **10**. 622.  
 Allston, John. See Alston.  
 Allston, John, **9**. 1239.  
 Allway, Francis, land grant, to, **4**. 588.  
 Allways, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Allyn vs. Northy, case recited, **3**. 225.  
 Almond, Edward, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Almond, James, regulator, **7**. 808.  
 Almond, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Almond, Seamor, regulator, **8**. 78.  
 Alpin, Absalom, in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Alpin, Jos., in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Alread, John, recommends Welborn, **9**. 25-26.  
 Alrid, Wm., Jr., regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Alrid, Wm., Sr., regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Alsbrook, Amos, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Alsbrook, Clayborn, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 Alsbrook, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Alsbrook, Jesse, revolutionary services of, **22**. 95-6.  
 Alslove, John, witness, **1**. 587.  
 Alston,—Parsons & Co., pay to, **18**. 541.  
 ship goods to U. S., **15**. 592.  
 Alston,—Young & Co., **16**. 953.  
 suits in name of, **9**. 1164.  
 Alston, Mr., **14**. 141.  
 Alston, Mr., commissary, **10**. 662.  
 Alston, Mr., takes Donnel prisoner and tyranny as a justice, **11**. 627-630.  
 Alston, Col., asks for land grant, **4**. 66.  
 Alston, Col., bears letter of Fanning, **16**. 212.  
 Alston; Anne, **24**. 850.  
 Alston, Caesar, **20**. 59, 67, 69.  
 Alston, Caesar, **24**. 759.  
 Alston, Charity, bequest to, **10**. 514.  
 Alston, Francis, owes State, **21**. 1072.  
 Alston, Francis, to Presbyterians of N. C. on Amer. liberty, **10**. 222-228.  
 Alston, Geo., gives negro to M. A. Bell, **24**. 759.  
 petition, **17**. 322, 329, 347, 350, 357, 359; **19**. 423, 521, 523, 598, 599, 601, 700, 705, 753, 755; **20**. 38, 59, 63, 67, 69.  
 Alston, George, pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Alston, George, property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 Alston, Geo. & Co., pay to, **22**. 491.  
 Alston, Henry, bequest to, **10**. 514.  
 Alston, James, a J. P., **5**. 824.  
 land grant to, **4**. 765, 852.  
 rights proved, **4**. 851.  
 Alston, James, dam com's'r, **24**. 938.  
 Alston, James, report on militia company, **22**. 327-8.  
 Alston, Jane, land grant to, **4**. 279.  
 Alston, John, **23**. 411.  
 Alston (Allston), John, a justice, **2**. 535, 555-558, 572, 591-603, 645-663, 686-703-712, 818-820, 829-834; **3**. 52-61, 569.  
 a J. P., **5**. 526.  
 juror, **2**. 433, 463, 543.  
 land lapses, **2**. 524.  
 lapse patent to, **2**. 563-564.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 240, 255.  
 Alston, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.

- in Assembly, **9.** 391, 411, 421, 424, 437, 448, 449, 481, 482, 498, 524, 539, 544, 556, 565, 588, 714, 719, 734, 735, 751, 839, 874, 889, 902, 951; on com. of Assembly, **9.** 451.  
land grant to, **4.** 590.  
juror, **4.** 516.  
sheriff, **4.** 1181, 1195.
- Alston, John**, charged with counterfeiting, **8.** 397.
- Alston, John T.**, visits Wilmington, **10.** 615, 616.
- Alston and Co., John**, **8.** 9, 43.
- Alston, Joseph John**, a J. P., **3.** 417; **4.** 346, 913.  
in Assembly, **4.** 733, 737, 770, 773, 779.  
land grant asked, **4.** 707, 708; land grants to, **4.** 331, 350, 352, 618, 626, 638, 641, 703, 704, 711, 766, 767.  
lapse patent to, **2.** 524.  
petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
reports on grievances, **4.** 744-746.  
resurvey to, **4.** 344.  
rights proved, **4.** 626, 705.
- Alston, Jos. John**, **19.** 230, 237, 365, 367.
- Alston, Jos. John**, pensioner, **22.** 55.
- Alston, Jos. John, Jr.**, memorial, **19.** 237, 365, 367.
- Alston, Lemuel**, bequest to, **10.** 514.
- Alston, Philip**, **10.** 354; **11.** 592; **20.** 312.  
a J. P., **5.** 592; **23.** 993.  
allows Wilcox to resume iron work, **11.** 544.  
asks relief from injuries of Tories, **10.** 535, 545.
- Alston, Philip**, building coms'r, **24.** 644.  
buys saw mill for iron works, **11.** 166-167.  
captured at Briar Creek, **14.** 42.  
case of, **20.** 219, 250-251, 410, 437.  
com'r to buy land for iron furnace, **10.** 995-996.
- Alston, Phil.**, complaints of, **22.** 550.  
encounter with Fanning and captured, **22.** 202-3, 238, 557.  
in Assembly, **12.** 265, 286, 330; **18.** 2, 3, 135; **19.** 374.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 925, 949, 952.  
indicted for murder and seat vacated, **18.** 32.  
iron works commissioner, **12.** 629, 698.  
leaves Cumberland, **15.** 79.
- major, **10.** 531, 568.  
memorial, **17.** 360, 363, 399-400; **20.** 69, 73-74, 76; **21.** 314.  
on com. of Assembly, **18.** 12, 243.  
owes State, **21.** 1070.  
petition to Assembly on conduct of Locke, **12.** 777-778, 787, 801-802, 806-807, 834, 839, 840, 846, 860, 864, 866.  
recruiting commissioner, **12.** 72.  
remonstrance against as J. P., **20.** 343, 344, 347, 399.  
report on Tories, **11.** 548-549.  
sends out order for muster, **11.** 829, 830.  
superseded in command in Cumberland Co., **13.** 574, 616, 617, 732.  
to report on accounts of Folsom, **13.** 562-563, 564, 665; to settle same, **10.** 957; claims with iron works, **12.** 325.  
treats with Fanning, **22.** 217, 219, 238.  
visits iron works, **11.** 387; Washington, **11.** 834.
- Alston, Philip**, charged with counterfeiting, **9.** 392, 480, 481.
- Alston, Phil.**, land grant to, **4.** 277.
- Alston, Philip**, land grant to, **4.** 765.
- Alston, Philip**, land grant asked, **4.** 708.
- Alston, Mrs. Philip**, sends children to school, **11.** 830.
- Alston, Sarah**, marries Henderson, **10.** 514.
- Alston, Solomon**, building coms'r, **23.** 686.  
county Coms'r, **23.** 626, 627.
- Alston, Solomon**, juror, **8.** 72.
- Alston, Solomon**, land grant asked for, **4.** 627; land grant to, **4.** 348.
- Alston, Solomon**, militia captain, **22.** 161, 162.
- Alston, Solomon**, petition on estate of, **10.** 503, 507-508, 514, 519, 552, 553.
- Alston, Solomon**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Alston, Solomon, Jr.**, a J. P., **8.** 201.
- Alston, Wm.**, **24.** 850.
- Alston, Wm.**, a J. P., **5.** 991, 992.
- Alston, Wm.**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
accounts as commissioner of Tryon Co. examined, **12.** 856, 864.  
affidavit on disloyalty of Hamilton, **10.** 796.  
causes arrest of Hamilton, **10.** 873.  
cited before Assembly on accounts as commissioner, **12.** 799, 800, 856-857, 864.  
commissary, **15.** 689.

- employs England on iron works, **18**. 441-442.
- in Assembly, **8**. 106, 107, 109, 146, 293, 303, 304, 317, 326, 331, 354, 408, 454; **9**. 143, 144, 167, 223, 1187.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 502, 523, 915, 916.
- instructions to on third regiment, **10**. 790.
- lieut. col., **10**. 205, 516, 520, 530.
- major, **10**. 205, 530.
- on com. of Assem., **8**. 111, 118, 309; **9**. 381.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 507, 555.
- on S. C. of Halifax, **9**. 1101.
- payment to, **10**. 701.
- petitions in behalf of estate of S. Alston, **10**. 503, 507-508, 514, 519, 552, 553; on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 240.
- report on accounts of Gilbert, **13**. 636-637, 703.
- suspended by Assembly, **12**. 719.
- to make arms, **10**. 354.
- to send ammunition to Wilmington, **10**. 698.
- to settle salt accounts, **12**. 652, 763.
- Alston, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Alston, Wm., road coms'r, **23**. 448.
- Alston, Willis, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Alston, Willis, Colonel, **10**. 531, 1001; suspended as Colonel, **12**. 604, 712-713; **13**. 397.
- hires substitute, **13**. 397.
- in Assem. **21**. 737, 751, 822, 853, 871, 873, 882, 899, 901, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 948, 965, 980, 991, 999, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1027, 1031, 1032.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 501, 523, 914, 916, 978; on Com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 917.
- to clothe negro, **10**. 927.
- to sign bills of credit, **10**. 578.
- Alsworth, Joseph, army record, **16**. 1008.
- Altamaha (Matamaha) River, **5**. 384; **11**. 201.
- Altamaha River, **17**. 465.
- boundary of Florida and C., **2**. 764.
- Altamuskeet Indians, admitted to church, **7**. 563.
- Altherton, John, land grant to, **4**. 354.
- Altman, Garrett, army pay, **17**. 189.
- army record, **16**. 1006.
- Alves, Gavin, act to change name from Hogg, **24**. 857-8; bill for same, **18**. 92, 144, 157, 322-323, 326, 363, 368, 377.
- Alves, Walter, act to change name from Hogg, **24**. 857-8; bill for same, **18**. 92, 144, 157, 322-323, 326, 363, 368, 377.
- navigation coms'r, **25**. 98.
- Always, Francis, road coms'r, **23**. 222.
- Aman, Dennis, in militia, **22**. 342.
- Aman, Philip, in militia, **22**. 342.
- Ambergris, to go to Proprs., **25**. 135.
- Ambers, Will, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Amboss, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Amboy, N. J., **11**. 518; **12**. 484.
- Ambrose, David, **22**. 427.
- Ambrose, David, in army, **13**. 524; **16**. 1003.
- Ambrose, David, juror, **4**. 516.
- Ambrose, David, pay to, **22**. 499.
- Ambrose, David, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Ambrose, Philip, bond for indemnity suit against, **5**. 929-930.
- time on warrants extended, **5**. 990.
- Ambrose, Phil, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.
- Ambrose, Wm., horseman, **15**. 509, 510.
- Ambrose, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Ambross, David, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Ambross, David, indicted for selling liquor, **2**. 401, 405, 413, 416.
- Ambrous, Jas., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Ambrous, Wm., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Amelia Co., Va., **5**. 1212; **22**. 232.
- British in, **15**. 550, 556.
- tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Amendments, statutes on in force in N. C., **23**. 698.
- Amendments to Constitution of U. S., **22**. 45-6, 49-52.
- act to ratify, **25**. 20-1.
- proposed, **22**. 16, 19-24, 49-52.
- Amercement, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 317, 318.
- America, American, Americans, etc., **2**. 164, 165, 188, 225, 231, 276, 277, 285, 309, 393, 396, 480, 481, 490, 605, 609, 627, 628, 631, 633, 634, 635, 816, 893, 911; **3**. iv, 10, 12, 31, 35, 66, 70, 74, 75, 87, 90, 91, 111, 116, 117, 128, 136, 214, 359, 438, 439, 477, 491, 493, 511, 598; **4**. vii, xxi, 5, 12, 44, 78, 79, 96, 123, 138, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 163, 166, 204, 304, 306, 424, 425, 436, 457, 461, 472, 481, 552, 556, 584, 586, 607, 639, 647, 656, 668, 674,

757, 871, 882, 908, 954, 958, 1021, 1027, 1073, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1106, 1113, 1148, 1157, 1300, 1344; **5.** ix, x, xi, xviii, xx, xxi, xxviii, 1, 17, 18, 37, 109, 124, 129, 144e, 144f, 220, 221, 225, 251, 316, 330, 337, 338, 347, 391, 399, 404, 457, 469, 476, 502, 503, 504, 515, 526, 530, 553, 560, 563, 578, 616, 617, 621, 626, 627, 628, 630, 632, 633, 650, 659, 660, 662, 683, 691, 692, 711, 737, 747, 748, 756, 761, 764, 778, 785, 790, 832, 871, 891, 929, 932, 935, 959, 960, 999, 1013, 1107, 1112, 1113, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1125, 1126, 1132, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1145, 1146, 1154, 1158, 1169, 1195, 1196, 1198, 1220, 1223; **6.** vii. 19, 21, 24, 29, 41, 43, 47, 48, 52, 58, 64, 69, 78, 86, 96, 99, 101, 139, 225, 236, 238, 253, 255, 264, 310, 319, 324, 326, 337, 348, 349, 414, 462, 500, 522, 523, 524, 525, 529, 533, 541, 545, 556, 557, 565, 569, 579, 582, 583, 592, 593, 594, 596, 616, 625, 639, 640, 654, 666, 692, 695, 700, 721, 729, 731, 744, 748, 749, 752, 756, 757, 788, 803, 808, 811, 813, 840, 900, 971, 977, 978, 989, 1000, 1016, 1025, 1038, 1043, 1079, 1080, 1168, 1261; **7.** iii, xii, xv, 1, 40, 93, 95, 96, 104, 122, 129, 137, 138, 139, 153, 154, 163, 168a, 193, 194, 217, 218, 223, 231, 232, 254, 255, 293, 333, 334, 349, 356, 399, 408, 414, 428, 442, 450, 453, 456, 459, 473, 507, 514, 517, 518, 536, 544, 688, 705, 757, 788, 861, 863, 868, 873, 881, 973, 980; **8.** xxii, xxxiii, 12, 38, 39, 41, 42, 48, 54, 56, 59, 60, 61, 80b, 83, 87, 88, 89, 92, 115, 122, 123, 124, 135, 158, 172, 180, 181, 182, 186, 188, 190, 197, 204, 230, 264, 317, 382, 472, 488, 512, 513, 515, 516, 526, 528, 582, 611, 622, 636, 654, 728, 754, 761, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 773; **9.** viii, xxiii, xxvii, xxix, xxx, xxxi, xxxii, xxxvii, 10, 17, 47, 114, 189, 235, 251, 259, 290, 303, 304, 310, 324, 361, 581, 632, 667, 669, 709, 730, 740, 741, 788, 812, 814, 816, 829, 856, 939, 986, 994, 997, 998, 1000, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1024, 1025, 1026, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1037, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1044, 1047, 1048, 1067, 1071, 1080, 1088, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1104, 1108, 1109, 1113, 1119,

1138, 1143, 1148, 1160, 1163, 1165, 1166, 1173, 1176, 1182, 1183, 1186, 1194, 1199, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1210, 1217, 1218, 1222, 1251, 1254, 1256, 1264, 1265, 1266, 1281, 1284; **10.** vi, ix, xi, xv, xviii, xx, xxviii, xxxi, xxxvi, 12, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 29, 40, 45, 49, 51, 52, 54, 57, 59, 60, 61, 68, 70, 71, 72, 76, 84, 98, 101, 110, 113, 127, 140, 142, 147, 148, 153, 154, 156, 157, 162, 169, 170, 174, 179, 181, 220, 224, 229, 234, 238, 258, 259, 261, 265, 271, 272, 293, 303, 306, 326, 330, 342, 343, 349, 363, 364, 375, 390, 391, 395, 396, 398, 399, 410, 436, 446, 455, 456, 471, 476, 503, 504, 509, 511, 512, 513, 522, 529, 544, 548, 549, 573, 574, 577, 578, 580, 585, 594, 595, 601, 602, 603, 607, 609, 644, 665, 666, 677, 702, 706, 708, 723, 775, 788, 795, 801, 805, 808, 811, 815, 823, 845, 863, 864, 866, 873, 880, 885, 890, 900, 904, 907, 908, 948, 954, 974, 977, 982, 1027, 1029, 1031, 1036; **11.** viii, 3, 6, 7, 9, 17, 18, 31, 34, 41, 43, 44, 54, 74, 80, 82, 90, 101, 103, 104, 106, 109, 110, 113, 114, 115, 116, 121, 124, 126, 127, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 142, 145, 146, 153, 155, 206, 211, 212, 216, 217, 219, 228, 232, 234, 239, 240, 242, 246, 247, 250, 260, 263, 269, 271, 278, 286, 287, 310, 321, 322, 325, 352, 371, 374, 375, 382, 397, 406, 420, 434, 438, 452, 468, 503, 513, 561, 614, 654, 655, 658, 662, 665, 672, 683, 694, 699, 701, 705, 711, 722, 737, 743, 746, 747, 765, 769, 771, 789, 790, 807, 814, 819, 820, 830; **12.** 91, 92, 93, 107, 208, 284, 384, 393, 771, 811, 829, 845, 857, 873; **13.** v, vi, 36, 37, 58, 61, 62, 70, 73, 112, 135, 144, 156, 158, 197, 198, 210, 224, 242, 286, 307, 333, 340, 361, 362, 370, 377, 379, 391, 409, 410, 417, 418, 419, 423, 424, 425, 428, 431, 434, 435, 436, 437, 442, 443, 445, 456, 457, 458, 463, 465, 467, 478, 503, 551, 558, 648, 650, 651, 672, 673, 696, 946; **14.** x, 4, 47, 93, 155, 190, 194, 203, 206, 210, 268, 304, 321, 335, 360, 361, 362, 363, 366, 367, 368, 369, 372, 373, 400, 517, 565, 566, 589, 600, 616, 718, 722, 749; **15.** 14, 46, 54, 57, 84, 85, 105, 116, 125, 147,

- 158, 172, 178, 187, 201, 204, 215, 219, 230, 269, 297, 312, 365, 372, 375, 376, 386, 394, 395, 396, 423, 430, 452, 491, 525, 605, 608, 621, 655, 661, 681, 684, 690, 691, 693, 734, 735, 757, 758, 768, 774, 786; **16.** iv, xi, 5, 6, 14, 19, 184, 189, 196, 207, 215, 253, 296, 303, 313, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 369, 370, 371, 376, 383, 398, 414, 418, 420, 421, 423, 441, 452, 469, 509, 546, 570, 715, 737, 748, 751, 752, 772, 773, 774, 779, 781, 801, 802, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 814, 815, 817, 818, 833, 838, 839, 841, 847, 849, 851, 853, 857, 861, 862, 863, 866, 869, 871, 874, 876, 895, 901, 904, 905, 913, 914, 915, 916, 921, 922, 923, 926, 932, 941, 978; **17.** 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 13, 19, 20, 23, 26, 28, 34, 44, 47, 48, 84, 92, 103, 113, 118, 131, 155, 156, 159, 179, 383, 436, 437, 454, 455, 462, 484, 492, 501, 502, 507, 580, 582, 583, 585, 588, 597, 598, 600, 764, 911, 998, 1012; **18.** 1, 199, 202, 463, 465, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 513, 516, 536, 549, 550, 561, 600, 604, 609, 610, 618, 626, 628, 630, 631, 632, 649, 662, 713, 749, 764, 765, 769, 787, 788, 790, 791, 799, 800, 801; **19.** 28, 210, 233, 240, 253, 287, 332, 340, 350, 400, 494, 495, 496, 499, 543, 562, 568, 576, 644, 696, 708, 709, 725, 738, 739, 746, 785, 831, 875, 876, 881, 896, 899, 901, 911, 922, 923, 925, 942, 951, 952, 953, 954, 962, 986, 987, 1000, 1001; **20.** v, 1, 116, 117, 119, 204, 210, 217, 365, 376, 387, 649, 653, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 668, 677, 678, 718, 721, 745, 750, 753, 774, 777, 778, 779, 780; **21.** vi, 51, 52, 193, 230, 345, 376, 427, 428, 443, 447, 448, 472, 561, 697, 729, 804, 812, 871, 981, 982, 984, 998; **22.** 1, 16, 20, 23, 41, 45, 49, 99, 107, 112, 113, 118, 119, 123, 124, 127, 140, 143, 180, 181, 185, 190, 218, 219, 234, 235, 236, 293, 300, 301, 493, 494, 515, 516, 529, 580, 621, 651, 652, 698, 699, 707, 731, 732, 785, 786, 794, 812, 892, 893, 894, 897, 898, 899, 903, 904, 909, 913, 914, 920, 948, 975, 982, 990, 1012, 1034; **23.** 326, 411, 422, 439, 539, 636, 969, 970, 980, 992, 998; **24.** 10, 11, 30, 57, 75, 85, 121, 123, 124, 130, 170, 174, 219, 332, 342, 401, 563, 564, 594, 626, 679, 682, 718, 791, 795, 796, 801, 885, 888, 889; **25.** iii, 4, 5, 21, 58, 65, 139, 140, 149, 150, 350, 457, 458, 519e. account of Plantations, **1.** 224-226. bishops needed for, **7.** 153. charges against proprietary gov'ts, **1.** 630-633. effort to improve French settlements in, **1.** 640. ordinance to require oath to, **23.** 985-6. powers of Parliament over considered, **7.** iv. Scottish Co. to trade with, **1.** 458. ships built in may trade with A., **1.** 497. war with reported, **22.** 675. **American, &c., 16.** 178, 185, 207, 296, 319, 360, 366, 389, 390, 417, 661, 682, 708, 727, 728, 751, 752, 753, 773, 812, 841, 853, 858, 862, 866, 867, 872, 873, 874, 876, 892, 895, 901, 905, 915, 919, 921, 922, 925, 927; **17.** iii, 7, 8, 12, 35, 36, 39, 41, 48, 83, 85, 86, 91, 113, 115, 157, 160, 161, 176, 177, 273, 376, 429, 435, 448, 466, 476, 480, 481, 519, 552, 588, 627, 991, 1039; **18.** 64, 501, 516, 541, 548, 561, 565, 628, 629, 633, 634, 719, 771, 787, 792. **American Archives, 1.** v. reprints from, **9.** 1141, 1161-1164, 1165, 1173, 1207-1210, 1220, 1229, 1239, 1267-1281; **10.** 11-12, 13, 40-41, 74-75, 109-112, 115-116, 122-123, 137-138b, 139-140, 243, 256-261, 305, 306, 308-309, 313-314, 320, 334, 335, 336, 338-339, 341, 346, 364-376, 379-387, 394-395, 396-397, 409-410, 412-414, 420-421, 429-431, 441-444, 452-454, 481, 618-618d. **American Army, 8.** 760; **10.** 957, 972; **11.** 443, 444, 467; **13.** 31, 262, 263, 463, 734g; **14.** 694, 784; **15.** 100, 101, 103, 132, 134, 232; **16.** 209, 439, 477, 661, 674, 728, 729, 756, 768, 774, 784, 819, 838, 892, 900, 959, 964; **19.** 241, 870, 874, 945, 986; **20.** 52, 54, 264, 449, 486; **22.** 95, 155, 158, 216, 514, 524, 531, 586, 606. appointments and promotions in, **10.** 620, 622, 624, 628, 632, 637, 640. at Valley Forge, **13.** 21, 38. clothing for, in Edenton, **13.** 17-18. condition, **10.** 817.

- defeated on Long Island, **10.** 816-817.  
 Hooper on condition of, **10.** 815-820, 890-891.  
 N. C. to help support, **10.** 174.  
 on James Island, **22.** 621.  
 provisions for, **19.** 874-875.  
 report on, **22.** 516; on sickness in denied, **11.** 477.  
 sedition in, **16.** 759.  
 size, **10.** 85; and courage, **10.** 155-156.  
 supplies for from France, **15.** 519.  
 to be remodeled, **10.** 805.  
**American and West India Papers**, extracts from, **15.** 754, 756, 758, 759.  
**American Bible Society**, **8.** 793.  
**American claims**, (of Tories), **22.** 234-5, 236.  
**American Colonies**, account of, **2.** 154-166.  
 act for forfeiture of proprietary charters, **1.** 552-554.  
 authority of Parliament over not to be diminished, **8.** 39.  
 charges against Governors, **1.** 527.  
 executions to be suspended in case of, **2.** 637.  
 Bladen to Townsend on a general government for, **2.** 625-635.  
 governors not allowed by act for Trade and Nav., **1.** 530-531.  
 Loan to from N. C. debtor law, **1.** 672-673.  
 instructions to on trade and navigation laws, **1.** 496-504.  
 Mass. to N. C. on duties and taxes in, **7.** 686-689.  
 need of post in, **7.** 701.  
 on naval stores from, **1.** 598-599.  
 Randolph on crimes of, **1.** 545-548.  
 ships to do Eng. trade, **1.** 498; to give bond, **1.** 498-499.  
 to trade only with Eng'd, **1.** 497.  
 trade regulations, **1.** 497-504.  
**American Commonwealths**, **24.** iv.  
**American Empire**, **11.** 311; **16.** 735, 856.  
**American Episcopate**, need of, **9.** 21.  
**American goods**, to be carried in Eng. ships, **1.** 498.  
**American Independence**, **16.** 362.  
**American Islands**, Indian lands not to be granted to settlers, **11.** 145.  
**"American Loyalists,"** quoted on Tryon, **8.** xxxviii, xl, xli.  
**American Regiments**, British, **19.** 1000.  
 in Carthage Expedition, **11.** 42, 43, 44.  
**American Republic**, **17.** iv; **19.** 495, 496.  
**American Review**, **15.** 104.  
**American Revolution**, **15.** 104.  
 See also Revolution.  
**American States**, fear diplomacy of Gr. Br., **17.** iii.  
**American Union**, **10.** 928.  
**American Universal Geography**, quoted, **8.** 729.  
**American Vessels**, capt'd, **15.** 70, 71.  
**American War**, **14.** 848; **15.** 55; **17.** 444; **22.** 646, 812.  
 Stedman's quoted on use of savages against Americans, **10.** 714-715.  
**Americans**, active in N. C., **17.** 1017, 1018.  
 charged with cruelty and Burke's answer, **22.** 1023-5, 1026-9.  
 seize Saley, **15.** 338.  
 sign treaty, **22.** 623.  
 take Spanish fort, **17.** 524.  
**Ames, George**, appraiser, **1.** 480.  
**Ames, John**, army record, **16.** 1005.  
**Ames, John**, petition about road, **2.** 509-510.  
**Ames, Thomas**, army record, **16.** 1005.  
 in army **15.** 726.  
 re-enlists, **15.** 750.  
**Amesii (Amesij) Medulla Theologica**, **2.** 584.  
**Amesius de Divina Predestinatione**, **2.** 584.  
**Amey, —**, commissary, **11.** 520.  
**Amherst, Gen. Sir Jeffrey**, **6.** xi, 34, 234, 259, 520, 712, 713, 714, 736, 737, 1141; **7.** 91; **11.** 206.  
 asked for information on number of N. C. troops, **6.** 957-958.  
 conduct of six Nations under, **6.** 583.  
 conquers Canada, **6.** 448, 451, 471, 478.  
 letter of ment'd, **6.** 346, 365, 377-378, 380, 630, 639, 666, 679, 687, 803, 805, 806, 813.  
 made commander in chief, **5.** 986.  
 makes requisition on Dobbs for troops and action on same, **6.** xii-xiii.  
 provisions for Indians not satisfactory, **11.** 166.  
 request for troops ment'd, **6.** 764.  
 sends troops against Cherokees, **5.** li-iii.  
 to Dobbs on more troops for French war, **6.** 705-706; on successes in French war, **6.** 708.  
 troops to be furnished to, **11.** 146.

- Amherst Co., Va., **10**. 911.  
 Amherst, Lord, letter of ment'd, **15**. 296.  
 Amiat, Vinc't., land grant to, **4**. 334, 336.  
 Amick, (Emig) family, **8**. 734.  
 Amiet, Vincent, **5**. 824.  
     exempted, **8**. 119.  
 Amiens cloth, **13**. 363.  
 Amis, Mr., **16**. 734.  
 Amis, Mr., **22**. 757.  
 Amis, Mr. in Assem., **21**. 7, 16, 582, 585, 598, 670, 677, 679, 696, 697, 726.  
     money to for provisions for troops, **13**. 266.  
     should supply troops with provisions, **13**. 254.  
     Supt. Commissary, **16**. 698; **22**. 768.  
     to supply Va. troops, **14**. 24.  
 Amis, Mr., property confiscated, **20**. 676-677.  
 Amis, Mrs., **20**. 578.  
 Amis, Capt., **22**. 689.  
 Amis, Francis, **21**. 434.  
 Amis, James, gun stocker, **15**. 619.  
     wagon maker, **15**. 478.  
 Amis, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Amis, Lewis, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Amis, Thos., **14**. 470, 494.  
 Amis, Thos., **20**. 578.  
 Amis, Thos., **21**. 689.  
 Amis, Thos., army contractor, **13**. 416.  
     asks leave to resign as commissary, **12**. 406.  
     Bd. war on provisions, **16**. 466.  
     cattle to be delivered to, **14**. 455.  
     certificate to in fraud, **20**. 283, 289, 471.  
     commissary, **10**. 990; **11**. 586; **14**. 434; **22**. 768; of Wilmington Dist. and order to, **14**. 431.  
     com. to examine claim of, **10**. 965, 967.  
     contested election, **20**. 322-324.  
     in Assembly, **12**. 655, 719, 725, 732, 736, 762; **19**. 378; **20**. 475, 476, 479, 483, 498, 504, 509, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 526, 527, 536, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 585, 587; on com. of Assembly, **12**. 727; in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 924, 960; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 935, 948, 972.  
     letter of ment'd, **18**. 133, 359.  
     letter and petition ment'd and answer, **14**. 415.  
     petition, **21**. 292, 334-335, 345, 434, 632, 675.  
     provision contractor and leader, **24**. 157.  
     report of committee on petition of, **22**. 754.  
     salt to, **14**. 466.  
     supt. commissary, **14**. 446, 447; **14**. 465, 487.  
     to Caswell on provisions for troops and answer, **13**. 310-311, 313; **14**. 106.  
     to collect provisions, **14**. 485.  
     to receive supplies for army, **15**. 415; to drive cattle to army, **14**. 419.  
 Amis, Wm., **13**. 280, 283.  
     allowance to for troops, **12**. 326.  
     612; **13**. 611, 612, 725, 908, 909.  
     army contractor, **12**. 187, 194, 367, 368; **13**. 35, 416.  
     commissary, **10**. 566; **13**. 141; resigns as com., **10**. 990.  
     directed to draw on treasury for money, **12**. 611.  
     money to, **22**. 936, 942.  
     powder and lead to, **11**. 276.  
     presents claims for rations, **12**. 157.  
     to Caswell on need of money for troops, **11**. 586.  
     to furnish provisions to Wood, **13**. 572, 574.  
     to Harnett on resigning as commissary, **22**. 747-8.  
     to surrender provisions, **13**. 901, 902.  
 Amis, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Amitt, Cochran, brings news from Eng., **13**. 36.  
 Ammis, James, army record, **16**. 1003.  
 Ammon, Wm., exempted, **8**. 110.  
 Ammonds, James, reenlists, **15**. 749.  
 Ammons, James, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Ammons, Jordan, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Ammons, Jordan, in army, **13**. 513.  
 Ammons, Mark, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Ammons, Thomas, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Ammons, Thos., army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Ammons, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Ammunition, act on purchase of, **23**. 45-6, 213, 296, 467-8.  
     to be sold to finish forts, **23**. 476.  
     see also Arms and Ammunition.  
 Amokontakona, signs treaty, **17**. 586.  
 Amos, James, in army, **13**. 506.  
 Amos, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Amos, John, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Amos, John, prisoner, **14**. 747.  
 Amoytoy, signs Indian treaty, **11**. 203.



- Amphitrite**, **17**. 1018, 1020, 1021, 1023.  
**Amsley, James**, army record, **16**. 1006.  
**Amsterdam, Holland**, **5**. 617; **10**. 968, 969; **15**. 375; **16**. 361; **17**. 177, 178; **19**. 262, 564; **20**. 640, 738; **22**. 1030.  
 agent for N. C. in, **11**. 359, 360, 398-399.  
 LePoole to sail for, **11**. 398.  
**Amusements**, discouraged by Cont. Cong., **13**. 486; by S. C., **9**. 1150; by S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1118, 1136.  
**Amwell Church**, **13**. 523.  
**Amy, Mr.**, **16**. 691.  
**Amy, Mr.**, clerk of S. C. Assembly, **3**. 393.  
**Amy, Thomas**, a proprietor, **1**. 345, 360, 361, 363, 371, 380, 381, 384, 389, 390, 392, 471, 478, 520.  
 Berkeley's share of C. conveyed to, **1**. 347.  
 on maintenance of Epis. church, **1**. 601.  
 signs acts, **25**. 141; signs F. C., **2**. 897; new set, **2**. 852-858.  
 to Harvey on admiralty courts, **1**. 491.  
**Amyand, Claudius**, **11**. 117, 124.  
 secretary to the Lord Justices, **5**. 404.  
 to lay instructions before King, **5**. 352.  
**Anabaptists**, **7**. 193; **8**. 14.  
 account of, **6**. 316.  
 activity, **7**. 287-288.  
 baptised by Urmston, **2**. 304.  
 character, **6**. 265.  
 converts from, **4**. 608, 753, 1315; **9**. 6.  
 decline, **5**. 961-962; **7**. 705.  
 few, **22**. 733.  
 in Albemarle Co., **4**. 7; in Bute, **8**. 553; in Mecklenburg Co., **7**. 241; in Northampton Co., **9**. 326; in Rowan, **8**. 505; in vestry, **2**. 131.  
 increase, **6**. 59.  
 join with Dissenters in Rowan, **8**. 203.  
 join with dissenters in Rowan, **13**. 203.  
 make converts, **3**. 394.  
 may take vestry oath, **6**. 715.  
 near Wilmington, **6**. 730.  
 noticed, **6**. 1040.  
 trouble from, **9**. 1003, 1251.  
 See also Baptists.  
**Ananoota**, signs treaty, **17**. 586.  
**Anarchy during Cary Rebellion**, **1**. 768.  
**Ancaster, Duke of**, at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 at Privy Council, **11**. 236.  
**Anckram, Michael**, in militia, **22**. 384.  
**Ancrum, Mr.**, **15**. 498.  
**Ancrum, Mr.**, wounded, **15**. 751.  
**Ancrum, John**, **11**. 781; **13**. 361.  
 a J. P., **7**. 702; **22**. 430, 432, 445-466, 467, 474, 498; **23**. 995.  
 admiralty judge, **11**. 443; **22**. 911.  
 allowance to, **22**. 861.  
 bill for relief of executors, **20**. 522, 560, 570; **21**. 69, 80, 118, 122, 130.  
 bond of, **16**. 972.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 928.  
 Caswell to on LaPort, **11**. 509; McLeod and Tories, **13**. 64.  
 chairman Wilmington S. C., **10**. 298, 299, 304, 328, 331, 334, 335, 336, 345, 348, 388, 389, 405, 410, 411, 412, 418, 419, 420, 425, 426, 427, 431, 435, 439.  
 declines to allow Tryon to induct minister, **8**. 199.  
 deputy secretary, **6**. 734, 796.  
 estate taxed, **15**. 191.  
 Fallon to on his release, &c., **22**. 737-8.  
 imports teas, **9**. 1089.  
 letter to Tryon answered, **8**. 219.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1089, 1090, 1098, 1107, 1109, 1112, 1113, 1118, 1120, 1122, 1127, 1128, 1135, 1143, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1185, 1222, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 24, 64, 68, 69, 72, 89, 112, 124, 151, 157, 159, 160, 161, 262, 279, 283, 298; on com. of cor. of Wilmington S. C., **10**. 72, 74, 91-92; on Wilmington com. of Secrecy and corresp., **10**. 298.  
 papers to from S. C., **9**. 1110.  
 plantation plundered, **10**. 466-467.  
 prepares letter calling Prov. Cong., **9**. 1016, 1017-1018.  
 salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
 surety, **9**. 980.  
 to Caswell on arrival of McLeod with flag of truce, **13**. 56, 57; on proceedings in Admiralty ct., **11**. 441; recommending Ingram for commanding the *General Washington*, **11**. 540.  
 to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.  
 widow marries, **22**. 538.

- Ancrum, Miss Quina, **11**. 821.  
 Ancrum's, **14**. 522, 525.  
 Ancrum's plantation, **14**. 516.  
 Ancrum's Plantation, S. C., **15**. 9, 10.  
 Anders, A., in Assem., **20**. 246.  
 Anders, James, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Anderson, —, **5**. 1090.  
 Anderson, Mr., **5**. 1204, 1205, 1210.  
 Anderson, Mr., a J. P., **13**. 413.  
 Anderson, Mr., in Assembly, **4**. 365, 369, 372, 374, 406, 407, 414, 501; on com. of Assembly, **4**. 529.  
 judge of admiralty, **4**. 932, 940.  
 Anderson, Capt., **5**. 1221, 1226.  
 Anderson, Capt., **10**. 742.  
 arrests Brimage, **11**. 555.  
 com. to examine into conduct of, **10**. 971.  
 reconnoitres, **10**. 746.  
 request that he be ordered to surrender property of Brimage, **11**. 651.  
 Anderson, Capt., holds baggage, **22**. 755.  
 Anderson, Capt. wants cannon, **22**. 750.  
 Anderson, Maj., **14**. 581, 587; forwards supplies, **14**. 696.  
 in Camden battle, **14**. 584.  
 on council of war, **14**. 719.  
 orders to on forwarding provisions, **14**. 639-640.  
 remains at Charlotte, **14**. 570.  
 reports on flat boats on Roanoke, **14**. 643.  
 to forward arms, &c., **14**. 706.  
 Anderson, Abel, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Anderson, Archibald, reports on clothing, **14**. 714-716.  
 Anderson, Bailly, deposition on Indian skirmishes, **12**. 71.  
 Anderson, Carolus, **2**. 808.  
 Anderson, Carolus, juror, **4**. 521.  
 land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Anderson, Charles, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Anderson, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Anderson, Cornelius, **5**. 1205.  
 Anderson, David, claim paid, **19**. 692, 693.  
 Anderson, David, exempted, **16**. 117, 143, 144; **19**. 78, 97-98, 101.  
 Anderson, David, goods impressed, **15**. 524.  
 Anderson, Deborah, sells land, **1**. 611.  
 Anderson, E., **4**. 335.  
 Anderson, Elmore, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Anderson, Frank, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.  
 Anderson, George, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Anderson, Geo., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Anderson, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Anderson, I., **25**. 228.  
 Anderson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Anderson, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Anderson, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Anderson, Isaac, petitions, **19**. 927.  
 Anderson, James, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Anderson, James, act to vest land in, **24**. 639-40.  
 boundary coms'r, **24**. 705.  
 Anderson, James, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Anderson, James, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Anderson, James, asks for increased salary for inspectors, **5**. 961.  
 Anderson, James, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
 Anderson, James, buys land, **1**. 578.  
 sells land, **1**. 611.  
 witness, **1**. 485.  
 Anderson, James, Captain, **10**. 546.  
 commands company and payment to, **10**. 687; at Ocracock, **12**. 99.  
 to Council of Safety on supplies for company raised, **10**. 662.  
 Anderson, James, in assembly, **18**. 11, 226, 228, 257, 311, 344, 350, 360, 361, 362, 389, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 471; **20**. 119, 121, 124, 127, 180, 214, 239, 240, 245, 285, 287, 288, 306; **21**. 1, 6, 47, 48, 52, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 160, 179, 189, 193, 195, 234, 288, 344, 346, 367, 372, 431, 871, 873, 927, 930, 934, 937, 941, 946, 959, 965, 970, 993, 999, 1003, 1006; on com. of Assem., **18**. 15, 242.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 30, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37.  
 Anderson, Jas., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Anderson, Jas., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Anderson, James, land grant to, **4**. 335.  
 Anderson, James, land grant to, **4**. 965.  
 Anderson, James, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Anderson, James, school trustee, **24**. 869.  
 Anderson, James, town coms'r, **24**. 775.  
 Anderson, Jane, administratrix, **1**. 625.  
 sells, **1**. 609.  
 Anderson, Jean, imported, **1**. 394.  
 sells land, **1**. 551.  
 Anderson, John, **5**. 1212.

- estate administered on, **1.** 625.  
 estate appraiser, **1.** 652.  
 inventory proved, **1.** 654.  
 juror, **1.** 605, 610, 611.  
 law suit, **1.** 578, 605.  
 receives power of att'y, **1.** 609.  
 road overseer, **1.** 605.  
 sells, **1.** 609; land, **1.** 551.  
 to pay witness, **1.** 532.  
 witness, **1.** 584.
- Anderson, John, army pay, **17.** 189.  
 Anderson, John, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Anderson, John, army record, **16.** 1004.  
 Anderson, John, asks for new county,  
**9.** 89-90.
- Anderson, John, act to release from  
 forfeiture of recognizance, **24.** 837.  
 bill for same, **18.** 40, 58, 77, 265,  
 292, 297, 298.
- Anderson, John, appraiser, **1.** 607.  
 attorney, **1.** 532, 562.  
 buys land, **1.** 568.  
 church warden, **1.** 686.  
 deputy surveyor, **2.** 69.
- Anderson, John, imported, **1.** 394.  
 Anderson, John, in army, **13.** 525.  
 Anderson, John, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2,  
 5, 25, 27, 30, 31.
- Anderson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 320.  
 Anderson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 397.  
 Anderson, John, in militia, **22.** 399.  
 Anderson, John, land grant to, **4.** 274.  
 Anderson, John, land grant to, **4.** 593.  
 Anderson, John, land grant to, **4.** 765,  
 1049.
- Anderson, John, officer, **22.** 701.  
 Anderson, John, pensioner, **22.** 55.  
 Anderson, John, petition on C. H., **9.**  
 806-808.
- Anderson, John, petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-11.
- Anderson, John, quit rents, **22.** 251.  
 Anderson, John, quit rents, **22.** 251.  
 Anderson, John, proves rights, **4.** 1239.  
 Anderson, John, Jr., land grant to, **4.**  
 1034.
- Anderson, Jos., Attorney General, **4.**  
 591.  
 complains against, Buck, **4.** 675, 682,  
 683.  
 commissioner to revise laws, **4.** 379,  
 407.  
 debt due estate of, **5.** 822.  
 debt paid estate, **5.** 826.  
 deposition examined, **4.** 1140-1141;  
 in Lithgow case, **4.** 637, 1094.  
 in assembly, **4.** 651, 652, 720, 723,  
 725, 726, 737, 739, 742, 751, 776,  
 814, 819, 832; on com. of Assem.,  
**4.** 377, 384, 721, 722, 737, 738, 779,  
 816, 817.
- Johnston to on taking of evidence  
 in struggle for representation, **4.**  
 1203-1204.
- judge of admiralty, **4.** 1102.  
 juror, **4.** 516.  
 land grant to, **4.** 627, 711, 761, 767,  
 768.
- length of service as Att. Gen., **5.**  
 939.
- payment stopped out of estate, **5.**  
 952, 954-955.
- payments to refused, **5.** 936, 939,  
 940.
- private Sec'y to Gov'r, **3.** 136.  
 rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 takes depositions, **4.** 1177-1178.  
 to receive records of Secretary's  
 office, **3.** 213.  
 to report on revisal of laws, **4.** 514.  
 witness, **4.** 502, 503, 504, 1169.
- Anderson, Joseph, claims, **4.** 149.  
 clerk of Assembly, **4.** 76, 85, 86, 87,  
 92, 97, 102, 103, 105, 106, 107, 116,  
 117, 118, 120, 121, 122, 124, 125,  
 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 138,  
 139, 142, 143 144, 145, 146, 153, 154,  
 189; of council, **3.** 213-215, 276,  
 278, 279, 314, 318.
- Anderson, Jos, Coms'r of Edenton, **23.**  
 137.
- Anderson, Joseph, summoned to As-  
 sembly **4.** 725.
- Anderson, Levi, land grant to, **4.** 766.
- Anderson, Lewis, asks relief from  
 Church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- Anderson, Lewis, in militia, **22.** 376.
- Anderson, Lewis, petition on who are  
 tythables, **9.** 97.
- Anderson, Lewis, takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Anderson, Mills, army pay, **17.** 190.
- Anderson, Moses, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Anderson, Peter, in militia, **22.** 319.
- Anderson, Robert, army rank, **16.**  
 1007.
- Anderson, Robert, juror, **2.** 712.
- Anderson, Robert, juror, **4.** 525.
- Anderson, Robt., juror, **25.** 188.
- Anderson, Robert, land grants to, **4.**  
 352.
- Anderson, Robt., witness to treaty, **18.**  
 802.
- Anderson, Sarah, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Anderson, Susannah, land grant to, **4.**  
 703, 766.
- Anderson, Thos., army pay, **17.** 189.

- Anderson, Thos., army pay, **17.** 189.  
 Anderson, Thomas, army record, **16.** 1004.  
 Anderson, Thos., in army, **13.** 509, 530.  
 Anderson, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 945.  
 Anderson, Thomas, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875.  
 Anderson, Wm., **21.** 245, 246.  
 Anderson, Wm., army pay, **17.** 189.  
 Anderson, Wm., army record, **16.** 1005.  
 Anderson, Wm., army record, **16.** 1006.  
 Anderson, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Anderson, Wm., buys land for Presbyterian church, **7.** 857-859.  
 Anderson, William, law suit, **1.** 605.  
 Anderson, Wm., pensioner **22.** 56.  
 Anderson, Wm., petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
 Anderson, Wm., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Anderson, Wm., tried for theft, **22.** 505-6, 512.  
 Anderson, Wilson, army record, **16.** 1004.  
 Anderson's, S. C., **14.** 523, 526, 529, 532, 534, 555; **15.** 19.  
 Anderson's Swamp, **15.** 611; **21.** 778, 935; **24.** 866.  
 Andover, **12.** 461.  
 Andre, (Andree), John, and surrender of W. Point, **15.** 91-92.  
 executed, **15.** 113-114.  
 letter of ment'd, **15.** 254.  
 reports on prisoners at Charleston, **14.** 815.  
 to confer on capitulation of Charleston, **14.** 814.  
 trial ment'd, **14.** 709.  
 Andres, Jos., and parole, **19.** 125.  
 Andres, Stephen, and parole, **19.** 125.  
 Andres, Wm., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Andrew, Daniel, in Indian war, **10.** 759.  
 Andrew, Hugh, in militia, **17.** 1056.  
 Andrew, John, **5.** 1206, 1208.  
 Andrew, Nathan, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Andrew Doria, brig, **11.** 782.  
 Andrews, —, claims paid, **10.** 438.  
 Andrews, Col., a Tory, **16.** 586.  
 Andrews, Lt., **15.** 594.  
 commands drafts, **15.** 483, 591; and joins Sumner, **15.** 591, 599.  
 wounded, **15.** 638.  
 Andrews, Maj'r, on court martial, **15.** 431.  
 Andrews, Abiel, army record, **16.** 1004.  
 Andrews, Alford, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Andrews, Andrew, army pay, **17.** 190.  
 Andrews, David, land grant to, **4.** 352.  
 Andrews, Edm'd, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37.  
 patroler, **10.** 451.  
 Andrews, Hugh, pensioner, **22.** 55.  
 Andrews, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Andrews, John, arrests Williams, **10.** 126.  
 Andrews, John, land grant to, **4.** 1240, 1245.  
 Andrews, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Andrews, Levi, on S. C. of Pitt, **20.** 37.  
 Andrews, Live, patroler, **10.** 451.  
 Andrews, Rich'd, army pay, **18.** 735.  
 Andrews, Richard, army record, **13.** 481.  
 Andrews, Richard, army record, **16.** 1003.  
 Andrews, Richard, ensign, **13.** 523.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
 to Sumner resigning commission, **16.** 641.  
 Andrews, Rev. Robert, claims land, **18.** 33-34, 263, 268, 432.  
 coms'r on D. S. Canal, **18.** 509; **25.** 91.  
 letter of, on D. S. Canal, **18.** 26, 36, 41, 45-46, 63, 94, 266, 271-272, 284, 294, 296, 299.  
 Andrews, Robert, to Burke on Br. movements, **22.** 573-4.  
 Andrews, Samuel, discharged by Council of Safety, **10.** 875.  
 excepted from pardon, **16.** 850; **22.** 236-7; **24.** 490.  
 joins Fanning, **22.** 204.  
 tory officer, **22.** 199.  
 Andrews, Sion, patroler, **10.** 63.  
**21.** 261, 613, 633.  
 Andrews, Thos., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Andrews, Thomas, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Andrews, Thomas, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Andrews, Thos., power of attorney to, **2.** 692, 697.  
 tried for perjury, **2.** 686, 696-697, 707, 715, 820, 824.  
 Andrews, Warren, juror, **4.** 525.  
 land grant to, **4.** 331, 352, 603, 707.  
 Andrews, Wm., **20.** 634.  
 Andrews, Wm., cited before Assem. on fraud, **18.** 18, 71, 304.  
 in army frauds, **18.** 251.  
 Andrews, Wm., juror, **4.** 524.  
 Andrews, Wm., land grants to, **4.** 761.  
 Andriess, Adam, Regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Andriess, Conrad, Regulator, **7.** 734.

- Andros, Sir Edmond**, appoints admiralty officers, **1.** 510.  
disputes over boundary, **1.** 511.  
Gov. of Va., **1.** 459, 460.
- Andros, Thos.**, prosecutes, **2.** 511.
- Anethae**, Indian, purchased, **2.** 24.
- Angel, Col.**, **12.** 502, 506.
- Angel, Benjamin**, army pay, **17.** 190.
- Angel, Benjamin**, army record, **16.** 1003.
- Angel, John**, pensioner, **22.** 56.
- Angel, Thomas**, army rank, **16.** 1008.
- Angel, Thomas**, army record, **16.** 1004.
- Angel, Uriah**, in militia, **22.** 391.
- Angelica**, **15.** 694, 695.
- Angell, Col.**, position of regt., **12.** 508.
- Angle, Thos.**, in army, **13.** 513.
- Anglesey, Earl of**, at Council, **1.** 74.  
reports against Culpeper, **1.** 275.
- Anglin, James**, receipts for service, **22.** 467, 477.
- Anglin, John**, receipts for service, **22.** 467.
- Angline, Cornelius**, army record, **16.** 1002.
- Anguis, L.**, wagoner, **22.** 1011.
- Angurs, Landrine**, leather and shoes, sent to, **13.** 200.
- Angus, Pa.**, clerk of county, **1.** 516.
- Angusshire, Scotland**, **8.** 770.
- Anisly, John**, lands of escheat, **2.** 291.
- Anmours, Le Chevalier d'** to Caswell on his appointment as French consul and French trade, **15.** 365-367.
- Annals of Army of Tenn.**, extracts from, **15.** 100-104.
- Annapolis, Md.**, **5.** 393; **9.** 1234; **10.** 176, 1028; **14.** 499, 673, 687, 710; **15.** 767; **16.** 992; **17.** 9, 16, 17, 20, 21, 29, 31, 32, 33, 40, 63, 65, 71, 88, 92, 93, 173, 174, 606; **18.** 535, 589; **19.** 630; **22.** 34.  
and Fed. Conv., **18.** 584, 587, 650, 654, 660, 661, 681, 736, 737, 747, 772, 788.  
Committee on trade to meet at, **18.** iii.  
C. C. meets at, **26.** 917.  
Convention at, **20.** iii.  
loyalty in, **19.** 1156.  
offered as Federal Capital, **16.** 730, 791-796, 813, 909.  
threatened, **11.** 437; **17.** 1022.
- Anne, Queen**, **1.** 674, 698, 699, 704, 716, 768, 919, 932, 936, 953, 970, 973, 986; **2.** 50, 94, 98, 124, 136, 137, 160, 221, 319, 423, 709; **3.** 158, 391, 624; **4.** 618, 850, 873, 876, 883, 908, 954, 958, 959, 964, 967; **5.** 1117; **7.** 670; **8.** 513, 514; **9.** 259, 283, 288, 290; **23.** 36, 38, 39, 95, 587; **25.** 151, 152, 153.  
address of Lords on religious affairs in C., **1.** 634-640.  
aids Germans, **8.** 728.  
assist in removal of Palatines to, N. C., **1.** 907-908.  
Board of Trade and Proprietors to on division of C., **1.** 772-773, 775, 776, 799-800; on proprietary colonies, **1.** 630-633; on Va. and N. C. boundary dispute, **1.** 703-704.  
death, **1.** 973.  
DeFoe's characterization of, **2.** 900, 918.  
forbids land grants in disputed territory, **1.** 854.  
gives bounty to missionaries, **1.** 600.  
oaths to, act for, **2.** 858-862; cause trouble, **1.** xxvi, xxvii.  
orders quo warranto proceedings, **1.** 643, 644.  
proclamation on death, **2.** 146.  
relative of Gov. Hyde, **1.** xxviii, 912, 914.  
repeals S. C. church acts, **1.** xxv.  
statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 325-326.
- Anne Arrundel Co., Md.**, **16.** 795.
- Annexation to Va.**, proposed, **1.** 441.
- Annual Register**, the, wanted, **16.** 514.
- Ansby, Wm.**, asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.
- Anshers, James**, people killed at house of, **5.** 140.
- Ansley, James**, in army, **13.** 528.
- Ansley, Jesse**, pensioner, **22.** 55.
- Ansley, John**, town com's'r, **25.** 35.
- Ansley, Solomon**, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Ansley, Wm.**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Ansley, Wm.**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Ansley Wm.**, petition against as J. P., **19.** 663.
- Anson, Capt.**, owns lands in S. C., **4.** 259.
- Anson, Lord**, **4.** 918, 935.  
at Privy Council, **6.** 53-54.  
appoints Henley Chief Justice, **5.** 403-404.  
recommends Mr. Braddock, **5.** 394.
- Anson, George**, petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-252.
- Anson Co.**, **5.** xxii, xxxiv, xli, 2, 3, 4,

355, 359, 835, 853, 938; **6.** 213, 332, 606, 631, 664, 759, 766, 772, 776, 786, 788, 1011, 1019, 1084, 1086, 1087, 1127, 1299; **7.** 114, 381, 477, 521, 541, 626, 722, 802, 939; **8.** 263, 313, 324, 586, 771; **9.** 145, 298, 405, 462, 593; **10.** xxxiii, 1, 119, 169, 171, 181, 235, 438, 524, 579, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 603, 826, 840, 887, 890, 900, 930, 936, 999, 1002; **11.** 440, 575, 655, 712; **12.** 217, 292, 853; **13.** 150; **14.** xiii, 264, 433; **15.** vi, 139; **17.** 307, 657, 684, 763; **18.** 131, 132, 356, 497, 812; **19.** 153, 154, 160, 173, 271, 278, 290, 672; **20.** 149, 164, 165, 172, 187, 202, 332, 345, 367, 511, 581; **21.** 49, 64, 119, 162, 244, 249, 300, 307, 333, 342, 592, 605, 648, 688, 741, 865, 1053, 1071; **22.** 144, 302, 364, 479, 492, 752, 770, 816, 827, 839, 842, 856, 864; **23.** 373, 383, 553, 564, 575, 611, 618, 621, 691, 692, 705, 724, 750, 751, 824, 825, 855, 874, 904, 910, 912, 946, 991; **24.** 234, 263, 374, 424, 537, 538, 859, 928, 993; **25.** 64, 102, 267, 494; **26.** 1275.

act for court, **24.** 36-9, 50, 64; **25.** act for court, **24.** 36-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for duty on imports from S. C., **23.** 363-364, 374; for free ferries, **23.** 972-3; for parish, **25.** 298-304; for pub. buildings, **24.** 949; for return of taxable property, **25.** 59; for road from, **25.** 399-401; **23.** 753-4, 870-1, 908-9, 920; on roads and ferries, **23.** 593; **25.** 478-9; for tax for pub. building, **24.** 149, 523, 594, 692-4, 810-11, 844; **25.** 12; for town, **23.** 399; **25.** 272-3; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 234, 273-5, 289, 452; **25.** 13, 422; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to add part to Bladen, **24.** 151; to Fayetteville Dist., **25.** 13; to change time of court, **23.** 780-1; **24.** 260, 717; **25.** 288, 406; to collect taxes, **23.** 871; **25.** 521-2; to destroy vermin, **23.** 914; to divide, **5.** 23; **23.** 390, 445-7, 470-1, 589-92; **24.** 232-4, 287-9, 299; to elect vestry, **23.** 657; to erect, **23.** 343, 344, 445-7; to be repealed, **5.** 93, 117; and re-enacted, **5.** 405-407; to extend time of sheriff's settlement, **25.** 520-1; to finish pub. buildings, **24.** 874-5; to fix

place for C. H., **24.** 463-4, 540-1. address on Regulation from, **7.** 806-809.

affairs in, **24.** 609.

and S. C. line, **7.** 156.

appointment of register asked, **11.** 440.

arms and ammunition for, **5.** 109, 492; **23.** 394.

at first includes Wachovia, **5.** 1152.

Baptists in, **5.** 1186.

bill for co. clerk's office in Wadesboro, **21.** 952, 955, 967; for duty on liquors brought into, **4.** 1260, 1262, 1265, 1266, 1273, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1285, 1286, 1288, 1291, 1299; for free ferries in, **9.** 716, 720, 728, 757, 759, 764, 766, 778, 784, 842, 844, 848, 861, 893-894, 895, 898, 900, 905, 907, 927, 1013; for public buildings, **16.** 68, 96, 98, 152, 153, 159; for public buildings, **18.** 151, 157, 191, 374, 378, 379, 417, 426, 430; **20.** 156, 174, 177, 185, 339, 352, 377, 488; for public buildings, **21.** 17, 19, 23; for dist. court, **18.** 453; for road from, **6.** 178, 191, 193; **7.** 354, 359, 399-400, 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-607, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641, 645, 668, 695-696; for road through, **9.** 115, 118, 120, 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187, 221, 257; for tax for public buildings, **19.** 548; for town in, **5.** 42, 43, 44, 46, 49, 59, 60, 61, 63, 66, 68, 182, 183, 187, 188, 193, 196, 198, 199, 205, 206, 209; on roads, **6.** 846, 852, 891; and ferries, **6.** 130, 821; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add to Fayetteville Dist., **21.** 214, 218, 222, 350, 374, 587, 651-52, 678, 699; to add part to Bladen, **12.** 131, 139, 151, 189, 203, 220, 254, 289, 305, 312, 362, 377; **13.** 358; to alter method of working roads, **6.** 457, 487; to alter time of courts, **6.** 819; to amend act for road through, **9.** 417, 419, 429, 432, 532, 537, 551, 552, 556, 659; to change C. H., **19.** 561, 676, 683; to collect arrears, **20.** 531, 559, 576; to collect taxes, **9.** 108, 109, 115, 134, 147, 148, 152, 157, 168, 175, 221, 258; **21.** 76, 80, 116, 122, 140; to divide, **6.** 846, 853, 854, 862, 874, 891, 906, 910, 911, 914, 917, 924, 930-931, 972; **12.**

30, 34, 41, 49, 283-284; **13.** 575, 578, 583, 603, 676, 687, 710, 847, 870, 874, 787-879, 938, 959, 965; to erect **4.** 977, 978, 979, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 1002, 1004, 1005 1013, 1054, 1056, 1057, 1064; into a district, **8.** 102, 135; to erect new county out of, **5.** 44, 46, 47, 48-49, 50, 53, 59-60, 63, 68, 69, 71, 76; to elect vestry, **6.** 1238, 1240, 1252, 1298; **7.** 93; to fix county seat, &c., **19.** 38, 62, 107, 154, 160-161, 173, 270, 274, 278, 281; to fix place of clerk's office, **21.** 790, 803.  
 boundary troubles in, **6.** 7.  
 British forces in, **15.** 256.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 240-253.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 747.  
 commissioners to inventory property of loyalists, **10.** 554-555.  
 com. of cor. of, **9.** 1033.  
 contested election in, **9.** 748, 755; **21.** 750, 757.  
 court days, **23.** 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 court should be held, **14.** 865.  
 created, **5.** xxxix.  
 debts due to, **8.** 278-279.  
 depositions on affairs in, **10.** 125-129.  
 deputy receiver of quit rents for, **5.** 438-439.  
 disaffected to be disarmed, **13.** 644, 647.  
 disturbances in, **5.** 951.  
 drafts from, **14.** 874; drafting slow, **15.** 140.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 573.  
 efforts to create disturbances in, **4.** 971.  
 emissions for, **8.** 213.  
 erected, **4.** xi, xxi, 888; **5.** 88.  
 extortions in, **7.** xvi.  
 grand jury congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335; petition on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 grievances of Regulators, **8.** xiv-xvi.  
 in Salisbury dist., **15.** 377.  
 increase in population, **5.** 24, 25.  
 Indian commissary for, **5.** 835, 853, 854.  
 Indians in, **5.** xli, 320.  
 inhabitants take oath to King, **15.** 11.  
 inspection in, **25.** 313, 379.  
 instruction to be provided for, **10.** 693.

irregularity in qualifying sheriff, **9.** 56.  
 J. P.'s in, **4.** 889, 951, 1243; **5.** 32, 828; **6.** 799, 1068, 1086; **7.** 275; **8.** 149, 255; **9.** 66; **23.** 992.  
 jurors from, **10.** 2; for, **22.** 501.  
 Kolb acts in, **15.** v, vi.  
 land grants in, **4.** 945, 946, 947, 948, 950, 952, 953, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 968, 970, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1252 1253, 1254, 1255; **5.** 944; **6.** 631, 637; surrendered, **8.** 254; to Selwyn, **6.** 797.  
 loyal address to Martin from, **9.** 1161-1164; militia of, **22.** 198.  
 loyalists in, **10.** 119, 146, 441, 491; active in, **10.** 444.  
 McCulloh and Campbell grants in **16.** 773-774.  
 members of Assembly, **4.** 1274, 1277; **5.** 53, 56, 58, 154, 232, 237, 521, 536, 1110; **6.** 77, 135, 146, 362, 365, 478, 662, 674-675, 693, 801, 902, 1157, 1275; **7.** 283, 342, 579, 655, 656, 690, 692; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 137, 447, 475, 733, 736, 887, 909, 1188; **12.** 1, 5, 128, 271, 625, 655, 770, 833; **8.** 584, 636, 735, 784, 830, 917; **16.** 1, 20; **17.** 264, 290, 413-414, 794, 877, 900, 919; **18.** 1, 4, 122, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 131, 233, 237, 400, 500, 717; **20.** 1, 38, 119, 301, 475, 477; **21.** 1, 5, 193, 585, 595, 598, 638, 729, 871, 893; in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 36; in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1033, 1042, 1178; **10.** 164, 500, 515, 913, 916, 918, 927.  
 militia and taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; backward, **14.** 865; in Regulator campaign, **7.** 718, 722, 727, 740, 741; **8.** 593, 594, 601, 607, 649, 674, 697, 698, 700; **22.** 470, 478; officers, **20.** 272, 460; ordered out, **5.** 1-li, 357; returns, **22.** 364, 381-2; to be assembled, **6.** 61.  
 Moravian lands in, **5.** 13.  
 murders in reported, **5.** 480.  
 New Light Baptist in, **10.** 699.  
 no lands granted near line, **5.** 827.  
 no taxes paid in, **5.** 964.  
 oath of allegiance taken in, **15.** iv.  
 officers, **9.** 298; of militia, **10.** 472.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 205, 207, 530.

- outrages of Catawbas, **5**. 175-176.  
 owes state, **21**. 1068, 1071.  
 parishes in, **7**. 540.  
 people ordered to remove from land of Catawbas, **5**. 124.  
 petition from, **8**. 118; **21**. 293, 307, 325, 359, 681, 682; against Cherokees, **6**. 369; from militia, **13**. 750, 773, 774, 803, 805; to King on lands and S. C. boundary, **9**. 1258, 1260-1263; to on Regulation matters, **8**. 75-80.  
 Picket reports on Regulators, **22**. 411.  
 pioneers killed in, **5**. 144*d*.  
 poll tax for, **23**. 866.  
 proceedings in matter of Revolution, **9**. 1032-1034.  
 public revenue from, **9**. 648.  
 questions and depositions on Regulators in, **15**. 762-763.  
 quit rents from, **9**. 608.  
 Regulation in, **7**. xx, 715, 722-728, 732, 751, 759, 791, 799-800, 806-810, 827, 841, 850-851, 865, 885, 927, 989; **8**. 175, 644; **9**. 51; begins in, **7**. 713.  
 Regulators refuse to pay taxes in, **8**. 255-256.  
 report of Com. of Secrecy on James Perry, Jr., **22**. 752; on settlers on McCulloh grants in, **7**. 275, 276-277.  
 rioting in over lands, **6**. 779-780, 781-786, 792-796, 798; **6**. 1037.  
 sheriffs, **4**. 889; **5**. 1083; **6**. 212; **8**. 307, 388; taken up by S. C. authorities, **5**. 642.  
 Spencer to Tryon on regulation in, **7**. 722-726.  
 Supreme Ct. of held in Salisbury, **5**. 260.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 taxables in, **7**. 145, 283, 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5**. 320.  
 to remain in Salisbury Dist., **24**. 451.  
 Tories in, **10**. 727; **11**. 655; **16**. 267; disarmed, **14**. iii; embody and dispersed, **15**. v; refuse to pay taxes, **12**. 811-812, 832, 838-839, 877; rise, **14**. 868; threaten, **10**. 669-670.  
 trade goes to Charleston, **25**. 470.  
 treasurer, **5**. 337; **23**. 349, 400.  
 treaty with Catawbas in, **5**. 141-144*b*.  
 troops to be raised in, **13**. 411; **14**. 28, 154.  
 trouble over boundary, **5**. 762; over recruiting, **12**. 48, 49; with troops, **13**. 150-151, 158-159.  
 Tryon's answer to Regulator's petition from, **7**. 809-810.  
 warehouse wanted in, **8**. 78.  
 writ of election to, **4**. 1041.  
**Anson C. H.**, **5**. 1209; **11**. 607; **14**. 514, 515, 598, 609; **16**. 267.  
 act for tobacco inspection at, **24**. 859.  
 bill for tobacco inspection at, **13**. 39, 90, 115, 265, 293, 314, 327.  
 British leave, **15**. 9, 18.  
 troops at, **15**. 10.  
**Anson District**, bill on tax returns, **21**. 279, 281, 329, 404, 629, 714, 718.  
 recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.  
**Anspach Regt.**, **19**. 911.  
**Answer to a Challenge, &c.**, **2**. 583.  
**Antes, Henry**, quoted, **5**. 5, 11, 14. sick, **5**. 3, 12, 13.  
**Anteuil, France**, **17**. 177.  
**Anthoney family**, **8**. 734.  
 pioneers, **8**. 753.  
**Anthony, Col.**, **12**. 471.  
**Anthony, Dr.**, and Dunn case, **19**. 901. defends Dunn, **10**. 676.  
**Anthony, Alexander**, army pay, **17**. 190.  
**Anthony, Drury**, army pay, **17**. 190.  
**Anthony, Rev. J. B.**, sketch, **8**. 796.  
**Anthony, James**, army pay, **17**. 189. army record, **16**. 1006.  
 pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 re-enlists, **15**. 749.  
**Anthony, John**, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
**Anthony, Paul**, **8**. 751.  
**Antigua (Antigo)**, **11**. 345; **13**. 362; **14**. 335; **15**. 341.  
 Eastchurch stays in, **1**. 284.  
 goods shipped to, **5**. 795.  
 Government, **1**. 225.  
 imports from, **2**. 156.  
 Park destroyed in, **1**. xxix, 782, 795, 798.  
 shipwreck near, **5**. 1156.  
 trade with, **10**. 409.  
 treatment of, **1**. 762.  
**Antimony**, found on Yadkin, **5**. 357.  
**Antioch church**, **5**. 1179*n*.  
**Antiquities of British Church**, **2**. 583.  
**Antoney, James**, in army, **15**. 725.  
**Antony, John**, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
**Antrican, Francis**, revolutionary services, **22**. 104-106.  
**Antrim, County, Ireland**, **5**. iii, v, xl; **22**. 301, 303.  
**Aoskwha**, signs treaty, **17**. 585.



- Apalachia Bay**, English territory, **3.** 9.  
**Apalachicola River**, and U. S. boundary, **16.** 750; **17.** 6.  
**Apelles**, work of the second, **1.** 911.  
**Apenzel**, Canton of, allows emigration, **4.** 160.  
**Apolacka Town**, attack on, **1.** 664.  
**Apollo (Appollo) Magnus**, **6.** 738; **15.** 577.  
**Apollo, The**, blown up, **13.** 263.  
     burned, **11.** 297.  
**Apollo**, schooner, at Portsmouth, Va., **15.** 158.  
**Appachoukanough**, route of, **1.** 660.  
**Appalachian (Apalatche, Apalachian, Appalattia) Mountains**, **2.** 232, 422; **12.** 239; **13.** 116; **15.** 132; **17.** 77, 143, 376; **18.** 86, 776; **19.** 577, 612, 621, 654, 657, 682, 701; **20.** 287, 396, 473, 535, 536, 587, 617, 618; **21.** 144, 804, 972, 978, 987, 1002, 1011; **22.** 654, 660, 672, 673, 680, 706, 723, 727, 733; **24.** 160, 478, 562, 563, 566, 596, 767, 786, 802, 811, 885, 952, 957; **25.** 9, 11, 41, 50, 51, 64.  
     and Indian boundary, **11.** 566.  
     bill for court west of, **19.** 765.  
     bounds N. C., **4.** 1073; to bound Swiss settlements, **4.** 166.  
     voyage of discovery, **1.** 239, 241.  
**Appalatohe**, **7.** 235.  
**Appeal of death**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 317.  
**Appeals**, act on, **24.** 907; **25.** 160; from inferior courts, **23.** 572-3.  
     bill to limit, **19.** 406, 414, 416-417, 479, 732, 742, 808, 825.  
     bond for, **6.** 735-736.  
     denial of to be inquired into, **1.** 890.  
     Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 318, 319, 321.  
     executions to be suspended in case of, **2.** 637.  
     from the colonies, discussed, **2.** 161-163, 165.  
     history of act on, **3.** 183.  
     in U. S. Courts, **18.** 665, 666.  
     instructions in regard to, **5.** 1122-1123.  
     judges of O. and T. courts to hear, **23.** 945-8.  
     powers of under F. C., **1.** 198.  
     provision for, **3.** 106-107; **24.** 70-2; **25.** 284, 293-4, 421, 447; from Co. Cts, **25.** 413-14.  
     regulation on, **23.** 265, 266, 891-2, 937-8.  
     right of to Gov. and Council, **3.** 327; to Proprietors, **1.** 92.  
     under Fund. Const'ns, **25.** 125, 128, 130.  
     unjust, act to prevent, **24.** 678, 716.  
**Appeals and writs of error**, act on, **23.** 24-26, 333.  
**Appeals to King**, **7.** 479.  
     denied in proprietary colonies, **1.** 536, 540, 541, 631.  
     in Council granted, **6.** 768-769.  
**Appellant and Apellor**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.  
**Apperson, Wm.**, army record, **16.** 1002.  
**Apple, Daniel**, pensioner, **22.** 55.  
**Apple Tree**, **4.** 966.  
**Applebys**, **12.** 517.  
**Applestole, Jos.**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Appleton, Capt.**, takes ship and slaves, **11.** 813.  
**Appleton, Nathaniel**, pays in bills of credit, **16.** 306.  
**Appletree Ferry**, on post route, **7.** 149, 413, 454.  
**Applewhite, Abraham**, army pay, **17.** 190.  
**Applewhite, James**, in prison, **15.** 489.  
**Applewhite, John**, army pay, **17.** 190.  
**Appomattoke River**, mentioned, **1.** 17.  
**Appomattox**, surrender at, **10.** xli.  
**Appomattox Ferry**, **14.** 500.  
**Appomattox River, Va.**, Americans retire over, **15.** 449.  
     Arms and Ammunition sent over, **15.** 459.  
**Appomattox River**, **2.** 784.  
**Appowen, Richard**, law suit, **1.** 482.  
**Appraisement of property**, bill for, **19.** 132, 238, 243, 246, 249, 312, 324-325.  
**Appraisers**, **1.** 865, 866, 871, 872; **2.** 42, 43, 44, 56, 59, 64, 68, 69, 71, 80, 99, 103, 105, 246, 323, 496, 550, 673, 678, 716.  
     appointed by court, **1.** 443, 448, 453, 522, 524, 531, 549, 550, 565, 576, 580, 581, 584, 595, 607, 611, 613, 625, 652.  
**Apprentices**, provision for, **25.** 419-20.  
     seduced, **2.** 241.  
     See also Indentured servants.  
**Apprenticing of Orphans**, **23.** 581.  
**Ara Furnace**, **16.** 640.  
**Arabia**, **2.** 128.  
**Arabian gold**, **1.** 853.  
     act on what is current in S. C., **25.** 142.  
**Arack, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.

- Aramanthia (Aramatia) River, McCulloh grants on, **5**. 779; **6**. 533.
- Aranjues, Spain, **18**. 526.
- Arant, James, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 880, 881, 884, 886, 888.
- Aranuse, tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792.
- Arbitration, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.
- Arbitrators, **2**. 700.
- Arbor Church, **5**. 1184*n*.
- Arbuckle, —, **15**. 676.
- Arbuckle, John, army record, **16**. 1006.
- Arburthus (Arthburthnot), Wm., payment to disallowed, **5**. 518, 556.
- Arbuthnot, Admiral, **14**. 240, 848; **15**. 290.
- aids in siege of Charleston, **15**. 44.
- and surrender of Charleston, **14**. 814.
- arrives with fleet, **14**. 199, 201, 205.
- articles prepared by for surrender of Charleston, **14**. 809-810.
- joins Admiral Graves, **15**. 58.
- proc. quoted, **22**. 546.
- sends troops to the Cheasapeake, **15**. 297.
- watches French, **15**. 291.
- Arbuthnot, Capt., **22**. 823.
- Arbuthnot, Thos., company sent to N. Y., **5**. xxvii.
- serves in French war, **5**. xi.
- deserters from taken up, **5**. 985.
- misbehavior ment'd, **6**. 282, 283, 287.
- Arbuthnot, ship, at Portsmouth, Va., **15**. 157.
- Arbuthnot Fort, Burke confined in, **16**. 13.
- Arbuthnott, Capt. Thomas, **5**. 783, 971.
- brings in prizes, **5**. 569.
- commands troops, **5**. 794, 800, 803, 804; Va. troops in S. C., **5**. 765.
- Arbutton, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Arcadia, **11**. 326.
- inferior to N. C., **7**. 285.
- restored to Great Britain, **5**. 463.
- Archdale, John, **4**. 1187.
- acting Proprietor, **1**. 345, 360, 361, 363, 371, 380, 381, 384.
- at Palatine's Court, **1**. 472.
- buys land, **2**. 242.
- charges of Randolph against, **1**. 545-546.
- deputizes Harvey, **1**. 546.
- favors pirates, **1**. 467.
- gives liberty to catch whales, **1**. 338.
- grants land to Indians, **2**. 140.
- helps Porter and Quakers, **1**. 709; Quakers to rule country, **1**. 686-687.
- influence on Quakers, **1**. xix, 708.
- instructions, **1**. 391-392; **4**. 1233, 1234; **5**. 89.
- laws of to hold in Albemarle, **1**. 556.
- made Gov. of C., **1**. 389-390.
- makes Blake his deputy, **1**. 368.
- method of taking the oath, **1**. 711.
- opposes church act, **2**. 919.
- powers, **1**. 389-390; **4**. 1210, 1231; **5**. 85; to sell land, **5**. 94.
- rates for land under, **4**. 308.
- receives 400 copies Wilson's Description of C., **1**. 344.
- regulates representation, **4**. 1160.
- son of a Proprietor, **1**. 467.
- to advise Sothell, **1**. 346, 350-351, visits C., **1**. 351.
- Archdale, Thos., a Proprietor, **1**. 360, 361, 363, 371, 380, 381, 384, 389.
- Archdale County, **1**. 472.
- Bath Co. taken out of, **5**. 86.
- Archdale Precinct, **25**. 155.
- estab'd, **1**. 629; **3**. 453.
- in Bath Co., **1**. xxvii, xxviii, 792.
- taken out of Bath Co., **5**. 86.
- Archdeacon, Richard, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Archer, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 190.
- army record, **16**. 1005.
- Archer, Evans, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Archer, James, petition, **19**. 63; considered, **16**. 96-97.
- Archer, Thomas, **21**. 808.
- Archias, Miss Alberta, assists on census index, **26**. 239*c*.
- Archibald, Capt., payment by com. of, **10**. 319.
- taxables in com. of, **10**. 252.
- Archibald, John, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 280, 281, 282, 309, 432, 434, 592.
- Archibald, John, petition, **19**. 150, 152, 228, 268, 364.
- Archibald, Nathan, land grant to, **4**. 853, 959.
- Archibald, Rev. Robert, school trustee, **24**. 756.
- Archibald and Co., Wm., claim **9**. 487.
- Archie, John, **22**. 996.
- Archives, to be restored by British, **16**. 880-881.
- Archmy, Mr., and battle of Stoney Point, **14**. 329.
- Ard, James, land grant to, **4**. 342.

- Ard, James, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Ardent, British ship, **13**. 296.  
 Ardeon, Sir John, gives advice as to transportation, **1**. 731.  
 Ardern (Arderne), John, account of, **1**. 702.  
   buys, **1**. 595.  
   church warden, **1**. 679, 701, 702.  
   decree of court on lands of, **25**. 170-2.  
   helps hire minister, **1**. 616.  
   in council, **1**. 629.  
   law suit, **1**. 584.  
   thanks S. P. G. for books, **1**. 700-701.  
   vestryman, **1**. 600, 615, 616, 629, 678, 680, 683, 684.  
 Arding, Wm., in militia, **22**. 782.  
 Areburry, Eng., **5**. 772, 773.  
 Arenoose Creek, **3**. 57.  
 Arenuse Creek, **4**. 336.  
 Arey, Rev. B., pastor, &c., **8**. 795.  
 Arey, Rev. Benj., sketch of, **8**. 793.  
 Arger, Geo., imprisoned, **4**. 530.  
 Argo, transport, **10**. 420.  
 Argyle, Duke of, appoints Henby Chief Justice, **5**. 403-404.  
   at Council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Argyleshire, **5**. 1196, **9**. 251.  
   immigrants from, **8**. 526; names of immigrants from, **7**. 543-544.  
 Arielle, arrives in Boston, **14**. 632.  
 Aristole's Organon, **2**. 584.  
 Arkanoonooba, signs Choctaw treaty, **18**. 802.  
 Arkansas Indians, dissatisfied with French, **7**. 281-282.  
 Arkell, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 637.  
 Arkil, Will., address to King, **3**. 134. 135.  
 Arkil, Margaret, witness, **4**. 447.  
 Arkil, Wm., **4**. 447.  
 Arkil (Arckhill), Will., juror, **3**. 281, 319.  
 Arkil, Wm., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Arkil, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 448, 558.  
 Arkil, Wm., tried for breach of peace, **2**. 686, 696, 703, 707, 715, 817, 820, 823, 831.  
 Arkil's Bridge, **3**. 574, 580.  
 Arkils, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Arline, Jno., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Arlington, Earl of, sells share of Va. to King, **11**. 68.  
 Arlington, Lord, Lord Willoughby to on Barbadoes affairs, **1**. 158-159.  
   Ludwell to on cessation of tobacco planting, **1**. 144.  
   Mavericke on C. affairs, **1**. 161.  
 Arlington, Vt., **17**. 136.  
 Arlington St., Westminster, **6**. 577.  
 Arlow, Jas., in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Arlow, James, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Armand, Col., **12**. 404; **14**. 500, 503, 531, 583; **15**. 483.  
   arrives at Cross Creek, **14**. 856.  
   in Camden battle, **14**. 584; **15**. 383, 384.  
   legion of sent to Va., **15**. 185.  
   location **15**. 307.  
   Nash to Gates on conduct of, **15**. 595.  
   sent to aid Lincoln, **14**. xii.  
   testimony against troops of, **14**. 603.  
   to Gates on alarm from British, **14**. 549; on complaints against his command, **14**. 600; on condition of his troops and his movements, **14**. 590-591, 630; on his service in the army, **14**. 509-510; on letters, **14**. 557; on re-inforcements to his command, **14**. 536-537.  
   to join army and in need of money, **14**. 830.  
   to march to Cross Creek, **14**. 839.  
   to Nash on money for troops, **14**. 830, 831-832; on movement of troops, **14**. 835-836.  
   to Williams on condition of troops, **14**. 555-556.  
   troops of no service, **14**. 583.  
 Armand's Corps, **14**. 453; **17**. 570.  
   payment to, **16**. 354.  
   prisoners from, **16**. 673.  
   threaten to mutiny, **16**. 853.  
 Armenia, inferior to N. C., **7**. 285.  
 Armes, Joshua, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Armfield, Isaac, Jr., asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 85.  
 Armfield, Wm., asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 85.  
 Armfield, Wm., loyalist, **10**. 599.  
 Armfield, Wm., Jr., asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Armida, Michael de, vessel of wrecked, **9**. 34.  
 Armida, Miguel de, Martin on case of, **9**. 41-44.  
   sails for Gibraltar, **9**. 263.  
 Armies, standing, should not be maintained, **22**. 663-4; **23**. 978.  
 Armistice, with Fanning, **16**. 206-208.  
 Armistead (Armstead), Anthony, in as-

- sem., **6.** 801, 807, 852, 893, 900a, 907, 917, 920; on com. of Assembly, **6.** 804, 805, 817, 823, 841, 896; on claims com., **22.** 830, 835.
- Armistead, Anthony, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.
- Armistead, Anthony T., reports on public claims, **6.** 738-744.
- Armistead, John, allowance to, **20.** 52.
- Armistead, John, claims paid, **19.** 692.
- Armistead, Westwood, pensioner, **22.** 55.
- revolutionary services, **22.** 106-107.
- Armistead, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.
- Armistides, Regulator's entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- Armord, —, in assembly, **6.** 846.
- Armor, Jerome, testifies for Bailey, **2.** 581.
- Armor, John, juror, **2.** 596.
- Armor, John, in militia, **22.** 350.
- Armor, Jos., in military, **22.** 350.
- Armor, Thos., in militia, **22.** 350.
- Armor, Wm., juror, **1.** 595.
- Armory, Jonathan, advocate, **1.** 491.
- Armory, —, **3.** 28.
- Armory, establishment of discussed, **14.** 526-528.
- provided for arms, **5.** 309.
- to be established, **10.** 631.
- Armour, Andrew, land patent to, **6.** 631.
- Armour, Eliza, **2.** 483.
- Armour, Elizabeth, **2.** 483.
- Armour, Harry, negro slave, **2.** 483.
- Armour, James, land grant asked, **4.** 1048.
- Armour, James, land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Armour, James, land grant to, **4.** 1250.
- Armour, Mrs. Jerome, witness, **2.** 566.
- Armour, John, a J. P., **2.** 638.
- libel against, **2.** 456.
- suit against as executor, **2.** 483.
- Armour, Jos., juror, **4.** 519.
- Armour, Mary, quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Armour, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Armour, Sampson, negro slave, **2.** 483.
- Armour (Armor), Thos., brings libel suit, **2.** 483.
- libel of, **2.** 456.
- Armour, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.
- Armour, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.
- Armour, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Armour, Wm., suit against executor of, **2.** 483.
- Armour, Wm., in militia, **22.** 352.
- Armour's Ford, **14.** 695, 787.
- Arms, right to bear arms maintained, **22.** 663-4; **23.** 978.
- Arms and Ammunition, **15.** 467, 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 486, 500, 528, 530, 535, 558, 575, 581, 598, 649, 681, 686; **16.** 10; **20.** 601.
- act for duty for purchasing, **23.** 401, 402; to buy with tobacco, **24.** 407-8; to import, **24.** 341-2, 380-1, 510; to provide **25.** 160, 232-3.
- agency for in Martinique, **22.** 785.
- arms to be collected and stamped, **22.** 920.
- asked for, **19.** 869; asked for by Martin, **10.** 233-234; from Steuben, **15.** 499-500; from Va., **15.** 449.
- at Halifax to be guarded, **12.** 367; at Hillsboro, **15.** 479.
- bill to buy, &c., **18.** 133, 170, 205, 260, 360, 390, 394, 417; with tobacco, **17.** 846, 850, 858, 864, 941, 946, 949, 957, 964, 965, 968; to encourage importation of, **17.** 646, 664, 673, 734, 742, 747, 752, 754; to recover, **20.** 55, 85, 94.
- bought, **8.** 532; **20.** 108; **22.** 598, 599, 600, 602, 605, 606, 927; for Anson and Rowan, **5.** 492; with tobacco, **16.** 193-194.
- Bretagne to buy in Martinique, **17.** 798, 799-802, 804, 887.
- brought from Martinique, &c., **15.** 70, 71; **16.** 879-880; **17.** 450, 465, 488; **19.** 512, 527, 605, 606, 608, 646-647, 651; from W. I., **15.** 337-338; by French, **15.** 570.
- cannon brought into Edenton, **13.** 291-292; to be bought, **13.** 238-239; to be cast, **22.** 968; wanted, **22.** 750.
- captured, **14.** 682, 683, 685; **22.** 970; at King's Mountain, **17.** 654, 672, 747, 748-749, 752.
- carriages to be made for cannon, **10.** 290.
- character, **19.** 959.
- claims for, **19.** 136, 247-248.
- commissioners to procure, **24.** 403.
- com. to consider ways and means of securing, **10.** 516, 524-526; 536-538, 539-541, 551, 555, 556, 558, 565-566; **13.** 544, 588-589, 591, 605-606, 608, 639, 641, 692-693, 695, 699; to examine factory in Halifax District reports, **12.** 579, 586-587, 596-597, 601, 694-695, 705-706, 709-710; to procure, **10.** 173; to receive guns from Ransom, **12.** 366-367.

- condition of, **17.** 103-104; discussed, **12.** 135.
- correspondence on, **16.** 490-491.
- Craike on magazines at Halifax and Kinston, **13.** 146-147.
- debt to Martinique for, **20.** 493, 579, 583.
- deficient, **22.** 945.
- detained in Va., **17.** 786, 787.
- disposition of, **16.** 387.
- distributed in Currituck, **13.** 843, 846, 936-937.
- distribution of, **5.** 546; **10.** 568, 632, 643, 644, 652, 683, 687, 688, 692, 698, 730, 998; **11.** 303, 304, 308-309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 321, 327, 328, 329, 333, 334, 341, 342, 343, 425, 530, 542, 573, 582, 610, 611, 620, 680; **12.** 104, 105, 236, 242, 253, 324, 415, 418, 422-423, 437, 555, 556, 559, 663-664, 665; **13.** 143, 185, 300, 301, 307, 308, 309, 311, 388, 398-399, 542, 618, 622, 640, 734*a*, 734*e*, 901; **14.** 49, 78, 92, 149, 174, 260, 287, 323, 334, 376, 377, 378, 379, 381, 389, 392, 394, 395, 396, 399, 400, 406, 413, 416, 428, 432, 438, 502, 503, 570, 574, 577, 579, 592, 629, 670, 692, 670, 695-697, 706, 722, 727, 764, 774, 775, 845-846; **15.** 745.
- Dobbs to Bd. Trade on, **5.** 571, 572.
- Dunmore to furnish to Martin, **10.** 89.
- efforts and means and to provide, **10.** 337, 338, 339, 346-347, 348, 350, 353, 355, 356, 357, 358, 360, 361, 390, 405, 412, 418, 422, 426, 433, 436, 438, 445, 446, 447, 449, 455, 458, 459, 462, 470-471, 473, 474, 481, 502, 510, 552, 570, 571, 593, 604, 605, 611, 621, 627, 630, 635, 636, 640, 641, 642, 646, 671, 683, 685, 686, 687, 691, 698, 707, 719, 720, 721, 727, 728, 730, 754, 757, 812, 813, 821, 830, 834, 835, 869, 871, 872, 877, 904, 923, 929, 949, 951, 952, 953, 958, 964, 969, 975, 981, 992-996; **11.** 433, 434, 438, 462, 538, 576, 590, 777; **12.** 5, 237, 420, 425, 426, 559, 662; **13.** 35, 38, 149, 300, 312, 324-325, 326, 369, 632, 734*h*, 776, 777; **14.** 31, 108, 113, 202, 204, 237, 378, 408, 419, 429, 439, 449, 458, 527, 528, 533, 593, 717; to replace those lost at Camden, **15.** 117-118; to save, **12.** 470.
- factory for in Hillsboro district, **12.** 106.
- for Burton, **16.** 563-564; for frontier counties, **23.** 394; for militia, **15.** 79.
- forbidden by Holland, **9.** 1186-1187; to slaves, **23.** 201.
- furnished by Va., **16.** 529, 551, 553-554, 555, 626, 628, 632, 635, 643.
- Gage's letter to Martin on published, **10.** 105-106.
- getting of, **22.** 515.
- given the province, **5.** 215, 218, 236, 237.
- goods shipped to procure, **10.** 238-289, 353-354.
- guards for, **22.** 927; disbanded, **19.** 325.
- gun factory, **20.** 143; from Borritz, **22.** 797; made in New Hanover, **15.** 785, 788; by Ransom, **12.** 183-184, 194; to be sold, **13.** 569, 763-764, 823.
- Hillsborough on, **8.** 190.
- importation of lead considered, **22.** 1037.
- imported, **14.** iv-v, 810-11; **16.** 232; **18.** 815, 822, 825; **19.** 708-711, 865; **22.** 526, 920; disposed of, **16.** 272; by Pitt Co., **10.** 321; from Guadeloupe, **22.** 744.
- in hands of Armstrong, **15.** 464; in Kinston and disposition of, **13.** 91-92.
- inquiry about, **16.** 624.
- instruction on store houses for, **5.** 1141; to commercial agent on, **13.** 781-782.
- Johnston to Burke on, **22.** 554-5.
- lack of, **8.** 30; **22.** 593; counted on by Br. **15.** 595.
- lead needed and powder delivered, **22.** 751.
- letter on, **20.** 280, 289, 432, 472.
- Long on supply of **16.** 503-504.
- lost by Wrenn, **22.** 581.
- magazine at Halifax guarded, **13.** 26, 35-36; guards disbanded, **19.** 197, 199; needed, **22.** 783; to be built in Halifax, **12.** 854.
- manufactured, **18.** 787; **21.** 168-169; at Hillsboro suspended, **12.** 566-567, 672, 673.
- Martin asks Gage for, **9.** 1167, 1174.
- memorial on gun factory with items, **13.** 345-347; movement of, **15.** 368; **16.** 638.
- need of, **5.** 396; **7.** 892; **14.** 858; **15.**

- 518, 520, 569, 585, 772; **19.** 872, 873, 874; **20.** 243, 254; by N. C. troops, **13.** 321; by recruits, **11.** 538; by Sharpe, **22.** 748; in Randolph, **16.** 204.
- no more to be bought and reports to be made on, **12.** 145-146, 152, 313-314.
- none, **15.** 502; **22.** 688; for N. C. troops in S. C., **13.** 271; in province, **5.** 461-462; **8.** 11.
- not to be had in N. C., **15.** 495; to be sold to Indians, **2.** 189.
- notes on act to raise magazine, **3.** 184.
- of Work to be seized, **10.** 312.
- offered by De Cottineau, **15.** 217.
- ordered to be sent to N. C., **5.** 651; and difficulty of getting, **22.** 517, 518.
- pay for, **22.** 1013.
- petition of Alexander on buying of, **12.** 146-147.
- Porter petitions on gun factory, **22.** 895-6.
- powder captured, **15.** 114; removed to Kinston, **22.** 940.
- promised, **15.** 523.
- provisions for, **1.** 45, 46; **10.** 193; for Sp. alarm, **22.** 277, 278, 279; for repair of, **13.** 777, 778.
- Pryor to Burke on, **15.** 552-553.
- purchase considered, **15.** 323, 325.
- recovery of, **18.** 755-756, 762-763.
- regulations on in Tryon, **10.** 163.
- removal of ordered, **17.** 665, 751, 771; removal recommended, **11.** 586.
- report on, **5.** 576, 595, 599, 604; **15.** 484-486, 552, 589; **16.** 469-470; **17.** 797, 842, 843, 883-884; **19.** 440, 481; **22.** 311-314, 316, 321, 329, 330, 332, 345, 362, 382, 383, 389, 418, 420; gun factory in Halifax dist., **13.** 383-384; needed, **14.** 768; those impressed in Regulation war, **22.** 413-14; to be made on, **3.** 113-114.
- resolution to provide, **8.** 368, 436, 440, 446-447, 470-471, 474.
- reward for manufacture of, **10.** 981.
- scarce, **10.** 314, 327; **13.** 338, 339; **22.** 553, 696-698, 969, 1023; in all colonies, **22.** 752; in east N. C., **15.** 128, 130; in Tenn., **22.** 755; in Va., **15.** 455.
- scarcity considered, **22.** 1030, 1031, 1033, 1034, 1042, 1045, 1047.
- sent from Va., **15.** 590; to Catawbas, **5.** 586; to Charleston, **22.** 747; to Hillsboro, **15.** 471; to Martin, **10.** 42-44, 248; sent to N. C., **22.** 535; to Roanoke, **15.** 459.
- shipped to N. C., **15.** 588.
- sold, **12.** 163.
- storehouse provided for, **5.** 309.
- supplying of discussed, **15.** 572-573, 594.
- thanks to King for, **5.** 243, 247.
- those taken from Tories to be sold, **12.** 775-776, 784, 835.
- to be bought, **9.** 565; **10.** 230, 292, 337; **22.** 598; in Martinico, **17.** 882, 887, 911.
- to be collected, **10.** 158.
- to be delivered to Long, **13.** 556-557.
- to be imported from France, **13.** 776.
- to be removed, **13.** 548, 641, 650; from Wilmington, **22.** 919, 925.
- to be repaired, **22.** 920.
- to be secured from Va. and S. C., **13.** 758, 814, 816.
- to be sent to N. C., **5.** 593-594; to S. C., **16.** 768; **22.** 968, 969; to Rutherford, **22.** 913; to Stuart, **10.** 794.
- to be shipped to South, **17.** 679.
- to be sold, **24.** 495-6.
- to be taken from Tories, **10.** 158; possession of, **12.** 177-178, 191, 259-360.
- to N. C., **16.** 555-556.
- tobacco exchanged for, **22.** 994; to be impressed for purchase of, **15.** 583.
- Tryon on need of and answer, **8.** 88, 114, 130.
- use of, **16.** 498.
- wanted by Martin, **10.** 46.
- ways and means used to procure, **10.** 1001, 1002, 1032, 1035; **11.** xx, 271-272, 274, 276, 287, 299, 300, 302, 304, 308, 309, 313, 314, 319, 330, 331, 332, 338, 342, 343, 350, 355, 388, 396, 416, 425.
- See also Fortifications; Military organization.
- Armstead, Anthony, **22.** 106.
- Armstead, John, petition, **20.** 87.
- resolve in favor of, **17.** 384.
- Armstrong, —, movements, **15.** 544-545.
- Armstrong, —, on com. of Assembly,

16. 91; 17. 277.
- Armstrong, Mr., 16. 542.
- Armstrong, Mr., 16. 591.
- Armstrong, Mr., 16. 971; 17. 124, 127.
- Armstrong, Mr., 22. 582.
- Armstrong, Mr., in Assem., 21. 78, 83.
- Armstrong, Capt., 10. 459, 551, 622, 623; 16. 621, 622, 640, 642, 668, 939.
- asks for flag to Charleston, 17. 737-738.
- clothing and leather to, 22. 1099, 1011.
- commands minute men, 10. 422; 2d. regt., 16. 647.
- made A. D. C., 16. 578.
- pres. ct. martial, 12. 460.
- reconnoitres Br. is captured, 16. 473-474.
- reports on Caswell's army, 15. 569.
- roster of co., 16. 1007, 1010, 1021, 1024, 1025, 1036, 1038, 1040, 1047, 1049, 1054, 1055, 1060, 1063, 1067, 1069, 1072, 1073, 1082, 1085, 1088, 1093, 1095, 1099, 1106, 1109, 1119-20, 1123, 1127, 1132, 1139, 1143, 1153, 1168, 1174, 1179, 1181, 1190.
- stores to, 15. 597.
- to receive drafts, 15. 530.
- Armstrong, Col., 14. 4, 311, 338; 15. 649, 743; 16. 474, 477; 19. 910; 22. 95, 96, 122, 150, 588.
- arrives at Sumner's camp, and quoted on war affairs, 14. 667; from Va., 14. 782.
- British suit against, 14. 659, 779; 15. 90.
- called into service, 15. 562.
- commands at Peytonsburg, Va., 13. ix.
- defeats Tories, 15. v.
- demands that guns be restored, 10. 593.
- men of enlist in S. C. service, 11. 431.
- number of troops under, 15. 628.
- on court martial of Asæe, 15. 275.
- on half pay, 16. v.
- provisions to be furnished to, 13. 319.
- reports on Tories, 22. 755.
- return of troops under, 11. 824; return of wounded and prisoners in regt. at Camden, 22. 523.
- sent to Peytonsburg, 13. 190.
- shoes of troops ment'd, 14. 442.
- Sumner to on movement of troops, 15. 649.
- to be sent to Halifax, 13. 188.
- to bring in drafts, 15. 494.
- to make return of reg't, 11. 413.
- troops of on Catawba River, 14. 778.
- unites against Ferguson, 14. 615.
- wounded 15. 751.
- Armstrong, Col., buys at Martin sale, 22. 883, 884, 887.
- Armstrong, Lieut, 16. 1153.
- Armstrong, Maj., 13. 276, 316; 14. 437, 531, 567, 589, 745; 16. vii, 501, 517, 518, 574, 578, 588; 19. 910; 22. 93, 95.
- asks to serve with Malmedy, 14. 539.
- boots to, 14. 441.
- commands regt., 22. 111.
- Greene to on supplies, 15. 650.
- joined by Halifax volunteers, 14. 555.
- leather to, 14. 439.
- on board of rearrangement, 16. 575.
- reports on death of young Gates, 14. 739.
- returns soldiers to N. C., 16. 588.
- Armstrong Maj., stores to, 15. 597.
- Sumner (?) to on movement of troops, 15. 447.
- to command regt, 15. 426.
- utensils and linen to, 14. 438.
- Armstrong, A., letter quoted, 16. 976, 977, 979, 981.
- Armstrong, Abel, to furnish guard, 10. 830.
- Armstrong, Andrew, 16. 656.
- army record, 16. 1005.
- examined on frauds, 18. 71, 304.
- lieut., 10. 519.
- petitions, 19. 932, 934.
- receives pay for soldiers, 17. 197, 202, 220, 227, 260.
- to Burke on private affairs, 15. 180, 186; on public affairs, 16. 629-630; 22. 590-1, 615-16; on removing his property from line of Br. 15. 613-617; on Tories, etc., 22. v, 1047-8.
- to Caswell on recruiting, 13. 52-53.
- to Rutherford on public affairs, 16. 538-539.
- Armstrong, Armand, to Burke on Burke's private affairs, 22. 567-8, 590-1.
- to Burke on land, 22. 615-16.
- Armstrong Benjamin, army rank, 16. 1007.
- Armstrong, Francis, act for land to, 24. 629-30.

- Armstrong, Fran., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Armstrong, Francis, land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Armstrong, Francis, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 423, 440.  
 Armstrong, Francis, signs test, **10**. 297.  
 Armstrong, Hugh, a J. P., **16**. 159.  
 Armstrong, Hugh, entry taker, **19**. 225, 227, 362, 363.  
   money from, **21**. 1065.  
   owes state, **21**. 1077.  
 Armstrong, Isaac, Regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Armstrong, Isaac, Regulator, **8**. 78.  
 Armstrong, J., **21**. 192.  
   on com. of Assem., **18**. 9, 15, 31, 64, 80, 103, 166, 241, 265, 351, 388.  
   Sumner to on officers, &c., **15**. 432-433.  
 Armstrong, James, **6**. 1085.  
 Armstrong, James, (General), **20**. 667; **21**. 384, 545.  
   account of confiscated property, **18**. 169, 192, 198, 332, 419.  
   application of considered, **17**. 303, 305.  
   army pay, **17**. 190.  
   army record, **16**. 1005.  
   at Council, **17**. 482.  
   bond of forfeited, **17**. 373.  
   brigadier general, **17**. 679, 680, 760.  
   Caswell to on militia affairs, **18**. 685-686, 687.  
   colonel, **10**. 949; **11**. xii, 941.  
   commands 8th regt., **15**. 765; **22**. 909; troops, **11**. 762.  
   coms'r of confiscated property, **21**. 639, 1039, 1040.  
   Cont. Col., **22**. 1049.  
   elected brig. gen., **20**. 100, 103; to C. of S., **19**. 465, 466, 468, 809, 813, 815; **20**. 491, 500.  
   examined on frauds, **18**. 109, 335.  
   in Assem., **19**. 61; **20**. 540, 543, 546, 550; **21**. 194, 196, 199, 234, 253, 264, 288, 294, 300, 332, 344, 346, 372, 379, 402, 411, 432, 614, 648, 741, 747, 748, 756, 760, 772, 773, 778, 780, 781, 783, 794, 795, 800, 801, 804, 815, 819, 834, 839, 845, 846, 851, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 896, 914, 926, 928, 938, 942, 991.  
   in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 39, 47, 48.  
   memorial, **19**. 73, 77; considered, **16**. 109, 112, 117.  
   nom. for Brig. gen., **17**. 413, 415; for C. of State, **17**. 311; **20**. 28, 29, 49; **21**. 26, 37, 251, 611.  
   officer, **18**. 485.  
   petition, **21**. 303, 382-383, 632, 650, 663, 676, 702.  
   protests against appointment of Hand, **11**. 750-751.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 197, 209, 213, 221, 227, 234, 252, 256, 260, 261.  
   recommends Dixon, **15**. 708.  
   reduced to half pay, **15**. 420.  
   reports as com'r confiscated property, **21**. 155; on troops under Sumner, **15**. 74.  
   resigns, **15**. 501.  
   retired on half pay, **16**. 61-62, 64-65.  
   roster of regt., **16**. 1005, 1015, 1031, 1032, 1044, 1052, 1057, 1066, 1077, 1091, 1097, 1104, 1114, 1125, 1130, 1136, 1141, 1146, 1158, 1171, 1178, 1185-6.  
   to Burke on movement of troops, **15**. 633; on plantation and negroes, **16**. 646-647.  
   to Mound on deserters, &c., **16**. 487-488.  
   to receive drafts, **15**. 530; letters, **21**. 173.  
   to register lands, **17**. 343.  
   to retire, **16**. 610.  
   to Sumner on Lamb court martial, **14**. 351-2; **19**. 908-909; on movement of troops, **15**. 484, 780; and of Tories, **15**. 467; on public affairs, **16**. 840; on recruiting, **14**. 827; **15**. 403.  
   witness, **20**. 233.  
 Armstrong, James, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Armstrong, James, complains of Indians, **5**. 142-143.  
 Armstrong, James, cornet, **10**. 519.  
 Armstrong, James, court martialled, **12**. 519-520.  
 Armstrong, James, forfeits recognizance, **24**. 763.  
 Armstrong, James, in militia, **9**. 696.  
 Armstrong, James, in militia, **10**. 99.  
 Armstrong, James, land grants to, **4**. 1238, 1251.  
 Armstrong, James, lieut. col., **10**. 558.  
 Armstrong, James, major, **10**. 206, 532.  
 Armstrong, James, on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
 Armstrong, James, on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1095, 1100, 1126, 1171, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 62, 99.



- patroler, **10.** 63.
- Armstrong, James, petition on lands, **7.** 7.
- Armstrong, James, school coms'r, **24.** 867.
- Armstrong, James, tax coms'r, **25.** 52.
- Armstrong, John, **14.** 64.
- allowance to, **13.** 862, 906, 908, 910, 955.
- army record, **13.** 480.
- bill for town on lands of, **13.** 863-864, 880, 884, 895, 974, 985.
- claims allowance, **13.** 615, 729, 734.
- Cont. lt. col., **22.** 1049.
- Harvey to pay money to, **12.** 803, 807, 867.
- major, **10.** 568.
- money advanced to pay troops, **10.** 639.
- on Surry S. C., **10.** 228, 230, 251.
- promotion of discussed, **14.** 519; recommended, **11.** 800.
- resigns as major, **13.** 403; as officer of militia, **12.** 742.
- to Gates on battle of Camden &c., **14.** 587-589; on private affairs, **14.** 630-631; on Southern campaign, **14.** 496-499.
- to Sumner on clothing, **15.** 656-657; on condition of troops, prisoners, &c., **15.** 504-505; on military affairs, **15.** 665; on movement of troops, **15.** 463-464; Br. in S. C., &c., **15.** 467-468; on successes in S. C., **15.** 481.
- to surrender command to Armstrong, **15.** 533.
- to thank delegates to Cont. Cong., **10.** 229.
- Armstrong, John, **21.** 693.
- army record, **16.** 1003.
- Armstrong, John, army record, **16.** 1004.
- Armstrong, John, accounts of to be settled, **19.** 690.
- affairs of N. C. Cont. Line, **18.** 57, 58, 59, 61-2, 155, 185, 375, 382, 400-401, 417.
- allowance to, **19.** 370.
- auditor, **18.** 447.
- bill to protect land entered in office of, **20.** 569, 585-586, 593; to register land grants, **20.** 44.
- case of, **20.** 25; considered, **17.** 297.
- com'r on certificates, **18.** 451.
- Doherty on supplies, **16.** 499-500.
- entry taker, **18.** 331; **19.** 227, 263; **21.** 412, 415, 418, 717, 718; **24.** 565, 566, 953, 968; **25.** 5.
- goes against Tories, **19.** 975; to S. C., **10.** 1035.
- grants to be made on entries under, **17.** 395.
- holders of land grants refuse to return for taxes, **20.** 231-232, 248-249, 397.
- in Assembly, **18.** 3, 24, 59, 61, 62, 134, 154, 156, 160, 185, 188, 314; **19.** 400, 401, 407, 460, 467, 486, 487, 732, 782; **20.** 2, 3, 5, 12, 18, 23, 25, 39, 46, 52, 63, 65, 68, 76, 79, 81, 83, 89, 102, 116, 476, 477, 501, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 527, 532, 536, 543, 546, 550, 554, 562, 567.
- in battle of Germantown, **11.** 643.
- in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.
- instructed in land entries, &c., **19.** 649, 650, 651, 654, 657, 682, 701.
- land agent, **21.** 123, 128, 129, 173; indemnified, **24.** 563-4.
- made brigadier and to go to S. C., **10.** 482-483.
- memorial, **19.** 761; **20.** 491, 572, 589; **21.** 24, 167, 172, 298, 363, 395, 597, 645, 704, 831, 1001; as entry taker, **20.** 231, 249, 271, 294-295, 429, 446-447, 462-463, 464.
- nom. for entry taker, **18.** 189, 420.
- officer, **18.** 485.
- orders to, **11.** 758.
- payment to, **21.** 219, 224-225, 233.
- rank, **16.** 73, 609.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 196, 202, 207, 211, 228, 250, 258, 263.
- report on accounts as entry taker, **21.** 133-134, 137.
- resolve on settlement of accounts of on lands sold, **21.** 841-842, 1021.
- says N. C. battles are to be fought in S. C. or Va., **10.** 905.
- to attack at Germantown, **11.** 785.
- to give more time for surveys in office of, **25.** 62.
- to Sumner on Br. in S. C., **16.** 631; on duel, deserters and Indians, **16.** 626-627; on movement of officers, **16.** 636-637, 638; of troops, **16.** 645-646, 668; on N. C. Line, **16.** 667; on public affairs, **16.** 473-474; **19.** 884-85; on S. C. affairs, **16.** 499.
- Armstrong, John, act for town on lands of, **24.** 305-6.
- Armstrong, John, Captain, **10.** 187.

- Armstrong, John, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Armstrong, John, horseman, **15**. 509.  
 Armstrong, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Armstrong, John, in militia, **22**. 411.  
 Armstrong, John, in militia, **22**. 473.  
 Armstrong, John, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Armstrong, John, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.  
 Armstrong, John, juror, **10**. 2.  
 Armstrong, John, juror, **10**. 3.  
 Armstrong, John, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Armstrong, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.  
 Armstrong, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Armstrong, John, petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7**. 874-875.  
 Armstrong, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Armstrong, John, surety, **2**. 659.  
 Armstrong, John, tried for passing counterfeits, **2**. 658-659.  
 Armstrong, John, Jr., Pa. Com. and clerk, **18**. 581.  
 Armstrong, Lanty, petition on separation, **22**. 705-10.  
 Armstrong, M., **14**. 468.  
 Armstrong, M., **14**. 474.  
 Armstrong, Mark, goes against Ferguson, **14**. 776.  
   killed, **14**. 774.  
   to Gates on disposition of King's Mountain prisoners, **14**. 727, 744-745; on lead, **14**. 593; on prisoners, **14**. 728.  
   to Johnston on Indians, Martin and Franklin State, **22**. 693-4.  
 Armstrong, Mark, to Sumner on A. & A., **14**. 774, 775; on Tories in Surry, **14**. 675-676.  
 Armstrong, Martin, **10**. 1002; **19**. 708; **22**. 97, 98, 137.  
   a J. P., **23**. 994.  
   allowance to, **12**. 609, 610.  
   appointed contractor for provisions, **12**. 650-651, 760-761.  
   Bd. war to on lead, **14**. 439-440; on release of prisoners contrary to orders, **14**. 462-464.  
   bond entered into before, **15**. 125.  
   claim, **9**. 487.  
   Colonel, **10**. 206, 532.  
   commissioner to settle for salt, **12**. 652, 763.  
   Council of Safety to on ammunition, **11**. 334-335; on Cherokee war, **11**. 333-334; on Roberts estate, **11**. 308.  
   co. coms'r, **23**. 845.  
   draws plan of town and act for, **24**. 780-1; and coms'r, **24**. 305.  
   dues from Sheriff, **9**. 575.  
   enlists soldiers, **15**. 125-126.  
   frees King's Mountain prisoners, **15**. xiv.  
   in Assem., **19**. 130, 141, 148, 164, 207, 210, 215, 256, 267, 283, 338, 342.  
   in Cherokee campaign, **10**. 713, 727, 882; **11**. xvi.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 168, 173.  
   instructions to on Tories in Surry, **15**. 123-124.  
   letter of ment'd, **20**. 262.  
   marches against Ferguson, **14**. 646.  
   Mazret to on army affairs; **14**. 520-521.  
   memorial, **18**. 188, 205, 431, 472.  
   offers pardon to Tories in Surry Co., **15**. 124.  
   orders to, **8**. 713.  
   Preston to on troops for King's Mountain campaign, **14**. 626-627.  
   reports on Indian threats, **9**. 541, 545-546; on Tories in Surry, **11**. 372.  
   resolve in favor of, **13**. 998.  
   surveyor, **24**. 483.  
   suspended for liberating prisoners, **17**. 668.  
   to furnish ammunition, **11**. 333.  
   to Sumner on lands for soldiers, **16**. 524-526.  
 Armstrong, Matthew, pensioner, **22**. 55.  
 Armstrong, Robert, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 296, 297, 424, 440.  
 Armstrong, T., rank, **16**. 664.  
 Armstrong, Thos., **16**. 633.  
 Armstrong, Thomas, **21**. 169.  
   act for road to place of, **25**. 330.  
   allowance to, **17**. 668-669.  
   and army frauds, **18**. 375.  
   furnishes cattle, **16**. 208; **22**. 613.  
   in Assembly, **16**. 74, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 951, 953, 963; **18**. 4, 59, 61, 62, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 160, 171, 185, 188; **19**. 392, 396, 397, 398, 420, 443, 460, 463, 464, 467, 732; **20**. 1, 3, 18, 23, 25, 39, 46, 52, 68, 72, 75, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102; on com. of Assem., **18**. 15, 69, 70, 245, 308, 351.  
   lt. col., **17**. 733.  
   memorial of, **17**. 648-649, 733, 735, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189,

- 190, 192, 193, 197, 198, 204, 207, 210, 211, 216, 217, 222, 225, 226, 229, 230, 234, 237, 238, 241, 242, 243, 245, 251, 252, 256, 260, 262.  
 remittance to soldiers through, **17**. 640, 641, 644, 645-646, 652, 653, 724-725, 729.  
 resigns as militia officer, **20**. 202-203, 205, 384.  
 to seize house of Lassiter and Totevine, **18**. 95-96, 102, 326, 334.  
 Armstrong, Thos., army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Armstrong, Thos., army pay, **18**. 212.  
 Armstrong, Thos., army pay, **18**. 728.  
 Armstrong, Thos., army record, **13**. 480.  
 Armstrong, Thomas, army record, **16**. 1004.  
 Armstrong, Thos., boundary coms'r, **24**. 703.  
 Armstrong, Thos., clerk of ct., **22**. 150.  
 Armstrong, Thos., cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
 Armstrong, Thos., coroner, **22**. 364.  
 Armstrong, Thos., declines as lieut., **22**. 739.  
 Armstrong, Thomas, dropped as a J. P., **5**. 825, 828.  
 Armstrong, Thos., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31, 35.  
 Armstrong, Thos., land grants asked for, **4**. 454.  
 Armstrong, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 798, 801, 805, 892, 896, 950, 962, 1242.  
 Armstrong, Thos., lieut., **10**. 563.  
 Armstrong, Thos., lieut., **10**. 563.  
 Armstrong, Thos., officer, **18**. 486.  
 Armstrong, Thos., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Armstrong, Thos., opposes land grant to Connor, **4**. 968.  
 Armstrong, Thos., owes state, **21**. 1072.  
 Armstrong, Thos., prisoner, **16**. 881.  
 Armstrong, Thomas, rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
 Armstrong, Thos., report on Company of, **13**. 524-526, 530.  
 Armstrong, Thos., summoned before council **5**. 494.  
 vestryman and court at house of, **25**. 267, 268.  
 Armstrong, Thos., Jr., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 226, 230, 239.  
 Armstrong, Wm., **22**. 679.  
 Armstrong, Wm., allowance to, **20**. 268, 463; **22**. 831.  
 Armstrong, Wm., army record, **13**. 474.  
 Armstrong, Wm., army record, **16**. 1002.  
 Armstrong, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-95.  
 Armstrong, Wm., condemned for treason, **22**. 959.  
 Armstrong, Wm., Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.  
 Armstrong, Wm., debts due by, **8**. 278-279; as Sheriff, **9**. 574.  
 Armstrong, Wm., in militia, **22**. 281.  
 Armstrong, Wm., in militia, **22**. 284.  
 Armstrong, Wm., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173.  
 Armstrong, Wm., land grant asked for, **4**. 596.  
 Armstrong, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 960.  
 Armstrong, Wm., memorial, **18**. 94, 101, 246, 248, 330; **20**. 132, 136-137, 315, 509, 547; **21**. 48, 49, 99, 106, 354, 355, 391, 424, 435, 721.  
 Armstrong, Wm., officer, **18**. 486.  
 Armstrong, Wm., owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 Armstrong, Wm., petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Armstrong, Wm., rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
 Armstrong, Wm., rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
 Armstrong, Wm., revolutionary service, **22**. 107-110.  
 Armstrong, Wm., sick, **16**. 183.  
 Armstrong, Wm., to Assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
 Armstrong, Wm., to be capt. of militia, **5**. 365.  
 Armstrong, Wm., to surrender property of Lassiter and Totevine, **18**. 95-96, 326.  
 Armstrong's Company, report on, **15**. 703.  
 Armstrong's Regt., losses at Camden, **15**. 169.  
 Armton, Christo., juror, **4**. 517.  
 Armure, Wm., case of dismissed, **2**. 107.  
 Army, bill for provisions, **17**. 804, 805, 812, 821, 833, 895; raising criticized, **7**. 839-840, 843, 844; for tax for support of, **19**. 50, 112, 117; to discharge arrears to, **18**. 42-43, 136, 210, 268, 276, 285, 302, 311-312, 320, 365, 376, 452, 453; to pay, **19**. 159, 181-182, 186, 211, 216, 220, 222, 227, 277, 279, 281, 302, 307, 311, 326, 340, 345-346;

- 21.** 271, 277, 283, 289, 592, 626, 648-649.  
 complaints of to Washington on pay, **16.** 827-832.  
 funds to be raised to pay, **19.** 630-631.  
 hogs for, **17.** 676, 677, 678, 757, 758, 759.  
 horses for, **17.** 824, 825, 827, 856.  
 impressment for denounced, **17.** 717-718.  
 instructions on, **6.** 529-531.  
 mutiny against C. C., **16.** 836-837, 852-855, 884, 895, 970; **17.** 21.  
 officers excluded from Gen. Assem., **22.** 668; **23.** 983.  
 provisions not collected for, **17.** 806-807, 808, 890.  
 recruiting of, **16.** 42-43.  
 relief of persons furnishing supplies, **17.** 712, 790, 792.  
 should be disbanded, **16.** 848.  
 size, **16.** 905, 910.  
**Army Accounts, 20.** 191, 543, 587.  
 act for trial of frauds in, **24.** 787-91; to punish frauds in, **24.** 787-91, 891-2.  
 bill for settlement of, **21.** 803, 817, 832, 863-864, 867, 868, 884, 906, 907, 970, 972, 981, 982, 983, 984, 990, 997, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1056; and case of frauds, **20.** 207-208, 214-215, 217, 228, 230, 232, 233, 234, 393, 408, 409, 420, 421, 423-424, 432-433, 472, 473.  
 com. of, **20.** 450, 464; **21.** 88, 89.  
 considered, **21.** 211, 263, 276, 279-280, 283, 287, 303, 339, 340, 348, 349, 356, 371, 372, 381, 396, 594, 620, 631, 669, 670, 679, 706, 726.  
 frauds in, **18.** iv-vi; examination of frauds, **18.** 17, 18, 20, 21-22, 23, 36, 40, 47, 58-59, 61-62, 65, 66, 67-68, 71-74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 83, 85, 87, 88, 89, 93, 94, 95, 96, 101, 102, 103, 104, 108-109, 116, 121, 122, 125, 126, 150-151, 153-154, 156, 157, 161-164, 166-167, 180, 187, 192-193, 200, 203-204, 206, 217, 219, 221, 222, 223, 233-234, 235, 241, 248, 249, 250-253, 267, 270, 272-274, 278, 284, 290, 292, 293, 298, 299, 300, 301, 303-307, 308, 310-311, 312, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 322, 324, 325, 326, 327, 329, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 342, 349, 357, 359, 370-372, 374, 375-376, 377, 379, 382, 385-386, 389-390, 393, 396, 400, 411, 412, 426, 429-430, 432, 436, 437, 439, 440-441, 442, 443, 444, 447, 449, 451, 452, 457, 459, 460, 461, 465, 466, 467, 468, 470, 472, 475, 684, 685.  
 of N. C. Line, **17.** 189-263.  
 settlement of accounts, **16.** 745-747, 753-754, 761-762, 782, 784-785, 811, 819-821, 826-832, 836-837, 838-839, 848, 852-855, 884, 898-900, 917, 961; **17.** 77, 568-571; **20.** 535.  
**Army Accounts of U. S.,** settlement of, **17.** 604-605; **20.** 694-697.  
**Army Certificates,** counterfeited, **17.** 598-600.  
 disposition of, **17.** 570-571, 604-605.  
 resolution of C. C. on, **17.** 604-605.  
 treasurer to receive, **17.** 409.  
**Army Officers,** limitations on right of to hold office, **10.** 1010.  
 rank and precedence settled, **5.** xix-xx.  
**Army of Tennessee,** annals of extracts from, **15.** 100-104.  
**Army Returns,** extracts from, **15.** 708, 709, 718-735, 749-750.  
**Arnal, Capt., 14.** 538.  
**Arnal, Sam,** prisoner, **15.** 169.  
**Arnar, John,** juror, **25.** 187.  
**Arnar, Robt.,** juror, **25.** 187.  
**Arndt, Rev. G.,** at N. C. Synod, **8.** 773.  
**Arndt, Rev. Godfrey,** pastor of Lutheran churches, **8.** 759.  
 school teacher, **8.** 760.  
 work of as pastor and teacher, **8.** 762-763.  
**Arndt, Rev. J. G.,** work in N. C., **8.** 764, 768, 774, 775.  
**Arnell, Ed.,** in militia, **22.** 355.  
**Arnet, James E.,** regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Arnett, Silas W.,** in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
 memorial as executor, **20.** 424, 438, 445.  
**Arnett & Hodge,** petition on printing, **17.** 283, 286, 337, 345; **20.** 13, 51-52.  
 public printers, **16.** 413, 416; **20.** 100, 103.  
**Arney, Christian,** pensioner, **22.** 55.  
**Arnli, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 324.  
**Arnol, Anthony,** land grant to, **4.** 892.  
**Arnol, John,** asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Arnol, Moses,** in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Arnol, Samuel,** wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.  
**Arnold, Capt.,** delivers prisoners, **15.** 63.

- takes prisoners to Hillsboro, **15**. 19.
- Arnold, Aaron**, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Arnold, Arthur**, army pay, **17**. 189.  
army record, **16**. 1004.
- Arnold, Brig. Gen., Benedict**, **17**. 979.  
bravery of, **10**. 866.  
Com. to inquire into conduct of, **14**. 49.  
complains of Conn. militia, **11**. 464.  
invades Va., **15**. 308, 309; **17**. 82,  
990, 991, 993; 994, 1016, 1030; and  
threatens N. C., **16**. vi.  
location, **13**. 496.  
makes reports to Br., **15**. 291.  
may be captured, **15**. 424.  
movements, **15**. 443; **22**. 534.  
Reed's bull against ment'd, **14**. 2.  
reports on blockade of Br., **17**. 993.  
to Clinton on his Va. campaign and  
answers, **17**. 983-984, 992-993, 994.  
traitor, **14**. 668, 701; **15**. 119, 122;  
results, **15**. 91-92.  
tried, **14**. 359.  
wounded, **11**. 654.
- Arnold, David**, armorer, **15**. 477, 619.  
army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Arnold, Edward**, land grant to, **4**. 638.
- Arnold, Ed.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Arnold, Eliza**, petition, **1**. 398.
- Arnold (Arnord), Elizabeth**, petition,  
**1**. 393.
- Arnold, Elizabeth**, quit rents of, **22**.  
251.
- Arnold, Hezekiah**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Arnold, Isaac**, claim allowance, **5**. 978.
- Arnold, John**, allowance to for slave,  
**21**. 420.
- Arnold, John**, appraiser, **1**. 565.
- Arnold, John**, army record, **16**. 1006.
- Arnold, John**, heirs estate, **1**. 398.
- Arnold, John**, in Assembly, **13**. 913,  
925, 936, 937, 966, 975, 988, 990,  
1000; **21**. 581, 679, 680, 688, 694,  
697, 726, 730, 731, 781, 788, 801,  
839, 846.  
memorial, **16**. 123; **19**. 79, 84; **21**.  
274, 621, 633, 721, 782, 866, 937,  
941, 1054, 1055.
- Arnold, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Arnold, John**, land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Arnold, John**, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Arnold, Lawrence**, debts of, **1**. 420.  
estate of, **1**. 398; appraised, **1**. 393.  
has bastard, **1**. 579.
- Arnold Moses**, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Arnold, Moses**, land grant to, **4**. 853,  
961.
- Arnold, Peter**, exempted, **4**. 501.
- Arnold, Peter**, in militia, **22**. 338.
- Arnold, Reuben**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Arnold, Samuel**, on regulation of Cross  
Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Arnold, Solomon**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Arnold, Thomas**, witness, **2**. 42.
- Arnold, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Arnold, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 522.
- Arnul, Francis**, in militia, **22**. 319.
- Arnul, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 319.
- Arnul, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 322.
- Arpe, Edward**, juror, **4**. 522.
- Arran, Peter**, Indian conference at  
house of, **5**. xxvii, 580.
- Arran, Scotch immigrants from**, **8**.  
526.
- Arran Isle, Scotland**, **9**. 251.
- Arrand, Peter**, pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Arranew's Creek**, inspection at, **25**.  
313.
- Arrara, Andondo de**, kind to Amer.  
prisoners, **15**. 394.
- Arrearages**, Eng. act on in force in N.  
C., **23**. 322.
- Arrears**, act on, **23**. 210-212, 337; **25**.  
215-19, 239, 304-9; to give to Univ.  
of N. C., **25**. 24-5.  
bill to collect, **4**. 1053, 1054, 1055,  
1056, 1057, 1060, 1064.  
provision for securing, **24**. 99, 272.
- Arrears of quit rents**, **4**. 1088.  
amount, **2**. 721-723; **4**. 177; **9**. 368.  
being collected, **4**. 24, 201.  
bill for remission of, **4**. 88, 92, 125,  
180-189, 240, 388.  
collection threatened, **3**. 354; **4**. 17.  
delay asked in collection, **4**. 21.  
law for remission of repealed, **4**.  
434-435, 439.  
not remitted, **9**. 606.  
order for payment, **4**. 8.  
remitted, **5**. 19.  
reports on, **9**. 653-655; **22**. 240-260.  
to be collected, **4**. 36-37, 60.
- Arrears of Salaries**, Dobbs on, **5**. 77-78.
- Arreckson, Andrew**, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Arrell & Copper**, draft in favor of, **11**.  
495.
- Arrendal, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 898.
- Arrendale, Thos. J. P.**, **18**. 82.
- Arrendall, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 950.
- Arrent, Peter**, land grant to, **4**. 1040.
- Arrenton, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 524.
- Arrenton, Wm.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Arrests of Judgment**, Eng. act on in  
force in N. C., **23**. 324.
- Arrington, Arthur**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
building and co. coms'r, **24**. 140.

- petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.  
 salt to, **14.** 450.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1076.  
 staff officer, **15.** 450.  
 Arrington, Benj., signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Arrington, Charles, slave of executed and paid for, **19.** 551.  
 Arrington, Chris., quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
 Arrington, Ezekiel, act to vest negroes in, **25.** 100.  
 petition, **21.** 732, 761, 767, 879, 916.  
 Arrington, John, army rank, **16.** 1008.  
 Arrington, John, land grant to, **4.** 884.  
 Arrington, Jos., in Assembly,, **16.** 2, 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165; **17.** 916, 947, 953, 963; **19.** 392, 394.  
 memorial, **20.** 216, 394.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 owes state, **21.** 1076.  
 petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.  
 Arrington, Thos., building coms'r, **24.** 991.  
 Arrington, Thos., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Arrington, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 616.  
 Arrington, Thomas, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Arrington, Wm., juror, **2.** 712, 830.  
 Arriss, Ambrose, land grant to, **4.** 329.  
 Arronose Creek, **22.** 344.  
 Arroons Creek, **2.** 400.  
 Arsensals, need of, **16.** 848-849.  
 report on, **17.** 103-104.  
 Arters, Stephen, army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 Arthand, Geo., deputy secretary to Lords Justices, **5.** 404.  
 Arthand, Isaac, deputy clerk council, &c., **5.** 488.  
 petition and charges against Johnston, **4.** 925-926, 930, 934, 938, 939, 941.  
 Arthers, John, asks for lapse patent, **2.** 377.  
 Arthers Creek Camp, **11.** 676.  
 Arthor, Jas., in militia, **22.** 321, 322.  
 Arthur, Mrs. allowance to, **22.** 852.  
 Arthur, Capt., **16.** 243.  
 Arthur, George, prisoner, **17.** 1044.  
 Arthur, John, enters caveat, **6.** 77.  
 Arthur, Jno., in militia, **22.** 264.  
 Arthur, John, juror, **2.** 439, 440.  
 ram stolen, **2.** 446.  
 settler, **1.** 76.  
 Arthur, John, land grant to, **4.** 57.  
 Arthur, John, wife testifies, **4.** 1193.  
 Arthur, John L., army record, **16.** 1004.  
 Arthur, John Lawson, in army, **13.** 513.  
 Arthur, Jos., petition, **21.** 767, 920, 922, 990.  
 Arthur, Mathew, in militia, **22.** 323.  
 Arthur, Richard, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Arthur, Wm., army record, **16.** 1005.  
 Arthurs (Arthers), Bridget, deposition denied, **4.** 1205-1206, 1210; on efforts to break up Assembly, **4.** 1193-1194, 1230.  
 Articuli Super Chartas, statutes of in force in N. C., **23.** 318.  
 Artificers, needed by Q. M. G., **22.** 560-2.  
 return of those at Halifax, **15.** 619-620.  
 Artillery, act to recover, **14.** 737.  
 bill to recover, **17.** 330, 339, 346, 382, 398.  
 Fayetteville asks for, **18.** 574-575.  
 rolls of companies of, **15.** 734-735.  
 roster of from N. C., **16.** 1196.  
 Artillery Company, memorial of officers of on lack of clothing, **11.** 672.  
 Artis, John, army pay, **17.** 190.  
 army rank, **16.** 1007.  
 prisoner, **15.** 609.  
 Artisans, act to bring into state, **25.** 94-5.  
 Arundel, Benj., goods of seized for debt, **10.** 569-570.  
 Arundel, Benj., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Arundel, Jas., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Arundel, Thos., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Arundell, Wm., exempted, **5.** 1045.  
 Arundell and Surrey, Earl of ment'd, **1.** 519.  
 Arunens Creek, quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
 Arwin, David, petition on seperation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Arwood, John, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Asbell, Joseph, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Asbett, Emanuel, army pay, **17.** 190.  
 Asbett, James, army record, **16.** 1006.  
 Asby, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 497.  
 Ascue, Joseph, resigns as lieut., **13.** 287-288.  
 Asgel, Capt., released, **16.** 457.  
 Ash, Mr., **11.** 13.  
 Ash, Capt., roster of Co., **16.** 1034.  
 Ash, Charles, army rank, **16.** 1008.  
 Ash, J., tract ment'd, **2.** 909.  
 Ash, John, assaulted, **2.** 906, 907.  
 carries petition to England, **2.** 901, 910, 913.

- dies on his mission in England, **2**. 899.  
 favors Fundamental Constitutions, **2**. 905.  
 fortunes of his papers, **2**. 919.  
 grants liberty to export grain, **2**. 297.  
 reception in England, **2**. 919.  
 shows protest, **2**. 905.  
 Ash, John B., army record, **16**. 1005.  
 Ash, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Ash, Samuel, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Asham, Mrs., **16**. 279.  
 Ashbie, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Ashburn, Benjamin, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Ashburn, Elias, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Ashburn, John, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Ashburn, Jos., in militia **22**. 422.  
 Ashburn, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 591.  
 Ashburn, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Ashburn, Thomas, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Ashburn, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Ashburn, Wm., felon, **22**. 860.  
 Ashburn, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Ashburnham, Earl of, at Privy Council, **11**. 213-215.  
 Ashby, Capt.; to cruise off Hatteras, **4**. 639.  
 Ashby, John, church commissioner, **2**. 874.  
 Ashby, Jos, Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Ashby, Jos., Sr., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Ashe, —, **22**. 786.  
 Ashe, —, sends to collect troops, **15**. 467.  
 Ashe, —, threatened by Craig, **22**. vi.  
 Ashe, Mr., **5**. 110, 112.  
 Ashe, Mr., **10**. 723.  
 Ashe, Mr., **15**. 470.  
 Ashe, Mr., **16**. 189.  
 Ashe, Mr., enemy to Purviance, **10**. 615.  
 Ashe, Mrs., **15**. 470.  
 Ashe, Capt., **10**. 621.  
 Ashe, Capt., **13**. 68.  
 commands N. C. dragoons, **13**. 497.  
 Ashe, Col., **11**. 280, 281.  
 marches against Regulators, **10**. 452-453.  
 payment to, **22**. 441.  
 refuses parole to James Ireland, **16**. 15.  
 sent to aid of Caswell, **16**. vi.  
 Ashe, Ensign, a prisoner, **14**. 818.  
 Ashe, Lieut., **12**. 358; **16**. 644.  
 goes to N. C., **16**. 614.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
 prisoner, **19**. 843, 844.  
 rank, **16**. 664.  
 Ashe, Major, **22**. 94.  
 promotion of, **16**. 648.  
 reenlistments in company of, **15**. 749.  
 Ashe, Charles, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Ashe, Cincinnatus, Ensign, **15**. 443.  
 Ashe, Edward, at Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 61-65, 124-9, 209-215, 533-535; **4**. 268-270, 325-328, 435-439, 585-586, 610-614.  
 on appointment of Johnston, **3**. 439.  
 to Burrington on Smith, **3**. 344-345.  
 to Gooch on boundary survey, **3**. 20.  
 to Johnston on public affairs, **4**. 285-286.  
 to King on N. C. seal, **3**. 75-79.  
 to Newcastle on threatened Indian war, **3**. 345.  
 Ashe, Jack, candidate for Gen. Assem., **16**. 946.  
 Ashe, John, **8**. 183, 184, 699, 703; **10**. 436, 439, 619, 625, 629, 630, 632, 663; **11**. xi, xviii, 341, 610, 619, 620, 681; **12**. 833; **13**. 56, 57, 462, 734*n*; **14**. 9, 14, 17, 61, 67, 142, 199, 270; **16**. 1199; **19**. 669.  
 a J. P., **4**. 1254; **5**. 120.  
 accounts allowed, **9**. 196.  
 act to appoint as treasurer in place of Starkey, **25**. 494.  
 advances money to Craike, **12**. 645;  
 to loan office, **12**. 752-753, 756.  
 advises driving of provisions to Charleston, **13**. 334.  
 allowance to as treasurer, **12**. 97, 104-105.  
 and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 33.  
 and Provincial Congress, **9**. 968.  
 army still, **13**. 337.  
 at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 at Moore's Creek, **11**. 283, 284.  
 bill to appoint as treasurer, **7**. 312-313, 314, 338, 387-383, 401.  
 bills of paid, **11**. 448.  
 Blount's accounts presented to, **12**. 592, 697, 702.  
 boundary com's'r, **23**. 686-7.  
 brigadier gen. of militia, **10**. 530, 552, 563; **11**. x; **12**. 100, 103, 109.  
 brings Lobb to terms, **7**. vii.  
 Bryan to on troubles with troops, **10**. 610-611.

building coms'r, **25**. 375.  
 burns Ft. Johnston, **10**. 109, 142-144, 246; and depositions on same, **10**. 130-133.  
 calls out militia against Stamp Act, **8**. ix.  
 candidate again for treasurer, **9**. 1053.  
 captured by Tories and dies, **16**. ix.  
 Caswell to offering him command of militia, **13**. 30; on command of troops sent to S. C., **13**. 255-256; on drafts in favor of Brice, **11**. 407; on filling up battalions, **13**. 124; on funds for march of troops to North, **11**. 427; on La Port, **11**. 509; on McLeod, **13**. 64-65; on military affairs, **11**. 597-598; on movement of troops, **13**. 315, 322-323; on payment for iron works, **11**. 414; on payment of troops, **11**. 564-565; on removal of ammunition from Wilmington, **11**. 611.  
 chairman com. of whole, **5**. 1063; **7**. 928.  
 church coms'r, **25**. 243.  
 Colonel, **9**. 298.  
 commands against Regulators, **7**. xxx; **8**. 576, 580, 581, 585, 586, 589, 593, 596, 597, 598, 621; troops in S. C., **13**. 320; volunteers, **10**. 465, 467.  
 commissary returns to be made to, **13**. 320.  
 Com. of Corres., **23**. 541.  
 conveys appointment to Ashe, **11**. 582.  
 Council of Safety on action of Moore, **11**. 334; on militia, **11**. 340; on mutiny and reenlistments of militia, **11**. 329-330.  
 declines to pay orders, **11**. 373.  
 defeated at Briar Creek, **13**. xii-xiv; **19**. 957.  
 delivers letter to Regulators, **7**. 841.  
 denounced by Martin, **10**. 149-150.  
 directed to draw funds from Cont. treasury, **11**. 471; to pay bill, **12**. 53-54.  
 does not advise Burke of his drafts as treasurer, **11**. 512, 516; advance money for troops, **11**. 425.  
 drafts of as Treasurer paid, **13**. 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352; **22**. 1015.  
 draws bills on Cont. Treas., **19**. 409, 757.

drives Martin on board ship, **10**. iii, vi, x.  
 elected treasurer, **12**. 26, 46, 59, 65, 602, 608, 712, 715, 718.  
 fails to receive chief command and mad, **10**. 270.  
 Fallon not allowed to visit, **10**. 419, 420.  
 fit for C. C., **10**. xxxiv.  
 guards magazine, **22**. 923.  
 has no money in treasury, **11**. 399.  
 in Assembly, **4**. 1318, 1324, 1326, 1329, 1331, 1336, 1337, 1344, 1345, 1347; **5**. 41, 44, 45, 46, 51, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 66, 67, 68, 181, 183, 192, 193, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 212, 219, 228, 229, 230, 232, 240, 243, 244, 246, 251, 256, 257, 258, 259, 264, 265, 269, 282, 284, 285, 286, 290, 297, 501, 504, 505, 515, 516, 521, 522, 524, 529, 530, 533, 534, 539, 673, 675, 676, 678, 679, 681, 689, 713, 719, 721, 723, 726, 727, 730, 731, 834, 836, 843, 845, 848, 852, 856, 857, 864, 867, 874, 875, 878, 879, 880, 889, 890, 893, 894, 895, 896, 900, 905, 906, 907, 910, 911, 998, 1004, 1030, 1045, 1046, 1070, 1071, 1078, 1094; **6**. 89, 90, 97, 102, 103, 110, 117, 120, 123, 124, 132, 136, 137, 140, 145, 149, 150, 185, 191, 352, 355, 362, 377, 379, 391, 418, 421, 428, 429, 443, 452, 454, 471, 475, 479, 480, 481, 484, 487, 514, 649, 650, 651, 656, 658, 662, 663, 669, 677, 678, 681, 682, 683, 685, 690, 691, 692, 695, 697, 800, 801, 893, 1150, 1317, 1318; **7**. 168b, 303, 313, 316, 323, 330, 350, 364, 369, 373, 380, 384, 391, 394, 400, 401, 408, 419, 560, 567, 573, 574, 583, 603, 627, 629, 631, 632, 634, 639, 640, 641, 916, 929, 935, 943, 948, 972; **8**. 106, 107, 118, 120, 138, 146, 303; **9**. 108, 122, 136, 138, 148, 154, 164, 183, 190, 192, 193, 197, 207, 223, 448, 457, 587, 734, 735, 754, 759, 761, 762, 840, 857, 865, 874, 889, 902, 903, 919, 926, 930, 933, 951, 1188, 1189; on com. of Assembly, **4**. 1318, 1331, 1332, 1340; **5**. 39, 54, 55, 181, 193, 195, 196, 240, 500, 523, 661, 690, 716, 838, 859, 873, 892, 1000, 1017, 1039, 1043, 1051, 1087; **6**. 76, 98, 119, 135, 136, 350, 364, 368, 369, 429, 436, 453, 483, 1099, 1155, 1164, 1214,



- 1296; **7.** 299, 320, 350, 351, 352, 394, 397, 944, 951; **8.** 309; **9.** 451, 711, 739, 740, 787, 838, 875, 884, 922, 937, 940, 1197, 1198.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1107, 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 141, 152, 165, 167, 173, 282, 501, 523, 545, 914, 916, 960.
- in the Junta, **9.** xliii.
- joined by Halling, **15.** 328.
- land grant to, **4.** 804, 1248.
- letter on McLeod laid before Council, **13.** 64; to Tryon on Stamp act, **7.** 169, 178, 179.
- list of men in company of, **22.** 274.
- location, **14.** 21.
- major gen., **22.** 870, 871.
- Martin on his part in militia, **10.** 48.
- memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.
- memorial of executor, **20.** 130, 137, 139, 141, 148, 150, 155, 156, 157, 169, 182, 201, 202, 203, 209, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 227, 229, 236, 240, 312, 314, 315-316, 317, 318, 319, 326, 328, 329, 331, 336, 344, 359, 379, 380, 381, 384, 392, 394, 414, 415, 419, 420.
- money refunded to, **10.** 201.
- movements and defeat, **22.** 122, 130, 133, 134, 144, 155.
- note of surrendered to S. C., **9.** 1109.
- on aid to S. C. and Ga., **22.** 938.
- on claims com., **22.** 817, 818, 823, 824, 828, 829, 863, 866.
- on committee of correspondence, **6.** 39; **9.** 741; **11.** viii; of propositions and grievances, **5.** 55; of Prov. Cong., **10.** xxiii, 173, 180, 192, 504, 505, 507, 515, 516, 519, 521, 522, 524, 567, 917, 918, 919, 923, 924, 935, 945, 965, 968, 976, 984; to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603; on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1109, 1111, 1112, 1166, 1238, 1265; **10.** 15, 24, 68, 112, 282; of Onslow, **10.** 112.
- on Stamp Act, **7.** iii, v.
- ordered to disband guard at Wilmington, **13.** 11; to raise troops for regular campaign, **8.** 700.
- pay due to militia under, **14.** 818.
- pays cost of Cherokee boundary in part, **22.** 407; fine, **9.** 1266; pensions, **22.** 460.
- petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.
- president of court martial, **8.** 587.
- promoted, **13.** vii, 584, 689; Maj. Gen., **7.** 832, 833.
- proposed as treasurer, **8.** 428, 553.
- put in command of troops for S. C., **13.** x, xii, 308.
- recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.
- refunds tax to Brunswick Co., **12.** 776-777, 833, 836.
- report of court of inquiry on conduct of at Briar Creek, **14.** 45, 56, 275-284.
- reports as public treasurer, **7.** 649; **9.** 576; on battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 38-39, 59, 271; on lack of money, **13.** 163; on land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 634; on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094; on loyalists in Bladen, **10.** 619; on militia co. and recommended, **22.** 386-8, 389; on public claims, **5.** 975-86; **6.** 209-15; on report of as treasurer, **9.** 557-558; on movement of Regulators, **8.** 687.
- return of militia under, **10.** facing 680.
- revocation of orders to asked, **14.** 32.
- road coms'r, **23.** 220; **25.** 264.
- Rowan to on salt riots, **11.** 560-561.
- seizes stamps, **5.** xxiii.
- sells land, **6.** 1087.
- sends letter of "The People" to Martin, **10.** 108.
- sent South, **14.** v.
- should be proscribed, **10.** 98.
- Speaker of Assembly, **6.** 744, 763, 802, 805, 817, 823, 824, 826, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 841, 851, 852, 854, 860, 863, 867, 870, 871, 876, 882, 884, 885, 887, 889, 890, 892, 894, 895, 896, 900a, 915, 916, 919, 927, 930, 932, 934, 939, 940, 941, 945, 946, 949, 950, 954, 955, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 965, 1092, 1094, 1097, 1099, 1101, 1106, 1109, 1114, 1115, 1119, 1121, 1124, 1126, 1127, 1130, 1131, 1133, 1134, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1140, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1151, 1153, 1154b, 1156, 1162, 1164, 1167, 1168, 1177, 1180, 1181, 1187, 1188, 1191, 1193, 1196, 1198, 1199, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217, 1222, 1224, 1232, 1236, 1237, 1241, 1242, 1244, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1251, 1255, 1261, 1265, 1283, 1290, 1293, 1296, 1298, 1300,

- 1301, 1302, 1305, 1306, 1307, 1308, 1313, 1314, 1315, 1316, 1317; **7.** 53, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 67, 74, 78, 80, 81, 83, 84, 85, 88; **22.** 835, 840; **23.** 595, 631.
- surety, **9.** 72, 73.
- takes deposition of Swann, **5.** 119, 120.
- thanked for quelling mutiny, **10.** 684.
- threatens Tories in Wilmington, **10.** xxix.
- to advance money for iron works, **11.** 413.
- to annoy enemy, **11.** 331.
- to be made capt., **5.** 163.
- to bring suit to recover parliamentary grant, **7.** 622, 666, 667, 670.
- to Caswell on Battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 39-43, 51-55; on condition of treasury and answer, **14.** 207-208, 209; on discharge of troops and Tories, **11.** 557-558; on expedition to S. C., and printing money, **13.** 279-280, 288-289; on movement of Tories, **11.** 546; on movement of troops to S. C., &c., **13.** 338-340; mustering of militia, &c., and answer, **11.** 535-536, 537, 541; on public affairs, **13.** 55-56; on raising troops to guard magazine, &c., **11.** 591-592; on salt riots, **11.** 561.
- to command army against Regulators, **8.** 675, 676; N. C. troops in S. C. and Ga., **22.** 936-7; reinforcements for Moore, **10.** 564.
- to Council of Safety on dispersion of Tories and deserters in Bladen, **10.** 743-744.
- to employ printer, **6.** 1139-1140, 1209-1210.
- to explain Prov. Cong. to New Hanover, **10.** 293.
- to Foster on pay of troops, **11.** 347.
- to furnish guard, **22.** 927; for magazine, **10.** 958.
- to give instructions on provisions, **13.** 313, 316.
- to jail prisoners, **10.** 631.
- to Johnston on calling a Prov. Cong., **9.** 1285; **11.** 255.
- to lay papers on his expedition before Assembly, **13.** 801.
- to Lincoln on re-enlistment of troops, **14.** 55.
- to remove provisions from Wilmington, **11.** 612.
- to report on accounts of Regulator army, **8.** 676.
- to S. C. and Va. on Boston and other troubles, **11.** 245-246, 247-248.
- to urge on troops, **13.** 332.
- treasurer, **8.** 544; **11.** 470; **13.** 314, 323, 765-766, 783; **18.** 297, 804, 806, 821, 824; **19.** 608; **21.** 409; **23.** 723-4, 997.
- troops under, **19.** 995.
- Tryon surrenders command of army to, **8.** 717-718; to on calling out militia for defence of Legislature, **8.** 688, 689, 691-692-693.
- warrant to, **8.** 706, 708-9, 718; for Regulator expenses, **8.** 705, 709, 718.
- Ashe, John, Captain, **10.** 520.
- Ashe, John, case of as J. P., **20.** 290-291, 292; restored as J. P., **19.** 687-688.
- Ashe, Jno., in militia, **22.** 306, 312.
- Ashe, Jno., in militia, **22.** 386.
- Ashe, John, in Assembly, **12.** 549, 555, 556, 561, 568, 573, 583, 592, 593, 594, 601, 604, 622, 633; **13.** 532, 533, 553, 554, 581; on com. of assem., **12.** 552, 553, 580, 660, 687; **13.** 536, 632.
- no. votes for, **15.** 190.
- Ashe, Mrs. John, sick, **13.** 256.
- Ashe, John, Jr., captain, **10.** 518.
- Caswell to forbidding exports, **13.** 92.
- in Assembly, **13.** 532, 533.
- Manley to on Nogg & Campbell, **22.** 273.
- nom. as naval officer, **12.** 46, 59, 62, 65.
- on patrol, **10.** 25.
- Ashe (Ash), John Baptista, **4.** 52; **9.** xxxix.
- absent from Council, **3.** 168-169.
- accounts examined, **2.** 612.
- accused of frauds in lands, **3.** 431.
- address to Burrington on quit rents and Everard's case, **3.** 234-236.
- administers oath to Assembly, **3.** 286.
- agent of colony to England, **3.** 379.
- appears in court, **2.** 435.
- asked if he encouraged Smith, **3.** 420, 421, 425, 427.
- asks for land, **3.** 428.
- attorney, **2.** 655, 660.
- auditor, **3.** 222.
- brought to Edenton to answer charge, **3.** 465.

- Burrington complains of, **3.** 475; explains his charges against, **3.** 371; on, **3.** 141, 332, 619; to, on his explanation, **3.** 173-175; on the assistant justices, **3.** 172-173; on quit rents and Everard's case, **3.** 242-243.
- case against Burrington, **3.** 356-368, 375-382; on erection of new precincts, **3.** 439-457; on land grants, **3.** 457-466.
- case of heirs delayed, **4.** 329.
- charges against by Burrington in matter of horses, **3.** 617.
- coms'r on navigation, **15.** 195
- complains against Burrington, **3.** 534, 536; of Little, **3.** 615.
- complaints against ment'd, **3.** 351.
- death, **4.** 9, 17, 22, 23, 106, 136, 425, 1166.
- debts due to asked for, **4.** 395-396, 413.
- declines to go to England, **3.** 334, 344.
- deposition of in favor of Porter, **3.** 501, 502, 506-508, 515, 516, 523-524; ment'd **3.** 631.
- deputy surveyor, **3.** 404.
- disputed lands awarded to heirs, **4.** 343.
- draws Tate's retraxit paper, **3.** 403.
- favors Everard, **3.** 208.
- imprisoned by Burrington, **3.** 289-390.
- in assem., **2.** xix, 575, 608, 623.
- in Council, **3.** 197, 215-218, 221-239, 245, 257, 398-414, 420-421, 424-429, 435, 472, 517, 536-539, 540-561.
- juror, **2.** 556.
- land claimed for heirs, **4.** 280; frauds of, **3.** 460-462, 488; grant to heirs, **4.** 218; patent taken out of name of, **4.** 630, 631; to be resurveyed, **4.** 222.
- law suit with Burrington, **3.** 385-391.
- letter to Board of Trade ment'd, **3.** 631.
- location unknown, **3.** 206.
- messenger to Council, **2.** 608-609.
- offers to represent colony, **3.** 426.
- on committee of Council, **3.** 274, 276, 312, 314, 542, 546, 573, 581, 628, 629.
- opposes Burrington, **3.** 139, 141, 143, 331, 332; suspension of Porter, **3.** 326, 330, 476, 507, 513, 516, 519, 520, 523; Owen's admission to the council, **3.** 472-473.
- patents land, **6.** 1084.
- pronounced unfit to be in council, **3.** 435.
- proposed for Council, **3.** 85, 86, 91, 209.
- protest to Burrington on land grants and new precincts, **3.** 383-385.
- quarrels with Burrington on the assistant judges, **3.** 236-238, 241-242.
- refuses to vote against Porter, **3.** 407, 408.
- reported to have gone to England, **3.** 204, 476.
- rude to Burrington, **3.** 169.
- sick, **3.** 426-427.
- signs acts, **23.** 111.
- speaker of assem., **2.** 609, 615, 619, 620; **3.** vi.
- summoned to council, **3.** 239, 627.
- takes deposition of Montgomery against Burrington, **3.** 473-474.
- to Burrington explaining himself on quit rent and fee bill, **3.** 171-172; on assistant justices, **3.** 169-171.
- to go to Eng'd against Burrington, **3.** 374.
- treasurer of Cape Fear, **3.** 403-404; of New Hanover, **3.** 323.
- witness, **3.** 400; for Moseley, **3.** 468-469.
- Ashe, John Baptista, **15.** 444, 474; **18.** 404.
- army record, **13.** 476.
- at Eutaw, **19.** 996.
- captain, **10.** 519, 520.
- chairman com. of whole, **17.** 307, 311, 351; **22.** 43, 44, 45.
- conducts troops to Ashe, **15.** 541.
- confines deserters, &c., **15.** 532.
- helps buy shoes, **15.** 321, 322.
- in assembly, **17.** 265, 266, 278, 293, 338, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 394, 395, 406, 412, 421; **18.** 226, 228, 475; **19.** 406, 408, 718, 719, 730, 733, 773, 778, 808, 815, 816; **20.** 6, 7, 19, 33, 35, 50; **21.** 203, 230, 235, 300, 301, 311, 319, 434, 593, 595, 608, 613, 634, 635, 643, 644, 647, 650, 655, 679, 696, 725, 727; on com. of assem., **17.** 276, 277, 278, 279, 287, 314, 316; **18.** 78, 106, 121, 128, 311, 312, 337, 338, 347, 352, 475-476; **20.** 28, 49, 50, 230, 244, 423, 430, 629, 637, 645, 735, 761, 763, 765; **21.** 494, 495.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.
- in Regulation campaign, **19.** 838,

- 841, 845, 846, 853.  
 letter of ment'd, **20**. 129.  
 marches troops to S. C. and Ga., **22**. 730.  
 memorial, **20**. 487, 592, 595; **21**. 170, 183; as guardian, **18**. 37, 98, 177-178, 270, 276, 323, 333, 396-397, 411.  
 nom. for Colonel, **21**. 386, 399, 703, 711.  
 not included in Halifax, **24**. 963.  
 orders sugar and coffee, **15**. 493, 494.  
 present in Congress, **22**. 795.  
 quoted on amount of sugar needed, **15**. 521.  
 receives drafts, **15**. 450; pay for soldiers, **17**. 229.  
 report on, **21**. 436.  
 resigns **16**. 603.  
 roll of company of, **15**. 722-723.  
 signs acts as speaker H. C., **14**. 884.  
 speaker H. C., **18**. iv, 228, 263, 267, 386, 392, 394, 483; **22**. 655.  
 speaker pro tem. of Senate, **21**. 617.  
 stores to, **15**. 597.  
 Sumner to on militia, **15**. 425-426; on (J. B.?) movement of troops, **15**. 447; on taking command of troops, **15**. 533.  
 to Caswell on deserters, &c., **11**. 619; on desertion and LaFayette, **11**. 524; on money for recruiting, **11**. 514; on promotions and reductions, **11**. 583; on public affairs and answer, **20**. 676-679, 680-681, 716-717, 761-762; on public tobacco and answer, **20**. 679, 737, 761-762; on shoes for soldiers, **15**. 327-328.  
 to command of reg't, **15**. 426.  
 to join Greene, **15**. 530.  
 to Sumner on movement of troops, **15**. 538-539, 546; on officers, &c., **15**. 443; on provisions and troops, **15**. 469-470.  
 Ashe, Samuel, **15**. 409, 449; **16**. 983; **20**. 251, 295; **22**. 619.  
 allowance to, **19**. 371; **22**. 850.  
 at Craven Ct., **14**. 302-303.  
 blocks Walker's pardon, **16**. 950.  
 Caswell to on court, **18**. 521.  
 certificate drawn in favor of, **11**. 373.  
 character, **10**. 269.  
 charge to grand jury on, **13**. 438-444.  
 Code coms'r, **23**. 987.  
 commands light horse, **13**. 795.  
 com. on accounts of, **19**. 488, 829, 835.  
 coms'r on Clark claims, **24**. 457, 525.  
 Dunn to on his imprisonment, **10**. 797-798; remonstrating against imprisonment, **15**. 691-692.  
 fortifies Cape Fear, **10**. 351.  
 holds court, **13**. 419-420.  
 in assembly, **12**. 2.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 141, 152, 165, 167, 173, 282, 501, 523, 914, 916, 960.  
 issues warrant against Tories, **16**. 968, 969, 970, 977.  
 judge of superior ct., **11**. 825; **12**. iv, 232, 233, 234, 413, 415, 416; **22**. 907.  
 letter of ment'd, **16**. 124; **19**. 74, 283.  
 Martin to on Mallett, **16**. 879.  
 memorial, **19**. 502, 507, 547; as executor of Gen. John Ashe, **20**. 130, 137, 139, 141, 148, 150, 155, 156, 157, 169, 182, 201, 202, 203, 209, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 227, 229, 236, 240, 312, 314, 315-316, 317, 318, 319, 326, 328, 329, 331, 336, 344, 359, 379, 380, 381, 384, 392, 394, 414, 415, 419, 420; on depreciation, **20**. 150, 153, 238, 292, 330-331.  
 nom. for gov'r, **17**. 798, 885.  
 on com. assem., **12**. 3, 17, 124, 131, 221, 282, 291, 400.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 175, 546, 551, 552, 560, 564, 918, 919, 925, 961, 963, 966, 969, 972, 973, 983; on com. to call Prov. Cong., **9**. 1016.  
 on Council of Safety, **10**. 581, 618d, 619, 697.  
 on Prov. Council, **10**. 214, 283, 349.  
 on Safety Com. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1109, 1112, 1113, 1168, 1265; **10**. 15, 24, 68, 112, 141.  
 paymaster of troops, **10**. 288, 521, 524.  
 payment to for troops, **10**. 360, 626.  
 petitions on road and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 president Council of Safety, **10**. 701, 873.  
 qualifies Burke, **17**. 899.  
 quoted and criticized on Lillington's military power, **16**. 416-419.  
 replies to lawyers and answers charges, &c., **18**. vi, vii, 136-142,

147, 194, 216, 369, 421-425, 428-429, 457, 461, 476, 477-483.  
 resigns as judge, **13**. 685.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
 salary allowed to, **17**. 682, 702, 703, 714, 764, 787.  
 school trustee, **24**. 511.  
 signs acts as speaker Senate, **12**. 111, 264; **24**. 42, 153; on treason and Tories, **11**. 773; journals of Senate, **12**. 113; petition for Mac-Callester, **14**. 287; resolution on resignation of officers, **11**. 808.  
 speaker of Senate, **11**. xix, 454, 456; **12**. 3, 5, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 50, 54, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91, 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 110, 111, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 178, 182, 183, 184, 185, 189, 192, 193, 194, 195, 199, 200, 202, 203, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 229, 230, 231, 232, 234, 235, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 245, 246, 247, 249, 250, 251, 254, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 264, 267, 270, 272, 274, 276, 277, 278, 280, 282, 283, 286, 288, 290, 291, 292, 293, 301, 302, 306, 307, 309, 310, 312, 313, 314, 315, 318, 319, 320, 321, 325, 326, 327, 330, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 339, 343, 346, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 359, 360, 366, 367, 374, 376, 377, 381, 383, 384, 389, 390, 393, 394, 395, 397, 398, 400, 402, 406, 407, 409, 410, 416, 417, 421, 422, 426, 430, 431, 432, 433, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 450, 451.  
 takes deposition, **10**. 796.  
 to — on Rutherford, militia, &c., **14**. 826-827.  
 to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
 to Burke on need of fort on Cape

Fear River, **11**. 728.  
 to Caswell resigning as special judge, **11**. 403.  
 to Council of Safety on departure of British from Cape Fear River, **10**. 840.  
 to explain Prov. Cong. to New Hanover, **10**. 293.  
 to Jones & Benbury on the depreciation of currency, **14**. 248-251.  
 to McCulloch on punishment of B. McC. (?), **22**. 786.  
 to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 to Moore on counterfeiting, **11**. 346-347.  
 to pay bounty money, **10**. 293.  
 to pay minute men, **10**. 291.  
 to receive Tories, **16**. 187, 188.  
 to value houses, **10**. 337.  
 town coms'r, **25**. 268.  
 trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 visits Duplin S.-C., **9**. 1151.  
 voter, **15**. 238.  
 Ashe, Samuel, army record, **13**. 475.  
 Ashe, Samuel, Cont. lieutenant, **22**. 1049.  
 Ashe, Samuel, held as hostage, **22**. 1024.  
 Ashe, Samuel, in militia, **22**. 274.  
 Ashe, Samuel, officer, **18**. 449, 458.  
 Ashe, Saml., officer, **18**. 486.  
 Ashe, Samuel, rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
 Ashe, Maj. Sam., threatened by Craig, **22**. vi.  
 Ashe, Sam, Jr., candidate for Gen. Assen., **16**. 946.  
 lieutenant, **10**. 519.  
 nom. for collector, **19**. 625.  
 Ashe, Samuel A., services in Colonial record, **1**. viii; in State Records, **11**. v.  
 thanks to, **10**. xli; **12**. 264.  
 Ashe, Wm., lieutenant, **15**. 443.  
 Ashe Co., Baptists in, **5**. 1189.  
 Asheley, Thomas, exempted, **5**. 850.  
 Ashepoo River, **14**. 325.  
 Ashford, Jonathan, witness, **1**. 416.  
 Ashford, Wm., witness, **9**. 675.  
 Ashley, Anthony Lord, a Proprietor, **1**. 345, 363, 371, 380, 381, 384, 389, 390, 471, 478; **2**. 896; **3**. 32, 33, 34, 35, 39; **4**. 286, 287, 289.  
 gives Great Deed of Grant, **3**. 292-294.  
 grant of C. to summarized, **11**. 80-86, 87, 97.  
 ment'd by Wilson, **1**. 342-343.  
 river named for, **1**. 137.  
 signs new set of Fund. Const., **2**. 852-858, 897.

- See also Shaftesbury, Earl of.
- Ashley, —, accounts to be inspected, **1.** 705.
- Ashley, Alfrede, juror, **4.** 522.
- Ashley, Charles, in militia, **22.** 164.
- Ashley, Chas., petitions, **19.** 934, 935.
- Ashley, Jas., petitions, **19.** 934, 935.
- Ashley, Jeremiah, army pay, **17.** 189.
- Ashley, Jeremiah, army pay, **17.** 263.
- Ashley, John army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Ashley, John, on Tryon S. C., **10.** 424.
- Ashley, John, signs test, **10.** 297.
- Ashley, Joseph, juror, **4.** 517.
- Ashley, Joseph, witness, **2.** 365.
- Ashley, Maurice, a Proprietor, **1.** 520, 708.
- appoints and instructs Dunston as naval officer, **2.** 497-499.
- asks aid for S. C., **2.** 191-192.
- at meeting of Proprietors, **1.** 707, 718, 723, 749-750, 756, 818, 819, 831; **2.** 8-10, 58, 298-299, 306-307, 314, 350, 559.
- commission and instructions to Gov. Johnson, **1.** 554; to Tynte, **1.** 694-696, 705-707.
- confers with Board of Trade on Yemassee war, **2.** 194.
- instructs Hyde, **1.** 844-846.
- makes Bath a port of entry, **2.** 236-238.
- money for land to, **1.** 717.
- on division of C., **1.** 775-776.
- to assembly and council of N. C., **2.** 489-490; on revisal of laws, **2.** 235-236.
- to Eden on lapsed land, &c., **2.** 238-239; on N. C. affairs, **2.** 175-176; on survey and purchase of land, **2.** 173-174.
- to lady Blake on the surrender of C., 384-385.
- to Moseley on Burrington's land, **2.** 491.
- Ashley, Nathaniel, in militia, **22.** 412.
- Ashley, Nathaniel, Regulator, **7.** 813.
- Ashley, Robert, exempted, **6.** 664-665.
- Ashley, Robt., in militia, **22.** 373.
- Ashley, Robert, Regulator, **7.** 809.
- Ashley, Thos., appraiser, **2.** 496.
- juror, **2.** 364, 477, 646, 686.
- petitions for lapsed land, **2.** 227.
- Ashley, Thos., army pay, **17.** 190.
- Ashley, Thos., witness, **4.** 453.
- Ashley, Thos., Jr., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 461.
- Ashley, Thomas, Jr., juror, **4.** 522.
- Ashley, Wm., act to confirm name, **24.** 939.
- affidavit quoted, **9.** 766.
- bill to change name, **20.** 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.
- fined, **20.** 191-192.
- petition, **18.** 148, 178, 395, 457.
- Ashley, Wm., enters caveat, **6.** 761.
- Ashley, William, pay to, **22.** 489.
- Ashley, Wm., witness, **2.** 365.
- Ashley Ferry, **16.** 674, 675.
- Ashley Hill, **16.** 448, 649, 666, 667.
- Ashley (Ashly) River, **1.** 228, 412; **2.** 868, 869; **14.** 120, 312, 800; **15.** 42, 43, 44; **22.** 143, 733.
- aid from, **1.** 860, 885.
- British on, **15.** 363.
- Cary's rebellion in, **1.** 801.
- Culpeper escapes from, **1.** 259.
- favored by Proprietors, **2.** xii.
- government, **1.** 768.
- named, **1.** 137.
- settlement on, **4.** 1200.
- town on, **1.** 207, 210.
- vessel, **2.** 21.
- Ashley River Camp, **15.** 643.
- Ashley River Indians, **1.** 873, 879, 880, 883.
- eat province out, **2.** 54.
- tax to support, **2.** 16.
- See also Tuscarora war.
- Ashley's, deserted, **14.** 528.
- Ashlock, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 189.
- army rank, **16.** 1007.
- receives clothing, **16.** 619.
- Ashly, Thomas, quit rents of **22.** 240.
- Ashly, Wm., in militia, **22.** 325.
- Ashmore, James, deposition on destruction of Waddell's ammunition, **8.** 622-623.
- pardon asked for, **9.** 57.
- Ashmore, Walter, regulator, **7.** 735.
- Ashpole Church, **5.** 1179n.
- Ashpole Swamp, regiment should be stationed on, **22.** 608.
- Ashton, Mr., executor, **13.** 178.
- Ashton, Wm., army record, **16.** 1003.
- Ashworth, Richard, buys land, **1.** 586.
- law suit, **1.** 567.
- to pay debts, **1.** 567.
- Asia, **10.** 110; **18.** 618; **19.** 923.
- English trade regulations, **1.** 497-504.
- Asia, man of war, **9.** 1280; **10.** 84.
- Asiaticks, defeat British, **15.** 492.
- Askew, John, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Askew, John Serug., in militia, **22.** 378.
- Askew, Philip, army pay, **17.** 190.
- Askew, Serugg, army pay, **17.** 190.
- Askew, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 56.

Askewes, Wm., Jr., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Askey, Josiah, on S. C. of Pitt, **20**. 38.  
 Askings, Jas., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Askins, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Askins, Wm., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Askins, Wm., kills wolf, **22**. 339.  
 Askins, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Asku, Josiah, patroler, **10**. 451.  
 Askue, John, land grant to, **4**. 642.  
 Askue, Phillis, widow, **2**. 67.  
 Askue, Thos., estate to be settled, **2**. 67, 68-69.  
 Askue, Wm., in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Asley River Camp, **16**. 444.  
 Aspie, Geo., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Aspie, Jas., in militia, **22**. 450.  
 Aspley, John, army rank, **16**. 1007.  
 Asplund's Register, quoted, **5**. 1163.  
 Assault, indictment for, **1**. 594-595.  
 tried before co. cts., **25**. 407.  
 Asseburg, Miss Von, **8**. 766.  
 Assembly, right of, **10**. 1004; **22**. 18;  
 maintained, **22**. 664; **23**. 978; **25**. 21.  
 Assemblymen in Cape Fear Colony,  
 selection, **1**. 45.  
 Assessment, general, act for tax by,  
**24**. 6-9, 109-113, 146-7, 222, 281-2,  
 316-18, 391, 429-34, 438-9, 477, 492-  
 3, 543-6, 556, 557, 648-9, 651-5, 658,  
 731-2, 802-3, 807-8, 886, 952-3; **25**.  
 79.  
 bill to amend act, **13**. 835, 840, 930;  
**19**. 202, 321, 328.  
 explained, **13**. 569-570, 572, 666-667,  
 675.  
 summarized, **19**. 689, 696.  
 Assistance, to be given to neighboring  
 provinces, **3**. 115.  
 Assizes, under Fund. Constns., **25**. 130.  
 Associate Judges, Burrington asks ad-  
 vice of council on appointment of,  
**3**. 233.  
 list, **4**. 591, 637, 885, 1255.  
 power, **3**. 272, 273, 310.  
 quarrel over, **3**. 169-171, 172-173.  
 Smith and others quarrel with Bur-  
 rington on, **3**. 236-238, 241-242.  
 Association, spirit of to be encouraged  
 against Br., **17**. 695-696.  
 Association of Cont. Cong., agreed to  
 and signed by Prov. Cong., **9**.  
 1180-1181.  
 offenders against to be given up,  
**10**. 170-171.  
 signed, **10**. 125; by Prov. Cong., **10**.  
 171.

Association of New Hanover Co., **10**.  
 26.  
 Association of Pitt Co., **10**. 61-62.  
 Association of Tryon Co., **10**. 162-163.  
 Associations, organization of propos-  
 ed, **11**. xviii.  
 Assop, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 58.  
 Assumption, Fort I', **6**. 617.  
 Assumption of State debts, **22**. 793,  
 795, 796, 799.  
 Assurances, fraudulent, Eng. act on in  
 force in N. C., **23**. 320.  
 Astie, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Aston, Jas., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Astor Library, visited by Judge Clark,  
**11**. iv, v.  
 Atamuskeet, **6**. 995.  
 See also Matamuskeet.  
 Atayataghrona, Lewis, pay to, **18**.  
 539.  
 Atbett, Charles, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Atbett, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Atchison, —, **9**. 828.  
 Atchison, —, a prisoner from the  
 Syren, **11**. 341.  
 Atchison, Richard, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Ates, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Athawes, Edward, petition on law of  
 debts, **4**. 844-845.  
 Atheist, **6**. 556.  
 debarred from office, **23**. 983.  
 Athens, **17**. 36; **19**. 496.  
 Atherton, Col. Jephtha, Burke to on  
 horse, **16**. 564.  
 hastens march to S. C., **13**. 281-  
 in assem., **9**. 386, 433, 448, 464, 465,  
 480, 485, 553, 565, 587, 734, 736,  
 1188, 1189; **19**. 373.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1179, 1180, 1181;  
**10**. 165, 501, 523, 914.  
 major, **10**. 205, 531.  
 on com. of assembly, **9**. 451, 1198.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504.  
 owes State, **21**. 1070.  
 seat in assembly vacated, **12**. 266,  
 342.  
 Atkin, Mr., **5**. 765.  
 Atkin, Owen, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-12.  
 Atkin, The, **15**. 516.  
 Atkin Ferry, **8**. 519.  
 Atkin River. See Yadkin River.  
 Atkins, —, enters caveat, **5**. 816.  
 Atkins, —, on com. of assem., **16**.  
 56.  
 Atkins, Mr., law of repealed, **6**. 5.  
 Atkins, Capt., **10**. 138a.  
 stationed in Bladen, **10**. 839.

- Atkins, Benjamin, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
 army record, **13**. 505; **16**. 1004.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 238, 243.
- Atkins, Edmund, a J. P., **5**. 828.  
 act to give him power as Indian agent and supt., **25**. 356-8.  
 agrees with King Haglar on Catawba bounds, **6**. 786-788, 791.  
 attacked by Indians, **6**. 62, 64.  
 bill to empower him to regulate Indian trade, **5**. 884, 912-913, 917, 919.  
 commissioner of Indian affairs, **5**. 902, 904, 917; **11**. 198.  
 near Indian boundary, **7**. 207-208.  
 to build fort for Catawbias, **5**. 784.
- Atkins, I., money from, **21**. 1065.
- Atkins, Ica., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 army pay, **17**. 190.
- Atkins, James, army record, **16**. 1004.
- Atkins, James, in assem., **19**. 6, 29, 79, 82, 89, 115, 116.
- Atkins, James, land grant to, **4**. 684.
- Atkins, John, waggon to be delivered to, **12**. 553, 660.
- Atkins, Joseph, juror, **10**. 7.
- Atkins, Nicholas, exempted, **17**. viii, 973.
- Atkins, Nicholas, horseman, **15**. 509.
- Atkins, Richard, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Atkins, Richard, law suit, **1**. 453.
- Atkins (Attkins), Robert, accusation of murder, **2**. 472-473, 492-493.  
 bound over to court, **2**. 406, 414, 439, 444.  
 goods stolen from **2**. 589.  
 surety money paid for, **2**. 508.  
 suspected of stealing money, **2**. 451, 456.  
 tried for obstructing and contemning government, **2**. 543, 544-545.
- Atkins, Robt., juror, **25**. 190.
- Atkins, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 892.
- Atkin's Banks, act for town at, **23**. 592; **24**. 613-16; **25**. 468-70.  
 bill for town at, **6**. 864, 865, 868, 874, 876, 883, 891, 935, 937, 940, 947, 948, 953; **19**. 548, 550, 557, 592, 661.  
 warehouse to be at, **23**. 507, 508.
- Atkins Ford, **14**. 778.
- Atkinson, —, case of, **20**. 219, 250-251, 410, 437.
- Atkinson, —, land dispute, **5**. 818.
- Atkinson, Capt., **10**. 63.
- asks for powder, **10**. 632-633.  
 location of troops of, **10**. 839-840.
- Atkinson, Amos., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 clears himself of charges, **10**. 99.  
 in militia, **9**. 696; **10**. 99.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1075, 1088, 1095, 1100, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 61, 99.  
 opposes contribution for Boston, **9**. 1154.  
 patroler, **10**. 63.  
 pensioner, **22**. 55.
- Atkinson, Daniel, voter, **15**. 237.
- Atkinson, Elisha, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Atkinson, Hardy, army pay, **17**. 190.
- Atkinson, Henry, exempted, **8**. 327.
- Atkinson, Henry, land to be resurveyed, **6**. 764.
- Atkinson, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 594.
- Atkinson, J. & F., buy deerskins, **20**. 719-721.
- Atkinson, Jacob, **2**. 273.
- Atkinson, James, army rank, **16**. 1008.
- Atkinson, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 army pay, **17**. 189.  
 army record, **13**. 525; **16**. 1006.  
 co. coms'r, **24**. 25-6; 524-5.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 265, 317, 353, 354, 368, 380, 399, 408, 414; **19**. 374, 513, 613, 614, 622, 671, 675, 677, 688, 714.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 168, 172, 914, 916, 932.  
 major of troops for S. C., **10**. 932.  
 on com. of assembly, **12**. 129, 137, 176, 287, 289, 343.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 925.  
 on S. C., of Hillsboro Dist., **10**. 215.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 199, 229.  
 resigns as J. P., **20**. 508-509; **21**. 49.  
 to pay public money to Harvey, **12**. 803-804, 860, 867.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 tobacco commissioner, **15**. 582.
- Atkinson, John, land grant to, **4**. 894.
- Atkinson, John, land grant to, **4**. 1038.
- Atkinson, Jn., prisoner, **15**. 168.
- Atkinson, Joseph, murdered, **9**. 684.
- Atkinson, Jos., petition to clear river, **21**. 92, 99; to open Catawba, **24**. 961.
- Atkinson, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 589.
- Atkinson, Robert, **21**. 1048.
- Atkinson, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 374.
- Atkinson, Wm., land grant to, **5**. 993.
- Atkinsons, John, land grant to, **4**. 897.



**Atlantic Ocean**, **4.** 304; **8.** xviii, xxxv, 84, 170; **9.** viii, 1161, 1251; **10.** 83; **13.** 227, 236; **15.** 44; **16.** 343, 749, 750, 893 897, 921; **17.** 5, 6; **20.** 664; **22.** 732, 763.

bounds N. C., **4.** 1073.

**Atlantic States**, **21.** 466.

**Atmore, Ralph**, prisoner, **17.** 1044.

**Attachments**, **23.** 554-6.

a cloak for opposition to gov't, **9.** 1051-1052.

act on, **22.** 892; **23.** 18-19, 348, 567-8, 694-7, 702-3; on enforcement of, **24.** 672-3; on discussed and illustrated, **9.** 995-999; rejected, **9.** 373; to regulate proceedings in, **25.** 200.

answer to governor and resolves of assembly on, **9.** 738, 743, 749.

bill for, **9.** 710-711, 713, 715, 721-722, 723-724, 726, 727, 728, 729-733, 744, 748, 749, 752, 763, 768-770, 778-782, 786-788, 790-791-798, 812, 816, 817, 819, 820-823, 830-831; discussed, **9.** 435-436, 437, 442, 515-516, 525, 532, 550-551, 556, 557, 558-560, 579, 583, 600-601, 625-632, 655-656, 670, 675-676, 677, 678, 680-682, 685-686, 707; in court act, **9.** 844, 845, 849-850, 853-854, 856-857, 860, 862-863, 870-871, 877, 879-880, 881, 882, 885, 890-893, 894, 896, 901-903, 912-913, 915-916, 919, 921, 926, 927, 928-929, 939-940-942, 945, 946-947, 962-967, 969-980, 987-989, 1007, 1008, 1059, 1251-1254; in Transylvania, **9.** 1274, 1275, 1279; on, **20.** 72; **21.** 827, 834, 889, 996, 999, 1003; to amend act on, **17.** 355; **18.** 152, 219, 372, 380.

discussed, **9.** 1070-1071, 1174-1175.

Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.

Howard to Iredell on, **9.** 594.

instructions on, **9.** 235-236; against laws on, **11.** 239.

issue of against guardians, **25.** 419; by J. P., **25.** 408-9, 410, 414.

law on discussed, **9.** 693, 701, 703; abused in western counties, **9.** xxv; ment'd, **9.** 1258.

Martin on law on, **9.** 292; and answer, **9.** 832, 835, 876, 879-880; to assembly on, **9.** 458.

memorial of assembly on, **9.** 1147-1149; read to Bd. of Trade and action on same, **10.** 377-378.

note on act, **3.** 192.

original act on proceedings, **23.** 108. provisions for, **24.** 40, 54-6, 57-8, 68, 69, 75; **25.** 277-80, 290, 291, 292, 439-42.

regulations on, **23.** 876-80, 888-90, 934-5.

resolve on right of, **9.** 580-581.

rights and necessity of discussed, **9.** xxiii, xxvi.

**Attacullahcediah**, medal to, **7.** 209.

**Attacullahculla** (**Attacullahbiculla**), **7.** 210, 211, 212.

**Attainder**, Bill of, com. to prepare, **16.** 38, 45, 65, 68, 171, 173.

bill for, **19.** 18, 19, 39, 75, 122, 127.

**Attakullakulla**, at Indian Congress, **9.** 179, 203.

signs treaty with S. C., **11.** 197.

talks at Indian Congress, **11.** 187-188, 190-191.

**Attamuskeet**, baptism at, **7.** 522.

**Attamuskeet Indians**, **6.** 995, 996.

See also **Mattamuskeet Indians**.

**Attendance on Assembly**, act on, **23.** 298-299, 340.

**Atterson, James**, **5.** 1207.

**Atteway, Joseph**, a J. P., **6.** 799.

"**Atticus**," to Tryon on his career, **8.** 718-727.

**Attmore, Wm.**, memorial, **21.** 23.

**Attorney**, power of, given, **1.** 403-404.

**Attorney General**, act on fees, **25.** 224; on salary, **23.** 256, 347, 351, 494, 542, 617, 765-6; **25.** 492; to fix salary, **24.** 129-30, 259, 326-7, 406-7, 444-5, 501, 648, 669, 709, 796, 957; to raise money for salary, **23.** 402; **25.** 254-5, 309-10.

appointed by Crown, **2.** xiii.

**Avery**, **11.** 825; resigns, **13.** 752, 807.

bill for salary, **5.** 268, 271, 272, 276, 277, 279, 288, 290, 293, 294, 304-305, 306, 310, 1026, 1027, 1029, 1032, 1036, 1071, 1072, 1074, 1077-1078, 1079, 1081, 1097; **6.** 645, 648, 651, 659, 670, 675-676, 680, 683-684, 685, 750, 1100, 1101, 1104, 1108, 1125, 1144, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1174, 1182, 1199; **17.** 664, 670, 683, 711, 746, 748, 750, 765, 780, 788, 789, 792, 793; to fix salary, **12.** 176, 182, 185, 199, 204, 210-211, 256, 346, 349, 355, 374, 404; **13.** 358; to increase salary, **4.** 1066, 1067, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072; **13.** 852, 876, 938, 955.

burden of duties and rewards, **15.** 671-672.

Burrington on, **3**. v.  
 Child commissioned, **11**. 109, 136-137.  
 chosen by General Assembly, **23**. 981.  
 commission as Atty. Gen., **11**. 212; of Jones, **6**. 568-569; to be signed, **11**. 144.  
 considers laws, **6**. 70, 71.  
 deputy of to prosecute, **23**. 887.  
 duties and trials of, **19**. 891-892.  
 elected, **12**. 232, 233, 234, 413, 415, 416; **16**. 90, 95; **19**. 57, 59.  
 fees, **3**. 166; **4**. 195, 276; **5**. 97; **6**. 621; **23**. 281; **25**. 285; for land grants, **4**. 1128, 1241.  
 ignorance and dishonesty of, **1**. 463-464.  
 intimidated by Johnston, **4**. 1140.  
 Iredell appointed, **14**. 317; on accepting office of, **14**. 163.  
 length of service by Anderson, **5**. 939.  
 list of, **9**. 653-655; Anderson, **4**. 591; Bonwicke, **2**. 41, 86; Boyd, **2**. 542, 571; Child, **4**. 927; **5**. 15; **6**. 50, 51, 52, 65-66; Conner, **3**. 215; Durant, **1**. 282, 300, 313-314, 317; Elliot, **5**. 614; Hodgson, **3**. 628; Hooper, **7**. 192; Jones, **5**. lvii, 614; **6**. 626; Jones, M., **7**. 425; Little, **2**. 520, 567; Lucas nominated, **6**. 625; McGuire, **7**. 523, 530; Montgomery, **3**. 139, 141, 206; Nicholas, **5**. 347; Plater, **1**. 595; Porter, **1**. 424; Richardson, **2**. 262; Snoden, **1**. 622.  
 Little on value of place, **3**. 200-201.  
 Montgomery commissioned, **11**. 7-8.  
 none in N. C., **1**. 463.  
 not to sit in Gen. Assem., **10**. 1010; **22**. 668; **23**. 983.  
 office at disposal of Newcastle, **3**. 80.  
 opinion on pardons, **22**. 582.  
 petition on appointment of for colonies, **1**. 470-471.  
 powers and duties, **7**. 486-487.  
 report on office of, **7**. 447-448; of Nicholas on state of office, **5**. 347-350; to Board of Trade on efforts to stop the making of, **2**. 136.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 907.  
 salary, **2**. 170; **5**. 15, 20, 347-349; **7**. 427; **25**. 436; of Gould unpaid, **5**. 417-418; to be raised, **13**. 604-605, 618, 649, 684, 689, 690, 723-724, 732, 734-734a, 740.  
 successor to Avery elected, **13**. 754, 755, 756, 807, 808, 811, 853, 855, 945, 948.

to be appointed for N. C., **1**. 464; by Gen. Assem., **10**. 1008.  
 to have deputy in each county, **25**. 349; **25**. 289, 408; to prosecute criminals, **4**. 760; for extortion, **7**. 794, 809; public money, **4**. 1024, 1025.

Atty. Gen. of England, **8**. 223, 224.  
 consulted on foreign attorneys law, **4**. 849.  
 declares N. C. laws void, **3**. iii.  
 laws referred to, **4**. 1029; **6**. 69.  
 on representation act, **5**. 91, 108; and other acts, **4**. 1223-1224, 1225, 1227.  
 on validity of laws, **3**. 350.  
 opinion asked on N. C. laws of 1729, **3**. 396, 397, 398; on blank patents, **4**. 318-323, 326.  
 Popple sends case and queries to, **1**. 552; **3**. 346-347; on Smith's memorial, **3**. 348-349; on validity of N. C. laws, **3**. 532-533, 535.  
 report on S. C. church acts, **1**. 642-643, 644; n N. C. laws, **4**. 252; on quit rents and staple commodities, **4**. 286-291.  
 should be consulted on case of Palatines, **4**. 869.

Attorneys, **1**. 392-393, 399, 400, 402, 403, 404, 409-411, 414, 415, 417, 420, 421, 422, 424, 425, 427, 428, 430, 432, 433, 435, 443, 445, 446, 447, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 480, 482, 485, 495, 521, 523, 532, 534, 549, 550, 561, 562, 565, 567, 573-575, 579, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 587, 588, 589, 590, 592, 593, 594, 595, 605, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 613, 617, 620, 623, 624, 625, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654; **2**. 80-82, 83, 84, 85-89, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 113, 114, 115, 116, 124, 148, 149, 150, 242, 262, 314, 369, 370, 376, 402, 403, 436, 450, 455, 462, 479, 480, 508, 539, 549, 551, 555, 603, 653, 654, 655, 660, 661, 662, 671, 672, 699, 716, 828, 834; **3**. 54, 61, 217; from foreign parts, act concerning those, **2**. 886-887; **3**. 182; **23**. 23-24; **25**. 160; on fees, **23**. 86, 213, 281, 337, 788-9; **24**. 510; **25**. 223; 227; act on J. P's pleading, **25**. 160; to regulate fees, **24**. 75-9, 204-9, 668; to limit number in co. cts., and fees, **24**. 804-5.

beaten at Hillsboro, **8**. 235.

- bill for examination and admission of, **5.** 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 60, 61, 64, 66, 67, 69-71; to amend act to ascertain fees, **8.** 101, 131, 132, 354, 356, 361, 363, 367-368, 370, 383, 406, 411, 423, 426, 427, 439-440, 447, 448, 478, 526; to prescribe method of admitting, **18.** 114, 131, 209, 341, 343, 355, 417; to regulate, **4.** 828; 829, 830-831, 833; fees, **5.** 1021, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1060; **12.** 185, 186, 201, 221, 257, 372, 375, 385, 398, 412, 452; **13.** 357, 587, 603, 634, 690, 714; to repeal act on fees, **19.** 144, 257.
- browbeaten by governor, **4.** 1102, 1111.
- complaints of, **5.** 548.
- court officers not to act as, **23.** 16-17.
- debarred by Johnston, **6.** xxxv.
- discouraged under Fund. Constns., **25.** 131.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 320, 325.
- fees, **3.** 166; **20.** 378.
- foreign act concerning repealed, **4.** 847, 848, 850; fears of results of law on, **4.** 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850.
- form for granting power of, **1.** 587.
- formalities of admission, **5.** 30-31.
- increase in number of a grievance, **5.** 300.
- Johnston on law concerning, **4.** 26.
- justices not to plead, **3.** 181.
- must take oath of allegiance, **10.** 999.
- presence of noted, **1.** 388.
- prosecuted for malpractice, **18.** 468.
- provision for, **24.** 50-1; **25.** 448.
- restraints put on, **4.** 1147.
- to be J. P's, **7.** 274.
- Attoway, Eleanor, land lapses, **2.** 378.
- Attoway, Thos., location, **1.** 398.
- Attwell, Benj., in militia, **22.** 358.
- Attwood, John, army rank, **16.** 1008.
- Atway, Hardy, army pay, **17.** 190.
- Aubaine, Droit d', **15.** 319.
- Aucoc, treats with Franklin State, **22.** 649-50.
- Auctioneers, act to regulate, **24.** 559-60.
- Auctions, bill to repeal act regulating, **19.** 424, 450, 759, 790.
- act for tax on, **24.** 559-60; to repeal duty on, **25.** 58.
- bill for tax on, **13.** 861; **19.** 639, 644, 658, 701.
- Auditing of public accounts, quarrels over, **6.** xvi.
- Auditing of public moneys, method, **5.** 306.
- Auditor, **2.** 716.
- appointment of, **15.** 207, 208.
- complained of, **4.** 332; and answer, **6.** 600, 600-605.
- deputy, deposition examined, **4.** 1141; Edwards, **9.** 294; McCulloh, A., commissioned, **5.** 782.
- duties, **7.** 484-485.
- Edwards & Neilson, **9.** 1117.
- fees, **6.** 621; **23.** 283; for land grants, **4.** 1128.
- Hamilton, **4.** 445.
- Heron, **8.** 254.
- McCulloh deputy, **5.** 817; **6.** 78.
- memorials on condition of rent roll, **7.** 524-526.
- salary, **5.** 20.
- Auditor and surveyor of Revenues, Maxwell, **4.** 44.
- Auditor and Surveyor General, Edwards deputy, **9.** 644.
- Auditor General, **23.** 301, 302, 303; **25.** 215, 218.
- Cholmondeley, **5.** 764; **6.** 47.
- complaints of deputy, **6.** 726-727.
- fees for land grants, **4.** 74.
- Heron deputy, **6.** 523.
- lands may be recorded in office of, **25.** 304-306.
- memorial of deputy on rent roll, **22.** 890-1.
- to audit public accounts, **5.** 1033; **6.** xvi.
- to examine public accounts, **3.** 97.
- Auditors, **19.** 860; **20.** 38, 60, 89, 93, 104, 108, 110, 114, 115, 116, 142, 220, 222, 223, 233, 374, 447, 472, 521, 550, 598; **21.** 49, 75, 184, 185, 289, 392, 480, 512, 513, 571, 646, 673, 829, 848, 1013, 1070.
- accounts of N. C. Line referred to, **19.** 562.
- allowances to be made by, **17.** 766, 767, 769.
- allowed to settle certain accounts, **16.** 162, 166, 177.
- bill for them to pay militia claims, **17.** 821, 924, 927, 928, 935, 941, 951, 959, 963; to amend act on, **19.** 106; to appoint district A., **17.** 663, 676, 702, 744, 746, 756, 757, 770; to limit continuance of, **19.** 445, 462, 474-475, 767, 781, 789, 807, 818.

- Board of, **24.** 682; act to create, **24.** 325-6, 354, 373, 374, 375, 388, 389, 408, 409, 426, 443, 686, 892; authority for discussed, **15.** 577; created to state public and private accounts, **13.** 607-608, 610-611, 629, 643, 656, 721-722, 725-726, 734h-734j, 734n; to be elected, **12.** 767-768; to sue for balance due, **24.** 408-9.
- committee on, &c., orders to &c., **19.** 501, 509, 512, 523, 526, 528, 529, 533, 540, 552, 553, 557, 574, 629, 630, 634, 642, 648, 649, 656, 658, 667, 668, 669, 671, 679, 690, 692, 693, 699, 708, 713; reports of, &c., **19.** 432, 434, 476, 477, 478, 488, 734, 742, 760, 770, 828; on returns of, **16.** 21, 58, 59, 108-109, 119-120, 123, 128, 129, 134, 149-150, 171; **19.** 3, 5, 18, 23, 31, 33, 63, 77, 78, 79, 88, 90, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 108, 111, 117, 128, 138, 147, 149, 157, 164, 166, 185, 192, 196, 197, 201, 208, 209, 222, 223, 224, 228, 251, 252, 259, 264, 271, 274, 275, 284, 286, 297, 298, 306, 317, 326, 328, 329, 335, 339, 340, 343, 360, 361, 362, 364, 367; to fix scale of depreciation of money, **17.** 811, 815, 816.
- District, act to appoint, **24.** 373-5, 387-90, 422-3, 443, 537, 686, 734-5, 787, 789, 892; bill to amend act on, **19.** 77, 116; to appoint, **16.** 112, 122, 129, 140, 151, 160-161; **17.** 834, 842, 845-855, 863, 875, 876, 906, 907, 924, 927, 928, 935, 941, 951, 959, 963; to repeal acts on, **19.** 615, 640, 651; resolve in favor of, **17.** 935, 977.
- do injustice to officers, **16.** 570.
- election for, **17.** 704, 707, 783, 785, 786.
- Hunt resigns from, **16.** 62.
- letter to, **16.** 1201.
- power of questioned, **18.** 255.
- report for Salisbury Dist., **22.** 1013-15.
- representation of from Salisbury Dist., **16.** 96, 97, 100.
- revision of boards considered, **18.** 435, 445, 447-448, 460.
- to allow depreciation of money, **17.** 894, 896, 901, 902.
- to issue certificates, **17.** 713, 792.
- Auditor's certificates, **24.** 499.
- bill regulating value, **19.** 418-419, 452, 453, 750, 789, 798, 809.
- instructions on, **20.** 98, 108.
- Auditor's office, act to extend time for registration in, **23.** 169.
- Auditor's office, of U. S., **22.** 115, 1012.
- Auditors of Treasurers' Court, under Fund. Constns., **25.** 128.
- Augean Stable, N. C. an, **7.** 288.
- Auguilla, gov't, **1.** 225.
- Augusta, Ga., **5.** 136; **6.** 259, 261, 777, 794; **7.** 207, 500; **8.** 2; **10.** 772; **11.** 167, 168, 169, 170, 176, 178, 179, 193, 199, 204, 207; **14.** 39, 52, 78, 119, 269, 270, 271, 284, 293, 312, 341, 407; **15.** 351, 382; **16.** 864; **17.** 11, 538, 558, 566; **18.** 510, 512, 553, 768; **21.** 362; **22.** 106, 111, 130, 133, 144, 155, 159, 182, 185, 743, 838.
- attacked, **14.** 423-424; **15.** 284, 465; by Amers., **17.** 1029.
- British at, **15.** 17, 21, 553; **17.** 1034; leave, **14.** 33; **15.** 18; post established at, **13.** xii, xiii.
- captured, **15.** 496.
- Creek conference at, **7.** 866.
- Dobbs attends Indian Conference at, **6.** 1020, 1022, 1024.
- Eaton killed at, **15.** 481.
- holds out because of Tories, **15.** 481.
- Indian conference at, **6.** 974, 976, 991, 1089-1090, 1093, 1094, 1154, 1157, 1189; **7.** 113, 116, 197, 234, 464, 466, 510, 855; **10.** 329, 331, 348; discussed, **11.** 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 167, 168, 170, 171, 173, 178.
- journal of Indian Congress held at, **11.** 156-207.
- may be taken by U. S., **15.** 468.
- meeting of Creeks called at, **10.** 392.
- number Br. in, **14.** 505, 516.
- occupied by Clarke, **15.** 94.
- posts around captured, **14.** 775.
- presents to Indians from, **10.** 771.
- said to have been captured, **14.** 698.
- skirmish at, **15.** 171.
- succor to Americans at, **14.** 783.
- threatened by Clarke, **15.** 105.
- troops at, **15.** 261; sent to, **14.** vi.
- Augusta (countersign), **15.** 489.
- Augusta, The, blown up, **13.** 263.
- burned, **11.** 797.
- Augusta (Augustine ?), prisoners sent to, **15.** 177.
- Augusta, Va., **22.** 128.
- Augusta Co., Va., **10.** 971.
- Cherokee murdered in, **7.** 233, 269.

- Cherokee warriors in, **5.** 446.  
inhabitants flee to N. C., **5.** 1202.  
Indian outrages in, **5.** 635.  
invaded by French and Indians, **5.** 606.  
Presbyterians in, **5.** 1221.  
tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.  
Tory prisoners in, **11.** 607.  
troops from, **14.** 722; to be raised in, **14.** 626.
- Augusta C. H.**, **5.** 1201.
- Augusta Fort**, **11.** 164, 174, 175, 182, 183, 203.
- Augustine (St. Aug.)**, **8.** 606; **15.** 69; **16.** 937, 952, 967, 969, 986.  
to be attacked, **14.** 781.
- Auld, James, a J. P.**, **23.** 992.  
clerk, **9.** 298.  
major, **10.** 205.  
on com. of cor. of Anson, **9.** 1033.  
on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10.** 215.  
resigns, **10.** 472.  
to Caswell on Tories in Anson, **11.** 655.
- Auld, John, dist. auditor**, **24.** 422.  
in Assem., **19.** 169, 237, 263, 282, 287, 295, 299, 332, 334, 359, 500, 548, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 676, 682, 688; **20.** 475, 477, 514, 516, 519, 520, 526, 527.  
resolve in favor of, **19.** 192, 316, 321.
- Auld, Michael**, owes state, **21.** 1068.
- Auldrige, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 719.
- Aulton, James**, army pay, **17.** 189.
- Aurit, Nathaniel**, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Aurora, brig**, **7.** 989.  
Cogdell ordered to pay over money arising from sale of, **12.** 84.  
report on wreck of, **10.** 968, 984, 990.  
sales of awarded to troops, **12.** 95.
- Austin, Mrs.**, warned not to have ball, **11.** 1136.
- Austin, Absalom**, army record, **16.** 1006.
- Austin, Benjn.**, pensioner, **12.** 55.
- Austin, Daniel**, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Austin, Daniel**, rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Austin, George**, **6.** 556.
- Austin, Robert**, asks for new county, **14.** 89-90.
- Austin, Samuel**, land grant to, **4.** 277.
- Austin, Thos., a J. P.**, **4.** 47, 330, 346.
- Austin, Thomas**, land grant to, **4.** 894.
- Austin, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 1032.
- Austin, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.
- Austin, Thos.**, resurvey granted to, **5.** 816.
- Austin, Thos., Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 264, 265.
- Austin, Thos., Sr.**, in militia, **22.** 263, 266.
- Austin, Walter**, to explore C., **1.** 17.
- Austin, Wm.**, loyalist, **10.** 603.
- Austin, Wm.**, navigation coms'r, **25.** 107.
- Auston, John**, arrested as loyalist, **10.** 661, 667.
- Auston, John**, takes oath, **10.** 827.
- Auston, Stephen**, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.
- Austria**, **5.** 1146.  
alliance with France ment'd, **5.** 869.  
House of, attempt to ruin, **5.** 220, 221.
- Authven, Capt.**, brings in goods, **9.** 1095.
- Autray, Alex.**, land grants asked for, **4.** 454.
- Autrey, Absalom**, tory officer, **22.** 196.
- Avarrett, Thomas**, army rank, **16.** 1007.
- Avary, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Avelin, Peter**, estate to be appraised, **2.** 44.
- Avengton, Mary**, imported, **1.** 618.
- Avent, James**, army record, **16.** 1006.
- Avent, John**, land grant to, **4.** 590.
- Avent, Peter**, in militia, **7.** 1042.
- Avent, Thomas**, juror, **4.** 523.
- Avent. Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 348.
- Avent, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 273.
- Avent, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 309.
- Avent, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 523.
- Avera, Wm.**, complains of Finch as J. P., **21.** 315.  
in assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 257, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 338, 364.  
resigns as J. P., **18.** 98, 327, 333.
- Averet, Alexander**, in assembly, **12.** 282, 368, 380, 408, 429.
- Averett, —**, in assembly, **17.** 715, 727, 755, 773.
- Averett, Jno.**, in assem., **19.** 390.
- Averit (Averyt), Alexander**, in Prov. Conv., **10.** 914, 924.
- Averit, Thos., a J. P.**, **23.** 994.
- Averitt, Alexr.**, in assem., **19.** 373, 375.
- Averitt (Averit), Ann**, pensioned, **19.** 516, 580, 584.
- Averitt, Arthur, a J. P.**, **22.** 918.
- Averitt, Arthur**, holds prisoners, **22.** 262.
- Averitt, John**, holds prisoners, **22.** 262.
- Averitt, Lewis**, discharged from service, **12.** 173.

- resolve in favor of, **12**, 182, 350.  
 Averitt, Na., jurymen, **2**, 265.  
 Averitt, Nath., in militia, **22**, 340.  
 Averitt, Thos., law suit, **2**, 111.  
 Averrild, Jno., in militia, **22**, 340.  
 Avery, —. See Every.  
 Avery (Avary), —, salt coms'r, **22**, 738, 740.  
 Avery, Alex., a J. P., **23**, 993.  
 Avery, Alex., a J. P., **23**, 994.  
 Avery, Alex., witness, **10**, 931, 957.  
 Avery, Alphonso, on history of Burke Co., **10**, 712-713.  
 Avery, Charles, in militia, **17**, 1042.  
 Avery, Elizabeth, cohabits with White, **2**, 510.  
 Avery, George, army rank, **16**, 1008.  
 Avery, Henry, quit rents of, **22**, 240.  
 Avery, Isom, army rank, **16**, 1008.  
 Avery, James, army pay, **17**, 189.  
 Avery, James, army record, **16**, 1006.  
 Avery, John, army pay, **17**, 190.  
 Avery, John, pensioner, **22**, 55.  
 Avery, John, petition over apprenticeship, **2**, 241.  
 Avery, John, Jr., **18**, 585.  
     Sec'y, **17**, 593.  
 Avery, Leah, to settle estate of Francks, **13**, 421.  
 Avery, Q., in assembly, **17**, 319.  
 Avery, Solomon, army pay, **17**, 190.  
 Avery, Thomas, jurymen, **2**, 80.  
     to divide estate, **1**, 871.  
 Avery, Waightstill, **10**, 745, 840; **11**, 482; **14**, 252; **17**, 471, 521; **19**, 899, 902; **20**, 99.  
     allowance to, **12**, 121; **19**, 220, 354, 356.  
     and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**, 1263-1265.  
     att'y. for crown in Rowan, **10**, 139.  
     att'y. gen., **11**, 825; **12**, iv, 232, 233, 234, 413, 415, 416.  
     building coms'r, **24**, 604.  
     chased by Cherokees, and makes treaty of Long Island of Holston, **10**, 713.  
     claims, **20**, 52, 94; considered, **17**, 334, 340, 401; paid, **10**, 362.  
     code coms'r, **23**, 987.  
     colonel of militia, **14**, 320; **22**, 965.  
     coms'r to hold Indian treaty, **21**, 635; **22**, 918.  
     com. on accts. of, **19**, 139, 143, 177, 252.  
     deposition on actions and threats of regulators, **8**, 518-521, 548.  
     elected a councillor, **13**, 853, 855, 945, 948.  
     fit for C. C., **10**, xxxiii.  
     gets copy of protest; **10**, 674.  
     gives certificate to Hepburn, **10**, 827.  
     goes to S. C., **11**, 271.  
     guard for, **10**, 830.  
     helps arrest Dunn, **10**, 676.  
     helps to prepare instructions to delegates to Prov. Cong., **10**, 870a, note.  
     in assembly, **12**, 89, 265, 277, 340, 348, 368, 399, 401, 441; **16**, 1, 50, 59, 65, 93, 103, 111, 130, 153, 156, 159, 165, 167; **17**, 264, 266, 280, 284, 287, 293, 298, 303, 304, 312, 332, 339, 343, 359, 365, 368, 387, 392, 394, 395, 396, 402, 404, 406, 410; **17**, 413; **19**, 34, 42, 73, 131, 135, 139, 149, 161, 164, 172, 179, 184, 208, 233, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 245, 249, 263, 264, 280, 282, 283, 286, 288, 295, 299, 300, 306, 308, 320, 324, 329, 330, 333, 334, 335, 345, 346, 348, 372, 373, 396, 760, 773, 800, 804, 811, 812, 822, 825; **20**, 6, 7, 38, 90; on com. of Assembly, **12**, 4, 11, 17, 28, 114, 266, 268, 279; **16**, 54, 60, 68, 70, 110, 133; **17**, 276, 277, 278, 280, 297, 302, 317, 321.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**, 165, 168, 173, 914, 919, 960.  
     instructions to as delegate to Prov. Cong., **10**, 870a-870f; on Cherokee boundary, **15**, 704; on Cherokee treaty, **16**, 710-711; **19**, 905-906.  
     judge, **22**, 907.  
     letter on Indian affairs, **22**, 930.  
     marries Mrs. Francks, **11**, 823.  
     nom. for attorney, **20**, 592; **21**, 183; for delegate to Cont. Cong., **12**, 59; for judge, **21**, 850, 1024.  
     on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**, 921, 923, 938, 950, 953, 965, 966, 967, 973, 983.  
     on Prov. Council, **10**, 214, 283, 284, 349, 470.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10**, 134.  
     paid for services in making treaty with Cherokees, **12**, 276, 280.  
     petition, **19**, 175, 176, 177, 249, 293, 297, 299; and letters, **19**, 40, 53, 91, 92, 108, 111; considered, **16**, 67, 69, 82, 88, 136, 144, 157-158; referred to com., **13**, 547, 646, 649.  
     powder delivered to, **11**, 271, 272.  
     prosecuting attorney, **22**, 501.  
     protests against confirmation of Va.

grants, **16**. 93-94.  
 qualifies as attorney, **8**, 228.  
 recommended for license, **8**. 157.  
 report to on Br. movements and  
 criticised, **22**. 541.  
 resigns as Atty. Gen., **13**. 752, 754,  
 755, 807, 808.  
 school trustee, **24**. 30, 535.  
 sends acts to Mecklenburg, **11**. 606.  
 Sharpe to on Cherokee affairs, **15**.  
 704-706.  
 to build salt works, **10**. 538-539.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **11**.  
 608, 763-764; and boundary and  
 Va. boundary, **11**. 566-569.  
 to make arms, **10**. 354.  
 to receive powder, **10**. 351.  
 to settle estate of Francks, **13**. 421.  
 trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487;  
**25**. 519e.  
 visits Rutherford, **11**. 351, 352.  
 Avery, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Avery's, **15**. 780.  
 Avery's Ford, militia at, **15**. 781.  
 Avery's men, land in S. C., **1**. 545.  
 Averyson, John, voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 Avings, Thos., **2**. 809.  
 Avistay, Chevalier d', French consul  
 in N. C., **17**. 449-450, 479-480, 498,  
 500.  
 Avoweries, Eng. act on in force in  
 N. C., **23**. 324.  
 Aweeconyx, signs Indian treaty, **18**.  
 514.  
 Awtry, Alexander, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Axson, Wm., prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Axum, Elijah, army rank, **6**. 1008.  
 Axum, Philip, army pay, **17**. 189.  
 Axum, Philip, army record, **16**. 1006.  
 Aycock, John, army pay, **17**. 190.  
 Aycock, Richard, summoned to coun-  
 cil, **8**. 149.  
 Aycock. See also Cock.  
 Aykler, Jacob, **12**. 861.  
 Aylett, Col. Wm., **13**. 14.  
 asked to send more money, **13**. 15.  
 Caswell to on commissary affairs,  
**13**. 16-17; on need of money  
 for provisions, **13**. 60; on provis-  
 ions for troops, **13**. 40-41.  
 directs movement of commissary  
 stores in N. C., **13**. 43, 44, 46.  
 letters of laid before Gen. assem.,  
**13**. 401; to on provisions for  
 troops, **11**. 656.  
 to C. on provisions for troops, **13**.  
 32-33, 253.  
 Ayotte, Pierre, pay to, **18**. 540.

Ayres, Col., at Indian Congress, **21**.  
 179.  
 Chief of Catawbias, **11**. 198.  
 signs Indian treaty, **11**. 203.  
 talk at Indian Congress, **11**. 189,  
 198.  
 Ayres, Moses, act for town on lands  
 of, **25**. 112-13.  
 Ayres, Thos., act for town on lands  
 of, **25**. 112-13.  
 Ayres, Thos., juror, **1**. 605.  
 sells, **1**. 612.  
 Ayres, W., Baptist minister, **5**. 1179n.  
 Aze, Benjamin, petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-13.  
 Azents, James, member Council of  
 State, **11**. 379.  
 Azores, **17**. 480.  
 may export wine direct, **1**. 501.  
 trade with, **5**. xliii; **6**. 611; for wine,  
**3**. xvi; **5**. 317, 322; **7**. 159; limit-  
 ed, **10**. 110.

## B

B——, **7**. 757.  
 B——, Mr. **15**. 119.  
 B——, Mrs. D., plagues, Maclaine **16**.  
 955.  
 B——, G., examines instructions to  
 Burrington, **3**. 118.  
 B——, George, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 B——, Joseph, in assembly, **16**. 3.  
 B——, P., Secretary of S. P. G., to  
 Johnston on maintenance of mis-  
 sionaries, **4**. 794-795.  
 B. Creek, **26**. 1304.  
 B. Landing, quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 B. Mill House, S. C., **14**. 110, 111.  
 B. Swamp, **26**. 969.  
 Ba——, Jno., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Baaley, Thomas, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Babb, Christopher, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Babb, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 in army, **13**. 513.  
 Babb, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1010.  
 Babb, Wm., exempted from taxation,  
**13**. 828, 829, 918, 919.  
 Babbitt, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Babb's Camp, **22**. 1029.  
 Babb's Mills, Tenn., **22**. 105.  
 Babigue District, **22**. 413.  
 Bable, John, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Babley, Wm., army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Baccus, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Bachelder, Capt., **10**. 425.  
 to clear ship, **10**. 411-412.

**Bachelor, Richard**, law suit, **1.** 488, 489, 521.

**Bachelor, Capt., 10.** 345.

**Bachelor, George**, army pay, **17.** 193.

**Bachelor, Richard**, imported, **1.** 413, 418.

**Bachelor, Stephen, Jr.**, exempted, **8.** 335.

**Bachelors**, tax on, **24.** 202, 258, 260, 390, 391, 392, 432, 435-6, 438, 645.

**Bachhoff, Ludolph G.**, ordained, **5.** 1152.

**Bachop, Peter**, captured, **22.** 758.  
sloop captured, **13.** 186.

**Bachop and Williamson**, payment to, **21.** 365, 690, 692.

**Bachstar, Jas.**, petitions, **19.** 934.

**Bachus, Josh**, army rank, **16.** 1023.

**Bachus, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1022.

**Back Bay, 2.** 747, 751, 801, 802.

**Back Creek Camp, 8.** 596, 674.

**Back Land, 2.** 772.

**Back Landing, 25.** 34.  
bill for town at, **20.** 497, 509; **21.** 22-23, 35, 44, 50, 62.

**Backey, Christo.**, rank settled, **11.** 716.

**Backhouse, John**, a J. P., **5.** 992.  
in assem., **6.** 662, 663, 672, 682, 800, 801, 825, 893, 896, 901.

**Backingham, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1018.

**Backman, Col.**, lives on frontier, **10.** 669.

reports on Cherokee outrages, **10.** 662.

**Backus, Rev. Isaac**, visits N. C., **5.** 1176.

**Backus, Josh.**, army rank, **16.** 1024.

**Bacon, —**, in assem., **S. 20.** 347.

**Bacon, Anthony, 6.** 563.

address to be forwarded through, **6.** 413.

agent, **6.** 250, 307, 345; of Granville, **6.** 248, 249; quarrel over appointment of, **6.** 423-424, 429, 433, 434, 436, 488, 517; removed, **6.** 692; salary, **6.** 323-324.

claims considered, **6.** 1141.

debt to be paid to, **6.** 885, 941.

petition on exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17.

schemes with Child against Granville, **6.** 307, 308.

**Bacon, Charles**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.

**Bacon, Edward**, at Board of Trade meeting, **6.** 327-330, 748-755, 1001-1007, 1062-1064; **7.** 146-148.

instructions on S. C. boundary, **11.** 152-153.

on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6.** 1044.

prepares new com. and instructions for Dobbs, **6.** 524-532.

recommends disallowance of vestry and clergy act, **6.** 720-723; repeal of laws, **6.** 700-701.

to Dobbs on charters and representation, **6.** 263; on parliamentary grant, **6.** 998; on public affairs, **6.** 702-703, 724-728.

to King on court acts, **6.** 587-591; on docking of entails, **6.** 972-973; on grants of Indian lands and commissions of judges, **6.** 582-586; instructions to Dobbs, **6.** 558-561.

**Bacon, Francis, Lord, 14.** 58.

quoted on planting, **1.** 100.

**Bacon, John**, arrested, **7.** 908, 909, 958.

**Bacon, John**, in militia, **17.** 1054.

**Bacon, Nathaniel**, at Va. Council, **1.** 357.

**Bacon, Nicks.**, land grant to, **4.** 649.

**Bacon**, act to forbid exportation, **10.** 975; **24.** 168-9.

**Bacon Island Road, 7.** 263.

**Baconham, John**, army pay, **17.** 195.

**Bacon's Bridge, S. C., 16.** 258, 259, 271, 330, 348, 575, 578, 579, 588, 592, 603, 607, 611, 612, 614, 615, 620, 621, 623; **22.** 103, 105, 111.

**Bacon's Rebellion**, ment'd, **1.** 227.

Drummond's part in, **1.** xiii.

**Bacot, Mr., 12.** 602.

**Bacot, Capt.**, rank, **16.** 665.

**Bacot, Lieut, 12.** 515.

on court martial, **12.** 502, 536.

**Bacot (Basecot), Peter**, army record, **13.** 475.

Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.

officer, **18.** 486.

promoted, **17.** 141.

rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608.

report on Read's company, **15.** 730-731.

to Sumner on his movements and accounts, **16.** 621.

**Bacott, Capt.**, roster of Co., **16.** 1008, 1023, 1024, 1038, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1070, 1084, 1085, 1094, 1099, 1107, 1121, 1131, 1140-1, 1150, 1165, 1175, 1192, 1193, 1195.

**Badcock, Peter**, in militia, **22.** 339.

**Baddily, John**, prisoner, **17.** 1044.

**Badgeon (-gedd), James**, resigns as J. P., **19.** 427, 758, 765.



- Badget, John**, asks relief from Church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.
- Badget, Peter**, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Badget, Roger**, in militia, **22**. 365.
- Badget, Samuel**, army rank, **16**. 1017.
- Badget, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Badgett, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Badgett, John**, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Badgett, Roger**, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Badham, Mrs. Mary**, witness for Lovick, **2**. 506.
- Badham, Mary**, affidavit against Burrington, **3**. 121-122.
- Badham, Wm.**, **2**. 580, 581; **23**. 136, 462.  
a J. P., **2**. 526, 572; **3**. 244.  
accounts to be examined, **2**. 622.  
affidavit against Burrington, **3**. 122.  
assistant justice, **3**. 423, 493-494.  
clerk of general court, **2**. 473, 476, 478, 480, 507-513, 542-558, 585-603, 645-665, 712-720.  
coms'r on navigation, **25**. 195.  
committed for contempt, **2**. 618.  
Council held at house of, **2**. 438, 451.  
in assembly, **3**. 635, 642; **4**. 76, 101, 115, 116.  
instigates indictment, **3**. 59.  
land grant to, **4**. 65.  
lapse patent to, **2**. 525, 574.  
length of service as clerk of general court, **3**. 197.  
on com. of assembly, **3**. 637, 638, **4**. 85, 86, 121, 124, 139, 142.  
on value of Chief justiceship, **3**. 197-198.  
quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
receiver of powder money, **2**. 616, 618, 622.  
sells land, **4**. 66.  
surety, **3**. 593.  
witness for Lovick, **2**. 504-506.
- Bagby, Davis**, in militia, **17**. 1060.
- Bagby, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Bagg, Daniel**, petition, **18**. 457.
- Bagge (Baggs, Badge, Bugge), Traugott (Trangotte)**, a J. P., **16**. 159.  
auditor, **18**. 447.  
bill for services, **22**. 421, 449, 463.  
furnishes buscuit to troops, **7**. 869-870.  
dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
in assembly, **16**. 2, 3, 49, 80, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 5, 32, 69, 97, 394.  
nom. for C. of S., **19**. 188, 312; **21**. 386, 703, 784, 944.  
on com. of assembly, **16**. 21, 23, 57, 58, 104, 110, 135, 136, 141.  
to explain absence from S. C., **10**. 230.
- Baggett, Drew**, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Baggett, Drury**, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Baggett, Jesse**, army pay, **17**. 194.  
in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Baggett, John**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Baggot, Allen**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Baggot, Nicholas**, land grant to, **4**. 767.
- Baggot, Nicholas**, land grant to, **4**. 1123.
- Baggott, Abra**, juror, **4**. 524.
- Baggs, John**, to leave country, **11**. 553-554.
- Baggs, Thos.**, allowance to, **20**. 588.
- Bagley, Ambrose Cox**, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.
- Bagley, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 194.  
army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Bagley, Jacob**, discharge considered by assembly, **12**. 34.  
enlistment of discussed, **11**. 791, 793.  
not discharged by Granbury, **13**. 130.
- Bagley, Jacob**, taxable, **15**. 190.
- Bagley, Jos.**, delivers powder, **22**. 751.
- Bagley, Nathan**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Bagley, Thos.**, lapse patent to, **2**. 678.
- Bagley, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 251.
- Bagnell, —**, a fiddler, **16**. 604.
- Bagnell, John**, army rank, **16**. 1009.
- Bagwell, Frederick**, army pay, **17**. 194.  
army rank, **16**. 194.
- Bahama Islands**, **1**. 207; **2**. 384; **3**. 50; **4**. 587; **16**. 682; **24**. 119, 120.  
act to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554;  
to restore to crown, **25**. 149-50.  
and acts of trade, **1**. 466.  
belong to Carolina, **1**. 6, 225, 342, 477.  
character of settlement, **2**. 231, 232, 233.  
exposed position, **1**. 547.  
first settlement, **2**. 816.  
instructions to gov., **11**. 242-243.  
Nicholson to get information on, **1**. 540, 541.  
petition on admiralty courts, **1**. 473;  
of Proprietors, **1**. 470-471-472.  
proceedings against charter, **1**. 644.  
ravaged by Spaniards, **1**. 633.  
reduced, **16**. 335.  
sale, **3**. 396.  
seal for, **11**. 211.  
testimony taken in, **6**. 239-240.  
Tinker gives leave to raise troops for, **4**. 701.

- to be no admiralty courts in, **1**. 462.  
 to be put under King, **1**. 441.  
 Va. to appoint admiralty courts, **1**. 510.
- Bail**, act on, **23**. 568-9, 571; in case of defendants in suits, **25**. 54.  
 allowed to prisoners, **10**. 1012.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 321, 322.  
 not to be excessive, **22**. 18, 663; **23**. 977; **25**. 21.  
 provision for, **23**. 984; **24**. 52-54, 68-69, 97; **25**. 276-7, 283, 291, 409-10, 412, 438, 439.  
 regulation of, **23**. 257-9, 264-5, 693-4, 876, 889, 935.
- Baile**, John, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Bailee**, James, sued, **10**. 310.
- Bailee**, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Bailey**, Capt., on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
 rank, **16**. 665.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1007, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1038, 1047, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1069, 1070, 1082-3, 1084, 1087, 1094, 1098, 1099, 1106-7, 1120-21, 1127, 1131, 1139, 1140, 1150, 1163, 1164-5, 1174-5, 1190-1, 1192, 1195.
- Bailey**, Col., position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.
- Bailey**, Lieut., on court martial, **19**. 909.  
 on Lamb's trial, **14**. 352.
- Bailey**, Maj., interest should be allowed to, **6**. 1140-1141.
- Bailey**, Abraham, **23**. 631.
- Bailey**, Abraham, land grant to, **4**. 1247.
- Bailey**, Capt. Andrew, at Ft. Duquesne, **5**. xxx.  
 deserter from, **5**. 983.  
 payment to, **5**. 798, 967, 968.  
 payment to ensign of, **5**. 974.  
 payments to for troops, **6**. 206.  
 reports on accounts, **5**. 801.  
 request that he remain in Rowan co., **5**. 1010.  
 services, **6**. 284.  
 succeeds Waddell, **5**. 50.
- Bailey**, Ann, **24**. 707.
- Bailey**, Benjamin, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.  
 ensign, **10**. 517, 944.  
 officer, **18**. 486.  
 rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.
- Bailey**, Benjamin, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Bailey**, Charles, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Bailey** (Bayley), David, a J. P., **2**. 526, 572, 638; **3**. 234; **4**. 48, 346.  
 auditor, ? 716.  
 in assembly, **4**. 493.  
 juror, **2**. 543, 552, 556, 591, 646, 686, 830.  
 resisted as an officer, **2**. 657.
- Bailey**, David, land grant to, **4**. 631.
- Bailey**, David, land grant to, **4**. 1039.
- Bailey**, Francis, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Bailey**, H. Wm., army rank, **16**. 1009.
- Bailey**, Henry, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Bailey**, Henry, juror, **25**. 190.
- Bailey**, Isaac, army rank, **15**. 1024.
- Bailey** (James), Burgwin & Waddell, bill for supplies, **22**. 471-2.
- Bailey**, James, receipts for services, **22**. 472.
- Bailey**, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- Bailey**, James, town coms'r, **23**. 920.
- Bailey**, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Bailey**, Jeremiah, Sr., takes oath, **22**. 173.
- Bailey**, John, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Bailey**, John, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Bailey**, John, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Bailey**, John, Pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Bailey**, John, juror, **4**. 519.
- Bailey**, John, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Bailey**, John, takes oath, **22**. 171.
- Bailey**, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 813.
- Bailey**, Joseph, in army, **13**. 516.
- Bailey**, Josh, army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Bailey**, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Bailey**, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1011.
- Bailey**, Noah, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Bailey**, Richard, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Bailey**, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Bailey**, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Bailey**, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Bailey**, Robert, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 soldier, **20**. 234.
- Bailey**, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Bailey**, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Bailey** (Bayley) Rev. Thos., affidavit in behalf of, **2**. 581.  
 Blacknell's affidavit on, **2**. 605.  
 dismissed by court, **2**. 653.  
 Everard on character of, **2**. 604-605.  
 petition of, **2**. 611; in favor of, **2**. 624-625.  
 remonstrance against Edward, **2**. 579-580.
- Bailey**, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Bailey**, W., in Con. 1789, **22**. 43, 47, 49.

- Bailey, Wm., army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Bailey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Bailey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bailey, Wm., exempted, **7**. 575.  
 Bailey, Wm., in assembly, **21**. 872, 873, 919, 930, 931, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1054.  
 Bailey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Bailey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Bailie, Capt., **6**. 229.  
 Bailie, Andrew, reports whipping, **6**. 275.  
 Bailes, Christo., law suit, **2**. 110.  
 Bailes, John, grand juror, **2**. 115.  
 Bailiffs, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
 Baillie, Maj., quoted, **16**. 952.  
 Bailor, Col., rank of settled, **12**. 528.  
 Baily, —, appraiser, **1**. 595.  
 Baily, A. Cox, **9**. 13.  
 Baily, Benj., lieutenant, **10**. 989.  
 Baily, Gillam, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Baily, John, exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Baily, John, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Baily, Rebekah, committed for receiving, **1**. 650.  
 Baily, Richard, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Baily, Wm., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Baily, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Bain, D., **16**. 977; **17**. 148, 154, 155. drunk, **17**. 630.  
 Bain, Mrs. D., **17**. 630.  
 Bain, Frances, petition, **21**. 760, 851, 909, 914, 1025, 1026.  
 Bain & MacLaine, **17**. 154, 155.  
 Bainecastle, Edmund, land grant to, **4**. 853.  
 Bains, John, in militia, **15**. 400.  
 Bains, Jno., in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Bains, John C., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Baird, James, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Baird (Beard), James, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120, 162, 296, 297, 424, 440. signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Baird, John, **5**. 1212.  
 Baird, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
 Baird, John, petition, **13**. 412.  
 Baird, John Lewis, building "coms'r", **24**. 693.  
 Baird, Lewis. See Beard, Lewis.  
 Baird, Valentine, resigns as J. P., **21**. 226, 239.  
 Baird, Walter, petition on extension of parole, **13**. 974.  
 Baird, Zebulon, wagoner, **22**. 1011.  
 Baits, George, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Baits, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Baker, Mr., on com. of assembly, **4**. 233.  
 Baker, Capt., **22**. 111.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 roster of Co., **16**. 1006, 1018, 1034, 1046, 1053, 1059, 1068, 1079, 1080, 1092, 1098, 1105, 1117, 1131, 1137, 1148, 1160, 1173, 1176, 1188.  
 Baker, Lieut. **22**. 620.  
 Baker, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 Baker, Lt., skirmishes with French, **5**. 766.  
 Baker, Absalom, in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Baker, Amos, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Baker, Andrew, Baptist minister, **5**. 1188.  
 Baker, Andrew, Jr., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Baker, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 193. army rank, **16**. 1021. ensign, **10**. 320.  
 Baker, Benj., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Baker, Blake, act to dock entails for, **23**. 549; **25**. 465-7.  
 bill to dock entails, **6**. 454, 485, 487, 488, 645, 648, 649, 660, 679, 683, 684, 750.  
 Board of Trade on act to dock entails, **6**. 972-973.  
 building coms'r, **25**. 472.  
 dead, **8**. 109.  
 in assembly, **6**. 362, 378, 387, 393, 443, 454, 455, 456, 470, 475, 479, 480, 488, 489, 495, 514, 650, 662, 661, 667, 668, 670, 673, 674, 685, 696, 697, 801, 810, 811, 814, 815, 818, 819, 843, 844, 847, 856, 858, 862, 863, 868, 875, 881, 883, 884, 895, 899, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 913, 917, 920, 921, 922, 926, 927, 930, 932, 936, 940, 946, 950, 952, 954, 955, 1153, 1233, 1259, 1264, 1266, 1268, 1269, 1272, 1273, 1274, 1284, 1286; **7**. 64, 70; **8**. 303; on com. of assembly, **6**. 364, 453, 483, 641, 665, 812, 817, 823, 859, 896, 1222, 1259.  
 land patent to, **6**. 632.  
 memorial of Jouvenal in behalf of, on entailed lands, **6**. 745-747; on docking entails considered, **6**. 1002.  
 on claims com., **22**. 824, 828, 830, 835.

- surety, **6.** 768.  
town trustee, **25.** 487.  
witness, **5.** 418.  
**Baker, Blake, 20.** 296, 297, 298.  
N. P., **18.** 690.  
**Baker, Charles,** army pay, **17.** 193.  
**Baker, Charles,** to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.  
**Baker, David,** petition, **21.** 749, 751, 764, 858, 898, 1038.  
**Baker, Dempsey,** army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Baker, Dubit, 22.** 327.  
**Baker, Enos,** army rank, **16.** 1018.  
**Baker, Frederick,** deposition ment'd, **22.** 9.  
**Baker, Henry,** act to change road near house of, **23.** 161-162, 336.  
appoints attorney, **1.** 587.  
asks for lapse patent, **2.** 488.  
ferry keeper, **2.** 475.  
law suit, **1.** 586, 587, 590, 592; **2.** 549, 602.  
prosecutes appeal, **2.** 654.  
**Baker, Henry, a J. P., 3.** 244; **4.** 346, 814.  
address to King, **3.** 134-135.  
in assembly, **4.** 737.  
juror, **4.** 517.  
justice of oyer and terminer ct., **4.** 224.  
reports on grievances, **4.** 744-746.  
**Baker, Henry,** in assem., **21.** 2, 3, 47, 51, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 84, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 160, 168, 179, 189, 193, 195, 198, 234, 288, 294, 305, 332, 339, 431.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
**Baker, Henry,** quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
**Baker, Henry,** quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
**Baker, Isaac,** army pay, **17.** 191.  
army rank, **16.** 1022.  
pensioner, **22.** 57.  
**Baker, James,** army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Baker, James,** juror, **4.** 520.  
land grant to, **4.** 892.  
**Baker, James,** petition, **21.** 802, 840-841, 858, 865, 977, 1038.  
**Baker, James,** petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.  
**Baker, Jessie,** prisoner, **16.** 672.  
**Baker, John, a J. P., 6.** 636.  
**Baker, John,** allowance to, **22.** 841.  
**Baker, John,** army pay, **17.** 191.  
**Baker, John,** army rank, **16.** 1013.  
**Baker, John,** army rank, **16.** 1015.  
**Baker, John,** army rank, **16.** 1020.  
**Baker, John,** army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Baker, John,** com. on accounts of, **19.** 73.  
county coms'r, **23.** 504.  
in assem., **19.** 1, 2, 9, 20, 61, 68, 73, 79, 383, 387, 401, 402, 403, 411, 413, 432, 728, 741; **20.** 119, 125, 130, 132, 133, 168, 179, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 273, 285, 287, 288, 306, 312, 314, 462, 532, 536; **21.** 244, 264, 274, 288, 294, 305, 332, 433.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
in N. C. battallion, **13.** 343.  
letter ment'd and salt to, **14.** 493.  
major, **17.** 747.  
on com. of assembly, **16.** 29, 98, 112.  
pensioner, **22.** 57.  
report on settlement of accounts of, **16.** 108-109.  
tax collector, **19.** 706.  
to Caswell on his resignation, **14.** 181-182.  
**Baker, John,** debts due by, **8.** 280-281; as sheriff, **9.** 572.  
**Baker, John,** exempted, **7.** 369.  
**Baker, John,** in militia, **9.** 296.  
**Baker, John,** in Indian war, **10.** 759.  
**Baker, John,** land grant to, **4.** 601.  
**Baker, John,** lieut., **10.** 944.  
**Baker, John,** town coms'r, **23.** 774.  
**Baker, Jonathan,** in militia, **22.** 328.  
**Baker, Joseph,** army pay, **17.** 197.  
**Baker, Joseph,** army pay, **17.** 197.  
**Baker, Josh,** army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Baker, Josh,** army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Baker, June,** on com. of assembly, **16.** 48.  
**Baker, Lawrence, a J. P., 23.** 994.  
coms'r on building, **24.** 231; on navigation, **24.** 931, 966; on school, **24.** 454.  
dist. auditor, **24.** 373, 387.  
in militia, **14.** 297.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172, 192, 516, 523, 541, 914, 916, 918.  
major, **10.** 205, 531.  
nom. for C. of S., **17.** 810, 893; **20.** 495; **21.** 26, 34.  
on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 527.  
on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.  
owes state, **21.** 1069.  
reports on Blount, **22.** 529.  
to Nash on Blount affair, **15.** 142.  
**Baker, Mos., juror, 25.** 186.  
**Baker, Moses,** juror, **22.** 502.  
**Baker, Ned,** sick, **11.** 513.  
**Baker, Norris,** army rank, **11.** 1011.  
in army, **13.** 504.  
**Baker, Peter,** army pay, **17.** 195.  
**Baker, Peter,** army pay, **17.** 197.  
**Baker, Peter,** army rank, **16.** 1009.

- Baker, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Baker, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 336, 595.  
 Baker, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Baker, Richard B., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Baker, Robt., in militia, **22**. 306.  
 Baker, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 447, 951, 1041, 1243.  
 Baker, Samuel, in militia, **22**. 306.  
 Baker, Samuel, in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Baker, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 222.  
 Baker, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 949, 968.  
 Baker, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1045, 1244, 1248.  
 Baker, Samuel, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Baker, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Baker, Thos., in army, **15**. 720.  
 Baker, Thos., in Indian war, **10**. 760.  
 Baker, Thos., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Baker, Thos., reenlists, **15**. 749.  
 Baker, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Baker, Wm., army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Baker, Wm., army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Baker, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Baker, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Baker, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Baker, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Baker, Wm., building coms'r, **24**. 231.  
 com'r to impress horses, **17**. 939-940.  
 in army, **13**. 514; **15**. 728.  
 in assembly, **12**. 655, 657, 681, 682, 699, 736; **13**. 578, 625, 635, 686, 690, 784, 914, 925, 940, 1000; **19**. 1, 2, 3, 21, 66, 377, 400, 401, 403, 409, 413, 432, 728, 741; **20**. 119, 121, 122, 124, 167, 179, 195, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 273, 275, 285, 287, 288, 306, 462; on com. of assem., **12**. 554, 660; **13**. 558, 573, 658, 674; **16**. 20, 51, 112.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 25, 28, 30.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 voter, **15**. 237.  
 Baker, Wm., in army, **13**. 514.  
 Baker, Wm., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Baker, Wm., Sr., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Baker, Zebedee, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Baker & Blow, bill paid, **19**. 410, 735.  
 goods impressed, **15**. 524.  
 property destroyed by Br., **15**. 571-572.  
 representation of, **19**. 622, 641, 644, 668-669, 679.  
 Baker's Ferry, **15**. 629.  
 Baker's Landing (Blake), tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792.  
 Bakot, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Balch, H. G., work ment'd, **5**. 1194.  
 Balch, Hezekiah, asks for Presbytery, **5**. 1213.  
 school trustee, **24**. 536.  
 Balch, Hezekiah J., and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1265.  
 work, **5**. 1227.  
 Balch, Hezekiah T., trustee of Queen's College, **8**. 487; **25**. 519e.  
 Balch, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 970.  
 Balch, Joseph, coms'r on navigation, **23**. 375.  
 Balch, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 759, 805.  
 rights proved, **4**. 759.  
 Bald Head, **10**. 25, 952; **21**. 272; **22**. 384, 618.  
 British at, **10**. 787; **11**. xi.  
 on Cape Fear, **6**. 608.  
 light house for, **24**. 590.  
 Bald Mountain, **25**. 4.  
 Bald River, **17**. 1030.  
 Baldnee, Isaac, petitions for Tyson, **6**. 580-581.  
 Baldovia, Scotland, **8**. 770.  
 Baldridge, Daniel, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Baldridge, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Baldridge, Malcomb, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Baldridge, Robert, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Baldrigg, Robt., petitions, **19**. 932.  
 Baldurn, Warrin, land grant to, **4**. 349.  
 Baldwin, Col., directs coal burners, **12**. 533.  
 to superintend artificers, **12**. 516.  
 Baldwin, Lieut., **19**. 966.  
 Baldwin, Abram, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488; **21**. 441, 552.  
 Baldwin, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 451.  
 receives pay, **22**. 482.  
 Baldwin, Charles, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Baldwin, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Baldwin, James, road commissioner, **23**. 221.  
 Baldwin, John, asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 Baldwin, John, estate administered for, **6**. 342.  
 Baldwin, John, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Baldwin, John, Jr., asks for new county, **9**. 92.

Baldwin, Jones, **9**. 1233.  
 Baldwin, Wm., juror, **8**. 508, 510.  
 Baldwin, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 91.  
 Baldwin, Wm., on S. C., of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Baldwin, Wm., patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Baldwin's Mills, **12**. 472.  
 Baldwin's place, **5**. 1210.  
 Bale, David, takes oath, **12**. 178.  
 Bales, David, land grant to, **4**. 710, 767.  
     rights proved, **4**. 709.  
 Bales, Thos., exempted, **5**. 895.  
 Baley, David, juror, **2**. 102.  
 Baley, David, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
 Baley, Phillip, in militia, **12**. 343.  
 Baley, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.  
 Baley, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Balford, John, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Balfour, Misses, wounded and abused, **16**. 245.  
 Balfour, Col., **15**. 172, 243, 302, 308, 309.  
 Balfour, Col. Andrew, attacks Fanning, **22**. 194, 238.  
     marches against Tories, **15**. 555.  
     movements, **22**. 203.  
     murdered, **16**. 244-245; **20**. 263-264; **22**. 220-1, 238.  
     petition of administrator, **17**. 292-293; of widow, **20**. 17, 23.  
     quoted on horses, **15**. 311.  
     work of, **15**. 262.  
 Balfour, Andrew, in assembly, **17**. 715, 751, 884, 934, 947, 953, 963; **10**. 383, 388, 389, 392, 393, 397, 398; on com. of assem., **17**. 686, 727, 755, 767, 799, 812, 820, 831, 837, 840, 843, 845, 850, 853, 861, 885, 895, 904, 921, 922, 939, 933, 935, 936, 938, 946, 949, 961.  
 Balfour, Andrew, Jr., son of Col. A. B., **20**. 264.  
 Balfour, David, enters Rutherford's commission, **6**. 757.  
 Balfour, Elizabeth, **20**. 264.  
 Balfour, Margaret, memorial, **17**. 283, 285, 292-293; **20**. 14, 17, 23, 200, 203, 263-264, 281, 383. (462 ?).  
 Balfour, Mary, petition, **20**. 462.  
 Balfour, Lt. Col. N. (British), breaks cartel in executing Hayne, **19**. 915-916.  
     commands in Charleston, **15**. 299; **16**. 184; **17**. 1015, 1017.

location, **15**. 251.  
 Moultrie to on impressment of Amer prisoners, **17**. 1038-1039.  
 must remain in Charleston, **15**. 274.  
 puts prisoners on shipboard, **15**. 306.  
 reports on Br. army, **15**. 261; on S. C., affairs, **17**. 1033.  
 threatens prisoners, **17**. 1044.  
 to Clinton on S. C. and Ga. affairs, **17**. 1028-1029.  
 to send transports and provisions to N. C., **17**. 1019.  
 Tories in S. C., **15**. 263.  
 transmits Br. reports, letters, &c., **17**. 979, 980, 982, 991, 1034, 1036.  
 value of services, **15**. 280.  
 Balgray, **2**. 276, 277.  
 Balice, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Ball, —, iron worker, **10**. 813.  
 Ball, Mr., and iron furnace, **11**. 578.  
 Ball, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 535.  
     on board to settle rank, **12**. 548.  
 Ball, Maj., **11**. 745.  
 Ball, Burgess, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Ball, Cummin, attacked, **14**. 665.  
 Ball, Dan'l, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Ball, Hennerly, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Ball, Hosea, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
     pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Ball, James, exempted, **9**. 476.  
 Ball, James, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Ball, James, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.  
 Ball, James, recommends Curtis, **9**. 802.  
 Ball, John, answer to treaties and friendly trial, **2**. 583.  
 Ball, Joseph, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Ball Joshua, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Ball, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 390.  
 Ball, Joshua, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Ball, Motte, claims slave, **18**. 623, 663 (?).  
 Ball, Osborn, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Ball, Reuben, exempt from militia, **22**. 392.  
 Ball, Spencer Mottman, claims slave, **18**. 623 (?), 663.  
 Ball, Thos., juror, **2**. 364.  
     witness, **2**. 557, 585, 595, 601, 602.  
 Ball, Wm., a J. P., **8**. 161.  
 Ball, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Ball Play Creek, **22**. 1004.  
 Ballamy, Richard, **2**. 747.  
 Ballance, James, land grant to, **4**. 707.  
 Ballance, Leven, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Ballance, Richard, **2**. 804.

- Ballance, Robert, **2**. 751.
- Ballanne, Samuel, arrested for not paying taxes, **2**. 141-142.
- Ballanne, Wm., arrested for not paying taxes, **2**. 141-142.
- Ballantine, Alexander, army rank, **16**. 1017.
- Ballantine, Hamilton, announces himself as lawyer, **13**. 501.
- Ballantine, Malachi, army rank, **16**. 1017.
- reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Ballantree, **2**. 276.
- Ballard, Capt., a prisoner, **14**. 817.
- in N. C., battalion, **13**. 343.
- on ct. of inquiry, **11**. 811.
- rank, **16**. 664.
- roster of co., **16**. 1006, 1007, 1019, 1020, 1034, 1046, 1053, 1059, 1068, 1080, 1092, 1098, 1105, 1106, 1117, 1118, 1122, 1126, 1131, 1137, 1138, 1148, 1161, 1173, 1179, 1188-9, 1194-5.
- Ballard, Abraham, a J. P., **4**. 1252.
- Ballard, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Ballard, Dudley, army, **16**. 1021.
- Ballard, Elisha, land grant to, **4**. 638, 643.
- Ballard, Elisha, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Ballard, Francis, deserter, **14**. 393.
- Ballard, Hamilton, brought back to Charleston, **15**. 354.
- Ballard, J., to Caswell on deserters, &c., **14**. 185, 186.
- Ballard, James, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Ballard, James, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Ballard, James, major, **20**. 272, 460.
- Ballard, Joal, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Ballard, John, dismissed by court, **2**. 594, 827.
- goods stolen, **2**. 478.
- juror, **4**. 525.
- land grant asked, **4**. 441, 635, 710.
- land lapses, **2**. 673.
- Ballard, John, exempted, **8**. 314.
- Ballard, John, lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.
- Ballard, John, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Ballard, John, rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Ballard, John, sheriff, **21**. 1075.
- Ballard, Joseph, land lapses, **2**. 678.
- Ballard, Jos., lieutenant, **17**. 966.
- Ballard, Kedar, Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.
- lieut., **10**. 517.
- officer, **18**. 486.
- pres. court martial, **13**. 369, 370; ct. of inquiry, **15**. 709.
- prisoner, **16**. 671.
- promoted capt., **11**. 788.
- rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609, 1011; settled, **15**. 700.
- recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.
- Ballard, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Ballard, Plunkett, affidavit, **5**. 820, 825.
- Ballard, Plunkett, warrant to, **19**. 671.
- Ballard, Reuben, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Ballard, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Ballard, Sam, drafted, **14**. 839.
- Ballard, Thomas, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1**. 141-143, 152-153.
- Ballard, Thos., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Ballard, Thos., in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164.
- Ballard, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.
- Ballard, Thos., town com'sr, **23**. 755, 959.
- Ballard, Waker, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Ballard, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Ballard, Wyatt, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- revolutionary services, **22**. 111.
- Ballard, sloop, taken, **13**. 355.
- Ballard's Church, **5**. 1180n.
- Ballard's wharf, inspection at, **24**. 581.
- Ballast, act against throwing in channel, **24**. 591.
- Ballast Master, bill to appoint, **8**. 93, 117.
- Ballen, Charles, in army, **15**. 730.
- Ballenger, Henry, trustee, **25**. 48.
- Ballentine, Alex., in army, **15**. 720.
- Ballentine, Malichia, in army, **15**. 722.
- Ballentine, Maltier, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Ballentine, Peter, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Ballerd, John, appraiser, **1**. 448.
- Ballew, Capt. B., **22**. 703, 704, 705, 719, 720, 721.
- Ballie, Col., deceived by Fanning, **22**. 229.
- Ballif, Jas., in militia, **22**. 453.
- Ballingall, Col., tory, **22**. 229.
- Ballinger, Henry, **21**. 237.
- Ballinger, John, resigns as J. P., **20**. 224, 226, 414.
- Ballinger, Jonathan, act to change name to Parker, **24**. 857-8.
- name changed, **18**. 157, 377.
- Ballot, contest over right to vote, **16**. 945.
- to be used in Parliament, **1**. 193.
- Ballow, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Ballynure Parish, Ireland, **23**. 301.
- Balmer, John, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Balsam Creek, **10**. 713.
- Balthrop, Augustine, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Baltic Sea, **5**. 318, 322, 574.

- English trade with, **2.** 628.  
 flax of inferior to N. C. flax, **6.** 1031.  
 masts and spars from, **22.** 900.  
 naval stores from, **16.** 866, 896.  
 potash imported from, **4.** 162.  
 rates on freight from, **1.** 599.  
 rice exported to, **6.** 1031.  
 trade with, **6.** 1033, 1034.
- Baltimore, Lord, 1.** 161.  
 and cessation of tobacco planting,  
**1.** 74-75.  
 consulted on state of church in Md.,  
**1.** 234.  
 experience in settling Md., **1.** 100.  
 grant to ancestors, **1.** 353.  
 on tobacco planting com., **1.** 74.  
 rights secured, **1.** 470.  
 sends missionary to Md., **3.** 340,  
 341.
- Baltimore, Md., 8.** 754, 766; **9.** 1065,  
 1067, 1068, 1234, 1248; **10.** 602;  
**11.** 403, 408, 425, 427, 436, 440,  
 445, 477, 516, 542, 543, 559, 569,  
 624, 698, 712, 713, 733, 736, 836;  
**13.** 449, 464, 471; **14.** 260, 295,  
 688, 710; **15.** 698, 767; **16.** 543,  
 943; **18.** 123, 460, 505, 772; **22.**  
 799, 913, 924, 1009.
- British threaten, **11.** 437, 593; **15.**  
 246; **17.** 1022, 1023.  
 continental bills printed in, **11.** 511.  
 Cont. Cong. meets in, **11.** 361, 371,  
 373, 376, 385, 394, 396, 401, 417.  
 Cont. treasury located in, **11.** 398.  
 ship and tea burned at, **9.** 1082.  
 ships of, **5.** 639, 753, 762, 763.  
 troops from in Va., **15.** 519.
- Baltimore, sloop, 5.** 649.
- Baltimore Co., Md., 22.** 97.
- Baly, Patrick, assignment, 1.** 393.  
 imports persons, **1.** 396.
- Bamble, Hackett, pensioner, 22.** 56.
- Banard's Creek, 4.** 279.
- Banberry, Wm., vestryman, 1.** 543.
- Banbury, John, helps hire minister, 1.**  
 616.
- Banbury, John, on com. of claims 22.**  
 400.
- Banbury, Jno., quit rents of, 22.** 255.
- Banbury, Wm., church warden, 1.** 679.
- Banbury, Wm., quit rents of, 22.** 255.
- Bancks, Wm., in militia, 22.** 392.
- Bancroft, George, defends regulators,**  
**7.** xiv.  
 quoted, **10.** vi, xl; on affairs in N.  
 C., **9.** vii; on Moore's Creek bat-  
 tle, **10.** xiii; on work of Sainsbury,  
**1.** vii.
- Bandal, Mr., 14.** 844.
- Bandery, Thos., in jail, 22.** 405.
- Bandy, James, in militia, 22.** 365.
- Bandy, James, in militia, 22.** 375.
- Bandy, Robt., in militia, 22.** 365.
- Bandy, Robt., in militia, 22.** 375.
- Bandy, Solomon, army pay, 17.** 194.
- Bane, Mr., 15.** 20.
- Bane, John, in army, 15.** 725.
- Bane, Roderick, in militia, 22.** 451.
- Bane, Thomas, army pay, 17.** 191.
- Banes, Jno., in militia, 22.** 365.
- Baney, Lyon, army rank, 16.** 1019.
- Bangs, Jonath, land grant to, 4.** 335,  
 635, 675.
- Banister, Mr., to attend Board of**  
 Trade meeting, **2.** 194.
- Banister, Mr., to Burke on Br. in Va.,**  
**16.** 518-519.
- Banister, John, to Bland on Camden**  
 battle, **15.** 65.
- Bank, The, 26.** 479.
- Bank notes, use of, 16.** 305.
- Bank of America, suggested, 7.** 517.
- Bank of England, 7.** 517.
- Bank of North America, act for se-**  
 curity, **24.** 446.  
 bill for security, **16.** 81, 84, 122, 124,  
 143; **19.** 51, 101.
- Bank of North Carolina, bill for se-**  
 curity of, **19.** 51, 101.
- Bankers, attack privateers, 14.** 139.  
 plunder wrecked Spanish ship, **4.**  
 1300, 1306.  
 rob a vessel, **1.** 527, 547.
- Bankes, Thos., a J. P., 23.** 993.
- Bankruptcy, act recommended for Md.,**  
**1.** 683.  
 Martin on in England and N. C., **9.**  
 628-630.  
 provision for, **23.** 900-4, 984.
- Banks, —, buries Col. Reed, 3.** 223.
- Banks, —, Hunter & Co., furnish**  
 clothing, **16.** 693; supplies, **16.**  
 573.  
 invoice of goods by, **16.** 472-473.  
 Martin to on supplies, **16.** 339-340.
- Banks, Mr., 16.** 209.
- Banks, Mr., to supply army, 16.** 768.
- Banks, Benjamin, army pay, 17.** 197.
- Banks, Elizabeth, appoints attorneys,**  
**1.** 403-404.  
 box of opened by Sothell, **1.** 457.
- Banks, Henry, in militia, 22.** 391.
- Banks, John, lapse patent to, 2.** 641.
- Banks, John, quit rents of, 22.** 252.
- Banks, Jonathan, a J. P., 23.** 995.
- Banks, Jonathan, petition, 20.** 87.



- Banks, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Banks, Jos., in militia, **17.** 1055.  
 Banks, Matthew, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Banks, Peter, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Banks, Peter, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Banks, Ralph, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
 Banks, Richard, a J. P., **13.** 40.  
 Banks, Richard, dam coms'r, **24.** 938.  
 Banks, Robert, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Banks, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 1046.  
     administers oath, **22.** 173, 174.  
     in Conv., 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
     to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 Banks, Thos., exempted, **5.** 915.  
 Banks, Thomas, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Banks, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 805.  
 Banks, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Banks (Burke?), Thos., school trustee, **13.** 810.  
 Banks, Wm., army pay, **17.** 196.  
 Banks, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Banks, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Banks, Wm., in army, **13.** 506.  
 Banks, Wm., juror, **8.** 508, 509.  
 Banks, The, **2.** 452; **14.** 135, 138.  
     guard for, **14.** 334.  
     infested by British, **13.** 285-286.  
     list of militia on duty at, **22.** 263.  
 Bankson, Lawrence, rights proved, **4.** 709.  
 Bankston, Andrew, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Bankston, Daniel, juror, **22.** 501.  
 Bankston, Lawrence, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
     vestryman, **23.** 384.  
 Bankton, Capt., **23.** 819.  
 Banner, Benj., pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Banner, Ephraim, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Banner, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Bannerman, George, witness for Devane, **15.** 787.  
 Bannerman, Robert, brings suit and jails debtor, **10.** 262.  
     contests election, **15.** 189.  
     contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
     recommended for lieut., **11.** 591-592.  
     taxable, **15.** 191.  
     voter, **15.** 237, 238.  
 Bannerman, Rob., in militia, **22.** 412.  
 Bannester, —, brigade major, **12.** 517, 530.  
 Bannister, Col., letter ment'd, **22.** 547.  
 Bannister, Wm., regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Bano, Wm., in militia, **22.** 349.  
 Bans, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Banter, Joseph, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Banton, John, quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Banton, Kadar, in army, **13.** 521.  
 Baptisms, **1.** 600, 601, 604, 734, 766, 767, 798, 858; **2.** 18, 139, 153, 249, 294, 304, 331-332; **4.** 7, 13-14, 604, 605, 607, 608, 609, 621, 753, 756, 791, 793, 794, 795, 872, 878, 924, 925, 1315; **6.** 222, 225, 233, 240, 243, 265, 266, 315, 316, 317, 326, 552, 563, 565, 578, 710, 711, 729, 735, 966, 976, 980, 991, 994, 995, 996, 1040, 1042, 1048, 1052; **7.** 99, 115, 126, 161, 163, 192, 242, 263, 264, 424, 515, 522, 701, 705, 750; **8.** 63, 85, 86, 208, 503, 542, 553, 777, 787; **9.** 6, 23, 244, 273, 326, 1015, 1022; **10.** 238, 496.  
     by Granville, **3.** 341, 342.  
     in Chowan, **1.** 712; in Pasquotank, Currituck and Perquimans, **1.** 720, 722.  
     tract on by Stewart, **6.** 316.  
 Baptist Advisory Council, history, **5.** 1181.  
 Baptist Almanac, quoted, **5.** 1175*n*, 1178.  
 Baptists, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1196.  
 Baptists, **5.** 1209, 1212, 1214; **22.** 752.  
     and regulation war, **8.** 654-657.  
     attend Episcopal services, **8.** 228, 229.  
 Benedict's History of quoted, **8.** 654-657.  
     converts to, **4.** 878.  
 Cook apologizes, **10.** 134.  
 decline in Rowan, **8.** 505.  
 flourish, **3.** 48.  
 history of in N. C., **5.** 1163-1192.  
 ignorant, **4.** 878.  
 in gov't of R. I., **1.** 469; in Granville, **8.** 86; in Pasquotank and Perquimans, **4.** 753; in S. C., **4.** 609.  
 new light, in Brunswick Co., **7.** 164.  
 on Grassy Creek, **5.** 1204.  
 presence noted, **6.** xxix.  
 Baptizers, wandering, **1.** 602.  
 Bar, —, allowance to, **10.** 998.  
 Bar, The, **23.** 356.  
 Bar and Bench, quarrel between, **18.** vi-viii.  
 Bar (Bear?) Inlet, emissions for fort at, **8.** 213.  
     bill to erect into a port, **18.** 261.  
 Baradle, Jos., rights proved, **4.** 626.  
 Barbacue, settlers on, **5.** 1197, 1198.  
 Barbacue Church, **5.** 1197.  
 Barbadoes, **1.** 124, 127, 133, 148, 178, 179, 207, 227; **2.** 128, 186, 249, 261, 272, 288, 310; **4.** 587; **5.** 609; **6.**

- 624; **7.** 447; **8.** 591, 605, 625; **9.** 44, 171; **13.** 402; **22.** 299.  
 advantages from planting of C., **1.** 57.  
 adventurers from forsake Clarendon county, **1.** 160; petition to incorporate, **1.** 40; Vassall, on, **1.** 144-145.  
 agreement of proprietors with colonists from, **1.** 75-92.  
 answers of proprietors to proposals from, **1.** 57-59.  
 arms and ammunition for **1.** 151.  
 boat sent back to, **1.** 120.  
 charter of C. sent to, **1.** 58.  
 church law quoted, **7.** 151; troubles in, **7.** 153.  
 convicts not wanted, **1.** 477-478.  
 deputy governor appointed, **1.** 157-158.  
 Duke of Albemarle on settlers, **1.** 47-48.  
 effects of war, **1.** 158-159.  
 emigrants from S. C., **1.** 210, 221.  
 gentlemen of propose to settle C., **1.** 39-42; of the country, **1.** 151.  
 government of, **1.** 225.  
 governor to grant emigration to C., **1.** 58; to King on trade of, **1.** 149-150.  
 imports from, **2.** 156.  
 instructions to gov., **11.** 242-243.  
 land grants to settlers from, **1.** 95.  
 map made by Mayo, **3.** 21.  
 names of council, **1.** 151.  
 negroes imported from, **1.** 693, 772; **2.** 372.  
 not to come into competition with, **1.** 47-48.  
 people and supplies expected from, **1.** 207.  
 proceedings of Lord Willoughby, **1.** 176-177.  
 products similar to those of Clarendon Co., **1.** 154.  
 proposals from for settlement of Cape Fear, **1.** xii, xiv.  
 proprietors on settlers of, **1.** 55-57.  
 report of explorers sent from to C., seal for, **11.** 211.  
 settlement, **1.** 46; from on Cape Fear, **1.** x.  
 trade from, **1.** 466; Conn., **1.** 469; returns in sugar, **1.** 853.  
 traders from seized, **1.** 368-369.  
 Willoughby made gov., **1.** 116.  
 Yeaman's knowledge of, **1.** 221.  
**Barbadoes**, schooner, **8.** 261.  
**Barbadoes Gazette**, cited, **7.** 243.  
**Barbaree**, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 191.  
**Barbary**, Gray, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Barbary Corsairs**, attack Amer. vessel, **17.** 606.  
**Barbary Powers**, **18.** 532.  
 treaty with, **18.** 673; needed, **17.** 178.  
 unfriendly, **18.** 718.  
**Barbee**, Christopher, juror, **7.** 843, 845, 846.  
**Barbee**, Christo., petitions, **19.** 932.  
**Barbee**, Joseph, a J. P., **6.** 340.  
**Barbender**, Samuel, signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
**Barber**, Capt., members of S. Com. from company of, **10.** 423.  
**Barber**, Ensign, troops under, **15.** 73.  
**Barber**, Aaron, in militia, **22.** 342.  
**Barber**, Andrew, wounded, **18.** 609.  
**Barber**, Charles, appraiser, **2.** 42.  
 juror, **2.** 657, 712.  
 land lapses, **2.** 239.  
**Barber**, Chas., juror, **25.** 188.  
**Barber**, George, ensign, **17.** 967.  
**Barber**, James, land grant to, **4.** 892.  
**Barber**, James, land grant to, **4.** 947.  
**Barber**, John, **10.** 295.  
**Barber**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Barber**, John, in Assembly, **12.** 265, 277, 312, 368, 369, 370, 371, 380, 399, 402, 405, 408, 425, 429, 441; **19.** 373, 374, 397, 398; on com. of assembly, **12.** 28, 289.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 915, 924, 950.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 62, 99.  
 petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
**Barber**, Jno., in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Barber**, Jno., in militia, **22.** 334.  
**Barber**, John, on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 247.  
**Barber**, John, sells land, **2.** 483.  
**Barber**, Moses, witness, **5.** 441.  
**Barber**, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Barber**, Richard, regulator, **7.** 735.  
**Barber**, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 197.  
**Barber**, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 194.  
**Barber**, Wm., army pay, **17.** 193.  
**Barber**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1017.  
**Barber**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
**Barber**, Wm., asks for lapsed land, **2.** 239.  
**Barber**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.  
**Barber**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 342.  
**Barber**, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 703.  
**Barber**, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 965.  
**Barber**, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Barber**, Wm., regulator, **7.** 735.

- Barbere, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Earberry, Joseph, cornet, **13**. 734f;  
**14**. 264.  
 Barbey, Saxony, general conference of  
 Moravians at, **5**. 1153, 1154.  
 Barbree, Stancell, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Barbuda, shipwreck on, **5**. 1156.  
 Barclay, Mr., **22**. 678.  
 Barclay, Capt., **17**. 980.  
 Barclay, George, exempted, **7**. 575.  
 Barclay, John, to Burke on his mis-  
 sion to France, **5**. 622-623.  
 Barclay, Thos., settles Morocco sig-  
 nals, **19**. 1001.  
 Barclay, Thos., to Martin on free ports  
 in France, **17**. 70-71.  
 Barclay's Apology, **1**. 711.  
 answer to needed, **4**. 609.  
 Barcliffs, John, tobacco inspection at,  
**23**. 641, 792.  
 Barclift, John, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Barclift, Jno., Sr., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Barclift, Joseph, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Barclift, Josa., juror, **4**. 518.  
 Barclift (Bartlet), Wm., a justice, **1**.  
 562, 564, 566, 573, 574, 579, 582,  
 607-613, 619-624, 652.  
 See also Bartlet, Wm.  
 Barco, John, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Barco, John, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Barco, Jno., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Barco, Leaman, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Barco, Peter, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Barco, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Barco, Willis, in army, **15**. 733.  
 Barco, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Barcow, Wm., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Bard, John, wife of, **1**. 595.  
 Bard, Rebecca, gives power of att'y, **1**.  
 595.  
 Barden, Arthur, sheriff, **21**. 1075.  
 Barden, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Barden, Samuel, town trustee and  
 treasurer, **24**. 616.  
 Barden, Wm., exempted, **4**. 1336.  
 Barden, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 765.  
 Bardin, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Bardin, Jese, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Bardin, Jno., Jr., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bare Garden, **14**. 173.  
 Bare River Indians, **1**. 875.  
 See also Bear River Indians.  
 Bareclifts, Jno., inspection at, **25**. 313,  
 379.  
 Barecroft, Hannah, estate to, **6**. 534.  
 Barefield, Jas., in militia, **22**. 283.  
 Barefield, James, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Barefield, James, land grant to, **4**. 961.  
 Barefield, James, quit rents of, **22**.  
 240.  
 Barefield, Richard, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Barefield, Richard, land grant to, **4**.  
 703, 708.  
 Barefield, Thomas, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Barefield, Thomas, land grant asked,  
**4**. 707.  
 rights proved, **4**. 705.  
 Barefield, Wm., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Barefoot, James, arrests deserters and  
 wounded, **14**. 183.  
 Barefoot, John, **16**. 176.  
 Barefoot, Jno., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Barelet, Wm., asks for lapse patent,  
**2**. 461.  
 Barelift, John, quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
 Bareman, Benj., in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Barey, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 592.  
 Barfield, Charles, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Barfield, Hen., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Barfield, James, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
 Barfield, Jesse, note of surrendered to  
 S. C., **9**. 1109.  
 Barfield, Luck, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Barfield, Marmaduke, army pay, **17**.  
 191.  
 Barfield, Marmaduke, in army, **13**.  
 525.  
 Barfield, Marmask, army rank, **16**.  
 1016.  
 Barfield, Miles, to appear before Prov.  
 Cong., **10**. 918.  
 Barfield, Rich., law suit, **1**. 587.  
 Barfield, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Barfield, Wilkinson, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Barfield, **22**. 559.  
 Barfield's Landing, bill for town at,  
**6**. 1105, 1112, 1115, 1175, 1178,  
 1185, 1227, 1229, 1269, 1274, 1279,  
 1281-1282.  
 Barganear, John, in army, **13**. 526.  
 Barge, Lewis, nom. as vendue master,  
**22**. 266, 442.  
 petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
 on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**.  
 209-211.  
 signs Cumberland co. ass'n, **10**. 29-  
 30.  
 surrenders charter of Campbelton,  
**9**. 270-271.  
 town coms'r, **24**. 180, 515.  
 vendue master, **22**. 787.  
 Barger, Abel, witness, **2**. 479.  
 Barger, George Frederick, petition  
 against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Barger, George Henry, on com. of cor.,  
**9**. 1073.

presides as justice, **8**. 49.

See also G. H. Berger and G. H. Baringer.

**Barger, Philip**, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.

**Bargeram, Joel**, army pay, **17**. 194.

**Bargeroon, Elias**, rights proved, **4**. 640.

**Bargoner, John**, army rank, **16**. 1011.

**Barham, Aaron**, army pay, **17**. 194.

**Barham, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 393.

**Barham, Hartwell**, pensioner, **22**. 57.

**Barham, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 1250.

**Barho, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1015.

**Barin, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 90.

**Barindine, James**, regulator, **7**. 809.

**Barindine, Wm., Jr.**, regulator, **7**. 809.

**Barindine, Wm., Sr.**, regulator, **7**. 809.

**Barker, Mr.**, **17**. 130, 131.

**Barker, Mr.**, neglected, **8**. 44.

**Barker, Lt.**, court martial, **12**. 488.

**Barker, Ambrose**, takes oath, **22**. 170.

**Barker, Anne**, imported, **1**. 650.

**Barker, Daniel**, army rank, **16**. 1014.

**Barker, David**, pensioner, **22**. 59.

**Barker, David**, pensioner, **22**. 59.

**Barker, Essex**, executed, **22**. 402.

**Barker, J.**, petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.

**Barker, James**, army rank, **16**. 1015.

**Barker, James**, in assembly, **4**. 723, 724, 725.

**Barker, James**, regulator, **8**. 79.

**Barker, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1014.

**Barker, Joel**, land grant to, **4**. 768.

**Barker, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 422.

**Barker, John**, juror, **4**. 523.

land grant to, **4**. 350.

**Barker, John**, nom. for C. of S., **18**. 114, 340.

**Barker, John**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.

**Barker, Joseph**, army rank, **16**. 1021.

**Barker, Joseph**, in militia, **22**. 161.

**Barker, Lemond**, in army, **15**. 726.

**Barker, Morris**, army pay, **17**. 196.

**Barker, Nicholas**, regulator, **7**. 734.

**Barker, Samuel**, a J. P., **4**. 683.

**Barker, Samuel**, corn to, **22**. 466.

**Barker, Samuel**, regulator, **7**. 734.

**Barker, Thos.**, **5**. 734; **6**. 282, 283, 284, 287, 289, 290; **8**. 257; **9**. 1000, 1092, 1093, 1207, 1209.

account as treasurer sent to Eng.,

**6**. 217, 328; demanded, **6**. 1088;

reported, **4**. 982, 983, 997, 999.

agent of northern countries in representation struggle, **4**. 1168-1169;

to secure court act, **9**. 940.

allowance to, **22**. 815, 817.

bill to appoint as agent in England,

**6**. 1287-1288, 1290; to appoint treasurer in place of, **6**. 1098, 1101, 1104, 1106, 1120, 1121, 1125, 1126-1127, 1144, 1165, 1166, 1168, 1174, 1176, 1193, 1199.

chairman com. of whole, **5**. 261, 289, 912.

claim allowed, **22**. 401, 402.

clerk of assembly, **4**. 232-233, 234, 235.

com. and report on petition of, **13**. 535, 538, 630, 631, 632, 637-638, 650.

coms'r on town, **23**. 462, 463; **25**.

354, 399; to revise laws, **23**. 268.

complaints considered, **6**. 303.

deposition on struggle for representation, **4**. 1205.

draws memorial, **9**. 1208.

dropped as J. P., **6**. 80.

exhibits accounts, **6**. 201-203, 206.

history, **6**. 246, 290.

in assembly, **4**. 651, 652, 726, 727, 731, 733, 739, 741, 742, 770, 771, 773, 775, 776, 779, 782, 783, 785, 787, 790, 1181; **5**. 232, 241, 242, 243, 244, 246, 248, 250, 256, 258, 259, 260, 261, 280, 281, 282, 284, 285, 288, 289, 297, 303, 304, 305, 309, 312, 502, 513, 521, 524, 528, 529, 530, 533, 535, 537, 540, 543, 545, 549, 550, 673, 675, 688, 696, 698, 704, 705, 712, 713, 714, 717, 719, 720, 722, 838, 840, 850, 852, 857, 861, 862, 868, 889, 890, 894, 899, 900, 903, 904, 905, 906, 908, 911, 917, 918, 919, 1016, 1017, 1030, 1031, 1035, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1049, 1064, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1079, 1082, 1100; **6**. 355, 362, 367, 368, 372, 391, 396, 398, 400, 404, 409, 423, 428, 429, 430, 433, 662; on com. of assembly, **4**. 736, 738, 773; **5**. 219, 237, 239, 240, 276, 284, 511, 522, 527, 691, 693, 694, 703, 708, 710, 716, 717, 718, 840, 1039, 1040, 1042, 1051, 1057, 1087; **6**. 76, 364, 366, 367, 374, 375, 392, 405.

land grants to, **4**. 593.

memorial considered by Jackson, **9**. 1252-1254; to Bd. Trade and action on same, **10**. 377-378; on courts and attachments, **9**. 1147-1149.

- nom. for C. of S., **19.** 466, 809; for delegate in Cont. Cong., **13.** 584, 689.
- old junto of broken, **6.** 319.
- on com. of correspondence, **6.** 39.
- on reasons why N. C. was excepted in trade restrictions, **10.** xvi.
- payment to as treasurer, **5.** 1084; to Fr. Brown, **5.** 970; to Starkey, **5.** 967; to others, **5.** 518, 556, 557, 1036-1037, 1088.
- pays in bills of credit, **4.** 1061, 1062; money into sinking fund, **5.** 875, 898, 899.
- petition to assem. on his stay in England, **22.** 892-3.
- produces accounts, **5.** 971-974.
- proposes to examine witnesses, **4.** 1202.
- receiver of tonnage duties, **5.** 328-329.
- receives printing tax, **5.** 685.
- recommended for council, **5.** 947.
- refuses to act against Johnston, **4.** 1098.
- reports as treasurer, **6.** 424, 425, 435, 436, 504, 505, 825-826, 881-882, 949-950, 1231-1232, 1282-1283; on accounts, **5.** 793-794, 795, 799, 800, 802, on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094.
- resigns as treasurer, **6.** 465, 466, 468, 469, 503, 506, 508.
- returns from Eng. and France and takes oath, **13.** 477.
- serves Johnston with queries, **4.** 1204.
- sides with Corbin against regulators, **6.** 294.
- special agent, **9.** 1071.
- surety, **5.** 329.
- tax receiver, **25.** 286.
- to give bond as treasurer, **6.** 40.
- to issue bills, **6.** 249.
- to pay public claims, **5.** 922, 923, 925.
- to present matter of courts, **9.** 1141.
- to redeem notes, **5.** 887.
- to regulate distribution of Parliamentary grant, **6.** 305.
- to sign public notes of credit and issue, **25.** 362, 371, 394, 395.
- to support court act at B. T., **9.** 962.
- treasurer, **4.** 1321, 1334; **5.** 307, 948; **6.** 181, 182, 197, 198, 206, 208, 321, 621; **23.** 273, 274, 292, 378, 379, 400, 462, 463, 516.
- understands people, **10.** xxix.
- warehouse coms'r, **23.** 444.
- Barker, Thos., in army, **15.** 732.
- Barker, Thomas, juror, **4.** 522.
- Barker, Wm., proves rights, **4.** 1033.
- Barkesdale, Wm., visits Nash for money, **14.** 845.
- Barkett, Samuel, juror, **4.** 518.
- Barking trees, **5.** 362.
- Barkley, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 195.
- Barkley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 194.
- Barko, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Barko, Wyllis, army rank, **16.** 1009.
- Barksdale, Henry, in army, **15.** 718; **16.** 1012.
- Barksdale, M., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 242.
- Barksdale, Will, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 240, 242.
- Barkson, Peter, petitions for division of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.
- Barler, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1009.
- Barlet, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Barley, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Barlow, Christopher, army rank, **16.** 1015.
- Barlow, George, army pay, **17.** 194.
- Barlow, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 800.
- Barlow, Robert, army rank, **16.** 1016.
- Barlow, Wm., arrested, **10.** 464.
- discharge discussed, **9.** 791-792, 793; not discharged by Granbury, **13.** - 130.
- Barlow, Wm., in army, **15.** 731.
- Barlow, Wm., in militia, **22.** 416.
- Barmer, John, pensioner, **22.** 56.
- Barmudoes (Barmoodas, Barmothos), **1.** 208.
- adventures from, **1.** 95.
- products similar to those of Clarendon Co., **1.** 154.
- proposed settlers from, **1.** 77, 79-92.
- See also Bermudas.
- Barnack, **4.** 877.
- Barnard, Mr., **11.** 719.
- Barnard, Lieut., **11.** 161, 164, 166, 171.
- Barnard, Lt., talk to Crocks, **11.** 168-169.
- Barnard, Caleb, witness, **9.** 1062.
- Barnard, John, **8.** 9.
- Barnard, Luke, in militia, **22.** 334.
- Barnard, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1009.
- Barnard, Samuel, a J. P., **6.** 1007.
- in assem., **6.** 893, 902, 1152.
- Barnard, Saml., juror, **25.** 187.
- Barnard, Samuel, to lay out road, **25.** 474.

- Barnard's Creek, **4.** 220, 225; **10.** 273.  
 Barnecastle, Edmund, land grant to, **4.** 885.  
 Barsed, Wm., in militia, **22.** 346.  
 Barnes, —, **19.** 924.  
 Barnes, Lieut., clothing to, **14.** 715.  
 Barnes, Abner, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Barnes, Abraham, a J. P., **23.** 992.  
 petition on elections, **17.** 285, 374-375.  
 Barnes, Abram, petition on elections, **20.** 15.  
 Barnes, Absalom, lieut., **13.** 298.  
 Barnes, Anthony, army, pay, **17.** 195.  
 Barnes, Benj., in militia, **22.** 283.  
 Barnes, Brinceley, regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Barnes, Britton, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
 Barnes, Burwell, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Barnes, Chesley, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Barnes, Edward, lapse patents to, **2.** 641-642.  
 Barnes, Edward, quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Barnes, Elias, building coms'r, **24.** 839.  
 in assem., **20.** 142, 167, 180, 238, 239, 240, 479; **21.** 2, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 190, 194, 196, 198, 234, 264, 294, 298, 305, 332, 344, 346, 372, 402, 411, 432, 644, 730, 731, 732, 781, 784, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 862, 867, 876, 944.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 29, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
 lt. col., **20.** 272, 461.  
 Barnes, Ephraim, to be dropped as J. P., **13.** 763, 764, 822.  
 Barnes, Hezekiah, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Barnes, James, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 in army, **13.** 512; **16.** 1010.  
 Barnes, James, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
 Barnes, James, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Barnes, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Barnes, James, regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Barnes, Jeremy, quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
 Barnes, John, claims allowed, **7.** 908, 909, 958, 968, 976.  
 Barnes, John, in army, **15.** 718.  
 Barnes, John in arms, **15.** 735.  
 Barnes, John, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 30.  
 Barnes, Jno., in militia, **22.** 283.  
 Barnes, John, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Barnes, John, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Barnes, John, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Barnes, Jos., in militia, **22.** 356.  
 Barnes, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 644.  
 Barnes, Nath'l, land grant to, **4.** 643-644.  
 Barnes, Robert, exempted, **4.** 133.  
 Barnes, Robert, indicted for smuggling off prisoner, **2.** 401, 405, 414, 439.  
 Barnes, Samuel, in militia, **22.** 283.  
 Barnes, Stephen, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Barnes, Thos., act for inspection at, **25.** 495; for warehouse on lands of, **23.** 488.  
 bill for tobacco warehouse on lands of, **5.** 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1052, 1056, 1057, 1062, 1065, 1097.  
 tobacco warehouse on lands of, **5.** xlii; **23.** 508, 514.  
 Barnes, Thos., army pay, **17.** 196.  
 army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Barnes, Thos., exempted, **6.** 1299.  
 Barnes, Thos., in militia **17.** 1059.  
 Barnes, Wm., a J. P. **4.** 965.  
 Barnes, Wm., a J. P. **9.** 61.  
 Barnes, Wm., army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Barnes, Wm., exempted, **9.** 451.  
 Barnes, Wm., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Barnes, Wm., juror, **4.** 524.  
 Barnes' Landing, **2.** 806; **23.** 641, 792; **25.** 379.  
 Barnes' Plantation Camp, **19.** 967.  
 Barnett, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Barnett, Jas., in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Barnett, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Barnett, John, felon, **22.** 860.  
 Barnett, John, impressment of, **10.** 786.  
 Barnett, John, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Barnett, Thomas, asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
 Barnett, Thomas B., clerk, **5.** 1183.  
 Barnett's (Barnett's) Creek, **4.** 60, 274, 279; **14.** 694, 695.  
 British at, **14.** 787.  
 Barnett, Mr., **7.** 245.  
 Barnett, Mr., **8.** 43.  
 Barnett, Abraham, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Barnett, Absalom, army pay, **17.** 194.  
 Barnett, Charles, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Barnett, Hugh, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Barnett, Jack, wounded, **19.** 969, 991.  
 Barnett, James, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 Barnett, Jesse, in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Barnett, Jesse, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Barnett, John, prisoner, **22.** 854.  
 Barnett, Rev. John, comes to N. C. as missionary, **7.** 158.  
 location, **7.** 457, 541; **8.** 221, 222.  
 not presented, **7.** 458.

- resigns pastorate, **9**. 21.  
 sick, **7**. 262.  
 to be inducted, **8**. 45.  
 to S. P. G. on church affairs, **7**. 163-164, 789-790; on his work, **7**. 515-516; **8**. 228-229.  
 to Waring on church affairs, **7**. 161-163.  
 Tryon on the impropriety of his leaving N. C., **7**. 514-515; on work of, **8**. 13, 20.
- Barnett, John**, felon, **8**. 142.  
**Barnett, Joseph**, in militia, **22**. 166.  
**Barnett, Robert**, juror, **4**. 519.  
**Barnett, Robert**, road commissioner, **23**. 908.  
**Barnett, Sion**, army pay, **17**. 192. army rank, **16**. 1023.  
**Barnett, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
**Barnett, Thos.**, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
**Barnett, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 1040.  
**Barnett, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 1241.  
**Barnett's Mill**, **14**. 586.  
**Barney, Capt.**, **16**. 764, 765; **17**. 20.  
**Barney, Wm.**, patroler, **10**. 63.  
**Barnham, Wm.**, on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4**. 1000.  
**Barnhardt, Geo.**, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
**Barnhill, David**, army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Barnhill, David**, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
**Barnhill, David**, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87; for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.  
**Barnhill, Henry**, army pay, **17**. 193. army rank, **16**. 1019. signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
**Barnhill, James**, army pay, **17**. 196. army rank, **16**. 1021.  
**Barnhill, John**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
**Barnhill, John**, claims of, **18**. 11.  
**Barnhunt, Christian**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Barns, Absalom**, building coms'r, **24**. 180. co. coms'r, **24**. 151.  
**Barns, Anthony**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
**Barns, Elias**, town coms'r, **24**. 992.  
**Barns, George**, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
**Barns, Hezekiah**, in army, **15**. 720; **16**. 1014.  
**Barns, Jacob**, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Barns, Jacob**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
**Barns, James**, regulator, **7**. 733.  
**Barns, James**, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 521.
- Barns, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1196.  
**Barns, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 342.  
**Barns, Jos.**, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Barns, Moses**, army rank, **16**. 1024.  
**Barns, Nathan**, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Barns, Thos.**, horseman, **15**. 509.  
**Barns, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 359.  
**Barns, Wm.**, a J. P., **6**. 762.  
**Barns, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
**Barns, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
**Barns, Wm.**, in assem., **6**. 801, 1152. petition granted, **5**. 34.  
**Barns's Landing**, **2**. 806.  
**Barnsick, Walter**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
**Barnstable, Wm.**, imported, **1**. 650.  
**Barnstable, Wm.**, imported, **1**. 654.  
**Barnwell, Edward**, prisoner, **7**. 1044.  
**Barnwell, Maj. I.**, horses delivered to, **15**. 634; **16**. 272. introduced to Burke, **15**. 525. to Burke on horses for return trip to S. C., **15**. 587.  
**Barnwell, John**, account of his campaign, **1**. 954-957. accusations against, **2**. 46. attends Bd. Trade meeting, **2**. 388-9. behavior to be investigated, **2**. 20. besieges Contentney fort, **1**. 882. censures of, **1**. 875. charges against, **1**. 842, 956. complaints against, **1**. 898-900. Craven on treatment of, **1**. 902-903. criticised, **1**. 884; **2**. 39. disliked in N. C., **1**. 899. expects land, **1**. 878. explanation of the peace, **1**. xxxi. helps N. C. in S. C. assembly, **1**. 904. in N. C., **2**. 395. influenced by Moseley, **2**. 20. left by Indians, **1**. 895. made commander of forces against Tuscaroras, **1**. 823, 824. makes peace with Indians, **1**. 862. memorial relating to N. C., **2**. 394-396. messenger to council, **1**. 824. on committee, **1**. 823. personal expenses of, **1**. 904. petition of ment'd, **1**. 901. returns to S. C., because of wounds, **2**. iv. takes Indians for slaves, **1**. 956. thanked by S. C. assembly and £60 presented, **1**. 902. to Hyde on his treatment, **1**. 903-905. tries to secure gov't, **1**. xxxi-xxxii.

- troubles at arrival of, **1.** 899.  
 well regarded by people, **1.** xxxi.  
**Barnwell, John**, prisoner, **17.** 1044.  
**Barnwell, John**, to Greene on Amer. prisoners, **17.** 1044-1046.  
**Barnwell, Robert**, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
**Barnwell Fort**, **2.** 21.  
**Baron**, Doctor, tory, **22.** 230.  
**Baron, Andrew**, land lapses, **2.** 487.  
**Baron, Frederick**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
**Baron, Joseph**, petitions for division of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.  
**Baron, M. Samuel**, asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.  
**Baron, Samuel**, against sale of arms to Indians, **2.** 201-202.  
**Baron, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 594.  
**Baron, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 711.  
**Baron of the Exchequer**, **7.** 483.  
 fees, **6.** 621.  
 list, **9.** 653-654; Hassell, chief, **7.** 160; Moseley, **11.** 101; Smith, **11.** 17-18.  
 salary, **5.** 20.  
 should be continued, **7.** 498, 548, 684-685.  
**Baronies**, counties divided into, **1.** 188.  
 in Fund. Const., **25.** 123, 124, 125.  
**Baronii (Baronij) Metaphysica Generalis**, **2.** 583.  
**Baronis (Baronius)**, *Annales Ecclesiasticae*, **2.** 584.  
**Barons (Barrons)**, Benj., **7.** 206, 221.  
 Tryon to on post, **7.** 148-149, 166-167, 204-205, 222.  
**Barr, Daniel**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
**Barr, Isaac**, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
**Barr, Jas**, in militia, **22.** 422.  
**Barr, James**, juror, **22.** 502, 504, 507, 508, 510.  
**Barr, James**, militia capt., **24.** 292.  
**Barr, James**, petition, **21.** 204, 213, 399, 579.  
**Barr, James**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
**Barr, John**, land grants to, **4.** 1240.  
**Barr, Robert**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.  
**Barr, Wm.**, land grant asked, **4.** 441.  
**Barr & Stewart**, **18.** 464, 512, 579; **20.** 701.  
**Barradit, Jos.**, land grant to, **4.** 627.  
**Barras, John**, patents land, **6.** 1087.  
**Barras, Moses**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Barrat (Barrot)**, Wm., captain, **10.** 517, 520.  
 complaint against for taking sloop, **10.** 961.  
**Barratry**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 319.  
**Barre**, votes against Americans. **9.** 1001.  
**Barre, Col.**, **7.** xxi, *note*.  
**Barre, James**, asks pardon for Welborn, **9.** 26-27.  
**Barredel, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 638.  
**Barrels**, act on gauging, **23.** 55-56, 333; **25.** 160.  
 requisites for, **24.** 583, 585, 659-60; **25.** 381-2, 383.  
**Barrels and casks**, legal requirements for, **23.** 643-5, 794-6.  
**Barren, Commodore**, commands vessels at Hampton, **14.** 689.  
**Barren, Walker**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
**Barren Inlet Creek**, **6.** 1012.  
**Barrenton, Isaac**, in militia, **22.** 320.  
**Barrenton, Isaac**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Barrenton, Isaac, Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Barrer, Moses**, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Barrers, Mr.**, in assembly, **4.** 651.  
**Barresses Creek**, **4.** 969.  
**Barresses East Corner**, **4.** 969.  
**Barret, John**, **2.** 807.  
**Barret, Jonathan**, in militia, **22.** 376.  
**Barret, Margaret**, quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
**Barret, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 309.  
**Barret, Thos.**, vestryman, **23.** 499.  
**Barret, Will.**, in militia, **22.** 309.  
**Barret, Wm.**, bill to change name, **20.** 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.  
**Barret, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 309.  
**Barrets, Capt.**, goes to South Quay, **13.** 324, 326.  
**Barrett, Capt.** leather to, **14.** 413.  
 sword straps to, **15.** 448.  
**Barrett, Bartholomew**, indicted, **2.** 268-269; tried, **2.** 266.  
**Barrett, Isaac**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Barrett, John**, waggoner, **15.** 477.  
**Barrett, Jonathan**, in militia, **22.** 365.  
**Barrett, Jonathan**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Barrett, Richard**, settler, **1.** 76.  
**Barrett, Thomas**, in militia, **22.** 273.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, **22.** 993-4.  
 See Borretz, Wm.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 634.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, rank settled, **11.** 716.  
**Barrett, Wm.**, rank settled, **15.** 700.



- Barrett, Wm., rank settled, **15**. 700.
- Barrie (Barry), John, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881, 883, 884, 885, 888.
- Barringer, —, prominent in Revolution, **8**. 730.
- Barringer, Capt., **7**. 825.
- Barringer, Capt., payment by company of, **10**. 319.
- Barringer, Col., **22**. 134.
- Barringer, G. W., on Rowan S. C., **10**. 592.
- Barringer (Barger, Berger, Barrier, Berringer), Geo. Henry, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Captain, **10**. 320.
- in assem., **19**. 490, 549, 603, 608, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 714; on com. of assem., **17**. 727, 755.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 11, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 35.
- memorial, **19**. 649, 653, 694, 704.
- on Rowan S. C., **10**. 280, 432, 592 (?).
- payment by company of, **10**. 319.
- to demand powder, **10**. 136.
- See also Barger, Berger.
- Barringer, Henry, **8**. 749.
- Barringer, John Paul, leads separation from German Reformed Church, **8**. 761.
- Barringer, Capt. Mathias, taxables in com. of, **10**. 253.
- on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 279.
- Barringer, Paul, a J. P., **6**. 799; **23**. 994.
- ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.
- petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- Barringer, Paul, pastor of Mt. Zion, **8**. 748.
- Barringer, Gen. Paul, delegate to Episcopal convention, **8**. 791.
- Barrington, Viscount, at Privy Council, **11**. 212-215.
- Effingham to on service in America, **9**. 1216-1217.
- Lee to on service in America, **9**. 1217-1218.
- makes Heron deputy aud. gen., **6**. 523.
- Sec'y of War, **5**. 447.
- signs commission of Rutherford, **6**. 757.
- Tryon to on command of Ft. Johnston, **7**. 244, 445.
- Barrington, —, suit over land, **6**. 1086.
- Barrington, Isaac, land granted to, **4**. 336.
- resurvey to, **6**. 1066.
- Barrington, Isaac, Jr., in militia, **22**. 322.
- Barrington, John, claims, **21**. 238, 249, 607.
- Barrington, Joseph Billings, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Barrit, Benjamin, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Barritt, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Barritt, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Barrity, Capt., resolve in favor of, **17**. 686-687, 694, 696, 767, 768, 775, 776, 777.
- Barritz. See Borritz, William.
- Barron, Mr., post master general, **7**. 144.
- Barron, Maj., **11**. 775.
- Barron (Baron), Benj., returns home, **7**. 439.
- See also Barons.
- Barron (Baron), David, administrator, **24**. 697.
- buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881, 882, 883, 884, 887, 888, 889.
- claims allowed, **10**. 463, 472; paid, **19**. 415, 416.
- demands commissions, **10**. 742, 745.
- navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.
- sells property Gov. Martin by order of Prov. Cong., **22**. 880-9.
- ships staxes to W. I., **10**. 640-641.
- signs Craven address to friends of liberty, **9**. 1026-1027.
- to arm vessels, **10**. 352.
- to C. of S. on Pa. Farmer, **10**. 831-833.
- to deliver stores, **10**. 577.
- to fit out the Pa. Farmer, **10**. 637; to load her, **10**. 964.
- to make arms, **10**. 354.
- to receive goods from Stanley, **10**. 510.
- to seize and sell Martin's property, **10**. 962.
- to sell guns, **10**. 291.
- to value cannon, **10**. 630.
- Barron (Baron), Edward, fits out privateer, **10**. 638.
- Barron, Ezech'r, in militia, **9**. 1050.
- Barron, Frederick, a J. P., **9**. 293.
- Barron (Barrow), George, on New Bern dist. S. Com., **10**. 414, 415, 417.
- Barron, John, a J. P., **4**. 332; **22**. 492, 498.
- in assembly, **7**. 316, 317, 342, 343, 350, 352, 353, 364, 389, 983; on com. of assembly, **7**. 297, 345, 553, 897.

- sheriff, **4**. 354.  
 Barron, Nicholas, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Barron, Samuel, exempted as juror, **7**. 509.  
 Barron, Thos, in assem., **6**. 135.  
 Barron, Zachy, dropped as a J. P., **9**. 293.  
 Barron and Co., **9**. 720.  
 Barronow, Arthur, in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Barronton, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Barrot, John, timber getter, **15**. 619.  
 Barrot, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Barrotz, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Barrott, Lieut., prisoner, **16**. 741.  
 Barrott, John, in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Barrott, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Barrott, Peter, prisoner, **22**. 57.  
 Barrott, Wm., in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 383, 411, 431.  
 Barrow, —, **4**. 802.  
 Barrow, —, in assembly, **17**. 715, 727, 755.  
 Barrow, Mr., **23**. 73.  
 Barrow, Mr., testifies before council, **9**. 1018.  
 Barrow, Major, sells land, **2**. 217.  
 Barrow, Andrew, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 297.  
 Barrow, Benjamin, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Barrow, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Barrow, Daniel, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Barrow (Barron?), David, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882.  
 Caswell to on arrest of Brimage, and answer, **11**. 539, 543, 555-6.  
 sick, **13**. 35.  
 to Gov'r on voyage to France, **11**. 358-359.  
 Barrow, Elizabeth, sells land, **1**. 549.  
 Barrow, Enoch, surety, **9**. 1004-1005.  
 Barrow, Frederick, takes bond as J. P., **9**. 1004-1005.  
 Barrow, George, a J. P., **6**. 342.  
 bond as deputy clerk of pleas, **9**. 1004-1005.  
 claims, **9**. 590.  
 clerk, **9**. 298.  
 in assembly, **6**. 800, 801, 805, 845, 863, 893, 901, 903, 907, 1152, 1293;  
**7**. 47, 60, 65, 68, 88; on com. of assembly, **7**. 570, 571, 936.  
 on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10**. 215.  
 register, **9**. 298.  
 Barrow, Geo., in assem., **19**. 383, 390.  
 Barrow, Jacob, lieut., **10**. 944.  
 Barrow, James, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Barrow, James, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Barrow, James, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
 Barrow, James, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Barrow, James, drum major, **12**. 489.  
 Barrow, James, in army, **13**. 517.  
 Barrow, James, land lapses, **2**. 501.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Barrow (Barrows), John, a justice, **1**. 386-389, 392-404, 452, 478-484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 490, 494, 495, 496, 522, 524, 525, 531-533, 535, 548-550, 574-575.  
 appraiser, **1**. 400, 531, 550.  
 imports persons, **1**. 394.  
 juror, **1**. 408.  
 law suit, **1**. 452.  
 to receive oaths, **1**. 486.  
 Barrow, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 680; **25**. 329.  
 capitol coms'r, **23**. 348.  
 in assembly, **4**. 720, 731, 733, 737, 740, 770, 786, 815, 827, 855, 1066, 1070, 1071, 1278, 1279, 1326, 1347;  
**5**. 40, 42, 53, 57, 60, 61, 63, 64, 75, 152; **6**. 127, 353, 354, 358, 360, 362, 386, 387, 389, 396, 406, 421, 422, 427, 430, 431, 433, 454, 489, 498, 513, 655, 662, 664, 800, 801, 845, 863, 893, 901, 903, 908, 922, 923, 931, 932, 1150, 1200; **7**. 62, 65, 68, 301, 574, 580, 592, 624, 627, 628.  
 land grant to, **4**. 626-627, 703, 764; to be resurveyed, **6**. 1018.  
 on com. of assembly, **5**. 39, 54, 55; **6**. 350, 364, 365, 369, 804, 805, 817, 823, 841, 896, 1153.  
 reports on public claims, **6**. 738-744.  
 Barrow, John, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 Barrow, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 in Prov. Cong., **19**. 913, 915, 932.  
 Barrow, John, on claims com., **22**. 818, 823, 828, 829, 830, 835, 840, 847, 852.  
 Barrow, John, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 512.  
 Barrow, John, in army, **15**. 718; **16**. 1012.  
 Barrow, John, quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
 Barrow, John, recommends sheriff, **22**. 393.  
 Barrow, John, road coms'r., **23**. 222.  
 Barrow, John, tax collector, **23**. 255.  
 Barrow John, Jr., road overseer, **1**. 525.  
 Barrow, Jos., case dismissed, **2**. 602.

- Barrow, Jos., land grant to, **4.** 64.  
 Barrow, Jos., land grant to, **4.** 588.  
 Barrow, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 251.  
 Barrow, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 615.  
 Barrow, Samuel, juror, **3.** 509.  
 Barrow, Samuel, lieut., **10.** 944.  
 Barrow, Samuel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 62.  
   patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Barrow, Sherrod, arrested for fraud, &c., **18.** 21-22, 36, 71, 73, 251, 304, 305.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 190, 195, 201, 206, 211, 214, 219, 223, 227, 232, 237, 240, 249, 255, 259.  
 Barrow, Thomas, a J. P., **6.** 342.  
 Barrow, Thos., deputy receiver of quit rents, **5.** 423-424.  
   in assembly, **6.** 362, 386, 387, 389, 396, 406, 421, 422, 430, 431, 433, 454, 470, 482, 483, 486, 498, 513, 514, 519, 655.  
 Barrow, Wm., appraiser, **2.** 43.  
   in assembly, **3.** 260, 272, 278, 282, 285, 286, 293, 317, 562, 604, 612.  
   law suit, **1.** 488, 521.  
   sells land, **1.** 549.  
   servant tried for felony, **2.** 474, 475, 476.  
   to be seized, **1.** 776-777.  
   to return salt, **1.** 866.  
   vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
 Barrow, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 47, 224, 346.  
 Barrow, Wm., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Barrow, Wm., land grant to ment'd, **4.** 801, 802.  
 Barrow, Willis, in army, **13.** 518.  
 Barrow, Wyllie, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Barrows, Mr., **5.** 1211.  
 Barrows, Col., report on regt., **22.** 314.  
 Barrows, Col., resigns, **5.** 161.  
 Barrows, John, building com's'r, **25.** 329.  
 Barrows, Wm., a J. P., **3.** 244.  
 Barrows' John, inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **25.** 313, 379.  
 Barrs, Clarel, army pay, **17.** 196.  
 Barry, —, **16.** 997.  
 Barry, Mr., money advanced to to import silk growers, **5.** 293-294.  
 Barry, Capt., attacks frigate, **11.** 782.  
 Barry, Capt., in close confinement, **19.** 916.  
 Barry, Albert, in militia, **22.** 393.  
 Barry, Anne, claims lands, **19.** 505.  
 Barry, Daniel, in militia, **22.** 422.  
 Barry, David, claims lands, **19.** 505.  
 Barry, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
 Barry, John, **18.** 539.  
 Barry, John, ship master, **8.** 261.  
 Barry, John, tried for desertion, **8.** 606.  
 Barry, Lewis, in militia, **22.** 392.  
 Barry, Lewis, petition on mulberry trees, **5.** 855.  
 Barry, Richard, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9.** 1263-1265.  
 Barryman, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Bars, James, claims, **9.** 486.  
 Bart, (widow), quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Bart, Zachariah, in militia, **22.** 385.  
 Bartcliff, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Barteau, Wm., army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Bartee, John, in army, **15.** 724.  
 Bartee, Reuben, ensign of militia, **14.** 135.  
 Barten, James, claims allowed, **18.** 357, 359.  
 Barten, John, goods stolen from, **2.** 716.  
 Barten, Joshua, Sr., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
 Barter, Capt., **9.** 1092.  
 Barter, **2.** 11.  
   act to authorize use of, **23.** 782.  
   allowed by Council, **2.** 34.  
   bill to force on the people, **18.** 120, 155-156, 345, 361-362.  
   established by law, **2.** v; **3.** 167-168.  
   notes on laws for rating staple commodities, **3.** 185, 192.  
   used, **1.** 390; **2.** 292; in paying ministers, **2.** 220.  
 Bartey, —, **16.** 535.  
 Bartha, Jno., in militia, **22.** 327.  
 Bartholomew, Mrs., chaise broken, **15.** 234; paid for, **12.** 620, 737.  
 Bartholomew, Chas., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Bartholomew, Jo., in army, **13.** 519.  
 Bartholomew, John, army rank, **16.** 1011.  
 Bartholomew, John, claims of considered, **17.** 346, 350; allowed, **20.** 21-22, 63.  
   deposition, **17.** 278, 298.  
   pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Bartie, John, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Bartie Precinct, **3.** 194.  
   See also Bertie Precinct.  
 Bartleson, Capt., **11.** 698.  
 Bartlet, Capt., **20.** 719.  
 Bartlet, Pasco, land grant to, **4.** 70-71.  
 Bartlet, Thos., appraiser, **1.** 565.  
 Bartlet, Thos., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Bartlet, Thos., juror, **25.** 186.

Bartlet, William, a justice, **1.** 562, 564, 573, 574, 575, 577, 581, 607-612, 622, 649-652.

See also Barclift, Wm.

Bartlet, Wm., juror, **25.** 186.

Bartlett, Elizabeth, imported, **1.** 396.

Bartlett, Haston, pensioner, **22.** 57.

Bartlett, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 196.

Bartlett, Michael, imported, **1.** 396.

Bartlett, Robert, army pay, **17.** 196.

Bartlett, Thos., imported, **1.** 396.

Bartlett, Thos., juror, **2.** 543.

Bartlett, William, appraiser, **1.** 625.  
imports persons, **1.** 396.

sells, **1.** 399.

Bartlett, William, Jr., imported, **1.** 396.

Bartlett, Wm., Sr., buys, **1.** 399.

imported, **1.** 396.

Bartley, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1015.

Bartley, Jas., in militia, **22.** 453.

Bartley, Jno., in militia, **22.** 382.

Bartlif, Elizabeth, petition, **1.** 447.

Bartlif, William, indentured servant,  
**1.** 447.

Barton, —, chief mate of the Pa.  
Farmer, **10.** 835.

Barton, Capt., **14.** 597.

Barton, Capt., **14.** 597.

Barton, Arthur, juror, **4.** 517.

Barton, James, army pay, **17.** 192.

Barton, James, army pay, **17.** 196.

Barton, James, land grant to, **4.** 764.

Barton, John, regulator, **7.** 735.

Barton, John, resigns as J. P., **17.** 283;  
**286;** **20.** 14.

Barton, Josiah, stops survey, **5.** 494.

Barton, Samuel, act for land to, **24.**  
629-30.

money from, **21.** 1063.

nom. for brig. gen., **20.** 565; **25.**  
123.

payment to, **20.** 193, 199, 349.

Barton, Thomas, church commissioner,  
**2.** 874.

Barton, Thomas, claims proved, **8.** 517.

Barton, Wm., regulator, **7.** 813.

Barton Church, history of, **8.** 737-738,  
739.

Bartram, Col., **25.** 481.

Bartram, Job, **9.** 1231.

Bartram, Mary, **24.** 969, 970.

Bartram, Sarah, **24.** 969, 970.

Bartram, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 447, 683, 951,  
1041, 1243; **6.** 1070.

candidate for assembly, **4.** 494.

claims, **4.** 529; allowed, **6.** 212.

in assembly, **4.** 482, 493, 509, 510,  
538, 539, 540, 541, 559, 819, 827,

855, 856, 908, 1058, 1262, 1263, 1264,  
1268, 1269, 1272, 1283, 1285, 1288,  
1295; **5.** 42, 44, 45, 50, 56, 60, 61,  
63, 64, 71, 187, 192, 194, 199, 202,  
204, 207, 212, 232, 243, 244, 283,  
554, 670, 675, 677, 678, 680, 689,  
708, 719, 725, 726, 728, 851, 868,  
874, 875, 880, 887, 889, 897, 910,  
922, 1024, 1029; 1031, 1038, 1066,  
1067, 1077, 1080; **6.** 95, 123, 132,  
147, 362, 377, 443, 459, 460, 461,  
463, 470, 491, 495, 497, 498, 500,  
501, 504, 514, 647, 650, 651, 662,  
663, 665, 676, 677, 682, 686, 800,  
801, 821, 850, 851, 855, 857, 859,  
869, 902, 903, 914, 916, 921, 925,  
927, 941, 942, 1095, 1150, 1156,  
1263, 1264; **7.** 62, 66, 304, 342, 366,  
367, 371, 376, 395, 577, 599, 600,  
633, 634, 929, 961; on com. of as-  
sembly, **4.** 491, 526, 529; **5.** 240,  
661, 690, 716, 873, 892; **6.** 119, 136,  
350, 364, 368, 369, 453, 483, 486,  
641, 665, 804, 805, 817, 823, 896,  
907, 1092, 1153, 1222, 1259, 1263; **7.**  
897, 936.

land grant asked, **4.** 707; to, **4.** 58,  
799, 894, 1043.

law suit, **4.** 51-52.

loses farm, **3.** 364.

on com. to examine and compare,  
&c., on revisal, **4.** 1011.

petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.

reports on land for Ft. Johnston, **7.**  
634; on public claims, **6.** 209-215,  
738-744; town site, **6.** 816.

Bartram, Wm., allowance to, **22.** 826.

Bartram, Wm., county coms'r, **23.** 625.

Bartram, Wm., claims, **22.** 401.

Bartram, Wm., land grant asked for,  
**4.** 440.

land to be resurveyed, **4.** 278.

proves rights, **4.** 1038.

Bartram, Wm., on claims com., **22.**

817, 818, 824, 828, 829, 830, 835,  
836, 840.

Bartram, Wm., road coms'r., **23.** 221.

Bartram, Wm., town coms'r., **25.** 470.

Bartram, Wm., Jr., **24.** 969.

Bartram, Wm., Sr., **24.** 969, 970.

Bartram's Ferry, **23.** 221, 339.

Bartrum's Creek, **3.** 641.

Barugh Cousin, **22.** 734.

Barwick (Barwicke), Samuel, made  
dep. gov. Barbadoes, **1.** 157-158,  
176-177.

on Barbadoes trade, **1.** 149-150; on  
B. council, **1.** 151, 157.

- Bary, Anne, claims lands, **17**. 43.  
 Bary, Dr. David, claims lands, **17**. 43.  
 Barzey, Capt., pay to, **22**. 498.  
 Barzey, James, allowance to, **22**. 858.  
   bill of, **22**. 420.  
 Barzie, James, allowance to, **22**. 480.  
 Basdell, Willis, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Base Island, quit rents paid at, **25**.  
   217.  
 Basford, John, petitions on need of  
   money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Basgum, William, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Bashford, Thomas, allowance to, **22**.  
   822.  
 Basil, **4**. 158.  
 Basinghall St., London, **5**. 937, 939.  
 Basker, John, in army, **15**. 726.  
 Baskerville, Lt., exchanged, **16**. 675.  
 Basket, Billy, deeds Indian lands, **25**.  
   507-9.  
 Basket, Thos., deeds Indian lands, **25**.  
   507-9.  
 Basket, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Baskett, Thos., speech on Tuscarora  
   affairs, **7**. 360-361.  
 Basman, James, rights proved, **4**. 636.  
 Basmore, David, in army, **15**. 718.  
 Basnet, John, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Basnett, Jos., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Bason family, **8**. 737.  
 Bass, —, Tanner & Co., **13**. 177.  
 Bass, —, on com. of assembly, **16**.  
   101.  
 Bass, —, petition against, **19**. 594.  
 Bass, —, to receive horse, **16**. 336.  
 Bass, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bass, Aaron, Jr., deserter, **14**. 183.  
 Bass, Aaron, Sr., deserter, **14**. 182,  
   185, 186.  
 Bass, Andrew, account of, **19**. 527, 528,  
   553.  
   act for town on lands of, **24**. 875-6.  
   allowance to, **19**. 478, 485.  
   and parole, **19**. 125.  
   bill for town on lands of, **18**. 27, 47,  
     67, 257, 259, 277, 285, 291; **19**. 424,  
     454, 754, 756, 796.  
   building coms'r, **24**. 290-1.  
   in assembly, **12**. 265, 304, 325; **19**.  
     30, 65, 82, 89, 115, 116, 371, 374;  
     on com. of assembly, **12**. 147, 156,  
     304, 319.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 10, 26, 31, 32.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 914, 916, 960.  
   memorial, **18**. 145, 202, 224, 364, 368,  
     445; **19**. 455, 485, 798, 801, 827,  
     **20**. 18, 23, 32, 502, 505, 524, 534,  
     588; **21**. 261, 265, 621.  
   remonstrance, **21**. 43, 65, 81, 172,  
     176.  
   resigns as J. P., **21**. 748, 898.  
 Bass, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Bass, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 273,  
   278, 349, 892, 1242.  
   opposes land grant, **4**. 273-274.  
 Bass, Andrew, witness, **22**. 467.  
 Bass, Andrew, Jun., in militia, **22**.  
   494.  
 Bass, Andrew, Jr., land grant to, **6**.  
   758, 761, 769, 1066.  
 Bass, Benjamin, asks relief from  
   church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
   petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.  
 Bass, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bass, Benj., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bass, Britian, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bass, Council, army pay, **17**. 191.  
   army rank, **16**. 1018.  
   in Davidson's co., **14**. 294.  
 Bass, Dred, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bass, Drury, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Bass, Edward, asks relief from church  
   tax, **9**. 95-96.  
   petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.  
 Bass, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 703.  
 Bass, Edward, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bass, Esau, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bass, Ezdras, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Bass, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bass, Hardy, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bass, Harrison (Horman), reward for,  
   **17**. 106-107.  
 Bass, Herman, arrested, **20**. 78.  
   outlawed, **19**. 628.  
   reward for, **17**. 106-7; **19**. 835-836.  
 Bass, J., to Board of Trade on com-  
   mission of inquiry on charter colo-  
   nies, **1**. 889-890.  
 Bass, Jacob, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Bass, Jas., imprisoned, **4**. 530.  
 Bass, John, land grant to, **4**. 635.  
 Bass, John, outlawed, **19**. 628.  
   proclamation on rejected, **19**. 486.  
   resolve on, **19**. 488, 835-836.  
   reward for, **17**. 106-107.  
 Bass, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bass, John, resurvey granted, **4**. 353.  
 Bass, Joseph, asks relief from church  
   tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Bass, Ligey, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bass, Moses, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bass, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Bass, Moses, arrested, **14**. 182, 183,  
   185, 186.  
   threatens Caswell, **14**. 176.  
 Bass, Nathan, takes oath, **22**. 170.

- Bass, Ned, deserter, **14.** 182, 183.  
 Bass, Rice, arrested, **20.** 78.  
     outlawed, **19.** 628.  
     resolve on, **19.** 488, 835-836.  
     reward for, **17.** 106-107.  
 Bass, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Bass, Richard, enters caveat, **6.** 769.  
     land grant to, **4.** 349; to be resur-  
     veyed, **4.** 806.  
 Bass, Richard, town coms'r, **24.** 875.  
 Bass, Right, in militia, **22.** 283.  
 Bass, Rubin, asks relief from Church  
     tax, **9.** 95-96.  
     petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97.  
 Bass, Thos., in militia, **22.** 320.  
 Bass, Thos., resolve on, **19.** 488.  
 Bass, Uriah, army pay, **17.** 191.  
     army rank, **16.** 1018.  
     in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
 Bass, Wm., arrested, **14.** 185, 186.  
     depositions against, **14.** 182-183, 185.  
 Bass, Wm., in militia **22.** 376.  
 Bass, Wm., leave of absence to, **14.**  
     186, 295.  
 Bass, Wright, in militia, **17.** 1058.  
 Basset, Richard, land grant asked, **4.**  
     707.  
     rights proved, **4.** 706.  
 Bassett, Lt. Col., on guard, **12.** 522.  
 Bassett, Abraham, **21.** 387.  
 Bassett, David, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Bassett, Richard, comr. on trade, **18.**  
     654.  
 Bassett, Wm., at Va. council, **1.** 570.  
     on Va. boundary, **1.** 645-646.  
 Bassnett, Jno., in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Bassnett, Jno., Jr., in militia **22.** 350.  
 Bassnett, Wm., in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Bass's, The, **14.** 176.  
     warning on, **14.** 197.  
 Bassuck, Jno., juror, **4.** 519.  
 Bastable, Wm., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Bastain, Andrew, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Bastard, action against mother, **1.** 576,  
     579, 655.  
     drowned, **2.** 668.  
     indictment for murder of, **2.** 398-  
     399.  
     of servants, act on, **23.** 64-65, 195.  
     paternity proved, **1.** 627.  
     presentment for, **2.** 264, 267.  
     punishment for, **2.** 87, 478-479.  
     sentence against, **1.** 655.  
 Bastardy, act on, **23.** 174.  
     Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.**  
     317, 324.  
 Baston, John, co. coms'r, **24.** 178.  
 Baston, Peter, land grant to, **4.** 805.
- Baswell, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Batch, Henry, drafted, **14.** 839.  
 Batchelder, Capt., not allowed to clear  
     ship, **10.** 427.  
 Batchelder, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 387.  
 Batcheler Katherine, sells land, **1.** 485.  
 Batchelor, Mr., will of certified to, **13.**  
     178, 179.  
 Batchelor, Mrs., **13.** 362.  
 Batchelor, Capt., warned against  
     trade, **10.** 337.  
 Batchelor, Edith, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Batchelor, James, land grant to, **4.**  
     884.  
 Batchelor (Bathelor, Batcheler), Rich-  
     ard, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 354.  
     jurymen, **2.** 263.  
     sells land, **1.** 485.  
     witness, **2.** 412.  
 Batchelor, Richard, land grant to, **4.**  
     281, 594.  
 Batchelor Desert, **24.** 226.  
 Batchelor's Creek, **6.** 273, 342; **24.**  
     602.  
 Bate, Hen., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Bate, Henry, petitions for Windsor as  
     C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
 Bate, Humphrey, encroaches on Indian  
     lands, **5.** 994-995.  
 Bate, James, juror, **8.** 55.  
 Bate, James, surety, **2.** 414.  
 Bateman, Benj., in militia, **15.** 400.  
 Bateman, Christopher, juror, **22.** 501,  
     502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Bateman, Elizabeth, asks to escheat  
     lands, **2.** 291.  
     order to, **1.** 447.  
     petition, **1.** 443.  
 Bateman, John, asks for lapsed land,  
     **2.** 291, 302.  
     buys land, **1.** 608.  
     road overseer, **1.** 582, 613.  
 Bateman, Jno., juror, **4.** 518.  
 Bateman, John, land grant asked for,  
     **4.** 627.  
 Bateman, John, quit rents of **22.** 251.  
 Bateman, Jonah, law suit, **2.** 115.  
 Bateman, Jonathan, appraiser, **1.** 386,  
     387, 421.  
     dec'd, **1.** 451.  
     estate of, **1.** 47.  
     juror, **25.** 186.  
     guardian, **1.** 398.  
     petition, **1.** 420.  
     will proved, **1.** 443.  
 Bateman, Jonathan, (2) administrator,  
     **1.** 447.  
     petitions for negro, **1.** 871.

juror, **1.** 408, 433, 434; **2.** 553.  
 lapse patents to, **2.** 641.  
 law suit, **2.** 110, 489, 493.  
 sells land, **2.** 108.  
**Bateman, Jona**, army rank, **16.** 1010.  
**Bateman, Jonathan**, exempted, **4.** 389.  
**Bateman, Jona**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Bateman, Nary**, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Bateman, Nat.**, to Burke on commerce, **22.** 578-9.  
**Bateman, Nathan**, claims allowed, **9.** 225.  
**Bateman, Nathan**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Bateman, Navy**, army pay, **17.** 195.  
**Bateman, Peter**, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
**Pateman, Peter**, in army, **13.** 525.  
**Bateman, Thos.**, witness, **2.** 115.  
**Bateman, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Bateman, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 356.  
**Bateman, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 518.  
**Bates, Mr.**, **16.** 636.  
**Bates, Edward**, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
**Bates, Frederick**, in army, **13.** 524; **16.** 1010.  
**Bates, Henry, Jr.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Bates, Henry, Jr.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Bates, Humphrey**, bill for relief of, **5.** 1046, 1050.  
     encroaches on Tuscaroras, **6.** 100, 108.  
**Bates, Isaac**, pensioned, **10.** 978.  
**Bates, James**, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
**Bates, James**, juror, **2.** 826, 830.  
**Bates, James**, witness, **2.** 834.  
**Bates, John**, claims allowed, **9.** 953.  
     receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
**Bates, John**, in jail, **10.** 929.  
**Bates, John**, merchant, **22.** 734.  
**Bates, John**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
**Bates, John**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
**Bates, Luke**, army rank, **15.** 726; **16.** 1017.  
     ensign, **10.** 626.  
     re-enlists, **15.** 750.  
**Bates, Sarah**, rents lands of Tuscaroros, **7.** 361.  
**Bates, Wm.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Bates, Maj. Wm.**, a gentleman of Barbadoes, **1.** 151.  
**Batey, Hugh**, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
**Batey, John**, land grant to, **4.** 1047, 1049.  
**Bath, Earl of**, **4.** 918, 935.

**Bath (Bathe), John, Earl of**, a proprietor, **1.** 346, 352, 354, 360, 361, 363, 389, 390, 392, 471, 478, 520.  
 appoints justice of peace, **1.** 574-575.  
 at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 284, 322.  
 at Council, **1.** 73, 233.  
 becomes Palatine, **1.** 476; **25.** 142, 143.  
 county named for **4.** 1200.  
 gives liberty to catch whales, **1.** 338.  
 letter on Fundamental Constitutions quoted, **2.** 840.  
 not a proprietor when Fund. Cons. were signed, **2.** 840.  
 on admiralty courts, **1.** 491.  
 signs new set of Fundamental Constitutions, **2.** 852-859, 897.  
 signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.  
 to S. C. authorities, **2.** 836-837.  
**Bath, Murrel** to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.  
**Bath (town)**, **2.** 94, 130, 322, 343, 380, 451, 475, 492, 547, 591, 592, 612, 651; **3.** xviii, 176, 227, 405, 513, 515, 538, 553, 558, 574, 584, 594, 597, 603, 622; **4.** x, 72, 90, 91, 130, 169, 170, 172, 173, 240, 265, 344, 361, 366, 372, 373, 384, 389, 394, 403, 484, 502, 503, 506, 512, 536, 539, 604, 649, 650, 661, 674, 743, 751, 785, 808, 809, 886, 1091, 1092, 1094, 1119, 1178, 1192, 1202, 1204, 1327, 1329, 1346; **5.** iv, v, 144*g*, 147, 342, 343, 345, 498, 595, 680, 730; **6.** 242, 243, 307, 315, 316, 562, 564, 607, 608, 621, 734, 752, 976, 977, 995, 1039, 1082; **7.** 3, 98, 102, 103, 126, 157, 220, 253, 491, 522, 832, 1001; **8.** 45, 50, 51, 52, 586, 594, 600; **9.** 7, 171, 179, 426, 539, 611, 746, 804, 823, 1057, 1237; **10.** 94, 646, 701, 707, 717, 981; **11.** 355, 490, 601, 645, 805, 806; **12.** 25; **13.** 189, 380, 381; **15.** 337; **18.** 497; **19.** 447, 462, 474, 767, 781, 790, 805, 807, 819; **20.** 256, 657, 700; **21.** 279, 830, 1069; **22.** 299, 364, 434, 759, 838; **23.** 12, 92, 93, 222, 230, 271, 296, 336, 373, 375, 381, 476, 484, 629, 667; **24.** 381, 401; **25.** 165, 194, 212, 253, 329.  
 a port of entry, **2.** vi, 236-238, 239; **3.** xvi, xvii.  
 act dealing with, **23.** 238-239, 338;

- for, **25.** 161; collector for, **24.** 552, 553-6; for ferry from Core Point, **23.** 149-150, 336; for naval officer, **24.** 103-4, 109, 215, 401, 959; for public buildings in, **23.** 680-1; **25.** 192; for public offices in, **25.** 181; for warehouse at, **23.** 212-213, 337; law on, **6.** 623; repealed, **6.** 598; act on misconstrued, **6.** 985; on fees for naval officer, **24.** 316; on navigation, **23.** 127, 375-8, 438, 475, 506-7, 588-9, 622, 667-72, 745-6, 826-7; **24.** 660-1; on trade, **23.** 381; should be repealed, **6.** 752-753; to change court from, **24.** 764-5; **25.** 343; to confirm common, **21.** 115, 335; to exempt inhabitants from working road, **23.** 150; **25.** 231; to establish ment'd, **3.** 187; should be repealed, **5.** 151; to give representation to, **25.** 178; to regulate pilotage, **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8; **25.** 193.
- admiralty ct. located at, **10.** 634, 644; judge elected, **12.** 783, 784, 786, 790, 841, 846, 851.
- ammunition at, **5.** 576, 604.
- and post route, **16.** 736-737.
- Assembly in, **3.** xviii; **4.** 650, 714, 716, 719, 720; **23.** 475.
- begun, **1.** 715.
- bill for beacons and buoys in channel to, **4.** 1321, 1334; for C. H. in, **7.** 301, 302, 303, 305, 339, 353, 363, 366, 367, 369, 420; for ferry at, **4.** 539, 540, 541, 542, 549, 561, 563, 564, 566, 567, 568, 572; **8.** 290, 291, 309, 315, 343; for regulation of, **4.** 783, 786, 787, 788, 790; to amend navigation, **6.** 128, 129, 131, 162, 163, 168, 169, 171, 184, 200; **7.** 562, 563, 588, 589, 591, 593, 596, 597, 623, 626, 629, 668; to change court from, **17.** 317, 331, 344, 360, 369, 398; **19.** 446, 757, 781; **20.** 54, 72, 94; to continue act on navigation, **6.** 1103, 1112, 1118, 1145, 1172-1173, 1174, 1185, 1189, 1192; to exempt people from work on roads, &c., **4.** 484, 485, 511, 513, 536, 537, 538, 539, 549, 561, 563, 564, 565, 572; to facilitate navigation to, **4.** 784, 785, 786, 1324, 1325, 1328, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1348; **5.** 511, 513, 514, 515, 540, 543, 546, 547, 550-551, 553, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 854, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6.** 881, 882, 884, 891, 951, 953, 954-955, 956; **7.** 49, 50, 51, 57, 61, 72, 74, 76-77, 84, 86, 88, 106, 301, 305, 312, 314, 315, 317, 338, 353, 354, 370, 382, 387, 389, 394, 420; **8.** 348, 353, 355, 359, 366, 383, 390, 394, 404, 409, 417, 435, 477; to make it capital, **4.** 1171, 1172; to regulate pilotage, **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715; to remove court to, **6.** 454, 456, 458, 468, 486, 487, 488, 492, 495, 496, 511; to repeal act for ferry to, **9.** 716, 757, 758, 759.
- bond of Ormond as receiver, **7.** 683-684; of powder receiver, **5.** 933.
- cannon at, **22.** 750.
- church membership of, **6.** 1056.
- collector at, **6.** 1023; **17.** 75, 80; elected, **19.** 625, 637, 698; report, **21.** 165; seizes goods, **3.** 227; to report, **6.** 1207.
- commissioner for, **10.** 581; of navigation, **25.** 195.
- cruiser proposed for, **7.** 202.
- Council held in, **4.** 64-65, 674-700, 798-803.
- court of admiralty proposed for, **10.** 580.
- courthouse at, **23.** 102; removed to, **23.** 531-4.
- custom house proposed for, **3.** 336.
- duties not collected at, **19.** 485-486; payable at, **24.** 718, 720; for light house, **25.** 55.
- effort to make it the seat of govt., **3.** xviii.
- election contested, **3.** 301; **6.** 897, **7.** 350, 352; **8.** 317, 441; unfair, **4.** 384, 388, 389, 652, 653, 654.
- erected, **5.** 302.
- exorbitant fees, **3.** 297-298.
- French agent at, **15.** 366.
- garrison at, **1.** 826.
- general court should not be at, **4.** 833.
- incorporated, **23.** 73-79, 333.
- inspection at, **23.** 411, 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.
- land office opened at, **4.** 53.
- library in, **23.** 76, 77, 333.
- marine judge for, **21.** 91.



- members of assembly, **3.** 285, 289, 562, 612, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 652, 737, 750, 816, 856, 1154, 1170, 1231, **5.** 232, 1006, 1007, 1041, 1111; **6.** 228, 363, 662, 801, 893, 904, 1150; **7.** 284, 342, 358, 473; **8.** 106, 112, 303; **9.** 447, 475, 734, 738, 739, 742, 874, 1188, 1205; in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1043, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 915, 924.
- money to improve navigation, **6.** 690.
- number members in assem., **5.** 86, 87, 88.
- naval officer at, **12.** 46, 59, 65.
- new collector for, **9.** 323.
- officers of admiralty ct., **12.** 43, 44, 45.
- on Carteret's line, **11.** 78, 95; on Granville's line, **5.** lv.
- ordinance to appoint collector, **23.** 987-8.
- Ormond collector at, **5.** 329.
- Palmer collector at, **5.** 36; **7.** 735.
- petition of collector ment'd, **5.** 950.
- petitions in favor of Bailey, **2.** 624-625.
- port of entry for, **3.** 156.
- post from, **5.** 1038, 1101; **6.** 1058.
- quit rents to be paid at, **1.** 707; **4.** 186, 205, 400, 401; **25.** 217.
- report of collector, **10.** 459; on duties received at, **8.** 261, 545; to be made on money received to improve navigation of, **6.** 395.
- represented in assem., **3.** xiv; **23.** 79, 251.
- resolve on collector at, **19.** 463, 805.
- salt coms'r for, **22.** 907.
- seizure at, **3.** 231.
- shipping of, **5.** xliii.
- ships entering, **5.** 314.
- size, **2.** 144.
- sloop of captured by French, **6.** 239-240.
- tobacco warehouse at, **5.** xlii.
- trade, **6.** 968; protected by Fort Granville, **6.** 158.
- troops at, **1.** 949.
- Tryon offers to pay wine license for, **7.** 128.
- voting place in, **2.** 214.
- Bath, Engl'd, **13.** 651.
- Bath, Va., **17.** 184.
- Bath and Wells, Bishop of, **7.** 456.
- Bath Co., **2.** 43, 55, 94, 109, 120, 124, 149, 150, 167, 168, 228, 236, 237, 270, 284, 287, 293, 308, 316, 330, 348, 452, 475, 476, 531, 532, 541, 544, 547, 588, 591, 592, 662, 671, 677, 695, 702, 705, 711, 714, 727, 729; **3.** xiii, xiv, 52, 189, 193, 220, 289, 444, 445, 453, 488, 502, 513, 558, 584, 640, 641; **4.** xii, 40, 186, 373, 377, 546, 547, 569, 1233; **5.** 151, 821; **6.** 228, 1084; **22.** 291; **23.** 3, 74, 75, 93, 94, 98, 152, 168, 229, 334; **24.** 848; **25.** 178, 181, 194, 217.
- account of, **1.** 714-715.
- act for town in, **23.** 73-79, 333; **25.** 193; quoted, **9.** 636, 641; for tax for pub. buildings, **25.** 192-3; for vestry in, **25.** 167; on roads in, **23.** 119; on size of accounts, **25.** 160; to confirm land sales in, **25.** 161; to prevent inhabitants from bringing action for less than £10., **23.** 26-27; to regulate trade, **3.** 193; **23.** 111.
- action of council on lands in, **2.** 529-530.
- arrears of quit rents to be collected, **4.** 60.
- bill for trial of civil causes in, **4.** 97, 100, 140, 141; to repair roads, &c., **4.** 95, 98, 108, 124-125, 126, 136, 137, 140, 155.
- blank patents sold in, **4.** 246-247; used, **4.** 9.
- church affairs in, **1.** 715.
- clerk of court, **1.** 802.
- collectors in to report, **2.** 34.
- coms'rs on public accounts, **25.** 165.
- corn impressed in, **1.** 879.
- danger from Indian war, **2.** 143.
- defended by Indians, **2.** 45.
- divided, **3.** 453.
- effects of Indian war, **1.** 881-882; **2.** 274.
- erected, **4.** 1231; and to choose burgesses, **1.** 472.
- extent, **7.** 230.
- Fane reports on law for roads and ferries, **4.** 252.
- first representatives from, **3.** 574.
- free negroes bound out, **3.** 556-557, 585.
- growth, **4.** 1200.
- Indian troubles in, **2.** 124-125, 313, 315.
- indictment for assault, **1.** 594-595.
- inhabitants ask more time to pay for land, **2.** 204; not to bring action for less than £10, **3.** 183.
- J. P.'s in, **3.** 251-252.

- land office closed, **4.** 296-297, 299, 300.  
lands in held without payment, **2.** 33; taken up in, **5.** 95.  
lapsed patents not to be granted in, **2.** 125.  
massacre in, **2.** 40.  
members of assembly, **4.** xviii, 25.  
missionary needed for, **2.** 605.  
name, **1.** xv.  
new counties made out of, **5.** 87.  
no provisions for troops in, **1.** 892.  
no Quakers in, **2.** 293.  
number of members in assembly, **1.** xxvii, xxxii, 629; **4.** 1156, 1160, 1170, 1184, 1200, 1210-1211.  
Palatines sent to, **1.** 910.  
petition from inhabitants of, **1.** 604.  
place rents are payable, **4.** 401.  
powder in, **2.** 20.  
precincts in, **1.** xxvii, 629.  
provisions carried to, **1.** 896.  
provost marshal for, **2.** 606.  
quit rents to be collected, **4.** 24.  
rangers against Indians, **2.** 316.  
rent roll to be made in, **2.** 35.  
representatives of stand by Cary, **1.** 697.  
restrictive land entry laws, **1.** xi-xii.  
settlements retarded by Indian wars, **4.** 299-300.  
surveys in, **2.** 141.  
taken out of Archdale county and divided, **5.** 86.  
time for payment of land given to, **23.** 44.  
to be guarded, **1.** 843-844.  
vestry to S. P. G., on need of missionaries, **2.** 273-274.  
voting places in, **2.** 214.  
warehouse to be built in, **4.** 558.  
**Bath Library, 1.** 715.  
act to establish ment'd, **3.** 187; **23.** 76-79.  
condition of, **1.** 860.  
fortunes, **2.** 310.  
kept from Urmston by Eden, **2.** 285-286.  
Urmston on condition of, **1.** 772, 885.  
value, **2.** 130.  
**Bath Town Creek, 4.** 802, 921; **5.** 814, 819; **6.** 1078, 1088.  
**Bathabia, 14.** 724.  
**Bathgate, Wm.,** signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
**Bathing,** limits on in army, **12.** 487.  
**Bathurst, Dorcas,** claims allowed, **8.** 351, 399, 401, 404.  
**Bathurst, Jno.,** juror, **25.** 189.  
**Bathurst, John,** sells land, **4.** 70-71.  
**Bathurst, Thos.,** juror **25.** 189.  
**Batiman (Bateman?), Nathan,** town coms'r, **25.** 35.  
**Bation, David,** army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Batler, John,** land grant to, **4.** 764.  
**Batler's Ford, 22.** 141.  
**Batlett, Elizabeth,** imported, **1.** 396.  
See also Elizabeth Bartlett.  
**Batley, John,** rights proved, **4.** 1035.  
**Batliss, John,** in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.  
**Batram's Point, 3.** 256.  
**Batson, David,** soldier, **14.** 131.  
**Batson, Peter,** in militia, **22.** 274.  
**Batson, Peter,** land grant to, **4.** 641.  
rights proved, **4.** 640.  
**Batson, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 274.  
**Batsos, 1.** 523.  
**Bats's Creek,** land on, **1.** 864.  
**Batstaff, Fredk.,** army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Batston, Peter,** voter, **15.** 237.  
**Batt, executed, 8.** 141, 142.  
**Battail, John,** juror, **4.** 521.  
**Batteries,** act on appraisal of land for, **25.** 326.  
**Battery Island, 23.** 652.  
**Battes Creek, 6.** 797.  
**Batthey, Charles,** land grant to, **4.** 1246, 1247.  
**Batthey, John,** land grant to, **4.** 1037.  
**Batthey, John,** land grant to, **4.** 1239.  
**Batthey, Thomas,** land grant to, **4.** 1239, 1247.  
**Battinger, John,** petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
**Battis, Francis,** land grant asked, **4.** 764.  
**Battis, John,** army rank, **16.** 1018.  
**Battle, —,** law suit, **1.** 586.  
**Battle, Capt.,** on court martial, **15.** 431.  
**Battle, Dempsey,** nom. for clerk, **20.** 123, 305.  
**Battle, Elisha, a J. P., 23.** 993.  
Baptist minister, **5.** 1183.  
chmn. com. of whole, **18.** 27, 74, 136, 167, 260, 303, 306, 389, 390; **20.** v, 194, 197, 370, 371; **22.** 12, 13.  
com. to take testimony in Irwin case, **10.** 974.  
in assembly, **9.** 720, 728, 734, 741, 762, 764, 782, 783, 918, 931, 952, 1205; **12.** 1, 4, 17, 19, 53, 58, 80, 87, 122, 131, 166, 196, 201, 219, 252, 549, 557, 561, 562, 563, 572, 573, 587, 622, 628, 632, 633, 764; **13.**

- 532, 533, 553, 562, 624, 735, 736, 744, 753, 825; **17.** 635, 640, 642, 669, 705, 794, 795, 862; **18.** 1, 3, 4, 20, 24, 26, 54, 59, 61, 69, 76, 85, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 159, 161, 171, 185, 220; **19.** 129, 130, 132, 138, 158, 166, 167, 168, 184, 215, 239, 251, 276, 501, 697; **20.** 4, 5, 9, 10, 15, 21, 31, 39, 46, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 112, 301, 303, 308, 319, 328, 347, 354, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 426, 427, 434, 438, 455, 473; on com. of assembly, **12.** 129, 288, 789, 850; **13.** 534, 536, 633; **17.** 277, 294, 636, 666, 670, 671, 721, 747, 849, 945; **18.** 4, 37, 49, 50, 85, 86, 168, 170, 237, 262, 270, 274, 282, 283.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 7, 8, 25, 28, 30, 31.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 501, 523, 585, 914, 916, 960; on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 543, 942, 953, 974, 979.
- leader **18.** iv, v.
- reports on Franklin matters, **18.** viii-ix; **22.** 653-4.
- to Council of Safety on trial for counterfeiting, **10.** 749.
- town coms'r, **25.** 452.
- Battle, Ephraim, Captain, 10.** 626, facing 680.
- Battle, Jacob, Sheriff, 21.** 1073.
- Battle, James, in assembly, 21.** 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 946, 965, 980, 1008.
- Battle, Jesse, restored as J. P., 19.** 175.
- Battle, John, 1.** 432.
- heirs of, **1.** 445, 453.
- land of, **1.** 60.
- Battle, John, quit rents of, 22.** 240.
- Battle, Jos, in militia, 22.** 309.
- Battle, Kemp P., quoted, 24.** iii; on court law, **25.** v.
- Battle, Wm., a J. P., 4.** 966.
- Battle, William, guardians of, 1.** 445, 453.
- law suit in behalf of, **1.** 432.
- Battle, Wm., in militia, 22.** 273.
- Battle, Wm., in militia, 22.** 309.
- Battle, Wm., quit rents of, 22.** 255.
- Battle, Wm., reprieved, 22.** 959.
- Battle, Wm., vestryman, 23.** 499.
- Battloy, Moses, in militia, 17.** 1061.
- Batton, Col., position of regt. in army, 12.** 508.
- Batton, Maj., ammunition to, 10.** 423.
- Batts, Nathaniel, governor of Roanoke, 1.** 217.
- Batts (Bat's) Grave or Island, 1.** 414.
- Batut, Lieut., to be exchanged, 10.** 366.
- wounded and prisoner, **10.** 395.
- Baucam, Nicholas, land case of, 5.** 1090.
- Bauday, Simon, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, 10.** 29-30.
- Baudry, Peter, assignee of, 1.** 654.
- gives power of attorney, **1.** 653.
- Baukus, Josh, army rank, 16.** 1024.
- Baldwin, John, land grant to, 4.** 348.
- Baldwin, Warren, land grant to, 4.** 59.
- Baultrip, James, army pay, 17.** 193.
- Baum, Adam, in militia, 22.** 496.
- Baum, John, in militia, 22.** 496.
- Baum, Maurice, petition, 21.** 292, 298, 368, 645, 668, 694.
- Baum, Morris, in militia, 22.** 497.
- Baum, Morris, navigation coms'r, 24.** 966.
- Baum, Morris, Jr., in militia, 9.** 58.
- Baum, Peter, quit rents of, 22.** 246.
- Bavaria, 8.** 754, 771.
- Baver, Abraham, petitions for lands, 4.** 954-956.
- Baver, Christian, petitions for lands, 4.** 954-956.
- Bavie Swamp, 22.** 292.
- Bawlin, Zenas, army pay, 17.** 197.
- Bawn, Peter, in militia, 22.** 392.
- Baxley, Josh, army rank, 16.** 1023.
- Baxter, —, land warrant of made void, 4.** 58.
- Baxter, Andrew, prisoner, 14.** 710.
- Baxter, David, petitions on county bounds, 9.** 633-635.
- Baxter, German, in militia, 22.** 450.
- Baxter, German, to report on goods, 10.** 316.
- Baxter, James, petitions, 19.** 935.
- Baxter, John, regulator, 7.** 733.
- Baxter, Jos., in militia, 22.** 382.
- pay to, **22.** 490.
- Baxter, Peter, petitions for division of Orange Co., 9.** 809-810.
- Baxter, Samuel, in army, 13.** 521, 528; **16.** 1010.
- Baxter, Thos., army rank, 16.** 1024.
- Baxter, Wm., army pay, 17.** 192.
- army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Baxton, Pa., headquarters at, 12.** 481.
- Bay, Mr., 5.** 1200.
- Bay, Mrs., 5.** 1200.
- Bay, Andrew, army pay, 17.** 192.

- army rank, **16.** 1016.  
**Bay of Fundy (Fundi), 5.** 221.  
**Bay River, 4.** 236, 239; **13.** 380; **23.** 99, 222, 480.  
     petition from, **5.** 896.  
**Bay River Indians, 22.** 735.  
     join Tuscaroras, **1.** 955.  
     treatment, **1.** 946.  
**Bay Swamp, 23.** 120.  
**Bay Verte, 5.** 464, 465.  
**Bayard, Mr., in C. C., 17.** 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709(?), 726, 754.  
**Bayd, John, land grant to, 4.** 712.  
**Bayer, Luke, in assem., 12.** 656, 657.  
     See Boyer.  
**Bayes Mountain, 24.** 830.  
**Bayfield, Thos., law suit, 2.** 91.  
**Bayley, Ambrose Cox, bond as clerk of superior ct., 7.** 677-678.  
**Bayley, Arthur, militiaman, 7.** 263.  
**Bayley, David, in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, David, juror, 25.** 186.  
**Bayley, David, witness, 4.** 448.  
**Bayley, Henry, in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, Jno., in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, Jno., (Son of Lat), in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, Jno., Jr., in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, Joseph, 11.** 341.  
**Bayley, Patrick, in militia, 22.** 353.  
**Bayley, Richard, land grant to, 4.** 710.  
**Bayley, Richard, militiaman, 7.** 262.  
**Bayley, Robt., in militia, 22.** 349.  
**Bayliffe, Richard, law suit, 1.** 578.  
**Baylis, Ben., takes oath, 22.** 171.  
**Baylor, Col., 13.** 66, 78.  
     regiment surprised and captured, **13.** 237, 239, 245.  
**Bayly, David, quit rents of, 22.** 248.  
**Bayly, Elinor, sells land, 1.** 595.  
**Bayly, John, quit rents of, 22.** 248.  
**Bayly, John, sells land, 1.** 595.  
**Bayly, Joseph, in assembly, 4.** 826.  
**Bayly, Pars, quit rents of, 22.** 248.  
**Bayly (Baily, Bayley), Patrick, law suit, 1.** 449.  
     sells land, **1.** 450.  
**Bayly, Richard, gentleman of Barbadoes, 1.** 151.  
**Bayly, Thos., resists impressment, 2.** 56.  
**Bayly, ship, 1.** 850.  
**Bayn, Jno., in militia, 22.** 320.  
**Bayne, John, army rank 16.** 1016.  
**Bayner, Mr., discovers intended negro insurrection, 10.** 94-95.  
**Bayner, Phillips, juror, 25.** 190.  
**Baynes, John, in militia, 22.** 162.  
**Baynet, John, takes oath, 22.** 177.  
**Bayonne, a free port, 17.** 70-71, 176; **19.** 725, 746, 951.  
     duties in, **17.** 436-437, 484, 552; 608-621, 622.  
**Bayton, —, dragoons of, 16.** 273.  
**Bayton's regt., 16.** 265.  
**Bazell, James, resolve in favor of, 16.** 64.  
**Bazemore, John, Jr., petitions for Windsor as C. H., 9.** 804-806.  
**Bazemore, John, Sr., petitions for Windsor as C. H., 9.** 804-806.  
**Bazzie (Barzie), James, claims allowed, 9.** 133, 216, 217, 218, 219.  
**Beach, Robt., army rank, 16.** 1019.  
**Beach Swamp, 2.** 805.  
**Beach Swamp Bridge, 23.** 964.  
**Beacham, Sarah, petition of considered, 16.** 59, 63-64, 135-136, 144.  
**Beachworth, 2.** 384.  
**Beacon Island, 23.** 483, 668, 669.  
     beacon at, **23.** 375-377; **24.** 502, 504.  
     carried away by storm, **5.** 343, 596.  
**Beacon Island Road, 23.** 375, 438, 668, 826; **24.** 125, 168, 503, 592.  
     bill for ballast master, **8.** 93, 117, 119, 125.  
**Beacons, act for, 3.** 191; **23.** 103; **25.** 194-6.  
**Beacons and buoys, bill for, 4.** 1321, 1334.  
**Beagus Island, a part of Carolina, 1.** 6.  
**Beaker, John, vestryman, 23.** 249.  
**Beakman, Christopher, to draw up address to militia, 10.** 9.  
     to seize powder, **10.** 9, 137.  
**Beal, John, army rank, 16.** 1010.  
**Beale, Francis, land grant to, 4.** 278.  
**Beale, Jacob, bill against ignored, 3.** 56.  
**Beale, James, killed, 3.** 56.  
**Beals, Jacob, juror, 4.** 519.  
**Beals, Jno., in militia, 22.** 346.  
**Beals, John, juror, 4.** 519.  
**Bealy, Arch'd, army rank, 16.** 1022.  
**Beam, Michl., petitions, 19.** 927.  
**Beam, Peter, naturalized, 7.** 521.  
**Beaman, Jereh., army rank, 16.** 1010.  
**Beamer, James, Indian interpreter, 11.** 179, 191.  
**Beamon, Jeremiah, in army, 13.** 510.  
**Bean, Jesse, pensioner, 22.** 58.  
**Bean, Wm., a J. P., 11.** 653.  
**Bean, Wm., a J. P., 23.** 995.  
**Beanblossom, Christian, in militia, 22.** 421.

Bear Banks, **24.** 593.  
 Bear Branch (of Cape Fear), **15.** 784, 788.  
 Bear Creek, **4.** 947; **19.** 926; **22.** 337; **23.** 221; **24.** 758.  
 Bear Creek, Cumberland, **11.** 829.  
 Bear Creek, Orange Co., **7.** 776. and Regulators, **7.** 817.  
 Bear Creek Baptist Asso'n, **5.** 1190.  
 Bear Creek Church, **8.** 750. history, **8.** 744, 745-746.  
 Bear Creek Lutheran Church, **8.** 776. history, **8.** 779.  
 Bear Garden, vicarate of more desirable than a bishopric in N. C., **2.** 374.  
 Bear Inlet, **4.** 374, 403; **6.** 608; **11.** 301; **23.** 270. act for fort near, **23.** 293; on navigation, **23.** 510. bill to improve navigation, **6.** 353, 354, 356, 358, 361, 387, 391, 394, 395, 397, 419. inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379. Spaniards in, **4.** xi, 922; **22.** 262.  
 Bear Inlet fort, **6.** 121, 143-144. accounts of, **5.** 965. built, **4.** 922. finances of, **5.** 796; **6.** 204. proposed application of money for, **5.** 1098, 1101.  
 Bear Marsh Church, **5.** 1179.  
 Bear River, **2.** 309, 459, 541; **3.** 578. boundary, **2.** 429. petition from, **3.** 640; **4.** 398; for new precinct, **4.** 124, 128, 129.  
 Bear Skin broth, **2.** 795.  
 Bear Swamp, **2.** 307, 522; **9.** 767.  
 Bear Swamp Church, **5.** 1179.  
 Bearcroft, Dr. Philip, **6.** 978, 1051. dead, **6.** 709, 728. letter ment'd, **6.** 730. on appointment of Garzia, **4.** 560.  
 Beard, —, murders McLeod, **15.** 511-512.  
 Beard, Mr., and Dunn case, **19.** 901. defends Dunn, **10.** 676.  
 Beard, Capt., has leather, **14.** 428.  
 Beard, Andrew, killed by Tories, **15.** 590; **22.** 1044-5. recommended to Caswell, **14.** 180-181.  
 Beard, Hugh, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Beard, James, estate administered on, **1.** 866; **2.** 124.  
 Beard, John, co. coms'r, **23.** 803.

petition, **18.** 98, 175, 182, 324, 333, 412.  
 Beard, John, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
 Beard, John, Jr., helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8.** 784-785.  
 Beard, John, Sr., helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8.** 784-786.  
 Beard, John Lewis, allowance to, **22.** 849.  
 Board of War to on leather and shoes, **14.** 443, 444. building coms'r, **24.** 523. claims allowed, **5.** 981. gives land for Lutheran church, **8.** 781, 782. loses daughter and gives cemetery lot, **8.** 758, 759. on com. of cor., **9.** 1073. on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 279, 280, 309, 432, 592. petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-625. school trustee, **24.** 690. to receive Martin's letter, **10.** 93. town coms'r, **23.** 810.  
 Beard, Lewis, money from, **21.** 1065.  
 Beard, Lewis, pay to, **22.** 1014. payment by company of, **10.** 319. petition, **21.** 343, 351, 355, 418, 419, 424, 435, 720, 723, 782, 808-809, 815, 939, 942, 981. sheriff, **21.** 1077.  
 Beard, Lewis, Jr., coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736.  
 Beard, Nathaniel, goods seized from, **1.** 866.  
 Beard, Neill, **5.** 1209.  
 Beard, Robert, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
 Beard, Robert, seized for draft, **15.** 461.  
 Beard, Samuel, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Beard, Valentine, cornet, **10.** 519. school trustee, **24.** 690. to receive provisions, **14.** 288.  
 Beard, Wm., in militia, **22.** 381.  
 Beard, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
 Beard, Zebulon, leather and shoes sent to, **13.** 200.  
 Beard family, **8.** 758.  
 Bearden, Ben, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 Bearden, Ben, petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97.  
 Bearden, Benj., takes oath, **22.** 177.  
 Bearding, Ambrose, in militia, **22.** 378.

- Beard's Creek, **4.** 398; **23.** 99.
- Bearfield, James, land grant to, **4.** 950.
- Bearfield, John, land grant to, **4.** 595.
- Bearfield, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 285.
- Bearfield, Stephen, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Bearfield, Thos., land patent to, **6.** 1066.
- Bearfield, Wm., juror, **25.** 186.
- Bearing arms, right to, **10.** 1004; **22.** 19, 663-4; maintained, **23.** 978; **25.** 21.
- Bearnéz, Mr. de, governor of Pontarlier, **1.** 976.
- Bears, act to destroy, **24.** 749-50, 912-13, 958.
- Beasam (Besam), Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 946, 961, 1037, 1049; rights proved, **4.** 1035.
- Beasley, Fearnaught, pensioned, **9.** 129, 204, 213, 214, 220.
- Beasley, Capt., **22.** 115.
- Beasley, Benj., in militia, **22.** 319.
- Beasley, Benj., juror, **4.** 520.
- Beasley (Beasley), Francis, appraiser, **1.** 652.  
buys land, **1.** 549.  
juror, **1.** 534, 595, 621.  
law suit, **1.** 652, 655.  
packer, **1.** 653, 656.  
road overseer, **1.** 619.  
sells land, **1.** 573.
- Beasley (Beaseley, Beesly, Beasly), Francis, juryman, **2.** 89, 90, 93, 95, 96.  
sells land, **2.** 390-391.
- Beasley, Isham, allowance to, **19.** 371.
- Beasley (Beazley, Beesley, Beezly), James, a justice, **2.** 398-402.  
arbitrator, **2.** 307.  
asks for new road, **2.** 509-510.  
employed as reader, **1.** 674.  
paid for desk, **2.** 121.  
imported, **1.** 396.  
sells, **1.** 607.
- Beasley, Johanna, imported, **1.** 396.
- Beasley, John, declares independence, **10.** 612.  
in assem., **8.** 116, 138, 143, 145; on com. of assem., **8.** 90, 104, 110, 141.  
on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
petitions on county bonds, **9.** 633-634.  
reports on public claims, **8.** 141-143.
- Beasley, Jno., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Beasley, Jno., in militia, **22.** 356.
- Beasley, John, land grant to, **4.** 322, 343.
- Beasley, John Baptist, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
Caswell to on appointment of marshal for admiralty court, **13.** 71-72.  
in assembly, **8.** 303.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500.  
judge, **12.** 109.  
nom. for judge of admiralty, **12.** 153, 155, 317-318, 319; **18.** 210-211, 217, 437.  
on chowan S. C., **10.** 847.  
to Caswell on case of Lewellen, **11.** 816.  
to help hold o. and t. court, **11.** 599.  
to procure arms, **10.** 524.
- Beasley, Robert, attends court, **1.** 388.  
imports persons, **1.** 396.  
juror, **1.** 392, 411, 412, 426.  
law suit, **1.** 416, 422, 437, 483, 489.  
sent to Va., **1.** 429.  
witness, **1.** 434.
- Beasley, Robert, a J. P., **5.** 824.  
in assembly, **6.** 648, 662, 677, 801.
- Beasley, Robt., in militia, **22.** 356.
- Beasley, Robert, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- Beasley, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1020.
- Beasley, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Beasely, Sarah, imported, **1.** 396.
- Beasley, Simon, land grant to, **4.** 953.
- Beasley, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 325.
- Beasley, Solomon, land grant to, **4.** 854, 894.
- Beasley, Thos., in militia, **22.** 339.
- Beasley, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 349.
- Beasley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 195.
- Beasley, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 1045; to, **4.** 896, 1241.
- Beasley Swamp, **23.** 220.
- Beasleys, Mrs., claim, **9.** 487.
- Beasley's Creek, **23.** 120.
- Beasly, Benjamin, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- Beasly, J., in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.
- Beasly, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Beasly, Johana, at court, **1.** 388.
- Beasly, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Beasly, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Beatey, Capt., members of S. Com. from company of, **10.** 423.
- Beatey, Thos., on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 161.
- Beatie, Thos., **10.** 440.
- Beaton, Capt., a prisoner, **14.** 116.
- Beaton, John, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Beats, James, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806.
- Beats, Luke, patroler, **10.** 64.
- Beatten, Arch., on regulation of Cross

Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Beatties (Beatty's, Bety's, Beaty's)**  
**Ford, 5.** 1227; **8.** 744; **9.** 91; **15.** 90; **19.** 969, 990; **22.** 109; **24.** 980.  
 British on road to, **14.** 658, 779.  
 settlers near, **5.** 1225.  
 Webster crosses at, **17.** 997, 998, 999.  
**Beattie's Ford battle, 19.** 990.  
**Beatty, —, Preby. missionary, 5.** 1199.  
**Beatty, Mr., on com. of C. C., 17.** 119.  
**Beatty, Capt., movements of, 14.** 710.  
**Beatty, Abel, signs Tryon Asso., 10.** 162-163.  
**Beatty, Thos., signs Tryon Asso., 10.** 162-163.  
**Beatty's Swamp, 10.** 25.  
**Beaty, —, 7.** 101.  
**Beaty, David, pensioner, 22.** 58.  
**Beaty, Francis, witness, 6.** 759, 1011.  
**Beaty, Hugh, claims allowed, 8.** 378, 460, 461, 463, 467.  
**Beaty, John, petition against marriage act, 9.** 623-624.  
**Beaty, Thomas, major and lt. colonel, 10.** 206, 532.  
**Beaty, Thomas, regulator, 7.** 735.  
**Beaty, Wm., act for him to sell lands of White, 25.** 47-8.  
**Beaty (Batey), Wm. T., petition 21.** 300, 301, 336, 347, 355, 359, 375, 396, 400, 643, 645, 677, 678, 681, 694, 705, 710.  
**Beauber, James, land grant to, 4.** 596.  
**Beaucham, Sarah, petition, 19.** 35, 91, 92.  
**Beauford, Col., clothing to troops of, 14.** 715.  
**Beauford, Lt. Col., field officers, 12.** 522.  
**Beauford, Henry, on patrol, 10.** 25.  
**Beauford's Bridge, 15.** 431.  
 petition against musters at and bill on, **20.** 131, 134, 154, 155-156, 164, 175, 177, 185, 314, 333, 334, 340, 353, 367-368.  
**Beauford's Ferry, 10.** 25.  
**Beaufort, Mr., 14.** 114, 118.  
**Beaufort, Col., orders to, 14.** 805.  
**Beaufort, Henry, Duke of, a Proprietor, 1.** 708.  
 appoints receiver general, **2.** 33;  
 Secretary of N. C., **1.** 842.  
 at meeting of Proprietors, **1.** 707, 717, 718, 723, 749-750, 818, 819.  
 chosen Palatine, **1.** 818.

commissions Tynte, **1.** 694-696.  
 devises shares of C. to sons, **22.** 90.  
 dies, **1.** 973.  
 DeGraffenried deputy to, **1.** 944.  
 heirs sells share of C., **4.** 656.  
 instructs Tynte, **1.** 707; Hyde, **1.** 844-846.  
 money for land to, **1.** 717.  
 on division of C., **1.** 775-776.  
 Palatine, **1.** 841, 842, 973.  
**Beaufort (Beauford), Henry, Duke of, 2.** 129.  
 a Proprietor, **2.** 189; **3.** 35, 36, 44, 46.  
 appoints and instructs Dunston as naval officer, **2.** 497-499.  
 at meeting of Proprietors, **2.** 8-10, 58.  
 makes Bath a port of entry, **2.** 236-238.  
 on surrender of C., **2.** 721-723.  
 Pollock deputy of, **2.** 171, 454.  
 receives share of C. by will from father and sells same, **11.** 90.  
 sells Carolina, **3.** 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4.** 655, 656, 657, 662; **11.** 86-91, 99.  
 terms of surrender signed for, **2.** 384.  
 to assem. and council of N. C., **2.** 489-490; on revisal of laws, **2.** 235-236.  
 to Eden on lapsed land, **2.** 238-239.  
 to Moseley, **2.** 491.  
**Beaufort (town), 2.** 559, 561, 593, 594; **3.** 226, 513, 534; **4.** 169, 170, 172, 361, 372, 374, 506, 1327, 1346; **5.** 159, 161, 345, 858; **6.** 607, 608, 612, 621, 1138; **7.** 491, 498, 499, 548; **8.** 248, 445, 580, 600; **9.** 33, 35, 227, 367; **10.** 14, 508, 621, 724, 739, 917, 981, 984, 1000; **11.** 510, 632, 773; **12.** 25, 84, 620, 737; **13.** 85, 96, 119, 126, 138, 153, 171, 175, 177, 178, 217, 327, 389, 489; **14.** 70, 230, 413; **15.** 13, 16, 17, 216, 234, 573, 581, 582; **16.** 824; **17.** 497, 602, 960, 962; **19.** 447, 462, 767, 781, 790, 819, 837; **20.** 18, 93, 256, 683; **21.** 1069; **22.** 745, 746, 933; **23.** 221, 230, 270, 333, 334, 373, 476, 484 506; **24.** 381, 720.  
 a port of entry, **2.** ix, 454; **3.** xvi.  
 act for collector, **14.** 552, 553-6;  
 for naval officer, **24.** 103-4, 109, 215, 401, 959; on fees for naval officers, **24.** 316; on navigation, **23.** 127, 375-8, 438, 475, 506-7, 588-9, 622, 667-72, 745-6, 826-7; **24.** 502-8, 538, 593, 660-1, 825, 853; on

trade, **23.** 381; to incorporate, **23.** 110, 334, 445-7; **25.** 193-4, 206-9; to be repealed, **5.** 92, 115; to be re-enacted, **5.** 405-407; to settle, regulate and improve, **23.** 805-10.  
 admiralty judge for, **17.** 861; elected, **19.** 185, 189, 197, 199, 311, 312, 325.  
 ammunition in, **5.** 576.  
 arms removed from, **17.** 843.  
 appropriation for fort at, **5.** 596, 597.  
 asks right of sending representaton to assembly, **9.** 636-637, 640-641.  
 auctioneer for, **24.** 559.  
 battle at, **19.** 689.  
 bill to amend act to facilitate navigation, **6.** 128, 129, 131, 162, 163, 168, 169, 171, 184, 200; **7.** 562, 563, 588, 589, 591, 593, 596, 597, 623, 626, 629, 668; to facilitate navigation to, **4.** 784, 785, 786, 1324, 1325, 1328, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1348; **5.** 511, 513, 514, 515, 540, 543, 546, 547, 550-551, 553, 835, 836, 839, 840, 842, 854, 855, 856, 862, 863, 866; **6.** 881, 882, 884, 891, 951, 953, 954-955, 956, 1103, 1112, 1118, 1145, 1172-1173, 1174, 1185, 1189, 1192; **7.** 49, 50, 51, 57, 61, 72, 74, 76-77, 84, 86, 88, 106, 301, 305, 312, 314, 315, 317, 338, 353, 354, 370, 382, 387, 389, 394, 420; **8.** 348, 353, 355, 359, 366, 383, 390, 394, 404, 409, 417, 435, 477; to regulate, **8.** 354, 356, 359, 360, 370, 384, 406, 410, 415-416, 420, 421, 446, 478.  
 boats at to be sold, **12.** 359.  
 British land at, **16.** 282, 285, 286, 291.  
 channels discovered, **3.** 436.  
 Cogdell judge of admiralty in, **10.** 990.  
 collectors, **7.** 535; elected, **19.** 625, 637, 698; report, **6.** 1207; **21.** 165-188.  
 commissioner for, **10.** 581; to arm vessels, **10.** 352.  
 com. to inquire into defences of, **12.** 42, 43.  
 comptroller needed for, **7.** 548.  
 court house in, **23.** 102.  
 Daves collector, **17.** 75, 80.  
 defence of considered, **10.** 516.  
 depth of water, **3.** 210.  
 draft of harbor sent to Eng., **3.** 372.  
 duties payable at, **24.** 718, 720; for light house, **25.** 55.

established, **3.** 191.  
 fort at, **6.** 615.  
 fortification at, **15.** 216.  
 French agent at, **15.** 366; goods sold in, **13.** 378.  
 goods at, **22.** 605.  
 guard for, **22.** 742.  
 harbor, **3.** 430; **6.** 608.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
 Lovick collector, **4.** 1201.  
 maritime judge elected, **20.** 230, 244, 423, 430; **21.** 385-386, 389, 398, 399, 703, 704, 710, 711.  
 men seized at for duty, **5.** 903-904.  
 money to improve navigation, **6.** 690.  
 most convenient port for collection, **4.** 171.  
 naval officer at, **12.** 46, 59, 67.  
 negroes stolen from, **16.** 319.  
 number of ships entering, **5.** 314.  
 officers of ct., **12.** 43, 44, 45.  
 open, **7.** 168b.  
 ordinance to appoint collector, **23.** 987-8.  
 petition of collector noted, **5.** 950.  
 prize sold in, **22.** 596.  
 proposed fortification for, **3.** 336.  
 quit rents not to be paid at, **4.** 400; payable at, **4.** 187; **25.** 217.  
 report on tonnage of, **8.** 174; to be made on money received to improve navigation, **6.** 395.  
 representation not granted to, **9.** 824; to be allowed to, **9.** 682-683.  
 salt brought into, **11.** 624.  
 salt coms'rs for, **22.** 907.  
 shipping of, **5.** xliii.  
 Spanish seize, **22.** iii, 262, 263.  
 threatened by British, **11.** 632-633; **15.** 146; **16.** 574-575, 594, 601.  
 Tisdale judge of admiralty in, **13.** 108; suspended, **16.** 22, 24, 106, 108.  
 trade, **6.** 968; protected by Ft. Granville, **6.** 158; with W. I., **14.** 592.  
 troops stationed at, **12.** 99, 101.  
 Beaufort, S. C., **14.** 43, 323, 661; **15.** 250, 368, 525; **22.** 600.  
 British land at, **11.** 344; **14.** 340; repulsed at, **14.** 21; number Br. at, **14.** 505, 516.  
 threatened by British, **13.** 234.  
 Beaufort Bay, **8.** 575.  
 Beaufort Bridge, musters at, **24.** 819.  
 Beaufort Co., **6.** 154, 333, 366, 632, 773, 1018, 1078, 1082, 1087, 1088, 1127, 1155; **7.** 67, 102, 477, 683, 948;



**8.** 509; **9.** 180, 298, 593, 1018, 1057, 1063, 1236; **10.** 66, 524, 558, 701, 951; **11.** 637, 732; **13.** 139, 188, 381, 420, 730; **14.** 842; **15.** 467; **18.** 43, 268, 497; **19.** 143, 154, 158, 230, 255, 256, 269, 273, 367, 467, 474, 672, 757, 807, 813; **20.** 756, 757; **21.** 338, 639, 671, 904, 995, 1070; **22.** 405, 429, 434, 456, 479, 481, 482, 483, 492, 498, 759, 819, 832, 841, 856, 857, 864; **23.** 149, 150, 155, 164, 187, 238, 255, 273, 274, 331, 348, 373, 381, 411, 495, 532, 553, 564, 575, 618, 629, 692, 705, 724, 744, 874, 904, 912, 947, 976, 991; **24.** 263, 424, 467, 581, 702, 705, 706, 707; **25.** 64, 164, 181, 217, 231, 494.

act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for public buildings in, **23.** 438, 680-1, 907-8; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 522; **25.** 192; for town in, **24.** 458; for warehouses in, **23.** 212-213, 337; boundary, **23.** 287, 339; **25.** 238; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **24.** 758; **25.** 422; on qualification of sheriff, **23.** 784; **25.** 518-19; on roads and ferries, **23.** 489-90; to add part of Pitt to, **24.** 758; part to Craven, **23.** 480; to adjourn co. ct. of and act for C. H., **25.** 343-4; to change place of court, **24.** 764-5; to collect taxes arrears in, **23.** 592; **25.** 473-4; to create parrish in, **25.** 298-304; to divide, **23.** 480, 531-34; to fix boundaries, **23.** 168, 336; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 406; to locate public buildings, **23.** 438; **25.** 329.

Baptists in, **5.** 1177.

bill for, boundary line commissioners, **4.** 903, 904, 906, 915; for C. H., prison, &c., **5.** 267, 268, 271, 272, 273-274, 275, 285, 286, 288, 289-290, 292, 295, 296, 300, 506, 508, 509, 510, 519, 534, 537, 538, 541, 543, 544, 545, 558; **7.** 301, 302, 303, 305, 339, 353, 363, 366, 367, 369, 420; prison in, **9.** 407, 423, 445, 513, 519, 537, 540, 543, 544, 585, 657; for public buildings in, **17.** 398-399; **19.** 413, 418, 446, 734, 737, 741, 747, 749, 757, 781; and to change place of ct., **20.** 54, 72, 94; for roads and ferries in, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; for tax for public

buildings, **19.** 518, 591, 676; for town on Tar River, **16.** 38; on boundary, **19.** 435, 461, 774, 806, 817; to add part of Pitt to, **17.** 298, 301, 320, 346, 361; **19.** 517, 518, 521, 531; **20.** 36, 78; to add part to Craven Co., **5.** 882, 883, 884, 885, 888, 914, 915, 917, 920, 924; to adjourn co. ct., **5.** 664, 665, 667, 670, 686, 695, 696, 697, 702, 708, 735; to alter line of, **9.** 110, 121, 152, 153, 155, 186, 187; to alter time of courts, **7.** 49, 72-73, 74, 76; to appoint vestry, **7.** 596, 626, 628, 639; to ascertain boundaries, **4.** 484, 485, 509, 512; to alter place, etc., **17.** 317, 331, 344, 360, 369, 398; to change place of court and for public buildings, **19.** 446, 757, 781; to change time of court, **4.** 1054; to collect taxes in, **6.** 856, 865, 866, 873, 891, 922-923, 936, 937, 944; to confirm Lockey as sheriff, **8.** 97, 99, 101, 104, 121, 126, 130, 131, 132, 139, 153; to divide, **6.** 454, 456, 458, 468, 486, 487, 488, 492, 495, 496, 511; to enable sheriff to collect taxes, **8.** 350, 355, 356, 359, 396, 398, 409, 413, 416; to put under roads and ferries law, **5.** 895.

bond of sheriff, **10.** 30-31.

Bonner declines to act as colonel of militia, **14.** 210.

census of 1790, **26.** 254-269.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8.** 278-279.

divided, **6.** 562.

draft riots in, **13.** 188.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 573.

enlistments in, **14.** 138.

forbids sheriff to collect taxes, **9.** 1157.

in Newbern dist., **15.** 377.

incorporated, **3.** 191.

Indians do damage in, **4.** 237.

inspection places in, **23.** 641, 791; **25.** 313, 379.

intended negro insurrection in, **10.** 94.

J. P.'s in, **2.** 526, 570, 608, 623, 638, 676, 772; **3.** 244, 251-252, 537; **4.** 46-47, 224, 332, 346, 675, 682, 713, 1032, 1050, 1252; **5.** 32; **6.** 340, 341, 1007, 1086; **7.** 275; **9.** 66, 1018.

- justices of o. and t. ct., **5.** 569-570.
- land grants in, **4.** 64, 65, 69, 70, 75, 221, 329, 330, 331, 332, 334, 335, 336, 342, 343, 344, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 440, 441, 443, 447, 454, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 593, 594, 598, 601, 602, 603, 615, 616, 618, 619, 627, 628, 630, 631, 635, 636, 638, 640, 641, 642, 643, 675, 677, 684, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 759, 761, 762, 764, 765, 766, 799, 800, 801, 803, 804, 851, 852, 853, 887, 892, 893, 945, 946, 947, 952, 953, 959, 961, 962, 963, 969, 1032, 1033, 1039, 1040, 1044, 1047, 1049, 1050, 1091, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1242, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1250, 1253, 1255; **5.** 944.
- members of assembly, **3.** 285, 562, 612, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 723, 733, 737, 815, 818, 1010, 1189; **5.** 53, 232, 521, 536, 1110; **6.** 362, 489, 662, 800, 893, 1150; **7.** 62, 283, 342, 589; **8.** 106, 108, 303; **9.** 447, 733, 874, 1188, 1205; **12.** 1, 266, 331, 549, 655, 683, 765; **13.** 628, 630, 686, 735, 784; **16.** 1, 29; **17.** 264, 794, 877; **18.** 1, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 148, 233, 264, 400, 405, 504, 717; **20.** 1, 119, 126, 264, 301, 475, 486; **21.** 1, 193, 232, 729, 871, 1052; of court, **3.** 255; of Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 36; of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1178; **10.** 164, 500, 913.
- militia in, **5.** 161; and taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; in regulator campaign, **8.** 574, 582, 583, 584, 587, 588, 592, 594, 670, 677, 697, 702; officers, **20.** 272, 460; **22.** 918, 919; organization of, **10.** 626, 944; returns, **22.** 310, 314; to be raised, **17.** 678.
- name changed from Archdale, **3.** 453.
- number members in Assem., **5.** 86, 87; of inhabitants, **7.** 126.
- officers, **9.** 298.
- oppressive justices in, **3.** 595.
- organization of troops, **10.** 206, 207, 530.
- owes state, **21.** 1070, 1071.
- Palmer, colonel of militia, **9.** 345-346.
- parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.
- people will join Tories, **22.** 569.
- petition for and against division, **6.** 389, 482; for division considered, **6.** 486; for change of location of garrison, **2.** 147; referred, **6.** 431.
- Pitt cut off, **6.** 734.
- provision for public offices, **5.** 567-568.
- public revenue from, **9.** 647.
- quit rents from, **9.** 608.
- records of, **21.** 333.
- report of sheriff, **10.** 460-461; on taxes collected, **4.** 527.
- riots in, **22.** 759.
- road coms'r for, **23.** 222.
- sheriffs, **4.** 347, 354; **5.** 976; **6.** 856; recommended, **22.** 393.
- supreme ct. held in New Bern, **5.** 259.
- tax in, **19.** 706.
- taxables in, **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5.** 320.
- time of inferior ct., **7.** 606, 643.
- Tories in, **14.** 184.
- treasurer of, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.
- troops from, **15.** 73; in Regulation campaign, **19.** 838; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.
- voting place in, **2.** 214.
- Beaufort District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.
- Beaufort district, S. C., criminals sent to, **10.** 3.
- Beaufort House, meeting of Proprietors at, **1.** 818, 819.
- Beaufort Inlet, act on fees for pilots, **24.** 592-3.
- bill on pilot fees, **19.** 559, 568, 574, 589, 662.
- channel discovered, **3.** x.
- companies at disbanded, **12.** 177-178, 191, 359-360.
- threatened by Br., **15.** 146.
- Beaufort Point, **13.** 127.
- Beaufort Precinct, **2.** 492, 541; **3.** xiii, 291, 303, 539, 557, 558, 575, 584, 591, 593, 596; **4.** 124, 129, 384, 391, 441, 653, 725, 820, 1172, 1189, 1195, 1230, 1337; **5.** xlii, 521, 527, 531, 814, 895, 1079; **23.** 6, 12, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 102.
- act to separate from Hyde, **22.** 112, 335; **25.** 212.
- Alderson treasurer, **3.** 399.
- boundary, **2.** 429.
- parishes in, **2.** 208.
- place for payment of quit rents, **4.** 186-187.
- separated from Hyde, **3.** 176.
- Beaufort Township, incorporated, **23.** 110, 334; **25.** 206-9.
- Beaufort's Bridge, **20.** 594.

- Beaulieu, —, prisoner, **16.** 673.  
 Beaumont, The, **15.** 255.  
 Beaumont, ship, **15.** 308, 309.  
 Beausnant, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 Beavens, Geoe., army rank, **16.** 1018.  
 Beaver, James, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Beaver, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Beaver, John, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Beaver, John, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Beaver, Mathias, petition on rent, **9.** 46-47.  
 Beaver, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 174.  
 Beaver Creek, **2.** 785; **4.** 854.  
     Germans on, **8.** 734.  
 Beaver Dam, The, **23.** 136, 462.  
 Beaver Dam church, **5.** 1179.  
 Beaver Dam church (Columbus Co.), **5.** 1179.  
 Beaver Dam Creek, **4.** 52; **23.** 462, 522.  
 Beaver Dam Creek, S. C., **15.** 52.  
 Beaver Dam Dist., **22.** 173.  
 Beaver Dam Swamp, **2.** 806; **23.** 205, 503.  
 Beaver Dams, **2.** 181.  
 Beaver Pond Creek, **2.** 777, 783, 809, 810, 811.  
 Beaverhouse, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 Beavers, act to prevent export of furs, **25.** 10-11.  
     British act on skins, **6.** 1081.  
     trade in mentioned, **1.** 18.  
 Beazley (Beasley), Charles, sells land, **4.** 33-35.  
 Beazley, Isham, resolve in favor of, **17.** 707, 713, 714, 786, 791, 792.  
 Bechler family, **8.** 748.  
 Bechum, Simon, in militia, **22.** 368.  
 Beck, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 Beck, Duval, claim, **9.** 487.  
 Beck, Frederick, army rank, **16.** 1016.  
 Beck, Frederick, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Beck, Jacob, produced before S. C., jailed, and then signs test, **10.** 316, 317.  
     to explain his politics and to be arrested, **10.** 311.  
 Beck, Jeffrey, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9.** 84-85.  
 Beck, Jeffrey, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Beck, Jeffroy, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9.** 39.  
 Beck, John, claims allowed, **18.** 318.  
     pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Beck, John, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Beck, John, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Beck, John, petition, **18.** 79, 89, 109, 130-131, 321; **21.** 141, 143, 183, 324, 357-358, 362.  
     resigns as J. P., **18.** 133, 354, 357, 360.  
 Beck, John, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Beck, John, Jr., lieut., **10.** 936.  
 Beck, Wm., in Assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 199, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 344, 345, 367, 379, 382, 402, 431.  
 Beck, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Beckerdite family, **8.** 743.  
 Beckerstaff, Samuel, reports on Tories, **14.** 261.  
 Becket, Christopher, claims, **4.** 149.  
     door-keeper of assembly, **3.** 288, 289.  
     paid for care of public buildings, **3.** 544, 573.  
 Becket, Mrs. Mary, claim allowed, **22.** 402.  
 Beckham, Sergt., **15.** 461.  
 Beckham, Simon, in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Beckham, Thos., in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Beckham, Wm., in militia, **22.** 376.  
 Beckham, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 377.  
 Beckley, —, C. H. D. of Va., **14.** 314.  
 Beckley, John, clerk House of Commons of Va., **14.** 314, 870; **18.** 507, 512, 543, 789.  
 Beckman, Capt., brings letter, **3.** 369.  
 Beckman, B., at council of officers, **15.** 27-28.  
 Beckman, Christian, recruiting officer **22.** 928.  
 Beckman, Christr., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
     colonel, **10.** 532.  
     on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
     recommended as commissioner for Cherokee boundary, **11.** 568-569.  
     See also Beekman Christopher.  
 Beckman, Daniel, brings letter, **3.** 343.  
 Beck's (Lutheran) Church, **8.** 742, 744.  
     history, **8.** 741-742.  
 Becton, John, land grant to, **4.** 335.  
 Bectle, Esther, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
 Becton, —, deed to, **5.** 1090.  
 Becton, Frederick, land patent to, **6.** 332; entered, **6.** 638.  
 Becton, Frederick, major, **10.** 206.  
 Becton, John, a J. P., **4.** 814, 1038,  
 Becton, John, land grant asked for, **4.** 596; to, **4.** 703, 761, 803, 804, 950, 962, 1050, 1253; rights proved, **4.** 759.  
 Bedcoat, Jno., in militia **22.** 315.  
 Beddick (Reddick?), Thos., a J. P., **15.** 693.  
 Beddingfield, John, **23.** 820.

- Beddlehizer, Lewis, in army, **15**. 719.  
 Bedel, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Bedel, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Bedell, Rev. G. T., on com. to form fraternal union with Lutherans, **8**. 789.  
 Beden, Thomas, claims allowed, **6**. 210.  
 Bedford, Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556.  
 Bedford, Benj., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Bedford, Gunning, comr. on trade, **18**. 654.  
 Bedford, John, Duke of, **4**. 1031.  
 Board of Trade to on charges against Johnston, **4**. 930-935.  
 Johnston to, on absence of iron factories, **4**. 1027-1028; on his career and work in N. C., **4**. 918, 919; on restoring of prizes, **4**. 1074; Spanish wrecks, **4**. 1304-1309.  
 letters to and from on charges against Johnston, **4**. 936, 937, 942, 943, 945.  
 memorial of Child to on Johnston's illegal actions, **4**. 927-928.  
 opinions sent to on Johnston's treatment of cargo of Spanish wrecks, **4**. 1309-1310.  
 petition against Johnston, **4**. 925-926.  
 signs leave of absence for Hall, **11**. 113.  
 Bedford, Jonas, act to vest land in heirs, **24**. 761-2.  
 bill to vest lands of, **17**. 348, 379, 388, 401, 419-421.  
 on Tryon S. C., **10**. 120.  
 petition of wife and bill on same; **22**. 22, 24, 56, 84-85, 86, 105.  
 Bedford, Mary, bill to vest lands of, **17**. 348, 379, 388, 401, 419-421.  
 Bedford, Mercy, act for relief of, **24**. 761-2.  
 petition, **17**. 294, 347, 348, 350, 373, 379, 388, 401, 419-421; and bill on same, **20**. 22, 24, 56, 63, 84-85, 86, 105.  
 Bedford, T., army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Bedford, Thos., exempted, **4**. 559.  
 Bedford, Wm., quarter master, **7**. 830.  
 Bedford, Ft., **6**. 326.  
 Sumner to proceed to, **6**. 317-318.  
 Bedford, Mass.(?), descent on, **13**. 236.  
 Bedford, schooner, brings in slaves, **9**. 1171.  
 Bedford (countersign), **8**. 596.  
 Bedford Co., bill to erect, **7**. 902, 915; **8**. 137.  
 Bedford Co., Eng., **6**. 21, 29, 310, 541, 545, 546, 573.  
 Bedford Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5**. 564.  
 Bedford C. H., **5**. 1203.  
 Bedgood, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bedingfield, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 946, 1033, 1040.  
 Bedingfield, John, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.  
 Bedingfield, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 946, 1033.  
 Bedo, John, army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bedson, Francis, estate administered on, **1**. 550.  
 pauper, **1**. 550.  
 Bee, Mr., **14**. 499.  
 Bee, Mrs., **14**. 804.  
 Bee, Lt. Gov., letter quoted, **22**. 553.  
 Bee, Joseph, prisoner, **15**. 393.  
 Bee, Thos., delegate in C. C., **14**. 804.  
 gov. of S. C., **16**. 933, 935-936.  
 to Caswell on movement of troops and need of help in S. C., **14**. 78-79.  
 Beech, Ignatius, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Beech, Jno, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Beech, Robert, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Beechey, Jonas, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Beechum, Edmond, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Beef, act on frauds in, **23**. 55-56, 333; **25**. 160; to forbid exportation **24**. 168-9; **25**. 326-7; to inspect, **23**. 432, 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24**. 580-6, 658-61; **25**. 313-19, 378-87.  
 bill to continue inspection act, **6**. 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954; to regulate inspection, **5**. 266, 267, 269, 272, 274, 275, 287, 288, 289, 295, 296, 300, 505, 508, 510, 512, 513, 519, 535, 537, 541, 544, 546, 549, 550, 551, 558, 880, 881, 883, 898, 912, 915, 916, 917, 919, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097; **6**. 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1117, 1124, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1195-1196.  
 bought up by Va., **2**. 761-2; **3**. xv.  
 debts paid in, **4**. 1218.  
 exportation forbidden, **10**. 975; lessened, **5**. xli.  
 importance commercially, **4**. 1196.  
 poor quality, **5**. 870.  
 possible trade in, **5**. 322.  
 to be gathered, **22**. 914-15.

- Beekman, Capt., payment by company of **10.** 319.
- Beekman, Col., at Council of War, **14.** 805-806.
- Beekman, C., arrest of Perkins justified, **10.** 280.
- Beekman, Christopher, Captain, **10.** 320.  
coms'r on public buildings, **24.** 29, 150.  
on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 279, 280.  
supervisor of elections, **10.** 252.  
taxables in company of, **10.** 253.  
to make arms, **10.** 354.  
to pay for salt, **10.** 999.  
See also Beckman, Christopher.
- Beekman, Wm., lieutenant, **10.** 320.
- Beeks, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1014.
- Beel, James, makes indenture, **1.** 488.
- Beel, Mary, makes indenture, **1.** 488.
- Beel, Thos., deposition, **7.** 779.
- Beeman, John, on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.
- Been, Aaron, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Been, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-710.
- Beeney, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1019.
- Beer, lack of, **1.** 714.
- Beers, Isaac, **9.** 1232.
- Beeseley, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Beesle's Mill, **25.** 51.
- Beesley, Frederick, horseman, **15.** 509.
- Beesley, Mary, sells, **1.** 607.
- Beesley, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Beesly, John, on claims com., **22.** 853.
- Beesly, Samuel, court martialled, **15.** 736.
- Beeson, Benjamin, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Beeson, Benjamin, Sr., petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Beeson, Isaac, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Beeson, Pritchert, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Beeson, Wm., petitions for pardon of Fields, **9.** 41.
- Beeswax, to be used for taxes, **23.** 782.
- Beeton, John, land grant to, **4.** 332.
- Beeton, John, vestryman, **23.** 249.
- Beetty, Edney, trial of, **8.** 511.  
witness, **8.** 511.
- Beezly, Francis, appraiser, **1.** 871.  
owns hand saw, **2.** 66.
- Beezly, James, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 242.
- Beggar's Ferry, **14.** 693.
- Begses, James W., petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Beine, Terrance, goods, seized from, **1.** 866.
- Belbury, Nathaniel, army pay, **17.** 196.
- Belch, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1013.
- Belchamp, Francis, imported, **1.** 394.
- Belcher, Mr., **11.** 43.
- Belcher, Mr., **19.** 784.
- Belcher, Abraham, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- Belcher, Beverly, petition, **21.** 908.
- Bele, Jno., in militia, **22.** 263.
- Belew, Charles, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Belew, John, army rank, **16.** 1023.
- Belfast, **4.** 258; **5.** 144b.
- Belfast, Ireland, **10.** 133; **15.** 201.
- Belford, Austin, army pay, **17.** 195.
- Belford, James, army pay, **17.** 195.
- Belhany, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Belk, Thos., allowance to, **22.** 817.
- Belk, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 960.
- Belkin, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 251.
- Belks, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 898, 963.
- Bell, —, **24.** 228.
- Bell, —, stores to, **15.** 597.
- Bell, —, Smith & Co., **17.** 380.  
supply army, **16.** 484, 495.  
to Burke on supplies, **16.** 572-574.
- Bell, Mr., **11.** 13.
- Bell, Mr., **14.** 654.
- Bell, Capt., **22.** 151.
- Bell, Capt., salt to, **14.** 470.
- Bell, Col., produces accounts, **5.** 974.
- Bell, Lieut., on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
rank, **16.** 665.
- Bell, Alias, army pay, **17.** 193.
- Bell, Archibald, case of, **21.** 1080.
- Bell, Archibald, juror, **4.** 521.
- Bell, Arch., to Burke on commerce, **22.** 578-9.
- Bell, Benjamin, army rank, **16.** 1010.
- Bell, Benj., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.
- Bell, Ben, in militia, **22.** 348.
- Bell, Benj., land patent to, **6.** 637.
- Bell, Benj., pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Bell, Benj., tailor, **15.** 620.
- Bell, Benj., tax coms'r, **25.** 52.
- Bell, Boas, **22.** 294.
- Bell, Boas, law suit, **1.** 481.
- Bell, Bythell, in assembly, (H.) **21.** 871, 873, 897, 930, 941, 946, 965, 980, 999, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.

- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.  
**Bell, Caleb**, in militia, **22**. 334.  
**Bell, Church**, land grant to, **4**. 1043.  
**Bell, David**, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
**Bell, Elias**, army rank, **16**. 1008.  
**Bell, Elizabeth**, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
**Bell, George**, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
**Bell, George**, appraiser, **2**. 71.  
**Bell, George**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
     army rank, **16**. 1020.  
     asks protection for pilots, **9**. 803-804.  
     building coms'r, **24**. 973.  
     case of, **15**. 662.  
**Bell, Geo.**, gun impressed, **22**. 413.  
**Bell, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 263.  
**Bell, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 267.  
**Bell, George**, juror, **4**. 522.  
**Bell, George**, juror, **8**. 528.  
**Bell, Geo.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Bell, George**, land grant to, **4**. 892.  
**Bell, George**, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
**Bell, George**, petitions for servants, **2**. 172.  
**Bell, Geo.**, plea for, **19**. 882.  
**Bell, Geo.**, resigns as J. P., **17**. 297; **20**. 25.  
**Bell, George**, rights proved, **4**. 1247.  
**Bell, George, Jr.**, land grant to, **4**. 631.  
**Bell, Green**, Captain, **10**. 944, 949; resigns, **10**. 973.  
**Bell, Humphrey**, protests against Va. debtor law, **2**. 279-280.  
     petitions on law of debts, **4**. 844-845.  
**Bell, Jacob**, exempted, **7**. 942.  
**Bell, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Bell, James**, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
**Bell, James**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
     army rank, **16**. 1023.  
**Bell, James**, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 378; and hindered by Reed, **2**. 427-428.  
     complains about lands, **4**. 454.  
     juror, **2**. 364.  
     surety, **2**. 434.  
     witness, **2**. 365.  
**Bell, James**, in militia, **22**. 280.  
**Bell, Jam.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Bell, James**, land grant to, **4**. 601.  
**Bell, James**, on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10**. 24.  
**Bell, James**, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
**Bell, James**, petitions for Fields, **10**. 803-804.  
**Bell, James**, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
**Bell, Jas., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 266.  
**Bell, Jo.**, petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
**Bell, John**, **2**. 364.  
**Bell, John**, a J. P., **23**. 993; **17**. 286; **20**. 14, 19.  
**Bell, John**, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
**Bell, John**, asks for lapsed lands, **2**. 355; aid of S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
     land lapses, **2**. 487.  
     law suit, **1**. 400.  
     vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.  
**Bell, John**, court to meet at house of, **24**. 249, 632.  
**Bell, John**, in army, **15**. 732.  
**Bell, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 265.  
**Bell, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 266.  
**Bell, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 280.  
**Bell, John**, inquest on negro of, **22**. 825.  
**Bell, John**, juror, **4**. 518.  
**Bell, John**, juror, **4**. 522.  
**Bell, John**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Bell, Jno.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Bell, John**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Bell, John**, land grants to, **4**. 217.  
**Bell, John**, land warrant to, **4**. 852.  
**Bell, John**, on Regulation com., **10**. 1019.  
**Bell, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
**Bell, John**, tries, values and condemns slave, **13**. 375-376.  
**Bell, Joseph**, a J. P., **2**. 459, 544; **3**. 244, 537; **4**. 47, 330.  
**Bell, Joseph**, a J. P., **4**. 966, 1038.  
     chairman com. of whole, **6**. 1184; **8**. 126.  
     coms'r of fort, **23**. 293.  
     in assembly, **4**. 863, 903, 983, 984, 999, 1022, 1024, 1055, 1062, 1325, 1326, 1341, 1344, 1345; **5**. 47, 52, 53, 67, 68, 71, 74, 75, 228, 231, 244, 246, 247, 256, 258, 260, 286, 503, 505, 507, 509, 528, 529, 532, 536, 539, 542, 543, 688, 697, 732, 840, 843; **5**. 863, 868, 889, 896, 898, 1002, 1023, 1064, 1084; **6**. 95, 107, 125, 132, 172, 185, 362, 378, 394, 395, 427, 470, 486, 514; **6**. 1095, 1150, 1154b, 1156, 1259; **8**. 100, 107, 129, 130, 145, 303; on com. of assem., **4**. 977, 1057, 1318, 1331; **5**. 240, 690, 1043; **6**. 364, 1092, 1153, 1263; **8**. 118; on com. on propositions and grievances, **5**. 55; to examine and compare revisal, **4**. 977, 991.  
     inspector, **23**. 381.

- reports on accounts, **5.** 802-803, 804.  
town coms'r, **25.** 207; and fort  
com. and treasurer, **25.** 253, 254.
- Bell, Joseph, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Bell, Joseph, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
commissioner of forfeited estates,  
**14.** 303.
- Bell, Jos., in militia, **22.** 307.
- Bell, Jos., in militia, **22.** 346.
- Bell, Jos., in militia, **22.** 347.
- Bell, Jos., in militia, **22.** 349.
- Bell, Jos., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Bell, Jos., on claims com., **22.** 836, 840.
- Bell, Jos., owes state, **21.** 1069.
- Bell, Jos., petition on use of Carteret  
militia, **15.** 146-147.
- Bell, Joseph, register, **9.** 298.
- Bell, Joseph, vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.**  
**8;** **25.** 208.
- Bell, Jos., Jr., a J. P., **4.** 330, 712.  
asks representation for Beaufort, **9.**  
640-641.  
building coms'r, **25.** 68.  
town coms'r, **23.** 805.
- Bell, Jos., Sr., a J. P., **4.** 346, 712.
- Bell, Josh., in assembly, **3.** 267, 269,  
270, 273, 285, 289, 305, 306, 307.
- Bell, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Bell, Josiah, land grant to, **4.** 601.
- Bell, Malachi, colonel of militia, **14.**  
320; **22.** 965.  
in Assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 233, 264,  
288, 294, 332, 344, 345, 379, 382,  
402, 431, 729, 730, 740, 751, 772,  
780, 781, 782, 801, 815, 839, 845,  
846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 887,  
926.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
juror, **8.** 528.  
major, **10.** 206, 530.  
navigation coms'r, **24.** 505.  
petition on use of Carteret militia,  
**15.** 146-147.
- Bell, Martha, petition considered, **17.**  
722.
- Bell, Mary Alston, act to vest lands  
in, **24.** 759.  
bill to vest property in, **17.** 357, 360,  
366, 403, 404; **20.** 59, 67, 69, 75, 87,  
101.
- Bell, Nathan, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Bell, Nathaniel, law suit, **1.** 429, 430.
- Bell, Nevil, land grant to, **4.** 352, 761.
- Bell, Newell, in militia, **22.** 264, 265,  
266.
- Bell, Philip, on Barbadoes trade, **1.**  
149-150.  
on B. Council, **1.** 151, 158.
- Bell, Philip, troublesome in Barba-  
does, **1.** 177.
- Bell, Richard, pensioner **22.** 56.
- Bell, Richard, pensioner **22.** 57.
- Bell, Richard, town coms'r, **25.** 207.
- Bell, Richard Benjamin, regulators'  
entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- Bell, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
captain, **10.** 937; **22.** 112.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
on com. of S. C., **9.** 1074.  
promoted, **17.** 142.  
rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.
- Bell, Robert, Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.
- Bell, Robert, exempted, **8.** 319.
- Bell, Robert, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Bell, Robert, juror, **4.** 520.
- Bell, Robert, juror, **25.** 188.
- Bell, Robt., property confiscated, **19.**  
672; **24.** 264, 424.
- Bell, Robert, school trustee, **24.** 876.
- Bell, Robert, wants co. ct. moved, **24.**  
632.
- Bell, Ross, a J. P., **2.** 526.
- Bell, Ross, a J. P., **6.** 339.
- Bell, Ross, in militia, **22.** 263, 266.
- Bell, Ross, juror, **2.** 548, 587, 589.
- Bell, Ross, juror, **8.** 528.
- Bell, Ross, juror, **25.** 190.
- Bell, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Bell, Samuel, certifies to election, **10.**  
921.
- Bell, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 373.
- Bell, Samuel, pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Bell, Samuel, petitions for Fields, **10.**  
803-804.
- Bell, Starkey, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Bell, Thos., **6.** 344.
- Bell, Thos., a J. P., **22.** 106, 107; ac-  
quitted, **9.** 372; complaints of, **9.**  
70, 71, 274.
- Bell, Thos., assaulted by the Worleys,  
**2.** 686, 698, 820, 824.  
estate settled, **2.** 496.  
tried for libel, **2.** 830, 833.
- Bell, Thos., in assem., **6.** 1259; **7.** 47,  
62, 68.
- Bell, Thos. in militia, **22.** 280.
- Bell, Thos., in militia, **22.** 307.
- Bell, Thos., in militia, **22.** 374.
- Bell, Tom, inquest on, **22.** 825.
- Bell, Thos., juror, **2.** 821.
- Bell, Thomas, juror, **4.** 521.
- Bell, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 219, 348,  
1032.  
resurvey granted to, **4.** 970.
- Bell, Thos., petition of administrators

- of, **18.** 24-25, 35-36, 254, 256, 275.
- Bell, Thomas**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Bell, Wm.**, a J. P., **2.** 526.  
 appraiser, **2.** 323.  
 estate of, **2.** 602, 654.  
 robbed, **2.** 341-343, 346, 348.  
 testimony against Teach & Knight, **2.** 342-343, 346.  
 treasurer, complaint of, **2.** 141-142.
- Bell, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Bell, Wm.**, assaulted, **22.** 510.
- Bell, Wm.**, building coms'r, **24.** 235.  
 certificate to Clark for beef, **19.** 290, 293.  
 county court at house of, **24.** 541, 770.  
 election validated, **24.** 300.  
 in Assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 257, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 414, 429, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **21.** 2, 4, 22, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 190.  
 petition, **19.** 566, 580, 584.  
 signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 to Assembly on use of militia, **13.** 389-390.  
 to inventory estates of Tories, **10.** 554, 706.  
 town coms'r, **24.** 987.
- Bell, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 519.
- Bell, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 523.
- Bell, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 188.
- Bell, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 588.  
 rights proved, **4.** 625.
- Bell, Wm.**, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Bell, Wm.**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Bell, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 244.
- Bell, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Bellah, W.**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Bellah, Walter**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Ballamont, —**, killed, **1.** 159.
- Bellamy, Lt.**, dead, **15.** 757.
- Bellamy, Wm.**, **2.** 747.
- Bellamy, Wm.**, on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10.** 215.
- Bellecoeur, Capt.**, exchanged, **16.** 675.
- Bellenger, —**, vessel brought for, **1546.**
- Bellenger, Edward**, order of Pollock to, **2.** 62-63.
- Bellew, Abraham**, killed, **14.** 609.
- Beljew, Abraham**, regulator, **8.** 80.
- Bellew, Allen**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Bellew, Henry**, correspondence with Howe, **11.** 262, 264; on appearance of American troops in Norfolk, **10.** 372; on provisions for British, **10.** 365.  
 ship captured, **10.** 1035.
- Bellinger, Edmund**, sloop of employed by government, **2.** 59.
- Bellinger, Edward**, assaulted **2.** 907-908.
- Bellingsford**, **11.** 788.
- Bellmot, Thos.**, wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Bellmont, Earl of**, Nicholson to confer with, **1.** 542-543.  
 on pirates, **1.** 518.
- Bellomy, John**, settler, **1.** 76.
- Bellona, brig**, **13.** 456; **21.** 337.  
 arms imported in, **14.** 810.  
 captures prizes, **13.** 482.  
 fitted out at New Bern, **13.** iv.  
 privateer, **13.** 175.
- Bellows, deserted**, **14.** 528.
- Bells, —**, a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- Bell's**, on post route, **7.** 149, 413.
- Bell's Bay**, **21.** 745, 746, 750, 769, 770, 894, 900, 902, 934.  
 act to change co. ct. to, **25.** 113-14.
- Bell's Landing (David)**, inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Bell's Land'g.** (widow), quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.
- Bell's Mill**, British at, **17.** 1014;  
 march to and wounded left at, **17.** 1007, 1011.  
 Hamilton at, **17.** 1002.
- Bell's Plantation**, (Rose), quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.
- Bellsire, Thos.**, in army, **15.** 721.  
 wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Bellvieu, Martinique**, **22.** 909.
- Bellville**, **21.** 743, 754, 763, 888, 893, 902, 903, 910; **25.** 104.  
 act for chapel at, **23.** 960-1.
- Bellys Mills**, **14.** 561.
- Belman, —**, law suit, **1.** 397.
- Belman, Esther**, case of, **1.** 905.
- Belman, John**, juror, **1.** 397, 408.
- Belsiah, Thos.**, army pay, **17.** 196.
- Belsire, Thomas**, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 prisoner, **15.** 169.
- Belty, John**, land grant to, **4.** 952.
- Belvidere**, battle at, **19.** 991.
- Belvieu (Belvue)**, Lavan de, **22.** 763, 764.



- letter for, **13.** 227, 228, 230.
- Belville, 10.** 37, 249.
- bill to vest land at for church purposes, **9.** 837, 841, 857, 862, 883, 884, 888, 896, 918, 920, 928, 1011.
- Belville, ship,** seized and to be dismantled, **10.** 417.
- Belvin, George,** regulator, **8.** 80.
- Belvin, Isaac,** regulator, **8.** 79.
- Belward, Samuel,** army pay, **17.** 194.
- Bembridge, Henry,** prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Bembridge, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 392.
- Benbow (Benbour), Chas.,** land grant to, **4.** 56.
- Benbow (Benboe), Gershom (Gartram),** land grant to, **4.** 336, 798, 894, 897, 1035.
- Benbow, Job,** army pay, **17.** 196.
- Benbury, Mr., 11.** 441.
- Benbury, Mr., 11.** 538.
- Benbury, Charles,** petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.
- Benbury, (Banbury, Bonbury, Benburry), John,** agrees not to attend Assembly, **4.** 1193.
- brings charges against Luton, **4.** 814, 949.
- claims, **4.** 150.
- coms'r of Edenton, **23.** 145.
- deposition on efforts to break up Assembly, **4.** 1197-1198, 1204, 1233; on representation struggle, **4.** 1209-1210.
- in Assembly, **4.** 493, 542, 543, 652, 720, 814, 1181, 1205; **6.** 801.
- reports on proposition and grievances, **4.** 817, 823-825.
- road coms'r, **23.** 214.
- tax collector, **23.** 255.
- Benbury (Banbury), John,** allowance to, **22.** 816.
- claims, **22.** 865.
- Benbury, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 356.
- Benbury, John,** juror, **3.** 54.
- Benbury, John,** juror, **4.** 516.
- Benbury, Lemuel,** in Assem., **6.** 1162.
- Benbury, Sam'l,** in militia, **22.** 356.
- Benbury, Thos., 13.** 325; **15.** 136; **16.** 959, 970.
- a. J. P., **20.** 298, 299; **23.** 993.
- allowance to, **17.** 699, 779, 780; **19.** 370.
- Ashe to on depreciation of currency, **14.** 248-251.
- Board of War to on prisoners, &c., **14.** 409-410.
- chm. com. of whole, **12.** 272, 298, 303, 306, 316, 361, 708, 709.
- claims, **9.** 591.
- collector, **17.** 75; **24.** 552; collects troops, **14.** 728.
- com. on memorial of on Oldham, **13.** 586, 601, 692, 712, 718-719, 860, 861, 952, 953, 954.
- declares independence, **10.** 612.
- debts due by, **8.** 278-279; as sheriff, **9.** 572.
- fair judge **24.** 284.
- fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxv.
- guns to be delivered to, **13.** 311.
- imports guns, **13.** 312.
- in Assembly, **9.** 398, 399, 409, 412, 413, 417, 422, 432, 493, 498, 499, 502, 503, 504, 513, 520, 525, 528, 529, 530, 540, 552, 571, 589, 713, 715, 717, 723, 726, 734, 736, 739, 748, 754, 757, 760, 768, 836, 844, 845, 853, 858, 867, 873, 874, 881, 899, 902, 916, 920, 922, 930, 935, 936, 949, 952, 1188, 1189; **12.** 149, 265, 286, 311, 317, 349, 368, 405, 408, 572, 655, 656, 682, 698, 700, 701, 702, 879; **13.** 625, 784, 786; **16.** 1, 2; **17.** 877, 878; **19.** 371, 373, 376, 489; on com. of assem., **9.** 1197; **12.** 4, 11, 49, 128, 129, 143, 206, 222, 284, 286, 287, 302, 370, 372, 376, 381, 401, 554, 560, 563, 583, 586, 658, 660, 665, 668, 682, 687, 691, 706, 707, 727, 851; **17.** 736, 807, 813, 837, 895.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1038, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10.** 165, 167, 172, 500, 502, 523, 914, 915; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 502, 504, 505, 522, 527, 543, 555, 917, 923, 953.
- joined by Murfree, **15.** 143.
- major, **10.** 205, 531.
- memorial, **21.** 253, 264, 292, 344, 345, 434, 617, 676.
- Nash to on British invasion of N. C. and Va., **15.** 128-129.
- nom. as delegate to C. C., **12.** 602, 711; for brig. gen., **12.** 232, 234, 414, 415, 416; for collector, **19.** 625, 638, 698, 699.
- on Chowan S. C., **10.** 847; on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603; on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.
- orders arrest of Pollock, **10.** 1029; orders militia to assemble, **15.** 130; orders out drafts, **15.** 149.
- owes State, **21.** 1069.
- paymaster, **10.** 521, 524.
- petition and allowance, **20.** 186, 190,

- 193, 209, 216-217, 236-237, 239, 368-369, 373.  
 reports as collector of customs, **20**. 256, 257, 258; on Blount, **22**. 529; on Br. in Va., **14**. 436.  
 salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
 school trustee, **24**. 297.  
 Sent to on battle of Great Bridge, Va., **15**. 112-113; on Br. invasion of Va., **15**. 144-145.  
 signs acts as speaker H. C., **24**. 183, 189, 253, 261, 313, 343, 357, 383, 412, 474, 648, 649; address to Martin, **17**. 51.  
 Speaker House of Commons, **12**. 612, 615, 616, 617, 618, 620, 621, 623, 624, 636, 641, 649, 651, 730, 765, 766, 768, 774, 794, 816, 879; **13**. 408, 468, 625, 672, 734*m*, 913, 999; **14**. 265, 613; **15**. 196, 200, 205, 206, 207, 208, 388, 389, 534; **16**. 3, 177, 291, 301, 303, 610, 612; **17**. 136; **18**. 825; **19**. 378, 380, 382, 385, 387, 389, 390, 392, 394, 398, 490, 716; **22**. 994, 1008, 1026.  
 Speaker Senate, **17**. 715, 793, 879, 884, 898, 899.  
 succeeds Williams as Speaker H. of C., **13**. 408.  
 thanked, **13**. 734*m*.  
 to Caswell on cannon, **13**. 291-292, 324-325, 326.  
 to deliver cannon to militia, **13**. 901.  
 to Nash on Blount affair, **15**. 142; on Br. invasion of Va. and N. C., **15**. 137; on calling out militia, **15**. 59-60; on refusal of militia to march, **14**. 850-851.  
 to sell vessels sunk in Cape Fear, **12**. 199.  
 to superintend issue of currency, **10**. 533, 573.  
 to take deposition, **10**. 980.  
 Williams sends resignation to as delegate in Cont. Cong., **14**. 258-259.  
 Williamson to on wounded and prisoners at Camden, **15**. 166-170; **22**. 530-2.  
 Benbury, Thos., in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Benbury, W., claims, **4**. 150.  
 Benbury, Wm., asks for new road, **2**. 509-510.  
 juror, **2**. 587, 589, 592, 593.  
 Benbury, Wm., in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Benbury, William, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Benbury, Wm., juror, **25**. 185.  
 Benbury, Wm., road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
 Benbury (Banbury), Wm., vestryman, **1**. 558, 560, 568, 571, 596, 599, 615, 616, 629, 674, 678, 680, 684, 686, 701.  
 Bench, —, causes trouble with Indians, **17**. 12, 13, 15, 16.  
 Bench, —, Jr., killed **17**. 12.  
 Bench, John, and Indian affairs, **22**. 1002, 1003.  
 Bencham, Hodges, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
 Benchan (Bennehan?), Richard, dam coms'r, **24**. 938.  
 Bend of Tennessee, Indian savages near, **18**. 608.  
 Bender, Martin, land grant to, **4**. 799, 804, 1040.  
 Bender, Solomon, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Bender, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Bender, **2**. 53.  
 Bendon, Aaron, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Benect, Wm., in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Benedict, Mr., has school, **5**. 1225.  
 Benedict, David, History of Baptists, reprints from, **5**. 1163-1192; **8**. 654-657.  
 Benefit of Clergy, allowed, **2**. 709.  
 Benegette, John, introduced to Adams, **15**. 375.  
 Beneham, Hodges, soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Benet. See also Bennet, Bennett, Benoit.  
 Benet, Elener, imported, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, Jean, imported, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, John, imports persons, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, John, juryman, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, John, Jr., imported, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, Joseph, buys land, **1**. 488.  
 Benet, Moses, **2**. 803.  
 Benet, Rose, imported, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, Thos., imported, **1**. 534.  
 Benet, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**, 705-11.  
 Ben(?)field, **16**. 502.  
 Benfield, Capt., commands Tories, **14**. 746.  
 Benford, John, in assembly, **21**. 26.  
 Benford (Bendford), John M., in assembly, **21**. 298, 598; 641, 659, 671, 679, 680, 696, 730, 732, 746, 774, 778, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 876, 930, 938, 974.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 nom. for major, **21**. 850, 1026.  
 Benford, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 251.

- Benford, Wm., vestryman, **23**. 497.  
 Benge, Obediah Martin, allowance to, **21**. 349, 690.  
 Benham, Drury, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Benjamin, Mr., **4**. 875.  
 Benjamin, Col., restored to command of militia, **10**. 990.  
 Benlow, John, land grant to, **4**. 68.  
 Benn, Robert, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Bennahan, R., petitions, **19**. 934.  
 Bennehan (Benneham), Richard, building coms'r, **24**. 693.  
   Drayton to on surrender of Cornwallis, **15**. 657-658.  
   Fanning to on chair and dress goods, **7**. 506-507.  
   Henderson to on small pox, &c., **9**. 328.  
   Hooper, Hewes & Penn to introducing preachers to, **7**. 149-150.  
   Iredell to on Miss Elbank, **16**. 659-660.  
   Johnson to on affairs of Gen. Assem., **16**. 960-961, 962.  
   Johnston to introducing Frohock, **9**. 311; on butter and cheese and linen, **10**. 821-822; on Martin's trip, **9**. 307; on Regulators, **8**. 612-613, 614, 615.  
   Jones to on health of his wife, **15**. 716-717.  
   McCulloh to on private affairs, **9**. 345.  
   to hold election, **10**. 945.  
   See also Benchan, Richard.  
 Bennahan (Benninham), Mrs. Richard, **15**. 657; **16**. 660, 961, 962.  
 Bennell, Nehem., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Benners, John, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 Benners, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   canal coms'r, **23**. 685; **24**. 538.  
   major, **10**. 206.  
   nom. as member Council of State, **12**. 25.  
 Bennet. See also Benet, Bennett, Bennit.  
 Bennet, Mr. Secretary, at council, **1**. 74.  
 Bennet, Benj., quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Bennet, Butler, exempted, **7**. 625.  
 Bennet, Charles, sells land, **4**. 34.  
 Bennet, George, **11**. 10.  
 Bennet, James, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Bennet, James, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
 Bennet, James, complaint against as J. P., **21**. 174 (?), 179.  
 Bennet, James, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Bennet, James, sells land, **4**. 33-35.  
 Bennet, James, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Bennet, John, buys land, **2**. 303.  
 Bennet, John, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Bennet, Jno. quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Bennet, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Bennet, Jos., in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Bennet, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Bennet, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
 Bennet, Reuben, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bennet, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Bennet, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 590.  
 Bennet, Rose, sells land, **1**. 535.  
 Bennet, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bennet, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
   enlistment of examined, **11**. 811.  
 Bennet, Thos., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Bennet, Rev. W. C., organizes Sauer's church, **8**. 743.  
 Bennet, Wm., **14**. 529.  
 Bennet, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Bennet, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bennet, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 329.  
 Bennet, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 711.  
 Bennet, Wm., navigation coms'r, **24**. 502.  
   provision contractor, **24**. 157.  
   town coms'r, **24**. 152.  
 Bennet, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bennet, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Bennet's Confutation of Quakerism, **2**. 120, 153.  
 Bennet's (Benet's, Bennett's) Creek, **1**. 385; **2**. 153, 355, 425, 453, 524, 643, 805; **4**. 344; **23**. 336, 503.  
   Fox on, **1**. xx.  
   Indian lands on, **2**. 140; **4**. 35.  
   inspection on, **23**. 411, 641, 792; **24**. 582; **25**. 313, 379.  
   warehouse on, **5**. xlii.  
 Bennet's Creek (Cape Fear), **23**. 757.  
   act to change road, **23**. 161-162, 336.  
 Bennet's Creek Bridge, **2**. 596; **23**. 271.  
   tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 795.  
 Bennett. See also Benet, Bennett, Bennit.  
 Bennett, Mr., **19**. 647, 648.  
 Bennett, Benjamin, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Bennett, Benj., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Bennett, Henry, bailed, **10**. 565.  
 Bennett, Henry, signs revocation of Heath patent, **1**. 43.  
 Bennett, J., aide de camp, **16**. 271.  
 Bennett, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 195.  
   army rank, **16**. 1017.  
   reenlists, **15**. 749.  
   soldier, **18**. 797.

- Bennett, James, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Bennett, James, complains of selling Indian land, **4**. 802.  
 Bennett, James, rights proved, **4**. 640.  
 Bennett, John, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bennett, John, buys, **1**. 535, 625.  
     commends Adams, **1**. 728-729.  
 Bennett (Bennitt), John, juror, **1**. 582, 608, 624.  
     law suit, **1**. 548.  
     petition about road, **2**. 509-510.  
     sells land, **1**. 535.  
     tools seized, **1**. 579.  
     witness, **1**. 656.  
 Bennett, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Bennett, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Bennett, John, regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Bennett, Mark, complaint against, **21**. 174, 179.  
     suspended as J. P., **20**. 590, 594.  
 Bennett, Moses, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bennett, Nehemiah, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Bennett, Peter, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.  
     money from, **21**. 1065.  
     owes State, **21**. 1074.  
 Bennett, Maj. Gen. Richard, commands against Indians, **1**. 676-677.  
     commissioner on tobacco planting, **1**. 141-143, 152-153.  
 Bennett, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Bennett, Solomon, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Bennett, Thomas, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Bennett, Thomas, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Bennett, Wm., allowed to resign as contractor, **13**. 953.  
     allowance to, **19**. 369, 370.  
     army contractor, **13**. 416.  
     army pay, **17**. 193.  
     army rank, **16**. 1019.  
     case of, **21**. 1080.  
     coms'r on magazines, **13**. 683-684;  
         to buy provisions, **13**. 643, 770;  
         **15**. 200.  
     declares independence, **10**. 612.  
     instruction to on purchase of provisions, **14**. 12-13.  
     on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1236.  
     petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
     reports on Br. damage, **17**. 952.  
     to Caswell on artillery and answer, **18**. 755-756, 762-763.  
     to sell Pa. Farmer, **18**. 805, 808.  
     to sell tender, **13**. 841-842, 931, 932.  
 Bennett, Wm., coms'r on building, **24**. 144, 238; on cannon, **24**. 737; on navigation, **24**. 390, 403.  
     to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.  
 Bennett, Wm., in militia **22**. 273.  
 Bennett, Wm., in militia **22**. 273.  
 Bennett, Wm., jailed as a Tory, **11**. 655.  
 Bennett, Wm., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Bennett & Boyd, goods of impressed, **15**. 524.  
     supply N. C. Line, **16**. 484, 496.  
 Bennett's Creek. See Bennet's Creek.  
 Bennett's Creek Bridge. See Bennet's Creek Bridge.  
 Bennezet, Peter, **5**. 617.  
 Benning, Mr., **11**. 781.  
 Benning, Arthur, allowance to, **22**. 837.  
     claims, **9**. 590; allowed, **9**. 953.  
     taxable, **15**. 190.  
 Benning, James, **22**. 303.  
 Bennit. See also Benet, Bennet, Bennett.  
 Bennit, Cornelius, felon, **22**. 860-1, 862.  
 Bennit, Jacob, in army, **15**. 722.  
 Bennit, Peter, killed, **21**. 437.  
 Bennit's Creek. See Bennet's Creek.  
 Bennitt, Ben., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Benny, Capt., ship master, **9**. 1171.  
 Bennys Creek, **22**. 292.  
 Benours, Antonio, prisoner, **22**. 268.  
 Bensham, Hodges, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Bensley, Robert, petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 Benson, Capt., order to, **14**. 432.  
 Benson, Bagley, in army, **13**. 513.  
 Benson, Bailey, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Benson, Egbert, to superintend embarkation of Br., **16**. 873.  
 Benson, Jessy, transcribes letter of Br. Commissioner, **10**. 769.  
 Benson, John, land grant to, **4**. 803.  
     rights proved, **4**. 799.  
 Benson, John, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Benson, Mark, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Benson, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Benson, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992-3.  
 Benson, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 759.  
 Benson, Wm., petition for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Benstead, Alex., paymaster, **12**. 531.  
 Bentford, Alexander, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Bentford, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Benthall, Jos., petition, **19**. 59-60, 64;  
     referred to com., **16**. 27-28, 29, 98.  
 Benthel, Reuben, lieut., **10**. 546.  
 Benties, **12**. 517.  
 Benties Creek, **1**. 535.  
 Bentley, James, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bentley, James, land grants to, **4**. 803.

- Bentley, Johanus, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Bentley, John, appraiser, **2**. 290.  
   attached, **1**. 406.  
   canoe stolen, **2**. 716.  
   juror, **1**. 396, 411, 412; **2**. 366.  
   law suits over estate of, **1**. 416, 488, 521.  
   petition, **1**. 397.  
   sued, **1**. 408, 409.  
 Bentley, John, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Bentley, John, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Bentley, John, Jr., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bentley, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bentley, Jos., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bentley, Rich., gives power of attorney, **1**. 436.  
   juror, **1**. 409.  
   law suit, **1**. 420, 436-437.  
   sued, **1**. 407-408.  
   witness, **1**. 416.  
 Bentley, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1022.  
   pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Bentley, Wm., claims allowed for money lost, **9**. 872, 945, 948.  
 Bentley, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 638, 642, 643, 710, 768.  
 Bentley, Wm., law suit, **1**. 419.  
 Bentley, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Bentley's Creek, **2**. 355.  
 Bentley's Spark on the Festivals, **2**. 153.  
 Bently, Jean, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Bently, John, a J. P., **6**. 1008.  
 Bently, John, imports persons, **1**. 394.  
 Bently, Jno., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Bently, Joshua, arrested and brought before Council of Safety, **10**. 638.  
 Bently, Mary, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Bently, Richard, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Bently, Richard, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Bently, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bently, Thos., petitions, **19**. 927.  
 Bently, Wm., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Bently, Wm., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Bently, Wm., petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Bently, Wm., quit rents, **22**. 255.  
 Benton, Mr., **14**. 385.  
 Benton, Mr., **21**. 549.  
 Benton, Col., furnishing substitutes, **15**. 587.  
 Benton, Col., pay to, **22**. 485.  
 Benton, Collo, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 Benton, David, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Benton, David, army pay, **17**. 196.  
   army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Benton, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Benton, Demsey, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Benton, Edom, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Benton, Elijah, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Benton, Elkanah, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Benton, Epaphroditus, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Benton, Epaphroditus, law suit, **1**. 549.  
 Benton, Fra's, in militia **22**. 494.  
 Benton (Bentons), Francis, land grant to, **4**. 898, 950.  
 Benton, George, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Benton, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 156.  
 Benton, James Minge, **22**. 156.  
 Benton, Jesse, allowance to, **22**. 857.  
 Benton, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
 Benton, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Benton, Jesse, building coms'r, **24**. 845.  
   chases Indians, **10**. 386.  
   claims allowed, **9**. 225, 953.  
   clerk and register, **9**. 298.  
   in Assembly, **17**. 887, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 392; on com. of assem., **17**. 823, 833, 843, 908, 923, 845.  
   protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Benton, Jessy, forges letter in Cameron's name, **10**. 782.  
 Benton, Jethro, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Benton, Jethro, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Benton, Jethro, rank settled, **15**. 700.  
   recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
 Benton, Job, land returned to, **24**. 541.  
 Benton, Job, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Benton, John, allowance to executor, **22**. 857.  
 Benton, John, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Benton, John, in militia, **9**. 297.  
 Benton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Benton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Benton, John, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Benton, John, pensioned, **19**. 137, 138, 248.  
 Benton, John, Jr., building coms'r, **24**. 231.  
 Benton, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Benton, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Benton, Jos., quit rents to, **22**. 248.  
 Benton, Josh, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Benton, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Benton, Keedar, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
 Benton, Lazarus, exempted from taxes, **16**. 82, 86; **19**. 52.  
 Benton, Lem, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Benton, Moses, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Benton, Moses, in militia, **22**. 355.

- Benton, Moses, land grant to, **4.** 854.  
 Benton, Nathan, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Benton, Nincet, in militia, **22.** 352.  
 Benton, Samuel, a J. P., **5.** 591; **6.** 343.  
   at council of war, **7.** 842.  
   county coms'r, **23.** 626, 627.  
   in assembly, **6.** 399, 405, 427, 456, 458, 470, 475, 484, 490, 492, 495, 513, 514, 516, 519, 648, 656, 662, 672, 679, 680, 800, 801, 817, 824, 869, 910, 941, 942, 1096, 1097, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1150, 1157, 1158, 1163, 1173, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1186, 1191, 1194, 1259, 1263, 1269, 1270; **7.** 300, 301, 321, 326, 327, 342, 343, 347, 350, 354, 355, 357, 358, 360, 364, 366, 372, 378, 379, 380, 398, 403, 405, 563, 575, 579, 627, 628, 929, 958; on com. of assem., **6.** 453, 483, 641, 665, 804, 805, 817, 823, 1092, 1152, 1153, 1222, 1259, 1263; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570, 571, 897, 936.  
 Benton, Sam'l, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 47, 49.  
   nom. for colonel, **21.** 400, 712, 779, 787, 936, 946.  
   on claims com., **22.** 824, 828, 829, 830, 835, 836, 840, 847, 852.  
 Benton, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Benton, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 394.  
 Benton, Wm., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Benton's Ferry, troops ordered to, **15.** 547.  
 Beny, John, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
 Benzien, Rev. Christopher Lewis, attends Synod in Herrnhut, **5.** 1156-1157.  
   controls congregations in N. C., **5.** 1157.  
   gets Wachovia erected into a parish, **5.** 1148.  
   member of helpers conference, **5.** 1156.  
   receives Wachovia by request, **5.** 1157.  
 Beotherton, Thos., army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Beresford, Richard, attends Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 234, 280-281.  
   church commissioner, **2.** 874.  
   extracts from letters on Indian war, **2.** 251-254.  
   instructs S. C. agents, **2.** 448-449.  
   memorial on state of S. C., **2.** 224, 229-233.  
 Beresford, Rich'd, Martin to on Indian affairs, **17.** 76, 77, 79.  
   to Martin on Indian affairs, **17.** 31.  
 Beresford, Richard, prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Berger, Capt., ready to oppose regulators, **8.** 535.  
 Berger (Barrior, Barringer, Beringher), George Henry, **8.** 745.  
   building coms'r, **24.** 523.  
   in assembly, **17.** 281, 293, 304, 355, 359, 365, 366, 368, 391, 394, 395, 425; **19.** 234, 235, 263, 282, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 383, 388, 389, 397, 398; **20.** 35, 154, 158, 206, 302, 303, 310, 331, 347, 370, 372, 378, 380, 386, 390, 416, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 473; **21.** 233, 434, 581, 582, 592, 597, 598, 659, 670, 679, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726, 727, 730, 731, 748, 768, 780, 781, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862, 867; on com. of assem., **17.** 307, 316.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49.  
   juror, **10.** 2.  
   memorial, **19.** 704; **20.** 214, 216, 262, 394, 441, 445.  
   resigns as Col., **21.** 323, 658, 665.  
   school trustee, **24.** 690.  
   See also Barringer, Geo. H., and Beryer, G. H.  
 Berger, George Henry, juror, **10.** 3.  
 Berger, John, **8.** 745.  
 Berger family, **8.** 744.  
 Bergeron, Elias, in militia, **22.** 331.  
 Berjerin, Elias, in militia, **22.** 310.  
 Berkeley. See also Berkley.  
 Berkeley, Lord, of Stratton, **6.** 1015.  
   at Privy Council, **6.** 53-54, 707, 723.  
 Berkeley, Cha., signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.  
 Berkeley, Lady Frances, marries Ludwell, **1.** 352.  
   sells her share of C., **1.** 347.  
 Berkeley, John, Lord, **1.** 54.; a proprietor, **1.** 71, 75, 119, 123, 162, 163, 175, 176, 177, 179, 211; **3.** 32, 33, 34, 35, 39; **4.** 286, 287, 289.  
   appoints Stephens his deputy, **1.** xvi, 180.  
   at Council, **1.** 74, 222.  
   at meeting of Props., **1.** 33.  
   bay named for, **1.** 121.  
   charter to, **1.** 20-33, 102-114.  
   first Chancellor of C., **1.** 179.  
   gives great deed of grant, **3.** 292-293.  
   grant to, **1.** 42, 43, 48, 49, 638.  
   grant of C. to summarized, **11.** 80-86, 87, 97.  
   on Bd. T. & F. P., **1.** 223.

- Palatine of C., **1.** 180, 182.  
 petitions King, **1.** 470-471.  
 recommends Cobthrop, **1.** 53.
- Berkeley, John, Lord, a Proprietor, 2.** 896.  
 at council, **2.** 680, 732.
- Berkeley, Joseph, appraiser, 2.** 246.
- Berkeley (Barkley), Sir Wm., 1.** 676.  
 a proprietor, **1.** 72, 76, 119, 123, 162, 163, 175, 178, 352, **2.** 896; **3.** 32, 33, 34, 35, 39; **4.** 286, 287, 289.  
 acquits Miller, **1.** 235.  
 bay named for, **1.** 121.  
 charged with treachery in matter of second charter, **1.** xxiii.  
 charter to, **1.** 20-33, 102-114.  
 commissioned to appoint governor for Albemarle, **1.** 48-50.  
 consulted on cessation of tobacco planting, **1.** 117-118, 139-140, 141-143, 152-153.  
 control of Albemarle left to, **1.** xiv.  
 gives great deed of grant, **3.** 292-293.  
 grant to ment'd, **1.** 42, 43, 48, 49.  
 grant of C. to summarized, **11.** 80-86, 87, 97.  
 grants of valid, **1.** 335-336.  
 grants patents for land, **1.** 59-67, 238.  
 heirs and deputy not to be admitted into C., **1.** 337-338.  
 impowered to inaugurate gov't in Albemarle, **1.** xii-xiii.  
 instructed on settling of C., **1.** 50-52.  
 King to proprietors on share of, **1.** 340-341.  
 land patents from, **1.** 270.  
 last land grants of in Albemarle, **1.** xxxii.  
 marries Mrs. Stephens, **1.** xvii.  
 Miller tried before, **1.** 269, 289, 290, 299.  
 N. C. to be given to, **1.** xxiii.  
 patents from ment'd, **1.** 253.  
 Proprietors to on C. affairs, **1.** 52-55.  
 refuses to recognize Indian titles, **1.** 355.  
 report that he was to be sole proprietor, **1.** 229.  
 share of C. sold to Ludwell, **1.** 347.  
 treatment of Drummond, **1.** xiii.
- Berkeley, Va., 11.** 802; **13.** 61.
- Berkeley bay, named, 1.** 121.
- Berkeley Co., S. C., boundaries, 1.** 377.  
 delegates in assembly, **1.** 377, 380.  
 divided into parishes, **2.** 869.
- election fraud, **2.** 903, 908.  
 illegal officers, **1.** 382.  
 name, **1.** xv.  
 number of members of assembly, **1.** xv; **4.** 1231; **5.** 85.
- Berkeley Co., Va., 17.** 184.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1166-1167.
- Berkeley Parish, (Perquimans Co.), 6.** 552, 980; **7.** 115, 192; **8.** 542; **10.** 496; **23.** 187.  
 act to create, **25.** 298-304.  
 Earl preaches in, **7.** 264.  
 report on, **7.** 541.  
 service in, **7.** 701.  
 visited, **9.** 273.
- Berkenhead (Berkinhead), George, to be seized, 1.** 776-777.
- Berkley.** See also Berkeley.
- Berkley, Capt., commands the Blonde, 15.** 157.
- Berkley, Capt., payment by company of, 10.** 319.  
 taxables in company of, **10.** 252.
- Berkley, Alexander, in militia, 22.** 373.
- Berkley, John, clerk Va. House of Del., 16.** 844.
- Berkley, 14.** 739.
- Berkley, Va., Baptists remove from, 5.** 1164.
- Berkshire, Earl of, signs revocation of Heath patent, 1.** 43.
- Berks Co., Pa., 8.** 728.  
 emigrants from, **8.** 734, 737.
- Berkshire, Earl of, at council, 1.** 74.
- Berkshire, Eng., 10.** 1036.
- Berlin, Germany, 18.** 627.
- Bermudans, allowed to export provisions for salt, 22.** 933-4.
- Bermudas (Barmodos), The, 2.** 325, 336, 339; **4.** 587; **6.** 624, 651; **7.** 516; **10.** 616, 706; **11.** 356, 699; **12.** 804; **13.** 24, 325, 354, 364, 465, 466; **14.** 661; **15.** 129, 415, 645; **22.** 294; **24.** 119, 120.  
 act for relief of ment'd, **14.** 85.  
 adventurers from, **1.** 95.  
 church settlements in, **1.** 601.  
 citizens of N. C. return to, **1.** 429.  
 classed by C. C. with other parts of Gr. Br., **15.** 596.  
 Cont. Cong. allows corn to be exported to, **14.** 305-306.  
 drought in, **1.** 161.  
 emigration to C., **1.** 58.  
 exports to allowed, **14.** 317.  
 gov't, **1.** 255.  
 imports from, **2.** 156.

- instruction to gov., **11.** 242-243.  
may be admitted to the Cont. Ass'n, **10.** 178.  
merchants on, **1.** 437.  
Miller carried from, **1.** 296.  
proposed settlers from, **1.** xiv, 77, 79-92.  
provisions shipped to, **13.** 552-553, 587, 654, 693-694.  
route to C. by, **1.** 772.  
salt brought from, **10.** 985; **13.** 28, 38, 39, 380; **15.** 218, 219; **22.** 906; and provisions to, **13.** iii.  
sloops from, **11.** 268; seizes goods of Spanish ship, **4.** 1305.  
to be seized, **14.** 252.  
trade with N. C., **1.** 663; **2.** xiv; **10.** 636.  
traders from seized, **1.** 368-369.  
vessels of in port, **13.** 312.  
**Bermudian case**, **15.** 581.  
**Bermudians**, declaration of C. C. on considered, **15.** 598.  
**Bern, Bartholomew**, land grant to, **4.** 1245.  
**Bern, (Berne)**, **1.** 966, 967, 970, 973, 976, 977, 985; **2.** 166; **4.** 18.  
coat of arms of, **1.** 981.  
colony from, **1.** 908, 909, 910.  
proposals to buy land for, **1.** 707.  
why DeGraffenried left, **1.** 906.  
**Bern, State of**, allows people to emigrate, **4.** 159.  
forbids emigration to America, **4.** 160.  
proposal to secure Mississippi River, **1.** 965.  
**Bernard, —**, **8.** 639.  
**Bernard, Daniel**, contests election, **15.** 189.  
taxable, **15.** 190.  
voter, **15.** 237.  
**Bernard, German, C. H. coms'r**, **25.** 113.  
**Bernard, John**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
**Bernard, Jno.**, land grant to, **19.** 573.  
**Bernard, Rev. John**, servant runs away, **1.** 515.  
**Bernard, Samuel**, juror, **2.** 433, 463.  
vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
**Bernard, Sam'l, Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 334.  
**Bernard, Sam'l, Sr.**, in militia, **22.** 334.  
**Bernard's Creek**, **4.** 220, 274, 279; **10.** 328.  
**Bernberg, Baron of**, title of DeGraffenried, **1.** 935.
- Berne, France**, **18.** 628, 633.  
**Bernese**, character, **1.** 971.  
plan to go to Va. revealed to, **1.** 957.  
proposed settlement in Md., **1.** 959, 969.  
**Bernese Society**, abandons DeGraffenried, **1.** 977.  
**Bernett, John**, **11.** 10.  
**Bernhardt, Christian Eberhardt**, work in N. C., **8.** 765, 768, 772, 775.  
**Bernhardt, Rev. David**, **8.** 765.  
**Bernhardt family**, **8.** 744, 745.  
**Bernheim, Rev. G. D.**, history of Lutheran settlements by condensed, **8.** 758-796.  
**Beroth, Jacob**, settles in N. C., **5.** 1147.  
**Berresford, Mr.**, acts as deputy, **1.** 382.  
**Berresford, John**, complains, **1.** 381.  
**Berrien (Berrin), —**, Brigade major, **12.** 503, 505, 513, 526, 536.  
**Berrien, John**, in N. C. brigade, **13.** 427.  
report on reg't of, **13.** 531.  
**Berrier family**, **8.** 743.  
**Berrisford, Mr.**, deputy, **1.** 368.  
**Berritz, Capt.**, arrives in Edenton, **13.** 291.  
**Berron, Mr.**, in assembly, **5.** 43, 44.  
**Berry, —**, arrives at Boston, **15.** 519.  
**Berry, Mr.**, **9.** 994.  
**Berry, Mr.**, assists Martin on Spanish vessel case, **9.** 35.  
**Berry, Capt.**, makes present to Catawbas, **5.** 581.  
**Berry, Capt.**, court martialed, **12.** 485.  
**Berry, Amariah**, dismissed by court, **2.** 595.  
**Berry, Amos**, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
**Berry, Andrew**, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
**Berry, Caleb**, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Berry, Caleb**, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Berry, Charles**, chief justice, **6.** 327, 620; commission, **5.** 963-964; **6.** 66-67, 581; **1.** 132-134; to be signed, **11.** 143, 147.  
consulted on the fitness of lawyers, **6.** 289-290.  
continued as chief justice, **6.** 624.  
Daniel summoned before, **6.** 1065.  
dead, **7.** 199, 200, 247, 248, 290; **11.** 209.  
Henley's example commended to, **6.** 187.  
in council, **6.** 173-184, 216-217, 244, 331-339, 340, 347-362, 420-427, 632-



- 636, 653-661, 1072-1073, 1078-1079, 1218-1222, 1224-1229; **7.** 8-9, 10, 34-35, 41-44, 50-58, 133-134, 137; on com. of council, **6.** 350, 375, 423, 434, 1220, 1222, 1225, 1261, 1273. memorial to Board of Trade on appointment of clerks, **6.** 1000-1001, 1002.  
not a barrister, **6.** 246.  
on provisions of court bills, **6.** 251-254.  
opinion asked on court bill, **6.** xvii, xxii.  
proposed as chief justice, **5.** 989; qualifies, **6.** 84.  
questioned on interpretation of instructions on courts, **6.** 334, 335-337.  
recommended for council, **6.** 58; to follow Henley's example, **6.** 174.  
reports on sheriffs and orphans acts, **6.** 20.  
suicides, **7.** 160, 168.  
takes oath, **6.** 1071; **7.** 8.  
to be in council, **6.** 753-754.  
to be restored to council, **6.** 728.  
to Board of Trade on court law, **6.** 13-15.  
to take depositions, **6.** 1067.  
**Berry, Daniel**, pay to, **22.** 924.  
**Berry, Edward**, attorney, **1.** 654.  
buys and sells land, **1.** 654.  
law suit, **1.** 617.  
to pay witness, **1.** 596.  
**Berry, Edward**, imported, **1.** 396.  
**Berry, Edward**, sells land, **2.** 303.  
**Berry, Henry**, in jail, **22.** 854.  
**Berry, Hudson**, certificate to, **19.** 165; **21.** 175, 176.  
**Berry, Hugh**, felon, **8.** 142.  
**Berry, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Berry, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Berry, James**, officer, **22.** 702.  
**Berry, John**, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
**Berry, John**, army rank, **16.** 1010.  
**Berry, John**, deposition on agreement to break up assembly, **6.** 1191-1192, 1230.  
**Berry, John**, in army, **13.** 509.  
**Berry, John**, land lapses, **2.** 301-302.  
**Berry, John**, land grant to, **4.** 894.  
**Berry, John**, regulator, **7.** 737.  
**Berry, Lancelot Graves**, nominated for council, **9.** 974.  
reports on tonnage of Beaufort, **8.** 174.  
sees Gage's letter, **10.** 66, 74.
- Berry, Mary**, gives power of att'y, **1.** 654.  
sells land, **1.** 654.  
**Berry, Richard**, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
**Berry, Richd.**, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
county coms'r, **23.** 590, 591.  
in assembly, **6.** 1151, 1156.  
juror, **8.** 72.  
town coms'r, **23.** 772.  
**Berry, Robert**, army pay, **17.** 196.  
army rank, **16.** 1014.  
**Berry, Rob't**, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
**Berry, Roberts**, in army, **15.** 733.  
**Berry, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 323.  
**Berry, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 324.  
**Berry, Samuel**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Berry, Samuel**, land grant to, **4.** 952.  
**Berry, Solomon**, army rank, **16.** 1010.  
**Berry, Solomon**, in army, **13.** 509.  
**Berry, Will.**, **10.** 9.  
**Berry, Wm.**, exempted, **7.** 963.  
**Berry, Wm.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
**Berryhill, Wm.**, claims on S. C. survey, **9.** 302.  
**Berryhill, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 437.  
**Berryhill, Wm.**, lieut., **10.** 187, 937.  
**Berryman, Benjamin**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
**Berryman, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 343.  
**Bert, Capt. de**, exchanged, **16.** 675.  
**Bert, John**, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
**Berthelsdorf, Germany**, **5.** 1158.  
**Bertie, Archibald**, title of C. vested in and transferred to King, **11.** 91.  
**Bertie, Edward**, right vested in, **3.** 40, 41, 42, 43, 44-45.  
sells shares of C., **4.** 655, 656, 657.  
title of C. vested in and transferred to King, **11.** 88-91.  
**Bertie, Henry**, abstract of title sent to Att'y Gen., **2.** 770.  
grants land to Lowndes, **3.** 211.  
on surrender of C., **2.** 721-723.  
owns and sells share of C., **11.** 86-91, 99.  
sells C., **3.** 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4.** 656, 657, 662.  
**Bertie, James**, abstract of title sent to Atty Gen., **2.** 770.  
acts for Duke of Beaufort, **2.** 235-239.  
appoints and instructs Dunston as naval officer, **2.** 497-499.  
asks aid for S. C., **2.** 188-189.  
at meeting of Proprietors, **2.** 234-235, 298-299, 559.  
Gale the deputy of, **2.** 457.

grants land to Lowndes, **3**. 211.  
on surrender of C., **2**. 721-723.  
reports sale of C. to Gov. Everard,  
**3**. 14.  
sells share of C., **4**. 655, 656, 657,  
662; **11**. 86-91, 99.  
signs terms of surrender, **2**. 384.  
to assem. and council of N. C., **2**.  
489-490; on revisal of laws, **2**.  
235-236.  
to Moseley, **2**. 491.

trustee for a Proprietor, **3**. 34, 35,  
36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44,  
45, 46.

**Bertie, John**, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
reenlists, **15**. 749.

**Bertie, Thos.**, ensign, **10**. 944; re-  
signs, **11**. 444; **22**. 912.

**Bertie County**, **2**. 487, 488, 494, 495,  
501, 522, 523, 524, 525, 550, 551,  
553, 563, 564, 574, 575, 579, 586,  
587, 602, 617, 638, 640, 642, 652,  
654, 656, 659, 664, 665, 675, 678,  
697, 698, 708, 711, 716, 717, 727,  
729, 767, 771, 772, 830, 833, 834;  
**3**. xiii, 54, 55, 56, 303, 404, 526,  
536, 567, 574, 575, 593, 613, 620,  
637, 641, 642; **4**. 89, 92, 121, 124,  
127, 128, 130, 138, 232, 235, 239,  
246, 247, 264, 332, 345, 351, 363,  
364, 390, 503, 508, 513, 526, 557,  
559, 626, 728, 825, 881, 882, 1100,  
1116, 1117, 1119, 1123, 1124, 1125,  
1170, 1189, 1207, 1233, 1236; **5**.  
x, xlii, 282, 417, 440, 622, 781, 849,  
850, 916, 1008, 1045; **6**. 104, 580,  
735, 980, 1127; **8**. vii, 143; **9**. 298,  
565, 592, 741; **10**. xxxv, 524, 558,  
559, 762, 917, 952; **11**. 633, 651,  
776; **12**. 51, 55, 86, 88, 93, 112,  
427; **13**. 373, 383, 923; **15**. 538;  
**18**. 19, 37, 38, 45, 254, 275, 497,  
823, 825; **19**. 172, 174, 480, 559,  
820; **20**. 141, 151, 163, 202, 224,  
345, 380, 414, 546; **21**. 65, 123, 181,  
236, 249, 707; **22**. 111, 287, 290,  
295, 296, 402, 405, 479, 593, 625,  
755, 839, 842, 845, 850, 855, 939;  
**23**. 99, 102, 155, 164, 165, 187, 255,  
273, 299, 334, 337, 373, 411, 445,  
478, 499, 553, 564, 575, 618, 633,  
683, 692, 705, 723, 755, 874, 904,  
912, 929, 947, 957, 991; **24**. 19, 581,  
712, 840, 844, 860; **25**. 64, 212, 217,  
491.

act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50, 64, 161;  
**25**. 274-87, 436; for parish in, **25**.  
298-304; for public buildings, **23**.

215-216, 337, 958-9; **24**. 469-70; for  
tax for public buildings, **24**. 145,  
239, 252-3, 456, 594, 873-4; **25**.  
341; for town in, **25**. 248-9; on  
jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; **25**. 188-9,  
442; on passage of fish and naviga-  
tion in, **24**. 936-7; on roads, **23**.  
449-51; act on strays in, **23**. 856;  
to collect tax arrears, **24**. 628-9,  
824; to create N. W. Parish, **23**.  
111, 334; **25**. 210; to divide, **23**.  
205-206, 337, 445-7, 503-4; repealed  
and to be reenacted, **5**. 93, 116,  
405-407; to establish, **23**. 100, 334,  
445-7; to be repealed, **5**. 92, 115,  
405-7; to fix bounds of Tuscarora  
lands, **23**. 299-301, 340; to fix time  
of co. ct., **24**. 717-18; **25**. 70, 288,  
406; to remove county court, **23**.  
205-206, 337.

address to Johnston on lands, quit  
rents and Burrington, **4**. 18-22.

asks for incorporation of town, **6**.  
1269-1270.

baptisms in, **6**. 994.

bill for bridge in, **4**. 828, 829, 830;  
for pub. buildings in, **4**. 560; **9**.  
720, 722, 728, 765, 770, 775, 777,  
784, 840, 844, 851, 861, 889, 895,  
899, 908, 909, 910, 927, 1011; **12**. 254;  
**16**. 48, 52, 74, 76, 100, 136, 140, 142;  
**19**. 22, 44, 66, 94, 96; for town in,  
**4**. 725; **7**. 586, 595, 597, 599, 603,  
607, 623, 625, 630, 634, 637, 639-640,  
645, 669; on strays, **8**. 100; to alter  
time of courts, **7**. 49, 50, 51, 72-73,  
74, 76; **17**. 319, 323, 333; **20**. 36,  
45; to appoint treasurer, **4**. 1322,  
1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340,  
1342, 1343, 1348; to collect arrears  
of taxes, **19**. 520-521, 531, 532,  
534-535, 536, 541, 579, 595, 660-  
661; to collect specific taxes in,  
**18**. 129-130, 144, 355, 363, 368;  
to erect county and parish of a  
part, **4**. 482; to establish town in,  
**17**. 300, 301, 333; to levy tax for  
public buildings, &c., **13**. 556, 571,  
592, 671, 700, 710; to make new  
county out of, **6**. 128, 129, 131,  
161-162, 163-164, 168, 170, 171, 183,  
200; bill to secure lands to Tus-  
caroras in, **12**. 47, 50, 61.

Campbell on affairs in, **22**. 593-4.  
cases from tried in Edenton, **23**.  
253.

census of 1790, **26**. 270-298.

charges on granting writs of elec-

tion to and answer, **6.** 301-302.  
 claims of representation recognized, **6.** 262.  
 clergy in, **8.** 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.  
 commissions to be granted in, **13.** 782.  
 contested election in, **4.** 117; **10.** 925.  
 council held in, **4.** 65-67, 72; **5.** 489-490.  
 court days, **23.** 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 debts due to, **8.** 278-279.  
 drafts from, **15.** 591; **16.** 544; to march, **15.** 557.  
 dues from Sheriffs, **9.** 572.  
 Edgecombe taken from, **3.** 447, 450.  
 erected by assembly, **3.** 454.  
 established, **3.** 191.  
 free negroes bound out, **3.** 556-557, 585, 590.  
 illegality in elections claimed, **4.** 857-858, 860.  
 in Edenton dist., **15.** 377.  
 Indians in, **5.** xli, 321; do damage, **4.** 237.  
 inspection in, **25.** 313, 379.  
 J. P.'s in, **2.** 526, 540, 565, 570, 607, 676, 818; **8.** 223, 418; **4.** 46, 346, 800, 1117, 1118; **5.** 32; **6.** 80, 636, 1010, 1086; **7.** 39, 275; **8.** 543; **23.** 993.  
 jurors, **3.** 282, 319; **4.** 521-525.  
 land grants in, **4.** 65, 66, 68, 69, 225, 274, 333, 344, 347, 348, 349, 352, 353, 354, 355, 440, 441, 444, 446, 447, 453, 454, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 598, 601, 602, 603, 616, 618, 619, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 636, 638, 639, 641, 642, 643, 644, 649, 650, 651, 679, 684, 703, 706, 707, 709, 710, 711, 712, 761, 764, 766, 767, 768, 897.  
 land office opened in, **4.** 53.  
 lead to be sent to, **11.** 304.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 10, 36.  
 members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1178, 1180; **10.** 164, 500, 508, 527, 913, 927.  
 members of assem., **2.** 608, 623; **3.** 285, 562, 612, 635; **4.** 115, 493, 495, 510, 527, 533-534, 723, 724, 733, 771, 815, 857, 1170, 1171, 1173, 1174; **5.** 154, 232, 521, 694, 890, 1002, 1110; **6.** 6, 77, 97, 136, 362; **6.** 366,

406, 493, 662, 800, 807, 893, 900b, 1152, 1268; **7.** 62, 283, 343, 473, 650, 928; **8.** 106, 113, 118, 303, 309, 320; **9.** 139, 140, 517, 560, 734, 741, 1188; **12.** 2, 37, 271, 549, 655; **13.** 537, 735, 784, 794, 918; **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 794, 877; **18.** 1, 10, 226, 238; **19.** 1, 129, 133, 233, 400, 717, 720; **20.** 1, 119, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 729, 758, 871, 874.  
 militia in, **5.** 161, 576; and taxables, **5.** 575, 603; in regulator campaign, **7.** 718, 722 (?), 740; **8.** 697, 702, 707; **22.** 469, 478; officers, **12.** 777, 832; organization of, **10.** 625, facing 680; refuses to march without bounty, **14.** 847; returns, **22.** 306, 307, 310 (?), 311.  
 missionary needed for, **2.** 605.  
 no members in assembly, **4.** 1191, 1197, 1198.  
 note on act erecting new parish, **3.** 194.  
 number of members in assembly, **4.** 1174, 1175, 1180, 1231; **5.** 86, 87, 88, 90, 91; **9.** 1053.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 oppressive justices in, **3.** 595.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 205, 207, 530, 625, facing 680; **13.** 160-161.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1070, 1072.  
 part joined to Edgecombe, **3.** 640, 641, 642.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.  
 people praise Burrington, **3.** 4.  
 petition for new county, **5.** 1068; for towns in, **7.** 369-370; on Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-806; on quit rent warehouse, **4.** xv, 479; on representation, action on, **5.** 82-84; on roads, **5.** 1060; rejected, **13.** 686.  
 place of payment of quit rents, **4.** 186.  
 Pollock treasurer, **3.** 404.  
 report on quit rents, **22.** 240-244, 259; taxes collected, **4.** 528.  
 resolve to appoint commissioners to superintend, **12.** 246.  
 revolt in, **4.** xvi.  
 riot over quit rents, **4.** 267.  
 sale of Tuscarora lands in, **7.** 360-361, 362.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347, 1181, 1183; **6.** 740, 741.  
 specific tax to be collected, **20.** 104-105.

- struggle over representation act, **4**.  
1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169,  
1210-1221.  
supreme ct. of held in Edenton, **5**.  
260.  
taxables in, **7**. 145, 283, 288, 539,  
540; in 1754, **5**. 320.  
tobacco in, **4**. 1120; inspection in,  
**23**. 641, 792.  
Tories active, **11**. 551; conspiracy  
in, **11**. 603.  
treasurer, **3**. 546, 578; **4**. 106, 136,  
155; **23**. 378-380, 400.  
troops from, **14**. 7; move, **15**. 483;  
thanked, **10**. 472-473; to be raised  
in, **13**. 412; **24**. 154.  
trouble over quit rents, **4**. 236-237.  
Tuscaroras in, **24**. 171, 172, 173,  
335; join 6 Nations, **7**. 293-294,  
298; desire to leave, **25**.-507.  
Va. preacher in, **3**. 342.  
writ of election to, **4**. 1181, 1182-  
1183, 1195; **6**. 412, 414, 415; **9**.  
967, 968.  
**Bertie District**, recruiting officer for,  
**22**. 928.  
**Bertie Express**, **22**. 594.  
**Berwick, Mr.**, appreciates Brown, **15**.  
395.  
**Berwick, John**, prisoner, **15**. 393.  
**Berwick, White**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
**Berwick, brig**, **7**. 126.  
**Berwick on Tweed**, trade regulations,  
**1**. 497-504.  
**Bery, Edward**, petition for children of,  
**-2**. 289-290.  
**Bery, John**, regulator, **7**. 735.  
**Beryer, George Harvey**, to assembly  
on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
**Beseley, John**, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
**Besent, Capt.**, privateer, **22**. 262.  
**Bessel, Israel**, alarms Mass., **9**. 1229.  
**Besson, Stephen**, support of child of,  
**1**. 678.  
**Best, Archibald**, allowance to, **13**. 908.  
arrests murderer, **12**. 768-769.  
**Best, Bastman**, land grant to, **4**. 1039,  
1050.  
**Best, Henry**, land grant to, **4**. 636, 707,  
960, 1048.  
**Best, John**, army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Best, Thos.**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
army rank, **13**. 524; **16**. 1010.  
**Best, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 525.  
**Best, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Best, Wm.**, act for town on lands of,  
**24**. 537-8, 540-1.  
bill for town on lands of, **19**. 154,  
160, 173, 271, 274, 278, 279, 290.  
**Best, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 707.  
**Beston, Stephen**, orphan of supported  
by public, **1**. 630.  
**Beswick, John**, serjeant at arms, **6**.  
638.  
**Beteford, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 385.  
**Beteilke, J.**, petitions on roads and  
ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
**Beter, Elizabeth**, husband imprisoned  
**4**. 805-806.  
**Beter, Francis**, imprisoned as execu-  
tor, **4**. 805-806.  
**Bethabara (Bathabora)**, **5**. 1149, 1151,  
1152; **7**.-870; **8**. 592, 593; **9**. 48;  
**15**. 372; **18**. 497; **22**. 421, 449,  
456, 463.  
asks relief from oath, **5**. 1153-1154.  
description of settlement, **5**. 1161-  
1162.  
distillery burned, **5**. 1156.  
Indian warriors stop at, **5**. 1148.  
palisaded against Indians, **5**. xlix,  
liii, 1148, 1149.  
population, **5**. 1158-1159.  
settlement of, **5**. 1147, 1148, 1153.  
**Bethania, (Bethany)**, **8**. 593; **9**. 48;  
**18**. 497.  
asks relief from oath, **5**. 1153-1154.  
description of settlement, **5**. 1162.  
founded, **5**. liii.  
guarded from Indians, **5**. 1149.  
location, **5**. 1147-1148.  
population, **5**. 1158-1159.  
settlement, **5**. 1149, 1150, 1153.  
**Bethany Church**, history, **8**. 743.  
**Bethel, Va.**, **5**. 1201.  
**Bethel church**, **5**. 1180, 1184.  
history, **8**. 744, 745-746, 756.  
**Bethel Lutheran Church**, **8**. 776.  
history, **8**. 779.  
**Bethel Lutheran Church, S. C.**, **8**. 776.  
**Bethell, Wm.**, in assembly, **18**. 258,  
284, 312, 344, 346, 357, 361, 362,  
376, 412, 429, 443, 468, 469, 470,  
471; **20**. 120, 121, 167, 230, 238, 239,  
240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288, 479;  
**21**. 2, 3, 6, 47, 52, 68, 73, 74, 109,  
115, 121, 129, 130, 133, 154, 168,  
179, 190, 194, 195, 234, 264, 288,  
294, 305, 332, 346, 367, 372, 379,  
382, 402, 411, 432, 730, 731, 753,  
759, 774, 781, 798, 801, 805, 815,  
816, 836, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860,  
862, 867, 868, 901, 910, 930.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 26, 27, 30,  
35.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.

- testifies on election, **10.** 921, 922.
- Betherford, Dudley**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Bethesda**, laid out, **7.** 285.
- Bethey, Jesse**, in militia, **22.** 359.
- Bethey, Trustram**, in militia, **22.** 359.
- Bethlehem**, **19.** 850.  
laid out, **7.** 285.
- Bethlehem, Pa.**, **5.** x, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1156, 1157, 1158; **8.** 793; **11.** 668; **22.** 973.  
settlement begun, **5.** 1145.
- Bethlehem church**, **5.** 1180.
- Bethlehem Lutheran Church**, **8.** 777.
- Bethune, Capt.**, inquiries from, **9.** 1118.
- Bethune, John**, loyalist, **10.** 600.  
petitions Prov. Cong. for release, **10.** 888-889.  
sent to Phila., **11.** 295.
- Bets, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 315.
- Betsey**, brigantine, trade of difected, **10.** 690-691, 695.
- Betsey (Betsy)**, sloop, **22.** 952.  
privateer's commission asked for, **15.** 342.  
trade to W. I., **10.** 691.
- Betsworth, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 710.
- Bett, slave**, **17.** 595.
- Bett, Andrew**, land grant to, **4.** 1043.
- Bett, Boston**, in militia, **22.** 281.
- Betten, Wm.**, regulator, **7.** 808.
- Betterley (-ly)**, Thos., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 495.  
assaulted, **2.** 400, 404.  
juror, **2.** 266, 398, 399, 400, 433, 435, 436, 585, 655, 664, 832.  
surety, **2.** 654, 661.  
tried for riot, **2.** 824-825.  
witness, **2.** 829.
- Betterton, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 186.
- Betty, Robert**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.
- Bettis, Francis**, land grant to, **4.** 350.
- Bettis, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 375.
- Bettis, John**, army pay, **17.** 194.
- Betton (Belton)**, John, proposes to emigrate to N. C., **8.** 620, 621-622.  
petition for land denied, **9.** 303-304.
- Betts, Frances**, juror, **4.** 525.
- Betts, James**, asks for lapsed lands, **2.** 354.
- Betts, John**, army pay, **17.** 197.
- Betts, Matthew**, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Betts, Mathias**, army pay, **17.** 196.  
army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Betts, Spencer**, in militia, **22.** 323.
- Betts, Thaddeus**, **9.** 1232.
- Betts, Wm.**, **15.** 8.
- Betts, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Betty, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 281.
- Beulah Baptist Asso'n**, history, **5.** 1175, 1184-1185.
- Beulah Church**, history, **8.** 743-744.
- Beusn, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 264.
- Bevan, David**, land grant to, **4.** 329.
- Bevan, Jos.**, express rider, **16.** 264.
- Bevan, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Bevars, John**, army pay, **17.** 192.
- Beveman, Ed.**, in militia, **22.** 357.
- Beveret, Benj.**, land grant to, **4.** 712.
- Beven, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 267.
- Bever, Mathias**, militia captain, **24.** 292.
- Beverhouse, Abm.**, army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Beveridge's Sermons**, **2.** 584.
- Beverley, Mr.**, surveyor, **1.** 741, 742, 743, 744.
- Beverley, John**, juror, **3.** 53.
- Beverley, John**, juror, **4.** 523.
- Beverley, John**, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Beverley, John**, witness, **1.** 740.
- Beverley, Robert**, clerk of Va. assem., **1.** 312.
- Beverley, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 851.
- Beverly, Jesse**, indicted, **22.** 512.
- Beverly, Jesse**, riots and reward for, **10.** 934, 940.
- Beverly, John**, dismissed from court, **2.** 275.  
hatred of, **1.** 893.  
jurymen, **2.** 262.  
land grant to, **4.** 803.  
petition of, **2.** 475.
- Beverly, John**, indicted, **22.** 512.
- Beverly, John**, juror, **25.** 189.
- Beverly, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Beverly, John**, riots and reward for, **10.** 934.
- Beverly, John, Jr.**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Beverlys**, **2.** 525.
- Bevers, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 192.
- Beville, Robt.**, pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Bevin, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 383.
- Bevin, Wm.**, exempted, **9.** 452.
- Bevis, Christopher**, land grant to, **6.** 1087.
- Bevis, Rev. Chr.**, recommended to S. P. G., **4.** 876.  
to S. P. G. on his career, **4.** 877.
- Bevis, Miles**, **4.** 877.

Bevoret, Benj., exempted, **7**. 368.  
 Bewes, —, payment to, **22**. 441.  
 Bexley, James, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Bexley, Simon, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881, 882, 883.  
 Bezeau, James, land grant asked, **4**. 1048.  
 Bezell, James, allowance to, **19**. 34.  
 Bialston, Jesse, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Bibber, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Bibbie, Solomon, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Bibbs, Nicholas, petition, **20**. 206.  
 Bibby, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Bibby, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Bibles, absence of, **7**. 285.  
   guardians of, **2**. 11.  
   imported, **1**. 570.  
   needed, **7**. 104.  
   sent to Tryon, **7**. 786.  
   suit for, **1**. 626.  
 Biby, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Bichelfelds, **16**. 823.  
 Bickerstaff, John, ensign, **10**. 622.  
   on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.  
   on com. of S. C., **9**. 1074.  
 Bickings, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bicknell, Rachel, recommended, **19**. 482.  
 Bicknell, Samuel, land disputes of, **13**. 486.  
 Biddle, Charles, carries prizes into Charleston, **11**. 778.  
   Caswell to on trade comm., **18**. 660.  
   sends out privateers, **13**. iv.  
   ship of blown up, **14**. 402.  
   to Caswell on commission for the Eclipse, **14**. 670; on resolution of Pa., **18**. 596.  
 Biddle, Chas., in assem., **19**. 382.  
 Biddle, Clement, to Skinner on hire of teams, **15**. 401.  
 Biddle, Jacob, rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Biddlehizer, Lewis, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Bido, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bidwell, Thos., goods of seized, **10**. 311.  
 Bieber, Ludwig, **8**. 749.  
 Biennial Assemblies, act for repealed by King in Council, **4**. 251.  
   bill to repeal law on, **4**. 88-89, 108, 126, 154.  
   Fane reports on law for, **4**. 252.  
   law for to be repealed, **4**. 269, 270; should be repealed, **4**. 177-178, 204-

205; reasons for repeal of law laid before King, **4**. 249; repeal of act proclaimed, **4**. 283.  
 Big Alamance, **19**. 961; **22**. 124.  
 Big Bridge, skirmish at, **15**. 786, 789.  
 Big Cane Break, The, **22**. 183.  
 Big Cat, The, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.  
 Big Island, **10**. 884.  
 Big Ivey Baptist Ass'n, history, **5**. 1185, 1191.  
 Big Liberty, to sail for Amsterdam, **11**. 398.  
 Big Limestone, **17**. 583; **24**. 539.  
 Big Linchey's Creek, S. C., Br. on, **14**. 514.  
 Big Pee Dee, **14**. 665; **15**. 786.  
 Big Pigeon River, **17**. 579; **24**. 479.  
 Big River, Tenn., **18**. 699.  
 Big Rock House Creek, **24**. 798.  
 Bigamy, act against, **25**. 74.  
   bill to punish, **20**. 492; **21**. 823, 828, 834, 990-991, 995, 997, 1000, 1003.  
   Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.  
 Bigfurd, Jeremiah, land grant to, **4**. 58, 355.  
 Bigfurd, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 217.  
 Bigg Baron River, **18**. 608.  
 Bigg Springs Camp, **15**. 504.  
 Bigg Troublesome Camp, **8**. 595, 674.  
 Biggar's Ferry, **19**. 968, 985, 990.  
 Biggers (Bigger, Bigers) Ferry, **14**. 586, 694, 787.  
 Biggers Ferry Road, **14**. 586.  
 Biggleston, James, asks that Martin be allowed to move his private effects, **10**. 190-191.  
   claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **9**. 225, 953.  
   deputy sec'y to Martin, **9**. 968; **10**. 19, 151; **11**. 239.  
   judge of admiralty, **9**. 237.  
   ordered to remove to N. Y., **17**. 821-822.  
   refuses to deliver up Gov. Martin's property, **17**. 663-664, 713, 747, 790.  
   release of resolved on, **12**. 211, 214, 217, 218, 386, 395.  
   released from parole and ordered out of State, **17**. 903-904, 907.  
   secretary to Tryon, **9**. 450, 786.  
 Biggs, Capt., **17**. 1020, 1023.  
 Biggs, Jas., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Biggs, Jno., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Biggs, Jno., juror, **25**. 190.  
 Biggs, Robert, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Biggs, Robert, army pay, **17**. 196.

- Biggs, Silas, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Biggs, Thomas, a judge, **1**. 316.  
 Biggs, Timothy, affidavit of, **1**. 279, 291-294.  
   aids Miller to escape prison, **1**. 316.  
   complaints noticed, **1**. 350-351.  
   comptroller and surveyor general of Albemarle, **1**. 295, 318, 327.  
   Culpeper's declaration against, **1**. 242.  
   deposition, **1**. 309-311.  
   deputy collector, **1**. 265, 290, 292, 310, 325.  
   deputy to Earl Craven, **1**. 253, 295.  
   escapes prison, **1**. 276, 283; to Va., **1**. 277, 293, 311.  
   Gillam draws sword on, **1**. 276.  
   imprisoned, **1**. 279, 293, 295, 310, 325, 326.  
   lands confined to, **1**. 347.  
   letters on Culpeper Rebellion, **1**. 318-321.  
   marries widow of Geo. Catchmany, **1**. 356.  
   on C. affairs, **1**. 247-248.  
   ordered to draw petition to King, **1**. 326.  
   petition to Earl Danby, **1**. 325-326; to King, **1**. 295-296; ment'd, **1**. 322, 329.  
   protest against Holden, **1**. 320.  
   refuses to sign paper, **1**. 251.  
   searched, **1**. 280.  
   suggests suppression of rebellion, **1**. 296.  
   to set down list of his injuries, **1**. 346.  
   treatment of by rebels, **1**. 276-277.  
   tried by rebels, **1**. 257, 281.  
   tries to cause trouble, **1**. 327.  
 Biggs, Wm., discharged by court, **2**. 662-663.  
 Biggs, Wm., reward for, **10**. 939; **12**. 75, 77.  
 Biggum, Alexr., officer, **18**. 450.  
 Bigham, Samuel, fined, **9**. 652.  
 Bignall, Mr., **14**. 27.  
 Bignall, (Bignal, Bignell), Robert, **14**. 468, 490; **15**. 97; **18**. 586, 624.  
   a J. P., **23**. 993.  
   acting secretary, **14**. 291.  
   advances public money, **16**. 171.  
   allowance to, **13**. 911; **17**. viii, 862, 863, 963, 964; **19**. 141, 330.  
   and salt, **15**. 374.  
   asks increased salary for inspectors, **5**. 961.  
   at council meeting, **14**. 273-274, 286-288, 317-323, 334.  
   Bd. war to on salt, **14**. 476, 477.  
   Burke to on supplies, **16**. 529.  
   Caswell to on provisions, **13**. 322.  
   claims allowed, **10**. 524.  
   com'r of trade, **14**. 472; **17**. 873, 874, 975; **24**. 322.  
   coms'r to get arms and clothes, **12**. 425, 426, 431, 432.  
   com. to examine accounts of, **17**. 638, 641, 721-722, 723-724; **19**. 204.  
   controls salt, **15**. 641.  
   counsellor, **17**. 143.  
   delivers money to war board, **14**. 376, 383.  
   discharges prisoners, **14**. 872.  
   furnishes no salt, **14**. 489.  
   holds court in Kinston, **15**. 717.  
   in council of State and president, **22**. 910, 934, 935, 937, 938, 939, 943, 944, 947, 949, 951, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 962, 964, 965, 966, 967.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173.  
   judge of military court, **11**. 357.  
   letter from ment'd, **14**. 486.  
   Martin to ordering tobacco for Mrs. Burke, **15**. 648.  
   member of C. of S., **12**. 562, 569, 570, 670, 676, 682; **13**. 402, 737, 738, 788, 789.  
   nom. for C. of S., **18**. 114, 121, 174, 189, 340, 347, 397, 420; **19**. 466, 540, 571, 809, 813.  
   on council extraordinary, **16**. vii.  
   payment to for service as chancellor, **12**. 611.  
   pays for arms and am., **16**. 494.  
   petition, **18**. 172, 392, 394.  
   presides at court, **15**. 683.  
   reports on salt, **14**. 473; **15**. 629.  
   resigns as commissioner of trade, **16**. 103; **19**. 67.  
   to Burke on debts and supplies, **16**. 546-547; on impressment of tobacco, **22**. 596-7; on movements of Br., **15**. 631; **22**. 588-9; on purchase of arms and ammunition, **16**. 193-194.  
   to deliver arms and ammunition, **12**. 236, 415, 421; salt to Person, **17**. 971, 974.  
   to examine public provisions, **10**. 635.  
   to Martin on arms and tobacco, **22**. 526-7; on tobacco, **22**. 597-600, 601-2, 604-6.  
   to Sumner on filling N. C. battal-

- ions, **14**. 5; on provisions and reported battle, **15**. 486-487; on salt, **15**. 472.
- tobacco commissioner, **15**. 582.
- town coms'r, **24**. 176, 740.
- witness, **10**. 926.
- Bignall, Robert**, messenger, **13**. 160.
- Bilberry, Nathaniel**, army rank, **16**. 1011.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 240.
- Bilboes, 2**. 469.
- Bilbory, Adj.**, clothing to, **16**. 602-603.
- Bilbory, Adj.**, to Burke on clothes, **22**. 614-15.
- Bilbry, Nath'l**, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Bilensy, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Biles, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Bill, Archibald**, land patent to, **6**. 637.
- Bill, Benj.**, **10**. 393.
- Bill, Charles**, printer, **1**. 634.
- Bill of rights**, **10**. 1003-1006; **23**. 977-9; **24**. 962.
- cited by regulators, **8**. xiv.
- com. and reports on, **10**. 918, 919, 921, 924, 954, 962, 963, 967, 969, 973, 974, 988.
- com. to draft, **10**. xxiii.
- demand in Mecklenburg and character of same, **10**. 870a-870b.
- made part of constitution, **10**. 1012.
- need for, **22**. 45.
- quoted by Anson regulators, **8**. 76.
- read and considered, **22**. 11.
- Billet, Dan**, juror, **25**. 187.
- Billet, Sarah**, petitions, **2**. 328.
- Billett (Billott), Alice**, **2**. 436.
- deed forged in name of, **2**. 445, 471.
- tried for trespass, **2**. 440.
- Billett (Billott), John**, **2**. 436.
- name forged, **2**. 445, 471.
- Billew, Mr.**, **21**. 530.
- Billew, Bennett**, letter of ment'd, **21**. 319. See also Ballew.
- Billiard Tables**, act for license, **25**. 252.
- forbidden, **9**. 1113.
- Billing, Anthony**, town coms'r, **25**. 96.
- Billing, Hugh**, to Newcastle on a proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.
- Billingley, James**, regulator, **7**. 813.
- Billings, Abm.**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Billings, Enoch**, in assem., **1**. 273.
- Billings, Jasper**, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Billings family**, **8**. 741.
- Billings Fort**, **11**. 665, 779; **14**. 290.
- British demonstrations against, **11**. 642-643.
- Billingsbe, Samuel**, in militia, **17**. 1056.
- Billingsby, James**, act for him to execute deeds for Rea, **25**. 44.
- Billingslee, James**, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30; for Welborn, **9**. 26-27.
- recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31; Welborn, **9**. 25-26.
- Billingsly, James**, bill to authorize him to make deed, **21**. 256, 276, 328, 359, 393, 615, 621, 687.
- Billingsport, (Pa.?)**, **15**. 767.
- troops ordered to, **11**. 733.
- Billips, Rich'd**, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Billips, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Billops, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1015.
- Billops, Thos.**, in army, **15**. 726.
- Bills, com.** to consider, **13**. 827, 921-922; **17**. 637, 638, 639, 721; and report on, **19**. 501, 502, 520, 537-538, 542, 562, 563, 601, 602, 607; **21**. 7, 16, 17, 23, 25-26, 36, 69, 199, 203, 210, 212, 214, 217, 218, 225, 259, 267, 279, 287, 296, 339, 350, 358, 403, 583, 584, 588, 589, 590, 592, 619, 622, 623, 629, 638, 643, 675, 676, 738, 739, 740, 743, 745, 747, 774, 775, 827, 837-838, 876, 886, 887, 888, 889, 891, 892, 894, 911, 930, 997, 998, 1010, 1013; and rules on, **19**. 94, 97, 132, 135, 140, 142, 144, 146, 149, 151, 153, 162, 164, 168, 169, 174, 178, 180, 188, 190, 239, 252, 260, 261, 265, 267, 271, 279, 284, 287, 289, 290, 298, 314, 315, 341, 342; **20**. 10, 13, 28, 35, 38, 88, 90, 114, 123, 124, 126-127, 128, 133, 135, 136, 138, 139, 140, 141, 143-144, 145, 146, 152, 154-155, 182, 185, 188, 190, 192-193, 205, 227, 229, 245, 277, 304, 309, 310, 311-312, 315, 317, 319; on bills necessary to be made laws, rules, &c., **20**. 320, 321, 324, 330, 331, 339, 359, 362, 366, 368, 372, 373, 384, 387, 417, 418, 424, 429, 462, 478, 479, 485, 489, 491, 496, 498, 499, 503, 504, 507, 510, 517, 518, 528, 546, 561, 593; on engrossing of, **12**. 374; to examine and compare, **5**. 52; **6**. 1247; **12**. 230; to prepare and bring in such as are necessary, **12**. 131; to report on, **12**. 289, 291; to report on, bring in and examine, **13**. 536, 537-538, 573, 627, 633, 638, 674, 677, 715, 734, 734.
- list of in Gen Assem., **16**. 959, 960-961, 962.



- private, definition of, **8.** 350.  
 public, resolution, **21.** 21.  
 regulations on passing into laws, **10.** 1008.  
 report on to coms'r of trade and plantation, **25.** 237-9.  
 requirements for passage of, **23.** 981.  
 resolve and coms. on, **13.** 741, 742, 746, 794, 795, 800, 801; **17.** 316, 317, 323, 329; **19.** 404, 405, 407, 423, 426, 462, 723, 724, 729, 731, 753, 756, 757, 758, 760, 808, 809, 812.  
**Bills, bonds and notes**, act on proceedings on, **25.** 53-4; to make negotiable, **24.** 791-2.  
**Bills, debenture**, act to issue, **23.** 850-1.  
**Bills of Credit**, a legal tender, **25.** 197, 234.  
 act against counterfeiting, forging and refusing, **24.** 34, 113, 169, 186-7, 256-7, 277-8, 578-9, 723; for exchange of, **23.** 292-296, 339; for tax to sink, **25.** 217, 234-5, 238; on, **23.** 106, 117; to emit, **23.** 95, 99, 112, 121, 292-6, 339, 516-8, 539-41; **24.** 184-7, 217-8, 255-7, 320-2, 331, 333, 382, 475-8, 482-5, 578-9, 682, 722-5, 786, 797, 812-13, 886, 893, 946, 952, **25.** 9, 41, 157-8, 173-5; **25.** 254, 309, 331-3, 352; to limit for use in French war, **23.** 392-398; ment'd, **22.** 362; to encourage currency of, **23.** 90-92; **25.** 161; to redeem, **24.** 184-7, 331, 382, 475-8, 578-9, 682; to refund sinking funds for, **23.** 840-1.  
 bill to emit, **12.** 790, 791, 793, 799, 810, 847-848, 851, 852, 853, 854, 865, 868, 872-873; **17.** 670, 672-673, 675, 748, 750, 752, 753, 756.  
 emitted by N. C., **16.** 878; **23.** 348, 422.  
 principal accorded to, **1.** 882.  
 rate of to be fixed, **25.** 217.  
 receivable for lands, **24.** 48.  
 report on, **16.** 306.  
 to be delivered to the treasurers, **2.** 1, 2.  
 to be emitted, **12.** 781, 782, 836-838.  
 to expire, **23.** 153.  
**Bills of Exchange**, act to find damage on, **23.** 81, 177-178, 336.  
 bills for better payment of, **5.** 501, 524, 530, 531, 676, 678, 720-721, 722, 725; to ascertain damages on protested, **4.** 477-505.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.  
 inland and promisory notes, **23.** 586-8.  
**Billups, Thos.**, army pay, **17.** 192.  
**Billyild, James**, land grant to, **4.** 631.  
**Bilson (Billson), Thomas**, true difference between Christian subjection, &c., **2.** 583.  
**Bind, Mr.**, **15.** 680.  
**Binford, Jno.**, in assem., **20.** 476, 477, 489, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 536, 542, 543, 544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 587, 588.  
**Binford, Wm., Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 165.  
**Bing, Thomas**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-97.  
**Binge, Capt.**, **21.** 525.  
**Bingham, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Bingham, Joseph**, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
**Bingham, Miss Margaret A.**, assists on census index, **26.** 239c.  
**Bingham, Wm.**, agent of U. S. in Martinique, **22.** 785.  
**Binham, Drury**, in army, **13.** 524.  
**Binkley, Frederick**, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
**Binningham, Rich'd**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Binnun, James**, indicted as regulator, **8.** 532.  
**Binum, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
**Birch, —**, made surveyor, **1.** 291, 309.  
**Birch, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 374.  
**Bird, Col.**, killed at Germantown, **11.** 647.  
 rank settled, **12.** 528.  
**Bird, Amos**, asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
**Bird, Amos**, officer, **22.** 702.  
**Bird, Benjamin**, army pay, **17.** 194.  
 army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Bird, Bonner**, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
**Bird, Edward**, juror, **4.** 522.  
**Bird, Edward**, land grant to, **1.** 844.  
**Bird, Elijah**, in militia, **22.** 327.  
**Bird, Hardy**, in army, **13.** 521, 528; **16.** 1017.  
**Bird, J.**, prisoner, **15.** 168; **22.** 523.  
**Bird, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
**Bird, John**, **2.** 868.  
 administrator, **2.** 44.  
 appraiser, **2.** 64.  
 church warden, **2.** 11, 12, 208.  
 juror, **1.** 567, 588, 595; **2.** 102, 104.  
 land lapses, **1.** 844, 852; **2.** 454.  
 law suit, **1.** 583, 586, 588, 652.  
 sells land, **1.** 595.  
 vestryman, **1.** 829-831, 833.

- witness, **2.** 42.
- Bird, Jno., in militia, **22.** 371.
- Bird, John, juror, **4.** 522.
- Bird, John, land grant to, **4.** 638.
- Bird, Jno., vestryman, **23.** 7.
- Bird, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 191.
- Bird, Mark, petition, **21.** 760, 779, 909, 914, 933, 952.
- Bird, Moses, army pay, **17.** 192.  
army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Bird, Moses, army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Bird, Moses, in militia, **22.** 327.
- Bird, Otway, sells horse, **19.** 928.
- Bird, Rebecca, sells land, **1.** 595.
- Bird, Richard, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Bird, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 590;  
to be resurveyed, **4.** 802.
- Bird, Richard, tory officer, **22.** 196.
- Bird, Thos., exempted, **9.** 458.
- Bird, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 354.
- Bird, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 644, 712.
- Bird, Thos, shoe maker, **15.** 620.
- Bird, Valentine, collector of customs, **1.** 265, 292, 310.  
in assem. and dead, **1.** 273, 281, 299.  
leader in Culpeper R., **1.** 257, 279, 281, 292-293, 301, 310-311.  
makes prisoners, **1.** 279.  
signs letter to Foster, **1.** 280.
- Bird, William, at Va. council, **1.** 505.
- Bird, Wm., juror, **4.** 523.
- Bird, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 630.
- Bird, Wm., land grant to, **1.** 844.
- Bird, Wm., signs remonstrance, **1.** 249.
- Bird-cage walk, **3.** iv.
- Bird church, Goochland Co., Va., **5.** 1213, 1224.
- Birds, act to destroy,, **23.** 747, 780; in Hyde, **23.** 538; **25.** 454.  
bill to destroy, **6.** 454, 455, 459, 469, 487, 488, 490, 495, 499, 511, 850, 855, 858, 864, 869, 870, 892, 914, 925, 936, 942, 944, 963; **7.** 308, 311, 376, 382, 387, 557, 558, 560, 563, 580, 582, 583, 585, 590, 602, 623, 638, 639, 668, 901, 904, 909, 910, 921, 945, 947, 954, 962, 963, 973, 978.
- Birdsall, Wm., settler, **1.** 76.
- Birdsong, Mr., **16.** 961.
- Birdsong, Maj., money to, **16.** 657.
- Birdsong, B., claims paid and shoes to, **14.** 450.  
sends rum, **15.** 506.
- Birdsong, John, a J. P., **9.** 1027.
- in assembly, **12.** 265, 368, 399, 405, 764, 785, 786, 799; **13.** 532, 555, 576; **19.** 371, 374; on com. of assembly, **12.** 9, 772, 831; **13.** 559, 659.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 173, 186, 914, 915, 930, 978; on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 921, 949.
- petition, **19.** 37; considered, **16.** 62.  
to Caswell on condition of iron works, **11.** 487-488.
- Birdsong, John, prisoner, **22.** 551.
- Birdwell, Geo., petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Birdwell, Joseph, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Birgay, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Birkbeck (Brickluck), Protestant Evidence, **2.** 583.
- Birkenhead, George, estate administered on, **2.** 43.
- Birket, John, buys land, **2.** 108.  
surety, **2.** 414.
- Birkett, John, Jr., tried for trespass, **2.** 407, 415, 437.
- Birkett, John, Sr., tried for trespass, **2.** 407, 415, 437.
- Birkit, Wm., petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.
- Birkitt, John, juror, **2.** 115.
- Birmingham, Wm., credits of, **16.** 355.
- Birmingham, **11.** 757.
- Birrein, —, brigade major, **12.** 503.
- Birringer, Jacob, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Birringer, Mich, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Births, not registered, **5.** 31; **7.** 488.  
register of, fees, **4.** 195.  
to be registered, **23.** 50, 52; **25.** 132, 133, 224.
- Births and burials, law for registration, **3.** 153; **5.** 1138.
- Bishop, —, law suit, **1.** 452.
- Bishop, —, recommends Macdowell, **6.** 239.
- Bishop, Asa, canal coms'r, **24.** 825.
- Bishop, Chas., in militia, **22.** 387.
- Bishop, Charles, voter, **15.** 237.
- Bishop, Christian, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Bishop, Francis, sued, **10.** 310.
- Bishop, George, a J. P., **4.** 346.
- Bishop, Geo., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Bishop, George, land grant to, **4.** 219, 328, 349; to be resurveyed, **6.** 761.
- Bishop, Greier, in militia, **22.** 274.
- Bishop, Greyor, in militia, **22.** 340.

- Bishop, Henry, **23.** 220.  
 Bishop, Henry, in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Bishop, Henry, in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Bishop, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 274, 329, 887, 970.  
 Bishop, Henry, Jr., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Bishop, John, commands the Aurora, **10.** 984, 990.  
 Bishop, John, exempted, **9.** 145.  
 Bishop, Jno., in militia, **22.** 321.  
 Bishop, Jno., in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Bishop, Jno., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Bishop, John, land grant to, **4.** 710; rights proved, **4.** 709.  
 Bishop, Jos., in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Bishop, Joseph, land grants to, **4.** 800.  
 Bishop, Moses, army pay, **17.** 191. army rank, **16.** 1018.  
     in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
 Bishop, Stockly, resurveys to, **6.** 761.  
 Bishop, Stokely, in militia, **22.** 274.  
 Bishop, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1021.  
 Bishop, Wm., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Bishopp, John, law suit, **1.** 593-594.  
 Bishopric of N. C., less desirable than vicarate of Bear Garden, **2.** 374.  
 Bishops, needed, **6.** 222, 971, 1026, 1040; **7.** 153; **9.** 83.  
 Bissell, Enos, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Bithahn, Rev. —, pastor of German Reformed churches, **8.** 735, 751.  
 Bitterly, Thos., surety, **2.** 362-363.  
 Bivans, James, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
 Bivens, Jas., in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Bizzel, Enos, in army, **13.** 516.  
 Black, —, Johnston & Co., goods of impressed, **15.** 524.  
 Black, Capt., payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
 Black, Alexr., case of, **21.** 866, 1054, 1080.  
     coms'r on Sp. claims, **19.** 136, 247-248.  
     navigation coms'r, **24.** 403.  
     recommended to Caswell for passport to leave State, **11.** 640.  
 Black, Alex., to Burke on commerce, **22.** 578-9.  
     warrant to, **17.** 380, 389.  
 Black, Benjamin, juror, **8.** 72.  
 Black, Ezekiel, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Black Geo., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Black, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Black, George, on character of Mills, **10.** 609-610.  
     on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 247.  
     petition for divison of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
     signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
 Black, Geo., petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Black, Giren, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Black, Goray, felon, **8.** 142; **22.** 854.  
 Black, Guin, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Black, Henry, collects provisions, **14.** 408.  
 Black, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Black, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Black, John, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Black, John, army pay, **17.** 196.  
 Black, John, army rank, **16.** 1016.  
 Black, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Black, John, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Black, Josiah, army pay, **17.** 194.  
     candidate for captaincy, **10.** 252.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252.  
 Black, Josias, accounts, **19.** 749.  
 Black, Kenneth, tory, **22.** 202.  
 Black, Martin, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Black, Martin, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Black, Martin, in army, **13.** 506.  
 Black, Peter, petitions for divison of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Black, Robert, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
 Black, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.  
 Black, Robert, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-253.  
 Black, Samuel, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.  
 Black, Thos., allowance to, **22.** 837.  
 Black, Thos. house of destroyed, **23.** 387.  
 Black, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1249.  
 Black Boys of Cabarrus, origin of name, **7.** xxxi.  
 Black Halls, inspection at, **24.** 581.  
 Black Jack Camp, **8.** 594.  
 Black Jack Swamp Camp, **8.** 674.  
 Black Lawyer, vessel, **10.** 787.  
 Black Minge Creek, **25.** 247.  
 Black Mingo, S. C., battle at, **14.** 621, 622, 665, 666.  
     Br. at, **14.** 822, 833.  
 Black Pond, The, **25.** 466.  
 Black River, **4.** 162, 258, 334, 644, 645, 684, 685, 687, 688, 689; **5.** 34, 353, 621, 995, 1210; **10.** 25; **11.** 11, 13, 284; **20.** 594; **22.** 108; **23.** 120, 220, 342, 448, 630; **24.** 148, 985; **25.** 264, 356; **26.** 447, 451, 456.  
     act for road on, **25.** 400; for road from, **23.** 594; **25.** 481.  
     bill for commissioners on, **5.** 187;

- for road from, **6.** 855, 856, 861, 872, 874, 891, 921, 923-924, 928, 936, 943, 952; to clear up, **4.** 1320, 1333, 1334, 1335.  
 grant of 60,000 acres on, **4.** 73, 74.  
 McCulloh lands on, **5.** xxxiii; **6.** 570.  
**Black River, Bladen Co., 21.** 678; **25.** 48.  
**Black River (Duplin), 25.** 246, 247.  
**Black River (Sampson Co.), 24.** 776.  
**Black River, S. C., 14.** 617, 618, 621, 624; **15.** 277, 279, 280, 784, 785, 788.  
 British on, **14.** 833; captured on, **15.** 303.  
 militia defeated on by Marion, **14.** 726.  
 section of rises against Br., **15.** 266, 269.  
 Tories on, **15.** 487.  
**Black River Chapel, 15.** 784, 788.  
**Black River Church, Br. guard at, 14.** 665.  
**Black River District, 23.** 910.  
**Black River District, New Hanover, 22.** 312.  
**Black River road, 10.** 468.  
**Black-Rock, house at, 22.** 294, 295, 296.  
**Black S(wamp), 26.** 456.  
**Black Swamp, 14.** 56, 61, 64, 68, 78, 293; **24.** 311.  
**Black Swamp, S. C., 22.** 144.  
**Black Swamp Camp, 14.** 48; **15.** 738.  
**Black Water, Va., 10.** 687; **15.** 570.  
**Blackamore, John, act for land to, 24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 573.  
**Blackbeard. See Teach, Edward.**  
**Blackbirds, act to destroy in Hyde, 25.** 454.  
**Blackburn, —, land grant to, 5.** 820.  
**Blackburn, Augustus, on Surry S. C., 10.** 228.  
**Blackburn, Benj., land grant to, 4.** 1238, 1251.  
**Blackburn, Benj., land warrant to, 5.** 816.  
**Blackburn, Boyd, orders Pollock before Safety Com., 10.** 1028, 1032.  
**Blackburn, James, officer, 22.** 702.  
**Blackburn, John, cited before assembly in case of Pa. Farmer, 12.** 796-797, 853, 855.  
 testimony of cited, **13.** 666.  
**Blackburn, Oliver, precinct judge, 3.** 255.  
**Blackburn, Robert, a J. P., 8.** 149.  
**Blackburn, Robt., a J. P., 23.** 994.  
 in assembly, **9.** 481, 491, 500, 501, 506, 521, 589.  
 on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 witness, **9.** 351.  
**Blackburn, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 1245.  
**Blacke, Mrs., see Blake.**  
**Blacker, Jno., in militia, 22.** 306.  
**Blackford, Sam., in militia, 22.** 323.  
**Blackford & Harris, bill of paid, 16.** 657.  
**Blackhall (Blackall), Abraham, a J. P., 4.** 354.  
 clerk of assembly, **3.** 635, 637, 639, 640, 642, 643; **4.** 1173.  
 deposition on injustice in granting letters of administration, **4.** 1206-1207, 1220; on members of assembly from northern counties, **4.** 1173-1174, 1233.  
 in assembly, **4.** 475, 491, 493, 498, 499, 501, 503, 505, 510, 541, 542, 546, 548, 550, 555, 557, 564, 566.  
 juror, **4.** 516.  
 land grant to, **4.** 280.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 476, 497, 502.  
 surety, **4.** 681.  
**Blackhouse, John, in Prov. Cong., 10.** 500.  
**Blackleach, Thomas, army rank, 16.** 1015.  
**Blackledge, Mr., 14.** 299.  
**Blackledge, Mr., 21.** 438.  
**Blackledge, Jacob, in militia, 22.** 323.  
**Blackledge, Richard, 10.** 723.  
 accounts as commissary, **22.** 460-1, 463-4, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 472, 473, 475, 476, 477.  
 allowance to, **22.** 845, 851.  
 asks for salt kettles, **10.** 701.  
 bill for services, **22.** 433-4, 456-7; receipt to, **22.** 435, 438, 440; from, 443, 444.  
 buys tobacco, **22.** 596, 598.  
 coms'r on building, **23.** 832; **24.** 764; on navigation, **24.** 403, 502; on prisons, &c., **8.** 420; on salt, **22.** 738, 740, 908, 926.  
 commissary in Tryon's army, **8.** 659, 674.  
 C. of S. to on salt, **11.** 345.  
 erects salt works, **10.** 986-988.  
 executors of released from contract, **12.** 201-202, 374, 383-384.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 1144.  
 owns marsh, **24.** 825.  
 payments to, **13.** 347, 348.

- pays bills of regulation war, **22**. 454, 482, 483, 484, 485.
- petition of executor, **21**. 358, 359, 387, 389, 394, 402, 405, 410, 425, 435, 1043.
- petition of executors on salt works, **12**. 284.
- reports on supplies to army of Tryon, **8**. 614.
- resurvey to, **7**. 120.
- surety, **9**. 592-593.
- to build salt works, **10**. 538-539.
- to Caswell on exposed situation of Beaufort, **11**. 632-633.
- to council of safety on salt making, **10**. 716-718.
- to establish salt works, **10**. 645.
- to supply Carteret regt. with provisions, **8**. 709, 710.
- visits salt works, **10**. 799.
- warrant to, **8**. 718.
- Blackledge, Richard**, advance to, **19**. 757, 760.
- and state tobacco, **20**. 136, 267-268, 274, 454.
- buys confiscated land, **21**. 639.
- holds tobacco, **18**. 680.
- petition, **19**. 425; **21**. 38, 135, 140, 770, 788, 920, 926, 949-950, 954, 978, 1043, 1044, 1045; as executor, **21**. 358, 359, 387, 389, 394, 402, 405, 410, 425, 435, 682, 687, 704, 715, 716.
- representation on public tobacco, **20**. 497, 503, 574.
- to deliver tobacco, **21**. 691-692; receipt, **21**. 510.
- Blackledge, Richard**, sergt. at arms of assembly, **7**. 422.
- Blackledge, Richard, Jr.**, **10**. 718.
- charged with disaffection and action on same, **10**. 970.
- Blackledge, Wm.**, memorial, **21**. 354, 355, 358, 425.
- Blackledge & Co., Richard**, buys the Race Horse, **13**. 176.
- Blackley, E.**, army rank, **16**. 1017.
- Blacklive, Jacob**, claims, **6**. 158.
- Blackman, Arthur**, coms'r to locate C. H., **25**. 245, 271.
- land grants to, **4**. 853, 894; asked, **4**. 454.
- Blackman, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 1035.
- Blackman, Bennet**, a J. P., **6**. 1065.
- land grant to, **4**. 805.
- Blackman, Dan'l**, in militia, **22**. 380.
- Blackman, Joab**, resigns as J. P., **21**. 420.
- Blackman, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 370.
- Blackman, John**, juror, **2**. 830; **3**. 55.
- Blackman, John**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Blackman, John**, land grant altered, **4**. 896; to, **4**. 590, 594, 950, 1035; lapses, **2**. 487.
- rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Blackman, John, Jr.**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Blackman, Jos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Blackman, Rice**, resigns as J. P., **17**. 349; **20**. 63, 67.
- Blackman, Samuel**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Blackman, Simon**, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Blackman, Solomon**, in militia, **22**. 370.
- Blackman, Stephen**, a J. P., **9**. 1027.
- in assembly, **9**. 392, 402, 448, 449, 543, 587; on com. of assembly, **9**. 451.
- juror, **8**. 528; **9**. 692.
- land grant to, **4**. 1244.
- Blackmans, Anthon**, in militia, **22**. 307.
- Blackman's Landing**, act for town at, **25**. 248-9.
- bill for town at, **4**. 1325, 1326, 1329, 1342, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1348.
- Blackmore, Mr.**, to furnish blankets, **10**. 624.
- Blackmore, Hereld**, imports negroes, **9**. 1098.
- Blackmore, Hereld**, on Wilmington S. C., **10**. 334, 363, 388, 389, 393, 410, 411, 412, 418, 419, 420, 421, 425, 426, 427, 431, 436.
- Blackmore, Hinall**, to reship slaves, **9**. 1113.
- Blacknall (Blackboll)**, Abraham, coms'r of Edenton, **23**. 137, 145.
- Blacknell (Blacknall)**, Rev. John, **2**. 579.
- affidavit on Bailey, **2**. 605.
- Everard on the character of, **2**. 604-605.
- marries white man to negro woman, **2**. 662, 672.
- Blackshare, James**, murdered, **17**. 107; **19**. 835.
- Blackshear, Elisha**, **24**. 872.
- Blackshier, Thomas**, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252.
- Blackshire, Abraham**, land grant to, **4**. 892.
- Blackshire, James**, lieut., **17**. 967.
- Blackshire, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 884.

- Blacksmith, 2.** 112.  
**Blackstock, John**, in assembly, **13.** 811, 824, 913, 925, 951, 966, 975, 980, 984, 990.  
**Blackstock, Jno.**, in assem., **19.** 382, 383, 386, 387; on com. of assem., **13.** 831, 916.  
**Blackstock, John**, witness, **9.** 284.  
**Blackstocks (Black Stocks), S. C., 14.** 763.  
     skirmish at, **15.** 171.  
     Sumter defeated at, **15.** 305-306.  
**Blackstone, Dr., 16.** 991.  
**Blackstone, Lt. Col.**, rank of settled, **12.** 528.  
**Blackstone, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
**Blackstone, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Blackstone, Thos.**, resigns as J. P., **21.** 755, 904.  
**Blackwater, 1.** 660; **22.** 586(?), 587.  
     complaint of levies by N. C., **1.** 357-358.  
     Culpeper, of Va., tries to collect rents in, **1.** xxii.  
     included in Va., **1.** 306-307.  
     rents levied by Va., **1.** 339-340.  
     taxes to be collected by Va. from, **1.** 324.  
**Blackwater Bridge, Parker at, 22.** 542.  
**Blackwater River**, and Va. boundary, **1.** 745; **2.** 205, 223, 518, 681, 733, 748, 756, 776, 806, 807.  
     bill for ferry over, **4.** 128.  
     boundary of Meherrin Indians, **2.** 644.  
     British on, **15.** xiii.  
     course, **1.** 385.  
     galleys built on, **11.** 314, 315.  
     Indians on, **1.** 660, 661, 662, 663.  
     name, **1.** 676, 677.  
**Blackwater Swamp, 1.** 745.  
     land on, **1.** 690.  
**Blackwelder, Charles**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Blackwelder, Isaac**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Blackwell, Daniel**, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Blackwell, Isaiah**, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Blackwell, James**, army pay, **17.** 193.  
**Blackwell, John**, prisoner, **16.** 671.  
**Blackwell, Jos.**, takes oath, **22.** 174.  
**Blackwell, Robert**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
**Blackwell, Robert**, army pay, **17.** 191.  
**Blackwell, Robt.** in militia, **22.** 417.  
**Blackwell, Robert**, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
**Blackwell, Robert**, recommended for Capt., **11.** 597.  
**Blackwell, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
**Blackwell, Wm.**, drafted, **14.** 839.  
**Blackwell, Wm.**, felon, **8.** 142.  
**Blackwell, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 270.  
**Blackwells, Wm.**, allowance to, **22.** 854.  
**Blackwood, John**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.  
**Blackwood, Wm.**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
**Blacwell, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Bladen, Martin, 2.** 747; **4.** 208; **6.** 290.  
     at Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 299-301, 816; **3.** 61-65, 124-133, 210-211, 394-398, 533-535, 630-631; **4.** 209-215, 268-270, 325-328, 339-342, 585-587, 610-614, 674, 757-758.  
     brother-in-law to Rice, **3.** 139.  
     Burrington sends letter to, **3.** 371.  
     charges against Everard to be investigated, **3.** 31.  
     fills in list of Council, **3.** 85.  
     journals of council sent to, **4.** 624.  
     map sent to, **3.** 372.  
     on a general government for the colonies, **2.** 625-635.  
     on appointment of Johnston, **3.** 439.  
     on instructions to gov. of C., **2.** 393-394.  
     opposes Burrington, **3.** 140, 437.  
     to Burrington on Smith, **3.** 344-345.  
     to Gooch on boundary survey, **3.** 20.  
     to Johnston on his failure to send reports, **4.** 756-757; on insufficiency of his reports, **4.** 420; on public affairs, **4.** 16-17, 285-286, 582-583, 444-445.  
     to King on N. C. affairs, **3.** 497; on N. C. seal, **3.** 75-79.  
     to Newcastle and King on instruction to Burrington, **3.** 86, 87-88; on Johnston's instructions, **3.** 497-498; on threatened Indian war, **3.** 345.  
     to promote Rice, **3.** 139.  
**Bladen, W. (M.), to Newcastle on Everard, 3.** 25.  
**Bladen, W.**, to Newcastle on instructions to Horsey, **10.** 30.  
**Bladen County, 3.** xiii, 575; **4.** 538, 564, 665, 760; **5.** 34, 151, 760, 811, 812, 824, 990, 1045; **6.** 212, 238, 494, 729, 730, 764, 765, 766, 783, 807, 820, 912, 992, 1008, 1009, 1072, 1073, 1084, 1127; **7.** 7, 66, 477, 614,

616, 617, 590, 606; **9.** 298, 593, 687; **10.** 73, 115, 161, 348, 436, 438, 439, 524, 558, 565, 589, 595, 596, 598, 839, 936, 951, 963, 967, 1000, 1002; **11.** 546, 560, 561, 586, 756, 832; **12.** 28, 150, 151, 167, 169, 255, 308, 310, 312, 315, 329, 589, 591, 614, 617, 631, 632, 653, 696, 701, 704, 725, 726, 733; **13.** 13, 358, 472, 473, 794, 831, 922; **14.** 65, 106, 180, 237, 412, 431, 454, 616, 635, 652, 839; **15.** 70, 139, 352, 407, 438, 782, 784, 785, 788; **16.** ix, 132, 154, 163, 477, 534, 644, 691; **17.** 188, 285, 287, 295, 822; **18.** 34, 47, 77, 123, 139, 176, 177, 225, 310, 366, 391, 392, 396, 400, 447, 454, 497; **19.** 17, 86, 104, 113, 114, 117, 125, 142, 146, 148, 171, 173, 188, 208, 289, 290, 293, 311, 314, 315, 319, 339, 410, 424, 516, 530, 554, 556, 558, 566, 580, 584, 598, 660, 756, 791; **20.** 15, 19, 23, 168, 178, 213, 265, 283, 289, 326, 328, 340, 343, 358, 380, 396, 523, 524, 533, 540, 555, 610, 703; **21.** 52, 60, 68, 78, 80, 87, 95, 103, 109, 112, 115, 121, 130, 133, 144, 152, 154, 160, 168, 188, 232, 261, 276, 298, 310, 311, 336, 347, 374, 375, 396, 400, 595, 600, 612, 613, 637, 641, 649, 654, 677, 678, 693, 696, 705, 710; **22.** 288, 298, 299, 364, 479, 550, 754, 825, 826, 832, 834, 861, 865, 943; **23.** 146, 151, 187, 229, 255, 273, 274, 331, 343, 344, 373, 419, 490, 553, 564, 575, 618, 624, 662, 685, 692, 705, 724, 874, 904, 910, 912, 928, 946, 990; **24.** 387, 533, 635, 848, 849, 929, 969, 970, 971, 985; **25.** 28, 47, 48, 64, 264, 471, 494.

act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; **25.** 274-87, 437; to meet at Elizabethtown, **23.** 974; for districts in, **23.** 368-369; act for justices to take possession of records, **24.** 16-17; for people to go armed, **24.** 474; for public buildings, **24.** 179-180, 307, 541, 700-1; for parish in, **25.** 298-304; for roads, **23.** 594, 753-4, 851-2, 908-9; **25.** 399-401, 480-1; for road coms'rs, **23.** 549; **25.** 463; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 138, 520-2, 594, 624, 756-7, 810-11; **25.** 62, 97-8; for time of courts, **23.** 399; **25.** 270; for town in, **23.** 920-2; on boundary, **23.** 630;

**25.** 471; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 908; **25.** 422; on lost records, **23.** 804-5; to add part of Anson to, **24.** 151; part of Brunswick to and vice versa, **24.** 148; part to Cumberland, **25.** 38; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wild animals in, **24.** 749-50; to divide, **23.** 343-344, 383-4, 390-1, 399, 445-7, 470, 622-7; **24.** 838-40, 988-9; **25.** 256, 267-8, 271; to be repealed, **5.** 92, 93, 116, 117; and to be reenacted, **5.** 405-407; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 406; to secure lots in Elizabethtown, **24.** 147.

action on stamp act, **7.** 127-130, 169-174.

and S. C. line, **7.** 156.

Anson cut off, **4.** xi.

assessors to be appointed in, **13.** 587.

Baptists in, **5.** 1178.

bill for bridge in, **6.** 1223, 1229, 1231, 1235, 1238, 1263-1264, 1266, 1281, 1282, 1289, 1293; for C. H. in, **13.** 865, 870, 873, 955, 959, 964; for public buildings, **19.** 175, 183, 189, 297, 303, 308, 312-313, 316, 328-329, 415, 451, 464, 744, 792, 796, 803, 817; for relief from loss of records, **7.** 929; **8.** 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 319, 327, 332, 336, 337-338, 343, 429; for road, **6.** 492; for road commissioners, **6.** 645, 646, 647, 649, 660, 681, 684, 750; for road from, **7.** 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-607, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641, 645, 668, 695-696; for road in, **6.** 160, 846, 852, 854, 859, 891, 909, 911, 916, 919-920, 927, 939-940; for road to, **6.** 855, 856, 861, 872, 874, 891, 921, 923-924, 928, 936, 943, 952; road and ferries, **6.** 130; for tax in, **21.** 343, 671, 698; for town in, **8.** 299, 300, 301, 338, 339, 341, 342, 343; **9.** 386, 388, 391, 443, 462, 463, 468, 473, 475, 479, 483, 583, 659; for town at Cross Creek, **6.** 682; on fences, **21.** 796, 957; relating to public records, **12.** 53, 60-61, 62, 70, 74, 112; to stock, **4.** 826, 827; to add part of to Robeson and Cumberland, **20.** 495, 502, 509, 631; **21.** 32, 36, 40, 41, 48, 57, 62; to add part to Cumberland, **21.** 214, 218, 222, 268, 301, 359, 374, 587, 618, 648, 652-653, 687, 714; to alter line of, **6.** 1096, 1098,

1102, 1120, 1145, 1157, 1161, 1165, 1166, 1171, 1197; **12.** 131, 139, 151, 162, 165, 167, 172-173, 182, 184, 189, 203, 220, 254, 255, 289, 305, 213, 328, 330, 331, 344, 349, 362, 377; **13.** 357; to alter method of working roads, **6.** 457, 487; **8.** 384, 423, 440, 442, 452, 456, 478; to amend act to divide, **5.** 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66, 76; to change time of courts, **4.** 1054; **5.** 182, 183, 184, 187, 196, 198, 199, 201, 204, 205, 209; to confirm, **4.** 90, 92, 96, 108, 121, 128, 129, 130, 133, 136, 137, 155, 506, 509, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1329, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1348; **5.** 183, 184, 186, 185-188, 193-194, 199, 201, 203, 204, 206, 208, 209; **6.** 846-847, 859, 865, 911, 926, 927, 936, 942, 1096, 1098, 1106, 1119, 1145, 1157-1158, 1162, 1163, 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191, 1192; **13.** 563, 663, 687, 939; **17.** 285; **18.** 34, 69, 70, 78, 80-81, 101, 269, 308, 319, 322, 335, 340; **20.** 18; **21.** 32, 36, 40, 42, 62; and erect Anson Co., **4.** 977, 978, 979, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 1002, 1004, 1005, 1013, 1054, 1056, 1057, 1064; to fix boundary, **7.** 388; to force people to attend public meetings with arms, **19.** 26, 40, 54-55; to lay out in districts, **4.** 1264, 1267, 1268, 1273, 1288, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1294, 1299; to locate inferior ct. at Elizabeth, **9.** 854, 855, 856, 862, 917, 918, 920, 928, 1013; to repeal road act for, **6.** 460, 461, 468-469, 495; to require people to muster, **16.** 52, 55, 67, 70, 85.  
 bridges in destroyed, **10.** 566.  
 British in, **15.** 781.  
 cases of tried in Wilmington, **23.** 253.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 299-312.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.  
 commissioners to inventory property of loyalists, **10.** 554-555; to consider arrest of Tories in, **10.** 935-936, 939-940.  
 confiscations in, **16.** 957.  
 contested election in, **4.** 494; **8.** 128; **17.** 285, 374-375.  
 contributes to S. C., **10.** 29.  
 court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8.** 278-279.  
 distress in from Br. and Tories, **22.** 543-4, 546-7, 548-9.  
 dropped from action of stray law, **7.** 655, 657.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574.  
 established, **3.** 425, 442, 450.  
 goods of Tories to be sold, **12.** 217, 397-398.  
 grand jurors congratulate Dobbs, **5.** 334-335.  
 in Wilmington dist., **15.** 377.  
 J. P.'s in, **3.** 425; **4.** ix, 4, 46, 275, 347, 447, 683, 713, 760, 951, 1041, 1240, 1243; **5.** 33, 657, 828; **6.** 762, 1070; **7.** 275, 449; **23.** 992; to try case of Harrington, **17.** 681, 759.  
 land for Moseley in, **3.** 471.  
 land grants in, **4.** 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 216, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 223, 273, 274, 277, 279, 280, 328, 329, 334, 336, 343, 347, 348, 349, 440, 453, 454, 455, 593, 594, 595, 596, 598, 602, 616, 619, 628, 631, 635, 636, 638, 641, 649, 650, 651, 679, 684, 701, 703, 704, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 712, 759, 761, 764, 765, 767, 768, 798, 799, 800, 801, 803, 804, 806, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 884, 885, 886, 887, 890, 891, 892, 894, 896, 897, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 960, 961, 962, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970; 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1047, 1048, 1050, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1252, 1253, 1255; **5.** 944; **6.** 637; to be produced, **4.** 58.  
 law to establish, Fane on, **4.** 252.  
 loyal militia of, **22.** 205, 206, 210.  
 loyalists active in, **10.** 444; to take oath, **10.** 619.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 7, 12, 14, 36.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1178; **10.** 164, 500, 913, 924.  
 members not admitted to assembly, **3.** 562.  
 members of assembly, **4.** 115, 493, 652, 735, 839, 856, 863, 1283; **5.** xxiv, 56, 58, 60, 232, 521, 554, 1002, 1110; **6.** 77, 362, 662, 665, 800, 902, 1150; **7.** 283, 342, 366, 577; **8.** 106, 113, 303, 306, 431, 439; **9.** 137, 447, 733, 747, 748, 1188; **12.** 1, 31, 148, 549, 655, 719, 762, 817;



- 13.** 535, 735, 784; **17.** 264, 285, 794, 877, 903; **18.** 1, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 133, 233, 244, 248, 254, 268, 400, 717, 720; **20.** 1, 6, 15, 119, 126, 135, 168, 180, 230, 238, 239, 240, 276, 287, 288, 301, 314, 475, 484; **21.** 1, 193, 591, 729, 871.  
 militia in, **5.** 575, 576, 603; Quakers of, **22.** iv; at Moore's Creek, **11.** 283; guards stores, **15.** vi; in Regulator campaign, **8.** 697; **22.** 469; organization of, **10.** 626, facing 680, 1000; paid, **10.** 567; returns, **22.** 306, 311, 312, 314; to be raised, **17.** 678; to go to S. C., **5.** 816.  
 missionary needed, **4.** 265.  
 money needed for troops in, **13.** 161; of Tories to be paid to State, **12.** 658-659.  
 Murray's notes in, **5.** 941, 943, 944, 954.  
 no land patent records for, **6.** 1074.  
 no troops to be raised in for S. C., **4.** 633.  
 number of free holders, **3.** 450; of members in assembly, **5.** 87.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 orders to militia, **18.** 796.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 207, 530, 626, facing 680.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1072.  
 parishes in, **7.** 540.  
 petition, **19.** 430, 458, 763, 767; **21.** 320; for currency, **5.** 851; for division, **4.** 887-889; for location of circuit court, **4.** 509-510; for McDugal, **9.** 684-685, 687; for town at Cross Creek, **6.** 485-486; for town in, **6.** 485-486; rejected, **13.** 674; to repeal road act, **6.** 388.  
 place rents are payable, **4.** 372, 400.  
 Presbyterians in, **5.** 1195, 1196, 1198.  
 provisions for troops, **14.** 171.  
 public revenue from, **9.** 648.  
 quit rents from, **9.** 608.  
 quit rents payable at C. H., **4.** 187.  
 rebellion in considered, **10.** 106.  
 recommends Surgener, **18.** 242, 264, 268.  
 records destroyed by fire in, **8.** 121.  
 recruiting in, **13.** 13.  
 reimbursed for cost of arresting murderer, **12.** 768-769.  
 report on militia, **5.** 161.  
 resolve on assessments in, **13.** 694, 695; on lands, **21.** 624-625, 633.  
 returns of troops, **16.** 644-645.  
 riot in, **16.** 418-419, 662-663, 716-718, 720, 723-724, 741-742, 991.  
 road coms'rs for, **23.** 221.  
 road law for, **23.** 447-448.  
 safety com., **10.** 24, 27, 112, 160, 186.  
 sends Waddell to assembly, **9.** xliv.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347, 348; **5.** 976; **6.** 211, 739.  
 sulphur in, **10.** 565.  
 supreme ct. of held in Wilmington, **5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5.** 320.  
 taxes evaded, **4.** 784.  
 to be established, **3.** 640.  
 to be taxed for hospital, **6.** 1200.  
 Tories in, **14.** 383-384, 388, 653; **16.** 218, 487; **22.** 608, 731; active, **15.** 413; and deserters in, **10.** 744; called into the field, **15.** 511, 513; driven from, **14.** 684; embody and defeated, **15.** v; outrages in, **22.** 1043-4; property of sold in, **12.** 552, 554; refuse to pay taxes in, **12.** 811-812, 832, 838-839, 877; rise in **16.** vi.  
 treasurer of, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.  
 troops from, **15.** 73; defeat McNeil, **22.** 553; organized, **15.** 542; raised in for aid of S. C. and Ga., **15.** 737; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
 trouble from free negroes and mulattoes in, **9.** 768; over recruiting, **12.** 48, 49.  
 trouble from Tories, **16.** 245-246, 250, 251.  
 visited by Macdowell, **6.** 225.  
 Bladen C. H., **5.** 1209.  
 act for road to, **23.** 908-9; **25.** 480-1.  
 bill for road to, **9.** 402, 411, 444, 511, 518, 519, 523, 526, 584, 657.  
 court removed from, **23.** 974.  
 Bladen District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 Bladen Folks, The, **22.** 624.  
 Bladen Precinct, act to establish, **23.** 119-120, 335, 445-7.  
 Bladensburg, Md., **19.** 956; **22.** 121.  
 Bladwin, James, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
 Blafard, Henry, petition on rent, **9.** 46-47.  
 Blain, Hugh, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9.** 84-85.  
 Blaine, Col., **14.** 517.  
 Blaine & Miller, payment by, **17.** 561.  
 Blair, — petition of ment'd, **16.** 357.

- Blair, —, robs widow, **22**. 224.  
 Blair, Mr., **9**. 1066.  
 Blair, Mr., reports to Va. House of Burgesses, **8**. 41.  
 Blair, Miss, **9**. 1067.  
 Blair, Mrs., **9**. 1067, 1068.  
 Blair, Mrs., **10**. 458.  
 Blair, Maj., **22**. 151.  
 Blair, George, a prisoner, **10**. 1035. loyalist, **10**. 601.  
   sent to Va. as prisoner, **10**. 545.  
 Blair, George, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38. rebates allowed to on duties, **8**. 354, 406, 407, 419, 425.  
   school trustee, **23**. 823.  
   town coms'r, **25**. 505.  
 Blair, Hugh, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39; for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
 Blair, Hugh, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Blair, James, asks to be released from security, **13**. 249, 253.  
   case of, **18**. 216, 424, 481.  
   petitions, **18**. 16-17, 19.  
 Blair, James, at Va. Council, **1**. 570, 746.  
   on Va. boundary, **1**. 645-646.  
 Blair, John, com'r to settle claims, **21**. 184.  
   in assem., **21**. 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 110, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 179, 190, 194, 196, 198, 234, 264, 288, 292, 294, 305, 332, 345, 346, 367, 382, 402, 430, 432, 435.  
   in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 26, 27, 30, 35.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.  
 Blair, John, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Blair, John, in Phila. Conv., **18**. 792.  
 Blair, John, petition, **21**. 203-204, 615.  
 Blair, Dr. John, employed as minister, **1**. 597.  
   gives salary to poor, **1**. 600.  
   lands in Va., **1**. 600.  
   made a prisoner of war, **1**. 603.  
   on his mission to N. C., **1**. 600-603.  
 Blair, Rev. John, **5**. 1200.  
 Blair, John, Senr., juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Blair, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.  
 Blair, Joseph, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Blair, Richd., allowance to, **19**. 370.  
   coms'r on magazines, **13**. 683-684.  
 Blair, Thos., army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Blair, Thos., fined and then remitted, **10**. 5.
- Blair, Thomas, juror, **10**. 2.  
 Blair, Thomas, juror, **10**. 5, 6, 7.  
 Blair, Thos., major, **10**. 531.  
 Blair, W., signs order to extend time of settlement by McCulloh on order of quit rents, **5**. 628-630.  
   sec'y of privy council and signs its orders, **11**. 135, 211, 217, 242, 245.  
 Blair, Wm., asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 Blair, Wm., in militia, **22**. 395.  
 Blair, Wm., owes state, **21**. 1067.  
 Blake, Christian, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Blake, Chris., naturalized, **7**. 255-256.  
 Blake, David, law suit, **1**. 450.  
   sells land, **1**. 593.  
 Blake, Edward, captain, **10**. 320.  
   gives directions for loading of vessel **10**. 636.  
 Blake, Edward, pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
 Blake, Edward, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Blake, Eliza, makes Gale her deputy, **1**. 870.  
 Blake (Blacke), Lady Elizabeth, Ashley to on surrender of C., **2**. 384-385.  
   guardian to Joseph Blake, **2**. 249.  
   letter to proprietors on S. C. affairs, **2**. 911-913.  
   makes Gale her deputy, **2**. 284, 450.  
 Blake, James, allowed to leave N. C. and testimonial to, **13**. 373.  
 Blake, James, pirate and witness, **2**. 341, 349.  
 Blake, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Blake, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Blake, Jos., Blount the deputy of, **2**. 458.  
   charges against, **1**. 545-546.  
   commissions Tynte, **1**. 694-696.  
   death of causes trouble, **2**. 902.  
   deposed by Sothell, **1**. 368.  
   deputy of, **1**. 870.  
   deputy to Colleton, **1**. 382.  
   Gale the deputy of, **2**. 450.  
   gov. of S. C., **1**. 530.  
   Jones deputy for, **2**. 249.  
   Moore deputy to, **2**. 482.  
   sells C., **1**. 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4**. 656, 657, 662; **11**. 86-91, 99.  
   sells condemned goods, **1**. 546.  
 Blake, Joesph, a J. P., **4**. 1040.  
 Blake, Jos., bill for supplies in Sp. alarm, **22**. 276.  
 Blake, Jos., church coms'r, **25**. 243.  
 Blake, Jos., in militia, **22**. 385.

- Blake, Joseph, land grants to, **4.** 800, 1047, 1049, 1238.
- Blake, Joseph, memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.
- Blake, Joseph, road coms'r, **23.** 220.
- Blake, Joshua, pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Blake, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Blake, Thos., resists arrests and reward for, **8.** 200, 201.
- Blake, Will, land grant to, **4.** 333.
- Blake, Wm., army pay, **17.** 197.
- Blake, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1009.
- Blake, Wm., in army, **15.** 728.
- Blake, Wm., in militia, **22.** 374.
- Blake, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 711.
- Blake, Mt., **21.** vi.
- Blakely, Mr., vote of refused, **20.** 162.
- Blakely, Jas., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Blakeney, W., to Newcastle on Carthage expedition, **11.** 43, 44, 45. succeeds Lord Cathcart in command of Carthage expedition, **11.** 44.
- Blakeney, Wm., commands Md., Va. and N. C. troops at Carthage, **15.** 752. reports arrival of Gooch, **15.** 752. to Newcastle on Carthage expedition, **15.** 752.
- Blakey, Wm., in militia, **22.** 422.
- Blakiston, Col., questioned on Montgomery's proposed settlement, **2.** 301.
- Blakiston, Gov., Gov. Nicholson to confer with, **1.** 542-543.
- Blalock, Cade, takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Blalock, David, army pay, **17.** 197.
- Blalock, Jeremiah, takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Blalock, John, land grant to, **4.** 704.
- Blalock, John, pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Blalock, Julius, to be arrested, **10.** 940.
- Blalock, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1016.
- Blamer, John, army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Blan, George, patroler, **10.** 64.
- Blan, Samuel, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.
- Blancet, Thos., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Blanchard. See Blanshard.
- Blanchard, —, order on prisoners, **14.** 326.
- Blanchard, Mr., **14.** 177.
- Blanchard, Mr., money to, **13.** 684.
- Blanchard, Mr., moves to adjourn C. C., **17.** 172, 173.
- Blanchard, Aaron, a J. P., **2.** 676; **3.** 244; **4.** 47. encroaches on Indian lands, **2.** 297. juror, **2.** 474, 686. petition of, **1.** 852. summoned to council, **3.** 539.
- Blanchard, Aaron, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Blanchard, Aaron, juror, **4.** 517.
- Blanchard, Aaron, juror, **25.** 186.
- Blanchard, Aaron, ordered to surrender patent for Indian lands, **4.** 35.
- Blanchard, Aaron, quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Blanchard, Amariah, army pay, **17.** 195.
- Blanchard, Amariah, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Blanchard, Amos, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Blanchard, Andrew, buys at Martin sale, **22.** 884. coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736. fits out privateers, **10.** 638. militia commissary, **22.** 1019. nom. as lieut., **12.** 636, 743, 744. payment to, **13.** 348. suits against delayed, **20.** 253, 424, 438, 445. to Caswell on threatened Br. invasion, **14.** 85-6. to try Lovick-Smith case, **17.** 665, 671, 749-750.
- Blanchard, Benj., in militia, **22.** 357.
- Blanchard, Ben., juror, **4.** 517.
- Blanchard, Ephraim, encroaches on Indian lands, **2.** 297.
- Blanchard, Ephraim, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Blanchard, Eph., quit rents of **22.** 255.
- Blanchard, Isaac, memorial as executor, **20.** 424, 438, 445.
- Blanchard, John, **9.** 1233.
- Blanchard, John, army pay, **17.** 195.
- Blanchard, John, army pay, **17.** 196.
- Blanchard, John, in army, **13.** 525.
- Blanchard, Mary, quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Blanchard, Michaja, army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Blanchard, Moses, discharge of considered by assembly, **12.** 34.
- Blanchard, Robt., juror, **25.** 186.
- Blanchard & Hodge, account, **20.** 756. memorial, **18.** 177, 208, 395, 411, 447, 466, 468, 472; **20.** 288, 469, 473. to print resolutions, **18.** 716.
- Blanchet, Frederick, in army, **13.** 516.
- Blanchet, John, army rank, **16.** 1011.
- Blanchet, Thomas, army rank, **16.** 1017.
- Blanchets, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1019.
- Blanchett, Frederick, army rank, **16.** 1017.

- Blanchett, Thos., in army, **13**. 513.  
 Blanchfield, Wm., petition for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
 Blanchitt, James, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Blancuret, Mrs., **11**. 830.  
 Bland, Mr., death of, **1**. 285.  
 Bland, Mr., member of C. C. **16**. 455.  
 Bland, Col., Banister to on Camden battle, **15**. 65.  
     Caswell to on inability to furnish Medici, **13**. 453.  
     controls light horse, **13**. 194.  
     dead, **22**. 800.  
     Medici to on clothing for troops, **13**. 459.  
     orders Medici to recruit, **13**. 497.  
     rank settled, **12**. 528.  
     stops clothing, **22**. 1012.  
     to parade, **12**. 527.  
 Bland, James, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Bland, Joseph, taxable, **15**. 190.  
 Bland, Joseph, taxable, **15**. 190.  
 Bland, Joseph, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Bland, Theodore, to Caswell on forwarding letters, **13**. 78-79.  
 Bland, Thos., to Caswell on recruiting and answer, **13**. 167-168, 174.  
 Bland Papers, extracts from, **13**. 453, 459; **15**. 65.  
 Blandford, **14**. 571.  
 Bland's Mill, Va., Br. at, **22**. 547.  
 Blaney, John, witness, **1**. 415.  
 Blango, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Blango, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Blaning, Agatha, land grant to, **4**. 218.  
 Blaning (Blenning), Mrs. Elizabeth, claim disallowed, **22**. 861, 863.  
 Blaning (Blanning), Hugh, a J. P., **3**. 418, 425; **4**. 4, 46, 347, 447, 951, 1041, 1243.  
     buys Burrington's horses, **3**. 616, 617.  
     in assembly, **4**. 115, 116.  
     land grant asked for, **4**. 454; to, **4**. 49, 52, 56, 218, 223, 642, 946, 962, 1036.  
     petitions for pine lands, **3**. 427.  
     resurvey granted to, **4**. 347.  
     rights proved, **4**. 642.  
 Blank, Sarah, witness, **1**. 494.  
 Blank patents, amounts claimed under and settlement of, **4**. 416-417.  
     Burrington on, **4**. 30, 316-317; to Board of Trade on, **4**. 299-307.  
     case of sent to atty. gen., **4**. 29; stated, **4**. 296-299.  
     charges against Johnston on, **4**. 1077, 1084-1085.  
     committee to enquire in frauds, **4**. 40.  
     considered, **4**. 16-17; by Board of Trade, **4**. 325, 326, 327.  
     defense of by colonists, **4**. 319-320.  
     deposition in, **4**. 1118-1119, 1121, 1123; and danger from, **4**. 1103-1105.  
     discussed, **4**. 248, 311-312, 316, 1138, 1143, 1144, 1148.  
     fear of, **4**. 1100.  
     frauds in, **4**. v, vii; **5**. 95, 102.  
     holders of, **4**. 24.  
     issued by governor, **3**. 52.  
     Johnston to Board on, **4**. 243.  
     Moseley concerned in, **4**. 246-247.  
     opinions of att'y and solicitor generals on, **4**. 318-323.  
     question should be settled, **4**. 265.  
     report on, **4**. 8-10, 14-15.  
     specimen, **4**. 317-318.  
     to be read in council, **4**. 281.  
     to be signed by Council, **2**. 303.  
     validity discussed, **5**. 98-99.  
     See also Land patents.  
 Blanks, Joseph, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
 Blanks, Nicholas, in army, **15**. 721.  
 Blanks, Nichols, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Blanchard. See Blanchard.  
 Blanchard, Aaron, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Blanchard, Absalom, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Blanchard, Moses, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Blanton, George, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 Blanton, George, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262.  
 Blanton, James, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Blanton, John, town coms'r, **24**. 698.  
 Blanton, John, Jr., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Blanton, Rowland, ensign, **10**. 944.  
 Blanton's, **16**. 522.  
 Blany, John, receives corn, **1**. 456-457.  
 Blare, Brice, in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Blarfield, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Blasphemy, trial for, **2**. 412-413.  
 Blathway, W., instructs S. C. agents, **2**. 448-449.  
 Blathwayt, Wm., at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 557-558, 630-633.  
     on boundary dispute, **1**. 525-526.  
     on pirates, **1**. 475-476.  
     on proprietary colonies, **1**. 535-537.  
     Sir P. Colleton to, **1**. 286, 323.  
     to Mr. Guy on Culpeper Rebellion, **1**. 291.  
 Blavee River, fees on, **17**. 623.

- Blear, John, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 85. petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Blear, Thomas, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Bledso, Capt., to patrol, **22**. 1025.
- Bledso, Jacob, militiaman, **9**. 344, 689.
- Bledso, Lewis, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Bledsoe, Aaron, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Bledsoe, Abraham, in assem., **19**. 254, 263, 282, 286, 295, 325, 334, 354, 359.
- Bledsoe, Abram., memorial, **19**. 510, 511, 570.
- Bledsoe (Bledshaw), Col. Anthony, **16**. 587; **20**. 349, 463, 619; **21**. 508. and Indian war, **20**. 730, 731. and Tenn. expedition, **20**. 714, 759, 760, 772, 787.
- Caswell to on public affairs, **20**. 622; on Tenn. campaign, **20**. 771-772. dist. auditor, **24**. 373, 422.
- in assem., **18**. 59, 61, 69, 117, 135, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185, 287; **19**. 2, 18, 19, 42, 82, 89, 90, 115, 116; **20**. 1, 3, 6, 7, 37, 39, 44, 54, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 97, 102, 116, 123, 124, 262, 278, 302, 303, 304, 306, 345, 347, 370, 372, 378, 380, 416, 426, 427, 429, 431, 434, 437, 447, 455, 462, 473; on com. of assem., **16**. 45, 71, 132; **17**. 281, 305; **18**. 34, 47, 58, 92, 98, 207, 293, 326, 437.
- land coms'r, **24**. 421, 485, 569.
- letter of laid before assembly, **12**. 4, 5.
- lt. col., **17**. 739-740; of militia, **17**. 660.
- Martin to on laying off soldiers' lands, **16**. 713.
- memorial, **19**. 225, 362, 363; of executor, **20**. 551; widow, **21**. 38-39.
- nom. for brig. gen., **18**. 179; **20**. 207, 210, 388, 389.
- officer, **22**. 701.
- ordered to Wake C. H., **17**. 798, 802, 886.
- payment to, **20**. 193, 199, 349, 463.
- school trustee, **24**. 751.
- takes deposition of Williams, **10**. 660-661.
- to Caswell on Franklin State and Indian outrages, **20**. 691, 692-693, 709-710, 712-713; on Indian affairs, **18**. 607-609; on Indian outrages, **20**. 721, 722, 730; on Indian troubles and Franklin State, **22**. 676-8, 682-4; on road, **22**. 676-8; on troops for Tenn. and Franklin affairs, **20**. 654-655.
- to Johnston on Indian affairs and answer, **21**. 437-438, 442-444.
- town coms'r, **24**. 780.
- Bledsoe, Geo., in militia, **22**. 377.
- Bledsoe, Geo., in militia, **22**. 378.
- Bledsoe, Geo., petition considered, **17**. 891.
- Bledsoe, Isaac, payment to, **20**. 193, 199, 349.
- Bledsoe, James (June), resolve in favor of, **16**. 84.
- Bledsoe, Jane, exempted, **19**. 50, 51, 56.
- Bledsoe, Lewis, officer, **18**. 449, 458. nom. for colonel, **21**. 326, 330, 400, 662, 666, 712.
- pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Bledsoe, Mary, memorial, **20**. 503, 551; **21**. 38-39, 42.
- Bledsoe, Moses, ensign, **17**. 967.
- Bledsoe, Wm., in militia, **22**. 377.
- Bledsoe Station, bill for road, **21**. 358.
- Bledsoe's Lick, **25**. 32.
- bill for road from, **21**. 373, 386, 396, 401, 429, 700, 710.
- Bleir, James, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Bleiswell St., **20**. 665.
- Blenn, Dan'l, road coms'r., **23**. 222.
- Blenning, Mrs. Elizabeth, claim disallowed, **8**. 441.
- Blessing, Jacob, bill for services, **22**. 436.
- receipts for services, **22**. 467.
- Blessington, Jno., in militia, **22**. 494.
- Bletcher, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Bletcher, Wm., in militia, **22**. 161.
- Bleufort's Bridge, Br. move to, **22**. 593.
- Blevins, Nathan, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Blevis (Bleves), Capt., **16**. 243.
- Burke to on arrest of Sutton, **16**. 550-551.
- to Burke on need of whiskey, **16**. 236-237.
- Blewett, Wm., bill for tobacco inspection, **20**. 488, 509.
- Blewett, Wm., presides at court, **8**. 255.
- Blewett, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.
- Blewett's Ferry, **14**. 599.
- Blewett, Wm., bill for tobacco inspection on lands of, **21**. 17, 19, 23.
- Blewett, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 803.
- Blewit, Thomas, in assembly, **21**. 872, 873, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946,

- 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1055.
- Blewitt, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Blewlet, Abraham, land lapses, **2**. 427. naturalized, **2**. 462-463.
- Blichinton, Tho., juror, **25**. 186.
- Blick, John, in militia, **17**. 1042.
- Blighton, —, dead, **22**. 734.
- Blighton, Mrs., marries again, **22**. 734.
- Blin, Daniel, petitions S. P. G. for minister, **4**. 796-797.
- Blinn, Daniel, town coms'r, **23**. 239.
- Blinn, Merrick, plots negro insurrection, **10**. 94.
- Blinn, Nathan, slave of plots insurrection, **10**. 94.
- Blinn (Blin), Peter, a J. P., **6**. 1007.
- bills to be burned at house of, **7**. 612, 649, 651.
- complains of election in Bath, **6**. 904.
- contests election, **6**. 897; **7**. 350, 352.
- goes to E. to take orders, **8**. 159.
- in assembly, **7**. 358, 555, 556, 563, 573, 577, 591, 613, 626, 653, 666, 667, 907, 959, 983.
- ordination of asked, **8**. 45, 50, 51-52.
- port coms'r, **23**. 667, 827.
- Blise, Dugal, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Blish, —, law suit, **2**. 92.
- Blish, Ann, Indian slave, **2**. 113.
- Blish, John, executor, **2**. 711.
- law suits, **2**. 97, 101, 107, 113-114.
- Blish, John, & Company, law suit, **2**. 97-98.
- Blitchenden, John, juror, **4**. 518.
- Blitchenden (Blitchendon), Thos., juror, **2**. 366, 398, 442, 463, 556, 646, 704.
- land lapses, **2**. 494.
- surety, **2**. 406.
- Blitchenden, Thomas, juror, **15**. 518.
- Blith, Mr., keeps school, **14**. 128.
- Blithe, Joseph, asst. clerk of House of Commons, **12**. 657.
- resigns as asst. clerk, **12**. 663, 665.
- Blithe, Sion, Baptist minister, **5**. 1191.
- Blithe, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Blither, Wendel, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Blithwood, **2**. 277.
- Blivins, Wm., officer, **22**. 702.
- Block Island, **14**. 518, 563.
- Blockade, to be established, **10**. 454.
- Blocker, Barbara, patents land, **6**. 1084.
- Blocker, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 962.
- Blocker, John, and parole, **19**. 17.
- Blocker, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Blocker, John, to procure arms, **10**. 524.
- Blocker, Michael, **6**. 1084.
- Blocker, Michael, land grant to, **4**. 56, 764.
- road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Blocker, Michael, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 965.
- Blocker, Wm., signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- Blocksom, Sovrain, army rank, **16**. 1013.
- Blogs, Jas., in militia, **22**. 284.
- Blokam, Sovereign, in army, **13**. 525.
- Bionde, ship, at Portsmouth, Va., **15**. 157.
- Bloodworth, —, favors Walker, **17**. 130.
- Bloodworth, —, payment to, **20**. 60.
- Bloodworth, Mr., **14**. 831.
- Bloodworth, Mr., **20**. 606.
- Bloodworth, Mr., **22**. 773.
- Bloodworth, Mr., contractor, **15**. 220.
- Bloodworth, Mr., petition, **19**. 60.
- Bloodworth, Capt., reports on prisoners, **11**. 341.
- Bloodworth, Lt. Col., on court martial, **15**. 431.
- Bloodworth, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Bloodworth, Dan'l, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.
- Bloodworth, David, prisoner, **15**. 168.
- Bloodworth, Jas., allowance to, **19**. 369, 370.
- coms'r to buy provisions, **13**. 643, 770; **15**. 200.
- district contractor, **15**. 316.
- in assembly, **16**. 2; **17**. 269, 293, 299, 301, 331, 715, 729; **18**. 258, 263, 284, 312, 317, 389, 412, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471, 812; **19**. 388, 389, 397, 718, 719, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 822, 824, 827, 835.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 12, 26, 27, 31, 35.
- money advanced to, **13**. 783; for provisions, **18**. 821, 824.
- on com. of assem., **17**. 277, 278, 637, 721, 727; **18**. 266, 274, 283, 329.
- on patrol, **10**. 25.
- petition, **21**. 709.
- voter, **15**. 238.
- Bloodworth (Bludworth), John, **15**. 787.
- Bloodworth, Jno., in militia, **22**. 384.

**Bloodworth, Jno.,** major, **20.** 272, 460.  
**Bloodworth, Robert,** **14.** 35.  
**Bloodworth, Thomas,** advises that Tories return, **16.** 973.  
 bill for patent to, **20.** 559-60; **21.** 117, 118.  
 Caswell to on attendance on C. C., and answer, &c., **17.** 523, 540-541, 544-545, 595; on paroles for Tories, **13.** 255.  
 certifies to offer of London on oath, **13.** 477.  
 charges commissions, **16.** 949.  
 colonel, **15.** 786, 787.  
 coms'r on building, **24.** 520.  
 dissents on J. P.'s, **18.** 152.  
 elected marshal, **16.** 90, 95; **19.** 57, 59.  
 gives certificate to London, **13.** 304.  
 in assem., **19.** 292, 368; and violence, **16.** 945-946.  
 major, **10.** 531.  
 memorial, **19.** 300, 301.  
 nom. as captain and lieut., **12.** 636, 743, 744; for col., **17.** 858; for lt. col., **17.** 954.  
 on com. of assem., **18.** 33, 44, 51, 78, 101, 102, 197, 309, 334, 400.  
 on patrol, **10.** 25.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107, 1127, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1265; **10.** 15, 112, 151, 160.  
 payment to for troops, **10.** 695.  
 petition, **19.** 200, 327, 329-330; **20.** 539, 594-595, 597; **21.** 91, 100, 152-153, 177, 343, 370, 388, 671, 694-695.  
 recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
 resigns as colonel, **18.** 311, 315; and as J. P., **18.** 79.  
 successor in gen. assem. to be chosen, **16.** 980.  
 takes depositions on privateers and sends to Caswell, **13.** 94-98.  
 to Caswell on raising of troops in New Hanover Co., **14.** 35-36.  
 voter, **15.** 238.  
**Bloodworth, Timothy,** **21.** 436.  
 a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 allowed to resign as J. P., **12.** 574.  
 asked for reports from C. C., &c., **18.** 82, 87, 92-93, 105, 134, 232, 320, 327, 352, 359, 364.  
 Baker makes payment to, **16.** 109.  
 black lists Tories, **17.** 145, 149.  
 Caswell to on affairs of C. C. and answer, **18.** 577, 581-582, 588-589, 601, 644-645, 718-719, 720-722, 724-

725, 746-747, 752-753; on attendance in C. C. and Treasurer, **17.** v.  
 claims, **19.** 164-165, 166, 179, 283-284.  
 coms'r of confiscated property, **19.** 230, 367, 368.  
 com. to settle accts. of, **19.** 41.  
 delivers muskets to commissary, **12.** 85.  
 in assembly, **12.** 656, 667, 696, 704, 714, 724, 725, 869; **13.** 625, 646, 663, 678, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 738, 785, 786, 788, 812, 813, 814, 816, 823, 913, 925, 934, 939, 947, 948, 954, 955, 957, 966, 971, 972, 975, 980, 981, 982, 984, 988, 990, 1000; **16.** 2, 945-946; **19.** 172, 180, 190, 211, 216, 288, 292, 295, 300, 313, 324, 328, 332, 334, 341, 348, 359, 377, 380, 383, 386, 406, 408, 416, 430, 490, 493, 508, 509, 511, 512, 516, 519, 521, 523, 525, 528, 538, 548, 550, 554, 576, 579, 581, 589, 604, 613, 614, 622, 624, 639, 643, 650, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 718, 719, 720, 723, 728, 729, 732, 742, 747, 748, 758, 761, 763, 770, 773, 782, 794, 804, 808, 816, 821, 822, 824, 825, 826, 834; **20.** 7, 135, 136, 143, 146, 151, 152, 157, 163, 165, 167, 170, 173, 180, 181, 205, 216, 227, 229, 230, 231, 236, 238, 239, 240, 260, 267, 285, 287, 317, 333, 340, 344, 350, 360, 387, 400, 417, 476, 477, 479, 480, 481, 482, 490, 501, 504, 507, 510, 511, 514, 516, 518, 519, 520, 522, 523, 526, 527, 533, 535, 536, 537, 541, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 550, 555, 558, 561, 562, 567, 569, 581, 584, 588; **21.** 7, 60, 100, 103, 115, 123, 203, 207, 214, 215, 222, 232, 241, 258, 268, 345, 577, 580, 581, 583, 584, 586, 588, 589, 593, 595, 598, 600, 601, 604, 606, 609, 610, 613, 615, 618, 619, 672, 679, 680, 686, 689, 694, 696, 697, 705, 713, 726.  
 in C. C., **17.** 112, 139, 272, 310, 318, 330; **18.** 78, 106, 312, 337, 502, 504, 558, 569, 572, 582, 583, 591, 593, 641, 646, 671, 709, 726, 754, 759, 795; **19.** 465, 466, 468, 809, 813, 815; **20.** 29, 42, 603; **22.** 795.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 11, 12, 26, 27, 31, 32, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 39, 40, 43, 46, 49, 50.

- in U. S. Conv., **20**. 538, 544.  
 instructions to on certificate, **20**.  
 283-284, 289, 471.  
 land grants to, **4**. 59, 221, 281, 594,  
 596.  
 letter considered, **17**. 307, 310, 347;  
 ment'd, **17**. 275; **20**. 47, 62.  
 memorial on public accounts, **16**. 67,  
 71, 91.  
 nom. for collector, **19**. 625; for Fed.  
 Convn., **21**. 94, 100; for U. S.  
 Senator, **21**. 253, 282, 287, 614,  
 631.  
 number of votes for, **15**. 190.  
 on com. of assembly, **12**. 587, 695;  
**13**. 534, 567, 576, 597, 626, 627,  
 647, 668, 679, 680, 699, 700, 708,  
 711, 741, 750, 787, 793, 794, 803,  
 806, 830, 831, 834, 838, 840, 849,  
 869, 875, 916, 920, 921, 922, 923,  
 928, 929, 930, 940, 943, 959, 967.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107,  
 1112, 1113, 1127, 1143, 1149, 1150,  
 1151, 1153, 1170, 1185, 1222, 1265;  
**10**. 15, 64, 68, 89, 93, 124, 141, 151,  
 157, 160, 220, 262, 282, 332.  
 petition, **20**. 265, 577, 594, 595,  
 597(?).  
 protest on election of to assem., **19**.  
 317-319.  
 protests against confiscation act,  
**13**. 991-992.  
 report in favor of, **21**. 388, 695-696;  
 of com. to settle accounts of, **16**.  
 88-89.  
 resigns as com. of confiscated es-  
 tates, **19**. 492, 493; as J. P., **12**.  
 682-683, 685; from C. C., **20**. 151,  
 230, 757.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 874, 973.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
 suit over certificate, **20**. 578, 579,  
 591, 594.  
 suit to be brought in name of, **21**.  
 180.  
 tax collector, **19**. 707.  
 to Caswell on Spanish treaty, cur-  
 rency, etc., **22**. 992-3.  
 to Gen. Assem. on Spanish treaty,  
**22**. 899-902.  
 to make muskets, **10**. 630.  
 to Martin on Federal affairs, **22**.  
 799-800.  
 to supply rations and forage to  
 Boyd, **13**. 702, 706.  
 town trustee, **24**. 611.  
 treasurer, **16**. 148, 168, 175, 945,  
 946; **17**. 857, 859, 941, 957; **19**.  
 119, 123; **20**. 315.  
 unseated in Assembly, **15**. 222.  
 visits Duplin S. C., **9**. 1151.  
**Bloody Fellow, The**, threatens intrud-  
 ers, **17**. 11, 12.  
**Bloody Warrior, The**, **18**. 604.  
**Bloom (Blum), Mr.**, **21**. 415.  
**Bloom, Jacob**, co. coms'r, **25**. 14.  
**Bloome, Jacob**, to explain absence  
 from S. C., **10**. 230.  
**Bloomfield, Adam**, **9**. 827.  
**Bloom's English America**, ment'd, **1**.  
 978.  
**Bloomsbury**, selected for capital, **20**.  
 vi.  
**Blount**. See **Blunt**.  
**Blount, an Indian**, **1**. 852.  
**Blount**, —, **18**. 577, 586.  
**Blount**, —, in assem. (H.), **20**. 4, 6,  
 8, 14, 70, 82.  
**Blount**, —, in militia, **22**. 308.  
**Blount**, —, on com. of assembly, **16**.  
 63.  
**Blount**, —, on com. of assem., **17**.  
 637, 638, 644, 659, 662, 666, 675, 686,  
 721, 722, 726, 727, 738, 743, 746,  
 755, 767, 777.  
**Blount, Mr.**, **15**. 318.  
**Blount, Mr.**, **17**. 123.  
**Blount, Mr.**, **17**. 128.  
**Blount, Mr.**, **20**. 679.  
**Blount, Mr.**, buys at Martin's sale, **22**.  
 888.  
**Blount, Mr.**, leaves sugar, **14**. 756.  
**Blount, Mr.**, offers to transport to-  
 bacco, **18**. 567, 579, 586.  
**Blount, Mr.**, pay to, **22**. 499.  
**Blount, Mr.**, pays quit rents, **2**. 727.  
**Blount, Mr.**, pays wagoner, **22**. 751.  
**Blount, Mr.**, shirts brought from house  
 of, **13**. 146.  
**Blount, Mr.**, wants wagons, and com-  
 mission of, **14**. 707.  
**Blount, Mrs.**, account of, **1**. 702.  
**Blount, Capt.**, **10**. 1032; **13**. 168, 169;  
**19**. 910.  
 in N. C., battalion, **13**. 343.  
 report on militia co., **22**. 390.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1004, 1006, 1007,  
 1013, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1029, 1034,  
 1035, 1042, 1046, 1051, 1053, 1056,  
 1059, 1064, 1068, 1075, 1080-1,  
 1090, 1092-3, 1096, 1098, 1102, 1105,  
 1106, 1111, 1112, 1117, 1118, 1126,  
 1131, 1134, 1145, 1148-9, 1156,  
 1160-1, 1170, 1173, 1179, 1183,  
 1188-9.  
 sent to Salisbury Dist., **14**. 4.



- to march militia to Charlotte, **14.** 338.
- Blount, Col., **10.** 94.
- Blount, Col., **11.** 572.
- Blount (Blunt), Col., **13.** 143.
- Blount, Col., **13.** 163.
- Blount, Col., **17.** 49.
- Blount, Col., letter to met'd, **15.** 508, 514.
- Blount, Maj., **13.** 233; **15.** 645; **16.** 574, 578, 625, 930, 931, 936, 937, 944, 964; **22.** 774.
- and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 41, 281.
- commands detachment, **16.** 473.
- confines deserters, **15.** 532.
- left at Salisbury, **15.** 530.
- quoted, **16.** 644, 645.
- sent to collect troops, **15.** 467.
- Sumner to on guarding of stores, **15.** 574.
- to furnish guard, **15.** 572.
- Blount, Ann, memorial, **21.** 832, 833, 843-844, 985, 992, 1005.
- Blount, Benj., **10.** 915.
- Blount, Benj., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Blount, Benj., act for him to sue, etc., in name of Thos. Bogg, **24.** 706.
- bill to sue for Bogg, **19.** 428, 472, 482, 761, 763, 810, 825.
- Blount, Benj., allowed to resign as colonel of Tyrrell militia, **13.** 614, 728, 729.
- to Caswell on drafting troubles in Tyrrell, **13.** 145-146.
- Blount, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Blount, Benj., guardian, **2.** 227.
- jurymen, **2.** 262.
- Blount, Benj., in assembly **7.** 342, 343, 555, 562, 573, 588, 629, 638, 641, 898, 917; on com. of assembly, **7.** 571.
- Blount, Benj., in Prov. Cong., **10.** 951.
- Blount, Benj., lieut. colonel, **10.** 205.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62, 99.
- petitions on outlaws, **11.** 731-732.
- Blount, Benj., in militia, **22.** 319.
- Blount, Ben., juror, **25.** 186.
- Blount, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 627, 852, 1043.
- Blount, Benj., quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Blount, Billy, (Indian) and Tuscarora affairs, **7.** 360-361.
- Blount, Billy, leases Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- Blount, Charles, a J. P., **5.** 824; **6.** 1008.
- claim allowed, **5.** 983, 985.
- in assembly, **6.** 848, 855, 893, 901, 902, 913, 921, 1152; **7.** 48, 50, 301, 314, 317, 318, 336, 342, 343, 362, 365, 385, 392, 393, 399, 555, 562, 573, 898, 917; on com. of assem., **6.** 841, 896; **7.** 55, 78, 79, 297, 345.
- values slave, **6.** 741.
- Blount, Charles, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- allowance to, **22.** 823.
- in assem., **19.** 383.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501.
- lieut. col. of militia, **14.** 333.
- on S. C. of Edenton Dist., **10.** 215.
- town coms'r, **23.** 462.
- warehouse coms'r, **23.** 444.
- Blount, Chas., in militia, **22.** 326.
- Blount, Chas., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Blount, Edmund, a J. P., **23.** 995.
- army rank, **16.** 1021.
- appointment of invalid, **19.** 815-816.
- deposition, **20.** 295.
- in assembly, **17.** 879, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19.** 391.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 4, 10, 25, 29, 32.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 41, 47, 48, 51.
- lt. col., **20.** 272, 461.
- memorial, **20.** 240, 283, 414, 466, 468; **21.** 785, 805, 822, 827, 944, 949, 974, 994; on sheriff's fees, **19.** 508, 509, 512, 519, 522.
- money from, **21.** 1064.
- sheriff, **21.** 1073, 1078.
- to procure arms, **10.** 525.
- Blount, Edmund, auctioneer, **24.** 559.
- Blount, Edmund, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 25, 27, 30, 32.
- Blount, Edm'd, land grant to, **4.** 764.
- Blount, Edmund, vendue master, **24.** 689.
- Blount, Edward, Jr., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Blount, Esther, tried and executed, **18.** 12, 183, 239, 243, 279, 286, 403-404, 416.
- Blount, F., in assembly, **19.** 643.
- Blount, Francis, land grant to, **4.** 1244.
- Blount, Frederick, army pay, **17.** 196.
- Blount, Fredk., army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Blount, Frederick, clerk, **9.** 298.
- no allowance to, **22.** 850, 852.
- Blount, Geo., deeds Indian land, **25.** 507-9.
- Blount, J., in assem., **20.** 34, 70, 82.
- Blount, J., to Johnston, **21.** 479.
- Blount, J. B., (J. G.?), **21.** 434.
- Blount, Jacob, **10.** 743.
- Blount, Jacob, **21.** 479.
- Blount, Jacob, a J. P., **2.** 326.
- guardian, **2.** 227.

- juror, **2.** 265, 464, 466, 467, 585.  
land lapses, **2.** 772.  
**Blount, Jacob**, a J. P., **3.** 244.  
**Blount, Jacob**, a J. P., **22.** 471, 482.  
**Blount, Jacob**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Blount, Jacob**, a J. P., resigns, **9.** 1168.  
**Blount, Jacob**, allowance to, **22.** 855.  
**Blount, Jacob**, building coms'r, **23.** 744.  
**Blount, Jacob**, building coms'r, **25.** 401.  
**Blount, Jacob**, buys at Martin sale, **22.** 885, 887.  
**Blount, Jacob**, claims allowed, **8.** 143.  
**Blount, Jacob**, claims allowed, **8.** 143.  
contests election of Howe, **6.** 1154b, 1183.  
**Blount, Jacob**, declines to go north for Cont. money, **11.** 425, 427; to go to Cont. Cong., **11.** 456.  
drafts on Cont. Treas. in favor of, **11.** 712.  
dropped as J. P., **6.** 80.  
exchanges N. C. currency of troops for Cont. c., **11.** 736.  
in assembly, **5.** 232, 239, 243, 244, 246, 249, 258, 263, 264, 281, 282, 521, 664, 669, 670, 673, 675, 677, 681, 843, 868, 1022, 1025, 1029, 1034, 1046, 1048, 1061, 1068, 1077, 1086; **6.** 95, 164, 356, 390, 391, 404, 421, 427, 430, 431, 470, 514, 662, 801, 1152; **7.** 300, 301, 314, 317, 318, 336, 343, 352, 363, 371, 386, 387, 392, 393, 418, 555, 562, 564, 566, 571, 573, 580, 586, 587, 589, 593, 595, 602, 604, 625, 628, 638, 641, 898, 917, 938; **7.** 942, 949, 953, 973, 983; **8.** 99, 102, 106, 110, 119, 125, 127, 128, 131, 134, 135, 138, 145, 303, 304, 305, 318, 324, 326, 329, 377, 422, 436, 444, 445, 454, 459; **9.** 123, 136, 139, 141, 151, 157, 158, 173, 174, 197, 198, 199, 223.  
in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1178, 1180, 1181;  
**10.** 164, 166, 172, 192, 500, 502, 523.  
land patent to, **6.** 1082.  
memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.  
nom. for C. of State, **17.** 310; **19.** 465, 466, 809, 813; **20.** 29.  
not arrived in Balto., **11.** 448.  
on claims com., **22.** 853, 855, 862.  
on com. of assem., **7.** 345, 370, 571, 897, 936; **8.** 90, 110, 111, 112, 118, 141, 288, 308; **9.** 105, 141.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 507, 515.  
on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38.  
paymaster, **11.** 676; and amount of bond, **10.** 524.  
payments to, **13.** 349, 351.  
petitions on outlaws, **11.** 731-732.  
quoted on tobacco, **18.** 579.  
recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62; Read, **6.** 230.  
resurvey to, **6.** 82.  
surety, **9.** 72, 1005-1006.  
takes affidavit, **8.** 111.  
to Caswell on conspiracy, **11.** 513; on shirts and pork, **13.** 160.  
to draw money for N. C. from Cont. Treasury, **11.** 393, 396, 397-398.  
to go to Baltimore, **11.** 408.  
to settle accounts of James Blount, **10.** 979.  
warrant of cancelled by assembly, **11.** 471.  
**Blount, Jacob**, juror, **8.** 528.  
**Blount, Jacob**, juror, **25.** 186.  
**Blount, Jacob**, land grant to, **4.** 75.  
**Blount, Jacob**, on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 1144.  
**Blount, Jacob**, patents in name of, **4.** 353.  
**Blount, Jacob**, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
**Blount, Jacob**, vestryman, **25.** 182.  
**Blount, Jacob**, witness, **4.** 443.  
**Blount, Mrs. Jacob**, sick, **11.** 513.  
**Blount, James**, **1.** 314.  
asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.  
in assem., **1.** 273, 281, 282, 299.  
leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 259, 260, 266, 276, 279, 297.  
**Blount, James**, a J. P., **4.** 713.  
agrees not to attend assembly, **4.** 1193.  
dead, **6.** 474.  
in assembly, **4.** 815, 822, 827; **6.** 390, 391, 421, 428, 430, 431, 1162, 1262, 1272, 1273, 1277, 1281, 1282; **7.** 63, 71, 74, 75, 77, 303, 305, 306, 314, 317, 318, 336, 343, 353, 364, 365, 370, 381, 392, 393, 555, 562, 573, 586, 898, 917, 929, 939; **8.** 106, 147.  
**Blount, James**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
accounts of, **21.** 835, 837, 843-844, 1008-1009, 1024; to be settled, **10.** 979.  
allowance to, **17.** 736-737.  
army rank, **16.** 1013.  
beef coms'r, **22.** 915.  
Benbury and others to Nash on his resignation, **15.** 142.

captain, **10.** 187.  
 Chm. S. C. of Edenton, **9.** 1236.  
 claims for slave of tried, **18.** 12, 52, 183, 239, 243, 279, 286, 403-404, 416; conduct condemned, **22.** 529.  
 court martialled, **16.** 797-798; **19.** 185, 219, 305-306, 310, 353, 355, 515, 521.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 in assem., **8.** 303, 305, 326, 394, 399, 422, 438, 444; **9.** 123, 136, 138, 139, 140, 151, 157, 158, 187, 197, 198, 199, 223, 448, 458, 459, 490, 589.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172, 914, 915.  
 lieut. colonel, **10.** 205, 531.  
 nom. as brig. gen., **13.** 765; **18.** 804.  
 on claims com., **22.** 855, 862.  
 on com. of assem., **6.** 405, 1282; **7.** 345, 370, 897, 936; **8.** 288, 308, 309; **9.** 105, 141, 465.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 193, 918, 948, 973.  
 owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 paymaster, **10.** 521, 524.  
 recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
 to buy provisions, **11.** 408.  
 to Caswell on provisions for troops, **11.** 432; on public affairs, **11.** 688.  
 to fit out galley, **10.** 981.  
 Blount, James, charges of against Earl, **9.** 22.  
 Blount, James, exempted, **4.** 721.  
 Blount, James, juror, **2.** 261.  
 Blount, James, juror, **4.** 516.  
 Blount, James, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Blount, Jas., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Blount, James, king of Tuscaroras, **23.** 299.  
 asks protection for Tuscaroras against whites, **5.** 785-786.  
 petition considered, **4.** 891.  
 Blount, James, land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Blount, James, petitions for land, **2.** 172-173.  
 Blount, Jesse, paymaster, **10.** 966.  
 Blount, John, **2.** 480.  
 Blount (Blunt), John, a justice, **1.** 591-596; **2.** 264, 357-371, 398-402, 403-407-416, 433-448, 463-473.  
 a J. P., **2.** 264, 595-596.  
 appeal on road matter dismissed, **2.** 511.  
 asks for new road, **2.** 509-510.  
 church warden, **1.** 617, 630, 674.  
 dead, **2.** 638.  
 deputy of Blake, **2.** 458.

helps hire minister, **1.** 616.  
 in council, **2.** 459, 460, 515-518, 520-530, 532-534, 535-542, 552, 565-566, 568-569, 572-575, 623.  
 juror, **2.** 704, 712.  
 land lapses, **2.** 303, 309, 563.  
 law suit with Moore over lapsed land, **2.** 312-313, 314, 328.  
 on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 784-787.  
 public accounts of, **1.** 678-679, 681.  
 receives fines, **2.** 411.  
 sues Vail for slander, **2.** 399-400, 404, 412, 440.  
 takes oath under Burrington, **2.** 515.  
 to administer oath, **2.** 566.  
 vestryman, **1.** 543, 558, 571, 596, 599, 616, 629, 678-680, 686, 701; **2.** 151, 208.  
 witness, **2.** 321.  
 Blount, John, a J. P., **3.** 244.  
 Blount, John, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 agrees not to attend assem., **4.** 1202.  
 claims, **4.** 450.  
 deposition on management of assembly, **4.** 1208-1209.  
 helps to defeat impeachment of Smith, **4.** 1207-1208.  
 in assembly, **4.** 361, 366, 380, 475, 488, 493, 494, 499, 501, 505, 535, 538, 564; **6.** 1225, 1229, 1230.  
 juror, **3.** 53.  
 land grant to, **4.** 75.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 377, 384, 476, 491, 494, 526, 529, 555, 559.  
 powder receiver, **4.** 374, 403.  
 proposed as treasurer, **4.** 403, 404.  
 witness, **4.** 444.  
 Blount, John, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 Blount, John, commissary of troops, **23.** 152.  
 coms'r of Edenton, **23.** 145; on road, **23.** 214.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 826, 1000.  
 salt agent, **10.** 984; **22.** 908.  
 to Johnston on Martinique debt, **21.** 473.  
 Blount, John, exempted, **4.** 771.  
 Blount, John, exempted, **6.** 913.  
 Blount, John, guardian for, **2.** 227.  
 Blount, John, juror, **4.** 516.  
 Blount, John, land grant to, **4.** 707.  
 Blount, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Blount, John, vestryman, **23.** 6.  
 Blount, John Grey, **18.** iii, 636; **20.** 723, 729, 753; **21.** 532, 1045.  
 allowance to, **22.** 858.  
 and Martinico debt, **18.** 689; **21.** 461, 473.

and paper money, **17.** 632.  
and public tobacco, **20.** 602, 603, 613, 625, 626.  
bill of to be paid by treasurer, **12.** 53-54.  
Blount (Wm.) to on deer skins, **20.** 719-721.  
buys and sells rum, **18.** 464, 465, 471.  
buys tobacco, **22.** 596, 598.  
Caswell to on Indian goods and Martinico debt, **17.** 505-506; on public affairs, **20.** 682-683.  
claims allowed, **9.** 224, 225, 371, 589, 953.  
coms'r on navigation, **24.** 502, 720; of trade, &c., **18.** 650, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681, 682, 683, 692, 747, 772.  
in assembly, **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 266, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282, 292, 293, 300, 304, 306, 317, 329, 334, 354, 358, 359, 362, 363, 364, 365, 368, 374, 378, 382, 384, 387, 391, 394, 395, 397, 402, 406, 412, 414, 425; **18.** 226, 228, 259, 262, 263, 264, 268, 271, 284, 295, 297, 311, 312, 314, 317, 321, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362, 371, 376, 389, 392, 399, 412, 429, 436, 440, 443, 445, 469, 470, 471, 476, 477; **19.** 141, 143, 151, 157, 164, 179, 194, 203, 216, 223, 227, 233, 235, 237, 247, 249, 252, 253, 262, 266, 267, 271, 273, 276, 282, 283, 286, 292, 295, 299, 300, 303, 311, 320, 321, 324, 341, 348, 353, 354, 407, 408, 413, 459, 504, 505, 517, 519, 523, 528, 529, 532, 535, 554, 555, 562, 568, 569, 586, 589, 594, 602, 604, 605, 606, 613, 614, 622, 624, 638, 643, 650, 654, 657, 670, 717, 719, 723, 729, 731, 737, 757, 759, 762, 767, 773, 778, 794, 801, 804, 806, 808, 815, 816, 832; **21.** 232, 234, 236, 244, 245, 249, 256, 264, 279, 288, 292, 294, 296, 305, 323, 332, 334, 344, 346, 353, 365, 367, 372, 379, 382, 384, 389, 398, 402, 418, 429, 433, 434, 582, 583, 587, 588, 634, 660, 691; on com. of assem., **17.** 268, 269, 276, 280, 284, 299, 303, 304, 307, 309, 320, 357, 358, 361, 380; **18.** 15, 25, 41, 80, 98, 104, 126, 127, 132, 145, 151, 161, 217, 230, 235, 254, 272, 282, 283, 313, 323, 325, 328, 348, 364, 371, 383, 396, 401, 425, 441, 442, 444, 459, 460.

in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 7, 16, 25, 27, 29, 31, 32.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 41, 47, 48, 50, 51.  
Johnston to on Martinique debt and Franklin riots, **21.** 462, 470-471.  
letter of ment'd, **20.** 683.  
petition, **20.** 255; **21.** 244, 249, 298, 607, 639, 644.  
signs oath as member Council of State, 363-364.  
to Caswell on conspiracy, **11.** 510-511, 513; on salt, **11.** 406.  
town coms'r, **24.** 458.  
witness, **9.** 593.  
Blount, John G. and Thomas, buy goods for Indians, **20.** 402-406.  
goods stored with, **18.** 525.  
Indian goods in hands of, **17.** 77, 79, 510, 524.  
hold tobacco, **18.** 680.  
to Caswell on debt to Martinique and answer, **17.** 478; **18.** 575, 587, 598-599, 600.  
to pay debt to Martinico, **17.** 451, 475, 478, 488, 499, 505-506, 507, 596.  
warrants to for Martinico debt, **18.** 741, 747.  
Blount, Joseph, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
allowance to, **22.** 815, 817, 831.  
chmn. Edenton S. C., **10.** 671.  
in assem., **19.** 17, 35, 36, 78, 89, 90, 115, 116.  
judge of admiralty, **12.** 59, 65; to be appointed in place of, **12.** 151, 152-153, 154, 155.  
nom. for collector, **19.** 625.  
owes state, **21.** 1068.  
petition, **21.** 782, 858, 936, 941, 1038-1039, 1042.  
reports on Br. damage, **17.** 952.  
salt coms'r, **22.** 907.  
to Caswell on artillery, &c., and answer, **18.** 755-756, 762-763; on guard for jail and magazine for Edenton, **11.** 637-638.  
to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
Blount, Jos., coms'r on building, **24.** 455; **25.** 286; on cannon, **24.** 737; on navigation, **23.** 375; **24.** 502; on pension claims, **24.** 736; on town, **25.** 505.  
Blount, Joseph, debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
Blount, Jos., dead, **12.** 315.  
Blount, Jos., dead, **14.** 332.  
Blount, Joseph, deposition on effort to

- break up assembly, **4.** 1196-1197; 1204, 1233; on struggle for representation, **4.** 1205-1206.
- in assembly, **4.** 814, 822, 1210; **5.** 229, 232, 239, 243, 244, 246, 249, 258, 263, 264, 281, 282, 286, 660, 664, 669, 670, 673, 675, 677, 681, 689, 691, 694, 695, 705, 706, 707, 714; **5.** 219, 239, 240, 719, 723, 730, 731, 1043.
- inspector, **6.** 109, 138.
- reports on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094.
- Blount, Jos., in militia, **22.** 326.
- Blount, Joseph, port coms'r, **23.** 667.
- Blount, Jos., school trustee, **23.** 823.
- Blount, Joseph, tax collector, **23.** 255.
- Blount, Joseph, town coms'r, **23.** 462.
- Blount, Jos., warehouse coms'r, **23.** 444.
- Blount, Mary, asks for patents, **2.** 308. gives power of att'y, **1.** 549. supports pauper, **1.** 679, 681.
- Blount, Rev. Nathaniel, asked to withdraw from contract, **10.** 122. invited to preach at Martinborough, **10.** 64. requested to officiate on day of humiliation and prayer, **12.** 675.
- Blount, Reading, **13.** 160, 179; **18.** 674; **22.** 992.
- and affairs of N. C. Line, **18.** 57-58, 59, 61-62, 375, 382.
- and N. C. Cont. Line, **18.** 155, 185, 382, 400-401, 417.
- and rank of officers, **16.** 664-666.
- army rank, **16.** 1013.
- captain, **10.** 518, 520.
- Caswell to on necessity of a speedy return with money, **13.** 128.
- cont. major, **22.** 1049.
- C. H. coms'r, **25.** 113.
- deputy paymaster gen., **13.** 164, 167.
- detained by Treasury, **13.** 154.
- draft on Cont. Treasury in favor of, **13.** 109, 112, 123.
- expected with money, **13.** 268.
- goes to Philadelphia for money, **13.** 218.
- in assembly, **18.** 241, 257, 312, 317, 344, 345, 357, 362, 412, 443, 445, 469, 470; **20.** 120, 121, 124, 131, 149, 166, 232, 233, 276, 285, 287, 288, 306, 330, 337, 345, 428.
- in Cincinnati, **17.** 133, 134.
- in Pa., **13.** 137.
- leader, **18.** iv.
- not implicated in frauds, **18.** 73, 305.
- officer, **18.** 449, 486.
- on com. of assem., **18.** 242, 356, 364.
- pay to, **22.** 1017.
- payments to, **13.** 305, 351, 406.
- promoted, **17.** 142.
- rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 194, 205.
- receives recruits and conducts them to Charlotte, **14.** 168, 170-171.
- school trustee, **24.** 867.
- sent north for money, **12.** 819-820.
- Sumner to on movement of troops, **15.** 453.
- to receive money, **16.** 620.
- to Sumner on movement and clothing of troops, **15.** 590; on movements of Br., **15.** 585; on support of troops, **16.** 625.
- Blount (Blunt), Reading, land grants to, **4.** 601, 959.
- Blount, Reading, road coms'r, **23.** 222.
- Blount, Reddin, Jr., a J. P., **23.** 992.
- Blount, Rose, asks for patents, **2.** 308.
- Blount, Sarah, asks for patents, **2.** 308.
- Blount, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 346.
- Blount, Thos., army pay, **17.** 191.
- Blount, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 193.
- Blount, Thos., army pay, **17.** 197.
- Blount, Thomas, army rank, **16.** 1013.
- Blount, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1019.
- Blount, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Blount (Blunt), Thos., cares for pauper, **1.** 569.
- court held at house of, **1.** 485-488.
- dead, **1.** 678.
- gives power of att'y., **1.** 487, 549.
- juror, **1.** 431.
- law suit, **1.** 485, 487.
- makes letters for stamping, **1.** 570.
- petition, **1.** 550.
- sent to visit Indians, **1.** 517.
- surety, **1.** 426, 448.
- tax collector, **1.** 560.
- vestryman, **1.** 543, 558, 560, 568, 571, 629.
- Blount, Thos., claims, **4.** 150.
- Blount, Thos., dead, **9.** 452.
- Blount, Thos., deeds Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.
- Blount, Thos., ensign, **10.** 518.
- Blount, Thos., guardian and administrator, **2.** 65-66.
- Blount, Thos., juror, **2.** 266.
- Blount, Thomas, juror, **4.** 516.
- Blount, Thos., juror, **25.** 189.

**Blount, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
**Blount Thos.**, town coms'r, **24**. 740.  
**Blount (Blunt), Thos.**, tried for breach of peace, **2**. 686, 694-695, 707, 715, 817, 820, 823, 831.  
**Blount, (Col.) Thos.**, **14**. 642, 645.  
 and Martinique dept, **21**. 148, 252, 461, 473.  
 buys and sells rum, **18**. 464, 465, 471.  
 buys tobacco, **22**. 598.  
 furnishes money for provisions, **13**. 317.  
 in assembly, **9**. 448; **21**. 193, 197, 199, 211, 212, 213, 215, 216, 222, 231, 234, 240, 244, 248, 255, 256, 264, 288, 294, 299, 305, 306, 319, 327, 330, 332, 344, 346, 347, 366, 367, 372, 382, 411, 433, 582, 583, 587, 588, 603; **21**. 634, 636, 637, 647, 651, 660, 665.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48, 51.  
 in Europe, **18**. 747.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 274.  
 major, **22**. 938.  
 owes state, **21**. 1071.  
 pays troops, **13**. 313, 315, 323.  
 petition, **21**. 244, 249, 298, 607, 639, 644.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 261, 611, 633.  
 sent to pay off troops, **13**. 276.  
 takes pay for troops to Salisbury, **13**. 293.  
 to Nash on defeats of Tories, **15**. 6-7.  
**Blount, Tom**, King of Tuscaroras.  
 See Blunt, Tom.  
**Blount, Warren**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 army rank, **16**. 1024.  
**Blount, Wm.**, **16**. 333, 342, 387, 647, 732, 735, 778; **18**. 692 (?); **19**. 938; **20**. 548; **21**. 1045; **25**. 47.  
 account of for rations, **11**. 400.  
 agent among Cherokees, **17**. 518, 522, 528.  
 allowance to, **19**. 370.  
 and attendance on C. C., **17**. 540, 541, 544, 595; **18**. 503, 505, 538, 569, 572, 573, 577, 582, 583, 589, 590, 593, 594, 601, 641, 645, 648, 649, 653, 657, 671, 677, 709, 718, 721, 725, 747, 753.  
 and Cherokee treaty, **18**. 463.  
 and Indian goods, **17**. 505, 506.  
 and tobacco sales, **18**. 634, 636; **20**. 620-621, 626-627, 635, 639-641, 644-646, 660, 679, 698, 728, 737.  
 arrested for assault on Speaker Nash, **12**. 307, 308.

attends C. C., **17**. 272.  
 Bowil to on wagons, **17**. 581.  
 buys goods, **18**. 464; **20**. 405.  
 Caswell to on affairs of C. C., and answers, **18**. 594-595, 646-647, 657-658, 674, 678-679, 759, 777-778, 779, 783, 793-794, 798; on Fed. Conv., **20**. 683-684; on Indian treaty and answers, **17**. 510-511, 516-518, 566-567; on public affairs, **20**. 628-631.  
 coms'r on accounts, **24**. 484; on boundary, **24**. 705; on depreciation, **24**. 420; on school, **24**. 607, 754, 867; to treat with Cherokees, **17**. 271.  
 contests election, **13**. 919, 928-929.  
 estimates pay due militia, **14**. 818.  
 extra pay to refused, **21**. 1007.  
 gov. of S. W. ter., **22**. 800.  
 Hill to advance money to, **13**. 844, 933-934, 936.  
 in assembly, **17**. 715, 722, 744; **19**. 135, 141, 149, 151, **179**, 180, 233, 235, 239, 253, 262, 264, 282, 286, 295, 299, 300, 307, 324, 332, 334, 354, 357, 359, 366, 390, 492, 499, 517, 519, 522, 523, 532, 550, 571, 605, 606, 613, 614, 622, 631, 632, 643, 671, 675, 676, 682, 687, 688, 701, 717, 719, 730, 733; **20**. 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 483, 485, 490, 502, 506, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 533, 536, 537, 544, 547, 550, 551, 552, 554, 555, 558, 560, 561, 562, 563, 567, 574, 587, 594, 598; **21**. 5, 8, 16, 50, 60, 63, 115, 125, 187, 203, 207, 213, 221, 222, 250, 258, 266, 311, 332, 333, 342, 370, 577, 578, 581, 588, 589, 590, 598, 603, 604, 607, 615, 620, 621, 647, 652, 669, 670, 676, 678, 679, 680, 690, 691, 694, 695, 696, 697, 717, 726.  
 in C. C., **16**. 90, 95; **17**. v, 111, 310, 318, 330, 522, 523; **18**. 78, 232, 312, 768, 795; **19**. 57, 59, 466, 468, 813, 815; **20**. 29, 42, 602, 632, 636, 637, 735, 762, 763, 764; **22**. 980, 993.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 40, 41, 47, 48, 51.  
 in Fed. Conv., **20**. 129, 710, 761, 762, 764, 765.  
 Indian agent for N. C., **17**. 487.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 274; **20**. 190;  
 letter to ment'd, **20**. 682; letter on tea ment'd, **20**. 727.  
 Likly to on tobacco, **20**. 605-606.

- lodges mchdse in hands of Ward, **21.** 799.
- memorial, **20.** 227, 229, 273, 277, 285-286, 289, 419, 462, 471; **21.** 300, 644, 648.
- money sent to, **13.** 250; **22.** 986.
- nom. for Comptroller, **19.** 465, 809; for U. S. Senator, **21.** 253, 282, 614, 630.
- opposes bills, **17.** 144; confiscation of G. Hooper's property, **17.** 145; report of com. in C. C., **16.** 406.
- owes state, **21.** 1071.
- paymaster, **10.** 584, 966.
- payment allowed to for money advanced, **12.** 591-592, 697, 702.
- payments to, **10.** 743; **13.** 350.
- petition, **19.** 14-15, 16; **21.** 747, 748, 868, 895, 1057; on payment for money lost, **16.** 36-37, 106.
- protests against Hopewell treaty, **17.** 580; seeks to destroy it, **20.** 762.
- receives laws from Secy of C. C., and to Caswell on same, **22.** 991.
- reports on Indian treaties, **17.** 389; on state of Union, &c., **20.** 241-243; on tobacco, **18.** 239-240; on W. Caswell, **15.** 706.
- resigns from C. C., **16.** 783; **19.** 131, 237.
- sales by, **17.** 582.
- sells deer skins, **20.** 697.
- sends books to N. C., **18.** 651-652.
- signs acts as Speaker H. C., **24.** 708, 709.
- Speaker of H. of C., **17.** 111, 177; **19.** 414, 719, 952.
- suit against, **21.** 1058-1059.
- takes sugar from wagons, **14.** 479.
- thanked, **19.** 216, 250-251, 254, 349, 351.
- to Blount (J. G.), on deerskins, **20.** 719-721.
- to Caswell on Adams' Memorial, **18.** 653; on deerskins, **20.** 701-702, 719; on exports, **18.** 798; on Fed. Convn., **20.** 734, 736, 764-765, 777-779; on his salary as delegate, **22.** 992; on Indian affairs, **18.** 553-556, 767-768; on public affairs and answer, **17.** 477-478, 479; **20.** 602, 603-604, 613, 636, 676-679, 680-681, 706-707, 716-717; on State tobacco and answers, **18.** 642, 657-658, 777-778; **20.** 739-740.
- to Com'r's on Hopewell treaty, **18.** 490-491.
- to Constable on tobacco and answer, **20.** 734-735, 738-740.
- to Dowse on public tobacco and answer, **20.** 625-626.
- to Gates on clothing, **14.** 731-732; and mobs in Eng., **14.** 591-592; on supplies, **14.** 625; 644-646.
- to make treaty with Cherokees, **17.** 110.
- to Martin on derangement of officers, **16.** 455-457; on French alliance, &c., **16.** 398; on continental money, **16.** 446-448; on Indian expeditions, **16.** 410; on N. C.'s part in War, **16.** 388, 398; on prisoners and separate peace, **16.** 863; on public affairs, **16.** 334-335; on public debts and peace, **16.** 753-760; on taxes, loans, lands, supplies and peace, **16.** 434-441.
- to Martin (Jos.) and others on Hopewell treaty, **17.** 578-580.
- to Moultrie on duties on State goods, **18.** 524.
- to Ogg on debts, **18.** 512.
- to procure arms, **10.** 524.
- to receive money for troops, **14.** 7.
- to return to N. C., **20.** 733.
- to Sumner on letter, **16.** 1201-2; on promotion in N. C. line, **16.** 630-631.
- to Toomer on tea and deerskins, **20.** 702-703.
- treaty with Cherokees, **20.** 403-406.
- trustee Univ., **25.** 22.
- Vanderhorst to on Indian treaty, &c., **17.** 536-537, 558-559, 568.
- warrants to, **17.** 334-335, 651-652; **18.** 510.
- witness to treaty, **17.** 586; **18.** 495, 802.
- Blount, Wm., King of Tuscaroras, **11.** 10.
- Blount, Wm., paymaster for artillery, **22.** 921.
- Blount, Wm. (Pitt), tax com's'r, **25.** 52.
- Blount, Wilson, affairs unsettled, **16.** 1000.
- Blount, Wilson, takes salt, **13.** 330.
- Blount & Co., Wm., lands to, **17.** 138-139.
- Blount Hall, **15.** 379, facing 380.
- Blounts, The, fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxv.
- try to banish Tories, **17.** 186.
- Blount's Creek, **6.** 1236, 1292.
- inspection at, **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.

Blount's Ford, **23**. 629.  
 Blountville, act to incorporate, **24**. 773-4.  
 Blow, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Blow, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 631.  
 Blow & Baker, bill of paid, **19**. 410, 735. goods of impressed, **15**. 524. property destroyed by Br., **15**. 571-572. representation of, **19**. 622, 641, 644, 668-669, 679.  
 Bloyse, James, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Bluchhall's, Dr., illegal administration, **4**. 1098.  
 Blue, John, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Blue, Neil, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Blue Banks, **6**. 537; **15**. 155.  
 Blue House, The, **17**. 417. reserved for treasurer, **20**. 104, 109.  
 Blue Licks battle, **17**. 161.  
 Blue Mountain, **7**. 863; **24**. 28.  
 Blue Ridge, **15**. 105; **22**. 136, 138, 139, 146, 658. Tories in, **22**. 98, 99.  
 Blue Ridge Mtns., **5**. xlvii, 7, 11, 12, 1221; **7**. 502, 508, 509, 514, 863; **9**. 91; **10**. 712, 713, 882; **11**. facing 80; **18**. 698; **20**. 758, 760. and Indian boundary, **11**. 566. road through, **4**. xxi.  
 Blue Wing Creek, **2**. 778, 781, 786, 812.  
 Bluefield, **15**. 444.  
 Blueford, Lieut. Col., **12**. 477. clothing to, **14**. 714.  
 Blueford's Bridge, Br. near, **15**. 782.  
 Bluff, The, **5**. 1197. act for town near, **24**. 616-17. bill for town at, **19**. 550, 551, 552, 557, 592, 660.  
 Bluff church, **5**. 1197.  
 Bluff Point, inspection at, **25**. 313.  
 Blufort, —, **11**. 832.  
 Bluhenden, Thos., quit rents, **22**. 251.  
 Bluit's Ferry, **23**. 973.  
 Bluker, Capt., commands Br. in Georgetown, **14**. 749.  
 Blumbý, Wm., army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Blumdel, Nath'l, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Blunt, see Blount.  
 Blunt, Benj., juror, **4**. 525.  
 Blunt, Edward, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Blunt, Jas., in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Blunt, John, land grant to, **4**. 636. rights proved, **4**. 636.  
 Blunt, Reading, land grant asked for, **4**. 441.  
 Blunt, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1018.

Blunt, Thos., see Blount, Thos.  
 Blunt (Blount), Tom, King of Tuscaroras, **2**. 4, 5, 458; **7**. 361; **8**. 44. advice asked of, **1**. 932. aids whites against Tuscaroras, **1**. 880, 883, 891, 892-894, 896. and Tuscarora affairs, **7**. 360-361. answers call of council, **2**. 570. argued with against English, **2**. 38. asks for protection, **2**. 288-289. asks to have boundaries defined, **2**. 456-457. brings news from Albany, **2**. 21, 25. children of taken prisoners by Me-herrins, **2**. 117-118. complains of encroachments, **5**. 994-995. delivers Indian prisoners, **2**. 52. detains Indian slave, **2**. 674. examined by council about killing of Sapponys, **2**. 674. favors English and opposes Tuscarora war, **1**. 979. grants land to Charlton, **5**. 1046, 1082. Indians of, **2**. 295, 298; to be supported, **2**. 117. makes treaty, **2**. 283. must declare his views, **2**. 5. opposes enemy Indians, **2**. 305. ordered to deliver slave, **2**. 534, 536; **3**. 218. promised protection, **1**. 894. receives Chowan and Sapponys among Tuscaroras, **3**. 537-538. recognized as King of Tuscaroras, **2**. iv. relief granted to, **2**. 171. reports intended visit from Northern Indians, **2**. 496; on condition of Indians, **1**. 879; on conference with, **2**. 382. says Indians are throwing off his authority, **2**. 573. sickness of, **2**. 75. takes enemy Indians, **2**. 74. to be intimidated, **2**. 31-32. to be made King, **2**. 32, 36, 38, 40. treaty with, **2**. 29, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 54, 57, 60-62, 72. tribe of makes peace, **3**. 153. visits Eden, **2**. 428. white man lives at town of, **2**. 124. wife and children redeemed, **2**. 50.  
 Blunt, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 891.  
 Blunt's Creek, inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
 Blunt's Ferry, **8**. 263.



- Blunt's Old Town, 3.** 417, 425.  
**Blunt's Town, 2.** 315, 458, 459, 476, 477, 534, 536, 565; **3.** 218, 417, 425.  
**Blurton, Edward, army pay, 17.** 191. army rank, **16.** 1013.  
**Blurton, Henry, army pay, 17.** 196. army rank, **16.** 1013.  
**Bly, Harrold, exempted, 5.** 1052.  
**Bly, James, regulator, 7.** 736.  
**Bly, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 588.  
**Blyler, Wendell, land grant to, 4.** 960.  
**Blyler, Winder, land grant to, 4.** 635.  
**Blyth, Lieut., 13.** 476.  
**Blyth, George, town trustee, 24.** 611.  
**Blyth, James, petitions on roads and ferries, 5.** 164-166.  
**Blyth, John, in assembly, 25.** 159.  
**Blyth, Jno., in militia, 22.** 385.  
**Blyth, Joseph, officer, 18.** 486.  
**Blyth, Joseph, rank, 16.** 74.  
**Blyth, Joseph, rank, 16.** 609.  
**Blyth, Samuel, army record, 13.** 475.  
**Blythe, George, voter, 15.** 238.  
**Blythe, J., Baptist minister, 5.** 1192.  
**Blythe, James, furnishes materials, 5.** 1192.  
**Blythe, Jas., in militia, 22.** 383.  
**Blythe, James, on S. C. of New Hanover and Wilmington, 9.** 1143, 1154, 1166, 1170, 1222, 1265; **10.** 12, 15, 24, 50, 68, 69, 89, 93, 112, 124, 151, 157, 159, 160, 161.  
to Day on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
to value houses, **10.** 390.  
**Blythe, James, quoted, 5.** 1191.  
**Blythe, James, road com's'r, 23.** 870. 920.  
**Blythe, James, taxable, 15.** 191.  
**Blythe, John, claims allowed, 6.** 214.  
**Blythe, John, claims paid, 10.** 438.  
**Blythe (Blyth), Dr. Jos., 14.** 175.  
accounts of, **19.** 447, 483, 782, 790, 825, 826, 828.  
arranged, **16.** 931.  
claims, **19.** 553, 554.  
proposals on retention of surgeons, **15.** 644.  
surgeon's mate, **14.** 323.  
to take McClure's place, **16.** 475.  
**Blythe, Joseph, army rank, 16.** 1019.  
**Blythe, Jos., opens school in New Bern, 13.** 461.  
**Blythe, Samuel, army rank, 16.** 1009.  
**Blythe, Wendle, land grant to, 4.** 349.  
**Blythe, Wm., land grant altered, 4.** 625.  
**Blyther, Lieut., 16.** 605.  
**Blyther, Wm., patent recorded, 6.** 1019.  
**Blyther, Windal, land grant to, 4.** 1249.  
**Boag Sound, 22.** 292.  
**Boague, Wm., land lapses, 2.** 525.  
**Boak (Brak), Robert, petition 18.** 183, 407.  
**Boan, John, land grant to, 4.** 594.  
**Board, suit over, 1.** 605-606.  
**Board of Trade, 6.** 83; **7.** 196, 790, 852, 860, 861; **8.** 17, 20, 31, 153, 186, 211; **9.** 266, 276, 289, 301, 303, 308, 373; **10.** 245, 322, 403; **11.** 2, 3, 18, 41, 70, 223, 725; **20.** 17; **21.** 512.  
Abercrombie to on confusion caused by representation struggle, **4.** 1221-1222; on N. C. aid in French war, **5.** 738-739; on redemption of paper money, **5.** 928-929; on S. C. boundary, **11.** 27.  
action on C. affairs, **2.** 388-389; on Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 284-285; on S. C. affairs, **2.** 280-282.  
address on quo warranto matter ment'd, **1.** 641, 643.  
advise establishment of admiralty courts, **1.** 473.  
Allen to on collection of quit rents, **4.** 245-248.  
and issue of currency, **7.** 680.  
and Republican indemnity act, **9.** 925, 931.  
answer of Glen to on quit rents and S. C. boundary, **11.** 113-114.  
answers to questions of on climate, soil, population, gov't resources, &c., **6.** 605-623.  
asked to settle McCulloh's quit rents account, **6.** 1046-1047.  
assembly sends address to, **3.** 277.  
Atty. Gen. to on N. C. acts for representation, capitol, public offices and court acts, **4.** 1223-1224.  
Bass proposes commission of inquiry on charter colonies, **1.** 189-190.  
Beresford to on state of S. C., **2.** 229-232.  
Berry and Child to on Court law, **6.** 13-15.  
Bull to Cherokee boundary, **11.** 208-209; on S. C. boundary, **8.** 561; **11.** 227-228.  
Burrington to, on blank patents, **4.** 299-307; on charges against Smith & Ashe, **3.** 370-372; on Great Deed

- of Grant, **3.** 600-602; on physical features and quit rents, **3.** 77-78; on political and economic conditions, **3.** 331-339; on proposed Swiss immigration, **4.** 157-159; on public affairs, **3.** 202-210; on public affairs, **3.** 343-344, 368-369, 429-437, 476, 528-529, 531, 625-626, 627, 629-630; and actions against himself, **3.** 140-142; on threatened Indian war, **3.** 202.
- Byrd to on his work on boundary survey and pay for same, **3.** 20-24.
- case of Ashe, Rice and Montgomery against Burrington, **3.** 375-382, 457-466; on erection of new precincts and his answer, **3.** 439-457.
- charges against proprietary colonies, **1.** 630-633.
- Child to on Attorney General's office and salaries, **5.** 15-16.
- Cleveland to on W. I. privateers, **5.** 748.
- colonial affairs should be put under, **2.** 634-635.
- complaints of Johnston, **4.** vi.
- confer on Yemassee war, **2.** 193-196.
- considers relations of Proprietary colonies to crown, **1.** 359.
- correspondence on gov't to be sent to, **7.** 267.
- council to on acts erecting towns and counties, **5.** 340-341, 352.
- Craven to on pirates in C., **1.** 348-349.
- Crymble & Hoey to on quit rents, **4.** 259-260.
- Crymble to on proposed settlement, **4.** 262-263.
- Culpeper's case referred to, **1.** 270.
- demand amendments to laws, **9.** 77.
- Dinwiddie to on French war, **5.** 130; on issue of paper money by Va., **5.** 566.
- disallows act to allow Presbyterians to perform marriage ceremony, **9.** 7.
- Dobbs to an arrears of salaries, **5.** 77-78; assembly, aid bill and Indian war, **6.** 267-268; on bills in assembly, **6.** 970-972; on charters of counties and fees, **6.** 226-229; on disallowed acts, **6.** 732-734; on failure to give aid in French war, **6.** 32-34, 41; on forts, trade, &c., **6.** 1025-1035; on French war, &c., **5.** 312-313, 560, 932-933, 964; **6.** 713-714; on illegal trade and public affairs, **6.** 1022-1025; on lands and public affairs, **5.** 739-743; on location of capital and fort, **5.** 341-344; on locating fort at Cape Lookout, **5.** 344-347; on Murray, Rutherford & Starkey, **5.** 945-950; on proclamation of Geo. III and French war, **6.** 520-522; on products and trade, &c., **5.** 314-320; on protection of colonies against French, **5.** 462-479; on public affairs, **5.** 144g-151, 153-157, 330-334, 353-364, 439-441, 461-462, 570-576, 585-586, 602, 638-646, 753, 761-764; **6.** 1-7, 56-58, 216-220, 596-600, 967-968, 989, 1035-1039; on quarrel with assem., **6.** 243-251, 319-324; answers to their complaints, **6.** 279-310; on resumption of McCulloh grants and pay to council, **6.** 718-720; on S. C. boundary line, **5.** 375; and Catawbas, **5.** 783-784; on suspension of repeal of acts, **5.** 326-328; on trade and manufactures, **6.** 968-969; on treatment received, &c., **6.** xx.
- draws instructions to Dobbs, **5.** 1103-1144; to Martin, **11.** 282.
- Drysdale to on law forbidding importation of N. C. tobacco into Va., **2.** 636.
- duties, powers, &c., discussed, **2.** 163-165.
- enforcing laws of trade, **1.** 461-472.
- established, **1.** 222-224; **2.** 155.
- Everard to on admiralty courts and obstruction to trade, **2.** 761-763.
- examine Gillam, **1.** 291.
- extracts from minutes of, **7.** 71, 73.
- falls to support McCulloh, **11.** 103-104.
- favors enemies of Burrington, **4.** 165.
- Fitzwilliam to on Va. law against N. C. tobacco, **2.** 684-685.
- forbid governor to send prisoners without evidence, **1.** 868.
- Furye to on S. C. boundary, **11.** 25-26.
- Gale's memorial against Burrington, **2.** 559-560-561.
- Gooch to on Va. anti-N. C. tobacco law, **2.** 773-775; on Va. boundary survey, **2.** 768-769; **3.** 12-13, 24.
- governor to on charter, **6.** iv, vi.
- Halifax, Stone & Oswald to on McCulloh's quit rents and extension of settlement, **5.** 626-627.

Hasell to on tar treatise, **9**. 13.  
 Hedge to on C. affairs, **1**. 634.  
 Holden to on colonies, **1**. 663-664.  
 Huey to on proposed settlement, **4**. 260-262.  
 inquire of Hall's return to N. C., **5**. 16.  
 instruction against lottery acts, **11**. 228; on fees, **6**. 1079-1080; on naturalization, divorce and lands, **11**. 242-243; to assembly on aid and public bills of credit bills, **6**. 43-45; to governor on S. C. boundary, **11**. 233-235.  
 investigates case between Porter & Burrington, **3**. 508.  
 Jackson to on court bill, **9**. 670, 1251-1254; on N. C. laws, **9**. 237-238.  
 Jennings to on Cary rebellion, **1**. 688; on importation of negroes, **1**. 693-694; on population of Va., **1**. 692.  
 Johnston to in answer to McCulloh's memorial, **4**. 1082-1090; on blank patent, **4**. 296-298; on blank patents and quit rents, **4**. 265-268; on changes in council, **4**. 924-925; on his career, **4**. 935-936; on law for fortifications and bills of credit, **4**. 919-923; on laws of 1739, **4**. 415-417; on methods of securing quit rent law, **4**. 584-585; on naval stores and other products, **4**. 5-7; on Palatines' complaints and representation law, **4**. 868-870; on troops, &c., **4**. 575; on public affairs, **4**. 8-10, 14-15, 23-27, 249-251, 284, 423-425, 582-583, 792-793, 798; 844; **4**. 1073-1074, 1074-1075, 1075-1076; on quit rents, **4**. 242-243; on quit rents, Burrington, assemblies, &c., **4**. 173-178; on S. C. boundary survey, **3**. 51, 294-296; on state of currency and Newton, **4**. 417-419; on struggle of northern counties for representation, **4**. 1152-1153, 1163-1166; on threatened attack on Tuscaroras, **11**. 21-22; on proposals for revenue, quieting, &c., **4**. 202-204; on validity of laws, **3**. 531.  
 journals of, **1**. 233-234, 300-301, 322; **2**. 816-817; **3**. 61-65, 124-133, 210-211, 394-398, 533-535, 630-632; **4**. 22-23, 27-31, 209-215, 268-270, 325-328, 339-342, 434-439, 585-587, 610-614, 624, 674, 757-758, 797-798, 848-

850, 879-883, 936-945, 1028-1031, 1225-1237, 1315-1317; **5**. 26-29, 166-172, 480-488, 649-653, 805-810, 987-989; **6**. 67-75, 327-330, 624-628, 748-755, 1001-1007, 1062-1064; **7**. 146-148, 289-291, 544-549, 986-990; **8**. 164-167, 275-277, 628, 629; **9**. 100, 365-367, 811-812, 1105-1106; **10**. 377-379.  
 Jouvenal to in behalf of Baker on entailed lands, **6**. 745-747.  
 judicial duties, **2**. 162-163.  
 Lamb to on N. C. laws, **7**. 92-93, 224-225.  
 land grant questions to be submitted to, **11**. 57-58.  
 laws to be repealed, **5**. 112-114, 115, 116-118.  
 letter to gives offence, **5**. 821-822, 826; on removal from Va. and trade, **1**. 690-691; **6**. 1161; **7**. 408, 416, 438, 439; on appointment of Burrington, **3**. 65-66; to and from Burrington on his council, **3**. 84, 85.  
 London, Bp. of, to on church act, **9**. 81-84; on clergy act, **6**. 714-716; **7**. 150-153; on vestry act, **6**. 10-13; Boone to on S. C. boundary, **11**. 207-208.  
 looks into Pa. laws, **1**. 552.  
 Lovick to on settlement of Va. boundary, &c., **3**. 1.  
 Lowndes to, on duties and coast improvements, **3**. 49-50; on his part in the purchase of C., **3**. 9-10, 10-12.  
 McCulloh to on address to free holders on land grants and quit rents, **11**. 72-73; on answer to Johnston's memorial, **4**. 1137-1152; on case against Johnston on land grants, &c., **4**. 1100-1114; on condemnation of rent roll bill in S. C., **11**. 59-60; on condition of his lands and relations to Earl Granville, **5**. 79-81; on his land grant, **4**. 666-668, 669-673, 1076-1081; on land grants and quit rents in S. C., **11**. 45-54; on Johnston's methods in N. C., **4**. 241-242; on quit rents and public affairs, **4**. 284-285; on rent roll bill, **4**. 584; on his payment of quit rents, **5**. 121-122; referred to, **5**. 630; on S. C. act to remedy rent roll, **11**. 102-103; on troubles with land grants and quit rents, **11**. 105-108; on

- offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts and Board to King on same, **11**. 118-120.
- Martin to on council, **9**. 1172.
- meeting on Culpeper Rebellion, **1**. 300-301, 328-329.
- membership of should be improved, **2**. 165-166.
- memorial and petition of Abercromby on representation act, &c., **4**. 1224-1225; in behalf of Johnston, **4**. 928-930; of Berry to on appointment of clerks, **6**. 1000-1001, 1002; of Dalrymple to on his imprisonment, **6**. 1000, 1004-1005; of Ochs to on proposed migration of Swiss, **4**. 159-162; of Smith to, on laws of N. C., **3**. 347-348; on courts and attachments, **9**. 1147-1149; on Mississippi as boundary of Carolina, **2**. 350-351; on proposed settlements, **4**. 257-259; on S. C. boundary and history of same, **8**. 564-573; on trade, **5**. 321-324; on trade considered, **5**. 283-284.
- merchants of Louon petition about debts in N. C. and Va., **4**. 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850.
- method of procedure in considering colonial acts, **5**. 747.
- Miller's petition referred to, **1**. 309.
- Murray & Rutherford to on their suspension, **5**. 956.
- Newcastle to on appointment of Johnston, **3**. 438; transmitting Porter's letter, **3**. 81.
- Nicholson to on boundary dispute, **1**. 514, 529-530; on N. C. affairs, **1**. 366, 367, 371; on Proprietary Gov'ts, **1**. 527-528, 541-543.
- nominates McGwire & W. Jones for council, **9**. 824-825; members of council, **9**. 1.
- notified of release of 1-8 of C. to Carteret and surrender of 7-8 to King, **11**. 79.
- objects to court act, **9**. 675.
- observations submitted to by McCulloh on his grant, **4**. 668-673.
- on ability of N. C. in French war, **5**. xii.
- on appointment of public treasurers, **6**. ix, x.
- on Cary rebellion rebels sent to Eng., **1**. 804, 805-806.
- on C. affairs, **1**. 557-558.
- on character of Dobbs's dispatches, **5**. viii.
- on division of C., **1**. 772-773, 799.
- on Dobbs's proposed use of Parliamentary grant, **6**. xii.
- on Indian affairs, **7**. 707, 708.
- on N. C. debtor law, **1**. 672-673.
- on pirates, **1**. 518.
- on proprietary colonies, **1**. 535-537, 538, 539-540.
- on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5**. 397-399, 404-407.
- on quorum, **6**. xxv, xxvi.
- on the fee laws, **6**. xv.
- on Va. boundary dispute, **1**. 716-717.
- order relating to new land grant to Palatines, **4**. 954-959.
- Palmer resigns from council, **9**. 1246.
- papers from, **6**. 896-897, 1167, 1168; on S. C. boundary referred to, **11**. 230.
- petition for pay for S. C. boundary survey referred to, **11**. 27-29; from London merchants on exchange rate of bills, **6**. 16-17; of Albemarle Co. to on Va. anti N. C. tobacco law, **3**. 196, 210-211; of Moseley on land warrants, **3**. 466-468; of Proprietors, **1**. 471-472; of Proprietors on Currituck boundary, **1**. 339-340; against trading arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202; from S. C. for aid in Yemassee war, **2**. 196-199; on Va. boundary, **1**. 746-749; of Wragg on land grants, **4**. 323-324, 328.
- Porter to against Burrington, **3**. 501; on Burrington charges, **3**. 325-31.
- Post Master General to on N. C. act for post, **9**. 259-260.
- prepares drafts of commissions, **11**. 142-144, 147, 155-156, 210-211; instruction to gov. on passing aid bills, **11**. 135; for Johnston's, **3**. 500; for Martin, **8**. 512-513; warrant for Berry as Chief Justice, **11**. 132-133; for Child as Atty. Gen., **11**. 136; for Councillors and Dobbs, **11**. 116-117; for McCulloh as sec'y and clerk of crown, **11**. 121; for Sampson for Council, **11**. 139-140; for Spaight as member of Council, **11**. 127.
- presentment on collection of customs, **1**. 439-442.
- privy council to on case of Palatines against Pollock, **4**. 873-875.
- proceeding in considering laws for confirmation, **6**. viii.

- propose to confirm private act, **6.** 53; to prosecute quo warrantos against proprietary colonies, **1.** 352-354.
- Proprietors question on right to make war, **1.** 341-342; to on aid for S. C., **2.** 188-189, 191-192.
- protest against their proposals to repeal acts erecting towns and counties, **5.** 297, 301-303, 305-306.
- question legality of grants of Proprietors, **3.** 83.
- quoted on appointment of agent, **6.** 1256; **8.** 11; on right to appoint agent, **6.** 1288.
- Randolph to on American crimes, **1.** 545-548; on proposed forfeiture of charters, **1.** 538, 548.
- recommendation on Johnston act, **9.** 285-286.
- recommends allowance and disallowance of acts, **11.** 213-215; Child as Atty Gen., **6.** 50-51; disallowance of acts, **6.** 7-8, 15-16, 25-29, 53-54, 72, 75; **9.** 284-6; **11.** 235-237; Dobbs for governor, **5.** 16-17; instructions against attachments law, **11.** 239; instructions to governors, **11.** 243-244; Martin for gov., **8.** 267, 277; members for Council, **11.** 233, 245, 254-255; separation of Lord Carteret's share of C., **11.** 92-93, 94; Supt. of Indian affairs be made a member of the provincial councils, **11.** 230-231; supreme ct. act be disallowed, **6.** 53-54.
- reply to Johnston's answer to complaints on representation struggle, **4.** 1210-1221.
- reports against petition of Macdonalds for land, **9.** 303-304; Dobbs's representation against Assembly back to them, **6.** 964; of attorney general to on efforts to stop making of temporary laws, **2.** 136; of committee of appeals on temporary laws, **2.** 142-143; on advisability of dividing off Carteret's share of Carolina, **11.** 76; on Crymble & Huey grant, **4.** 253-254; on N. C. to be sent to, **3.** 137, 138; on quit rents, **5.** 19-21; on state of province to be sent to, **3.** 315-316, 317; suspension of Corbin, **6.** 318; suspension of Murray & Rutherford, **6.** 558; to, **5.** 601; to be made to by Burrington, **3.** 91-103, 107-108, 112, 115, 118; on currency act, **1.** 539; on instructions to Dobbs, **6.** 558-561; on S. C. line, **5.** 490-491; **6.** 776, 777, 784, 792; on place for capital, **6.** xxiii-xxiv; on Sheriff and orphan acts, **6.** 20; on state of S. C., **2.** 234; on tithables in Va. in 1756, **5.** 564-565; on petition for representation ment'd and papers sent to, **4.** 1167; to be sent to by governor, **5.** 1109, 1110, 1112, 1113, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1124, 1125, 1127, 1128, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1138, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1143.
- representation of Jouvencal to in answer to Dobbs against assembly, **6.** 983-989; from Cape Fear River on land patents, **4.** 308-315.
- resent Burrington's strictures on Johnston, **4.** 207, 215.
- respects Burrington, **3.** xi.
- Rice and others to on usurpation of Smith of rights of Council, **4.** 462-470.
- Rice to on death of Johnston, **4.** 1314, 1317.
- Rowan to on aid in French war, **5.** 137; on French war, **5.** 108-109, 123-124, 144c-144d; on Indians, **5.** 108-109, 144c-144d; on his assuming duties of governor, **5.** 17-18; on laws of 1753, **5.** 23-24, 25; on militia, &c., **5.** 123-124.
- Rutherford to on quit rents and paper money, **5.** 586-589; letter to explained, **5.** 935-939, 940, 941, 944.
- schedule of papers to be delivered to, **3.** 156.
- scheme on plantations submitted to, **2.** 154.
- send address against Everard to Newcastle, **3.** 25.
- Seymour to on N. C. affairs, **1.** 664-667; on N. C. debtor law, **1.** 682-683.
- Sharpe's objections to act to appoint clerks, **4.** 577-582; on S. C. boundary, **8.** 554.
- S. C. boundary settled before, **5.** xxxv, xxxvii, xxxviii.
- Spaight to on resolution against himself, **6.** 268-276.
- Spotswood to on educating Indians, **1.** 817; on Cary rebellion, **1.** 779-783; on French encroachments, **2.** 382-383; on gold and silver mines,

1. 847-849; on his quarrel with N. C. over goods of Teach, **2.** 336-340; on N. C. affairs, **1.** 886-887; on proposed compromise boundary, **2.** 221-222; on Tuscarora war, **1.** 810, 813, 816-818, 834-835, 839-841, 861-863; **2.** 12-14, 48-49; on treatment of Va. troops in S. C., **2.** 202-203; on Va. boundary dispute, **1.** 755; **2.** 134-135, 382-383. Stephens to on Simpson-Whitehurst duel, **7.** 197.  
 Stuart to on Indian affairs, **7.** 232-240, 279-283.  
 sustain Dobbs against Murray & Rutherford, **6.** xxxv.  
 sympathizes with gov. in matter of control of money, **6.** xv.  
 to Bedford on charge against Johnston, **4.** 930-935.  
 to Burrington on his reflections on Smith, **3.** 344-345; on threatened Indian war, **3.** 346.  
 to Council (English) on ordnance for Fort Johnston, **5.** 399-400.  
 to Dartmouth on appointment of Eden, **2.** 50-51.  
 to Dobbs on aid bill, &c., **6.** 54-56; on actions of assembly, **6.** 538-541; on charters and representation, **6.** 262-263; on Crymble-Huey grant, **5.** 627-628; on fort at Cape Lookout, **5.** 442-443; on French war, **5.** 563-564; on parliamentary grant, **11.** 998; on public affairs, **5.** 412-417, 607-608, 748-750, 786-787; **6.** 45-47, 702-703, 724-728.  
 to give McCulloh more time, **5.** liv.  
 to Gooch on boundary survey, **3.** 16, 20.  
 to Granville on county surveys, **5.** 395.  
 to Halifax on leave of absence to Dobbs, **6.** 1044.  
 to Hall on whether he will return to N. C., **5.** 27.  
 to have reports on land grants of Everard, **3.** 311-312.  
 to inquire into state of Carolina, **2.** 187-188.  
 to Johnston on appointment of Murray, **4.** 444-445; on his failure to send reports, **4.** 756-757; on indigo, &c., **4.** 870-872; on inefficiency of his reports, **4.** 420; on public affairs, **4.** 16-17, 200-202, 285-286, 846.  
 to King on act concerning foreign

attorneys and debts, **4.** 847, 848, 850; on act to dock entails, **6.** 972-973; on court acts, **6.** 25-28, 587-591; on courts for trial of pirates, **3.** 81-82; on defenceless state of N. C., **5.** 395-396; on disallowance of N. C. laws, **9.** 248-252; on disallowance of vestry and clergy acts, **6.** 720-723; on favors desired by Swiss, **4.** 166-168; on grants of Indian lands and commissions of judges, **6.** 582-586; on increasing size of land grants, **5.** 443; on land grants in West, **5.** 396-397; on laws, **6.** 700-702; **9.** 955-957; on McCulloh's petition on quit rents, **5.** 122-123; on petition of merchants on public bills, **6.** 22-24; on N. C. post act, **9.** 282-283; on public affairs, **3.** 496-497; on Queen's college act, **9.** 596; on seal, **3.** 75, 79; on state of the plantations, **2.** 418-425; recommending suspension of Murray & Rutherford, **5.** 957-958; reviewing representation in assembly, land grant, quit rent acts, &c., **5.** 81-108.  
 to limit granting of lands, **9.** 632, 666, 667.  
 to Lords Justices on appointment of Henley as Chief Justice, **5.** 403.  
 to make seal for N. C., **3.** 76.  
 to Martin on laws to be disallowed, **9.** 597-598.  
 to Newcastle and the King on instructions to Burrington, **3.** 86, 87-88.  
 to Newcastle on appointment of Johnston, **3.** 439; on Everard's sale of land, **3.** 83; on Indian affairs, **3.** 345; on instructions to Horsey, **11.** 30; on Johnston's instructions, **3.** 497-498; on seal, **3.** 120.  
 to Nicholson on boundary dispute, **1.** 525-526.  
 to Privy Council on charges against Everard, **3.** 31; on proposed Macdonald immigration, **8.** 621-622; on salary for council, **5.** 787-788; on S. C. boundary, **8.** 573-574; **11.** 152-3, 154; on suspension of Murray & Rutherford, **5.** 959-960.  
 to Proprietors on pirates, **1.** 475-476.  
 to Queen on Va. and N. C. boundary, **1.** 703-704.  
 to Rowan on his conduct and admin-

- istration, **5.** 25-26.  
 to Shelburne on civil establishment of N. C., **7.** 447-448; on Indian boundaries, **7.** 536-538.  
 to Tryon on laws of 1768 and 1769, **8.** 264-267; on payment for Catawba survey, **7.** 113; on public affairs, **7.** 131-133; on the Sieur Closen's settlement, **6.** 1050.  
 Tryon to on public affairs, **8.** 627; on capital and collection of debts, **7.** 510-511; on church and public affairs, **7.** 104-103; on Cherokee boundary, **7.** 508-509; on Dobbs's death, **6.** 1320-1321; **7.** 2; on forts and ordnance, **7.** 245-246; on frauds in trade, **7.** 491-492; on Rev. Mr. Jones, **7.** 856-857; on Lloyd and Stamp act, **7.** 206; on manufactures, **7.** 429-430; on Simpson-Whitehurst duel, **7.** 94; on S. C. and Granville lines, **7.** 154-157; on surrender of McCulloh grants, &c., **7.** 455; on timber, **7.** 440-441; on work of assembly, &c., **7.** 266; on public affairs, **6.** 1054, 1320-1321; **7.** 2, 158-161, 200-202, 203, 247-249.  
 urges passing of law against pirates, **1.** 347-348.  
 views on court bill, **6.** xvii.  
 Virginia authorities to on boundary, **1.** 645-646.  
 warrant of for Henley as chief justice, **11.** 124.  
 See also Newcastle, Duke of.  
**Board of Trade (N. C.),** **14.** 479, 480; **15.** vii, 616.  
 Caswell resigns from, **15.** 131.  
 consulted on salt, **15.** 152.  
 order on for salt asked, **15.** 629.  
 to collect supplies for army, **14.** 613.  
**Board of Treasury (U. S.),** **21.** 520; **24.** 724, 812.  
 Caswell presents claims of N. C. against U. S., **13.** 127.  
 Johnston to, **21.** 518-519.  
 to Johnston on tobacco and financial affairs, and answer, **21.** 547, 548, 556  
**Board of War (State and Federal),** **11.** 511, 530, 558, 559, 589, 686, 714, 747; **12.** 627; **13.** 70, 74, 83, 93, 100, 120, 190, 300, 308, 910; **14.** 64, 67, 72, 152, 197, 341, 342, 526, 578, 589, 598, 628, 629, 636, 640, 647, 661, 696, 698, 705, 724, 729, 736, 737, 739, 742, 743, 744, 750, 756, 781, 782, 787, 793, 832, 859; **15.** xiv, 34, 111, 152, 173, 176, 231, 412, 413, 414, 588, 629, 737, 745, 764; **17.** 657, 660, 668, 677, 731, 732, 736, 758, 791, 799; **19.** 118, 123, 124, 176, 198, 206, 336, 619, 666; **20.** 129; **22.** 582; **24.** 346.  
 abolished, **16.** vii.  
 act to establish, **24.** 355-7, 379.  
 activity of, **15.** 113.  
 better regulation of promised, **17.** 653-654.  
 bill to establish, **17.** 662, 664, 676, 743, 745, 746, 756, 757, 774.  
 Burke to on horses, **15.** 712-713.  
 Butler to on drafts, &c., **16.** 663.  
 called to Halifax, **14.** 738.  
 com. to settle accounts of, **16.** 164, 171-172, 176.  
 composition, **14.** 769.  
 controls military affairs, **16.** v.  
 created, **15.** vii-viii.  
 creation criticised by Nash, **15.** 227-229.  
 elections-for, **17.** 704, 707, 783, 784, 785, 786.  
 Gates to on Polk and provisions for army, **15.** 416.  
 Harrington to on provisions and resigning his commission as brig. gen., **15.** 139-141.  
 Harrison on character of, **13.** 61.  
 journal of requested by assembly, **17.** 641, 724, 727-728.  
 Nash complains of, **17.** 718-720, 732, 740-741.  
 new one appointed, **11.** 682.  
 not to call out militia, **16.** iii.  
 order of on movement of N. C. regt., **14.** 292-293.  
 payments to, **12.** 611; **17.** 739.  
 Polk to King's Mtn., **15.** 414.  
 powers, **14.** 377, 379, 482-483; **15.** vii-viii; **24.** 350, 352, 355-7, 378; criticized, **17.** 839-840, 843, 844; of govr. given to, **17.** 881-882.  
 proceedings, **13.** 496-498, 499; **14.** xvi, 376-495.  
 recommended, **15.** 77.  
 reports from, **11.** 734; to on Polk's actions in matter of provisions, &c., **14.** 737.  
 resolution on Tories and aid to S. C., **15.** 390.  
 succeeded by Council Extraordinary, **17.** vii.

- supplies clothing to N. C. troops, **13**. 485.  
to Sumner on movement of troops, &c., **14**. 771.  
**Board of War** (Federal), **17**. 1051, 1052  
extract from records, **17**. 1050-1051.  
**Boards**, lack of, **1**. 630.  
**Boarin**, Wm., gun lost, **22**. 420.  
**Boarland**, John, bond to, **1**. 438.  
**Boarman**, Ralph, quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
**Boasman**. See Boozman, Boseman.  
**Boasman**, Eliz., imported, **1**. 650.  
**Boasman**, Eliz., imported, **1**. 650.  
**Boasman**, Mary, imported, **1**. 650.  
**Boasman**, Ralph, imports persons, **1**. 650.  
made constable, **1**. 652, 655.  
**Boasman**, Samuel, imported, **1**. 650.  
**Boat**, —, to be arrested, **14**. 820.  
**Boatman**, Ralph, juror, **1**. 627.  
**Boatman**, Samuel, imported, **1**. 618.  
**Boatman**, Waterman, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Boats**, act on taking from landings, **23**. 82, 172-173, 336; **25**. 161.  
bill to regulate the taking of, **4**. 475, 476, 501, 507, 510.  
com. to examine model of, **17**. 280-281, 282.  
invented by McClure, **20**. 7-8.  
Murfree to Burke on, **15**. 629-630.  
note on act to prevent taking b. from landings, **3**. 188.  
to be collected and destroyed on Roanoke, **15**. 626.  
**Boatwell**, Sam'l, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
**Boatwell**, Sam'l, to be seized, **1**. 776-777.  
**Boatwright**, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
**Bobbet**, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 374.  
**Bobbet**, Miles, in militia, **22**. 374.  
**Bobbitt**, John, land grant to, **4**. 641.  
**Bobitt**, John, juror, **25**. 189.  
**Bocca Chica**, walls at, **5**. 599.  
**Bochea**, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 421.  
**Bocher**, Kasper, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
**Bocker**, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Bocker**, Kasper, land grant to, **19**. 573.  
**Bockin**, John, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Bockin**, Thomas, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Bockman**, Samuel, **8**. 776.  
**Bockner**, Wm., army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Bocleau**, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 703.  
**Bocus**, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 704.  
**Boddice**, John, juror, **4**. 522.  
**Boddice**, Wm., juror, **4**. 522.  
**Boddie**, F., in assembly, **12**. 368.  
**Boddie**, Nathan, build'g coms'r, **24**. 140.  
in assembly, **12**. 167, 265, 290, 304, 337, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429, 441, 764; **13**. 532, 535, 553, 554, 624, 736, 753, 855, 857, 859, 883, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 670, 705; **19**. 374; on com. of assem., **12**. 333; **13**. 755.  
**Boddie**, Nathaniel, in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 523, 555.  
**Boddie**, Wm., in militia, **22**. 273.  
**Boddie**, Wm., in militia, **22**. 309.  
**Boddington**, Wm., army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Boddy**, John, in militia, **22**. 161.  
**Bodie**, Nathan, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
**Bodiley** (Bodley), Jack, castrated, **22**. 831.  
**Bodin**, —, **13**. 448.  
**Bodley** (Bodeley, Bodiley), Joshua, a J. P., **5**. 817, 824.  
agent and att'y of Earl Granville, **6**. 30, 31, 293, 298-299, 545-546.  
associate judge, **6**. 299.  
conduct as agent of Granville investigated, **5**. lvi-lvii, 1088-1094.  
deposition on Corbin & Dobbs' land grants, **5**. 996.  
detained by regulators, **6**. 295, 300.  
recommended by Moore, **8**. 173.  
seized by mob, and made to disgorge, **5**. lvii.  
slave of castrated, **22**. 831.  
suspended as agent, **6**. 310-312.  
taken into custody for breach of privileges of House, and charges of investigated, **5**. 1050-1051, 1057, 1059.  
**Body**, Wm., tax collector, **19**. 706.  
**Boe**, John, regulator, **7**. 735.  
**Boehm's Church**, **8**. 733.  
**Boeotian** (Beotian), **15**. 519.  
**Bofman**, Samuel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Bog**, Thos., ordered to leave state, **11**. 776.  
**Bog**, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
**Bogan**. See Boggan.  
**Bogan**, Capt., surety, **14**. 433.  
**Bogan's**, **5**. 1204.  
**Bogart**, Tunis, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
**Bogas**, Benajah, army rank, **16**. 1024.  
**Boge**, Wm., buys land, **1**. 563.  
petition, **1**. 563.  
**Boger**, Rev. George, **8**. 757.  
autobiography, **8**. 748-750.  
holds first services in Bethel Luth. church, **8**. 779.  
organizes Emmanuel church, **8**. 742.



- pastor of German Reformed church, **8**. 742, 745; of Mt. Zion church, **8**. 748.
- studies under Storch, **8**. 731.
- Boger, Jacob**, **8**. 748.
- Boger family**, **8**. 744.
- Bogers**, —, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Bogg, Capt.**, and flag of truce, **15**. 129.
- Bogg, Hannah**, dead, **24**. 706.
- Bogg, Thos.**, act for Blount to sue in name of, **24**. 706.
- bill for trustee to sue, **19**. 428, 472, 482, 761, 763, 810, 825.
- Bogg, Wm.**, administrator, **1**. 566.
- Boggan**. See **Bogan**.
- Boggan, Capt.**, arms and ammunition to, **14**. 438.
- Boggan, James**, resigns as J. P., **20**. 511; **21**. 49, 54.
- Boggan, Patrick**, buys land for town, **24**. 537-8.
- Boggan, Wm.**, claim of, **18**. 15, 61, 242, 248, 299.
- Boggen, Patt**, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Boggins, Margaret**, claims allowed, **5**. 979.
- Boggs, Ezekiel**, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Boggs, Ezekiel**, army rank, **16**. 1012.
- Boggs, John**, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Boggs, John**, in army, **15**. 718; **16**. 1012.
- Boggs, John**, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Boggs, Joseph**, a J. P., **5**. 813.
- Boggs, Jos.**, capt. of militia, **5**. 365. claim allowed, **5**. 978; **6**. 742.
- Boggs, Joseph**, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Bogle, Archibald**, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Bogle, Archibald**, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Bogle, B.**, **9**. 1164.
- Bogle, Robert**, memorial, **18**. 106, 126, 176, 182, 349, 412, 475.
- Bogle, Robert**, to manage court affairs, **9**. 1097.
- Bogle & Scot**, case of, **9**. 996.
- Bogner, James**, witness, **10**. 929.
- Bogs, Ezekiel**, in army, **15**. 719.
- Bogue**, —, **2**. 353.
- Bogue, William**, buys, **1**. 650. juror, **1**. 627. sells, **1**. 613. witness, **1**. 855.
- Bogue Banks**, battery to be placed at, **5**. 597. bill against hunting on, **21**. 785, 945.
- Bogue Bar**, act to make port of, **24**. 851-2. bill to erect into port, **18**. 62, 131, 153, 261, 295, 340, 358, 366.
- Bogue Inlet**, **3**. 256; **6**. 608; **11**. 301; **24**. 504.
- act on fees for pilots and coms'rs of navigation, **24**. 592-3.
- bill on pilot fees and coms'r of navigation, **19**. 559, 568, 574, 589, 662.
- inspection at, **23**. 381, 641, 791; **25**. 313, 379.
- troops at, **10**. 546; needed at, **10**. 526, 527.
- Bogue Sound**, **2**. 459; **3**. 256, 641; **6**. 637; **10**. 345; **11**. 798, 799.
- act on fish in, **23**. 803.
- bill to prevent destruction of fish, **8**. 349, 355, 359, 392, 394, 408, 412, 417-418, 420, 429.
- pilot for, **22**. 919.
- Bohanan, John**, administrator, **24**. 986.
- Bohannan, Barth'w**, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Bohea tea**, duty on, **24**. 549.
- Bohemia River**, tobacco on, **1**. 441.
- Bohemian glass**, **16**. 923.
- Boheteher**, at Indian Congress, **11**. 179.
- Bohler, Bishop**, visits Moravians of N. C., **5**. 1147.
- Bohongeheles, Capt.**, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 514.
- Boiakina, Edward**, juror, **4**. 524.
- Boice, Arthur**, army pay, **17**. 193. in army, **13**. 515.
- Boice, Jesse**, in army, **15**. 718.
- Boiling Spring Settlement, Ky.**, members of Legislature, **9**. 1267.
- Boils, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 399.
- Boilstone, Will**, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Boinns, Wm.**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Bointram, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Boiquet, Peter**, collector, **18**. 524.
- Bois, John D.**, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166. See also **DuBois**.
- Boiter**, **22**. 556.
- Bold, Geo.**, coms'r of Newbern, **23**. 142. land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Bold Attempt**, schooner, **20**. 237, 239.
- Bolding, Backster**, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Bolding, Barnet**, in militia, **22**. 419.
- Bolick, Casper**, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Bolin, Wm.**, discharged, **16**. 482.
- Boling, Alexander**, deserter, **15**. 510.

- Boling, Archibald, juror, **8**. 72.  
 Boling, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Boling, John, in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Boling, Martin, exempted, **4**. 526.  
 Boling, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bolingbroke, Lord, works of, **6**. 556.  
 Bolinger family, pioneers, **8**. 751.  
 Bolingreen, **9**. 1065.  
 Bolings Bridge, Va., **9**. 1064.  
 Bolings Point, Va., **5**. 3.  
 Boll, Lewis, murdered, **22**. 848.  
 Bollan, W., on petition of assembly, **9**. 1102.  
 Bollentine, James, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Bolles, Rev. Edwin A., sketch of, **8**. 793.  
 Bolling, Benj., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Bolling, Benj., land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Bolling, Jas., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Bolling, James, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Bolling, Jno., in militia, **22**. 380.  
 Bolling, John, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Bolling, Robert, Jun., to survey N. C. and Va. boundary, **1**. 614.  
     to take deposition, **1**. 645.  
 Bolling, Stith, a J. P., **2**. 241.  
 Bolling, Wm., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Bolling, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Bolling, Wm., vestryman, **23**. 384.  
 Bolloms, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Bolplace, The, **25**. 46.  
 Bolson, Joel, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bolson, John, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bolston, David, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bolt, Chas., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Bolten, S., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Bolton, Duke of, at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Bolton, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Bolton, Jas., in militia, **22**. 372.  
 Bolton, John, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Bolton, Richard, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bolton, Richard, army pay, **17**. 193.  
     army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Boman, Hugh, in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Bonbo', John, land grant to, **4**. 619.  
 Bond, Lieut., court martialled, **12**. 488.  
 Bond, Demsey, apologizes for horse race, **9**. 1133.  
     petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Bond, Dennis, surety, **2**. 480, 481.  
 Bond, Edward, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Bond, Edward, pay to, **22**. 488.  
 Bond, Elisha, in army, **15**. 724; **16**. 1016.  
 Bond, Eliz., imported, **1**. 650.  
 Bond, Eliz., imported, **1**. 650.  
 Bond, Francis, in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Bond, George, dep. secy. of C. C., **14**. 598; **16**. 894.  
     reports embarkation of Br., **16**. 391.  
 Bond, Giles, commands vessel, **1**. 322.  
 Bond, Hance, **22**. 592.  
     memorial, **21**. 754, 834, 901, 1005, 1006, 1007; to assembly on pay for crew of the Caswell, **15**. 221.  
     owes state, **21**. 1068.  
     promotion of desired, &c., **13**. 133, 134, 138.  
     receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189, 208, 210, 217, 222, 242, 257, 263.  
     resolve in favor of, **13**. 588, 694, 698.  
 Bond, Henry, Captain, **17**. 966.  
     owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Bond, Henry, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Bond, James, in army, **13**. 525.  
 Bond, James, in army, **21**. 88.  
 Bond, James, in assembly, **6**. 1162, 1164, 1205, 1212; **7**. 46, 53, 64, 66, 67, 78, 343.  
 Bond, Jas., in militia, **22**. 357.  
 Bond, James, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Bond, John, **4**. 502.  
 Bond, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bond, John, land grant to, **4**. 588.  
 Bond, John, M. D., **22**. 336.  
 Bond, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Bond, John, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Bond, John, road coms'r, **23**. 222.  
 Bond, Larkins, **8**. 43.  
 Bond, Lewis, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Bond, Mercy, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Bond, Michael, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bond, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 1046.  
     in assembly, **4**. 1181.  
 Bond, Richard, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Bond, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bond, Richard, juror, **4**. 517.  
 Bond, Richd., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Bond, Richard, witness, **2**. 365.  
 Bond, Samuel, imports persons, **1**. 650, 651.  
 Bond, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 587; asked for, **4**. 627.  
 Bond, Samuel, quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
 Bond, Sara, land grant to, **4**. 332.  
 Bond, Sarah, land patent to, **6**. 773.  
 Bond, Sarah, payment to, **10**. 460.  
 Bond, Susannah, imported, **1**. 650.  
 Bond, Sweating, juror, **8**. 509.  
 Bond, Sweet J., witness, **22**. 476.

**Bond, Sweeting**, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **22**. 477.  
**Bond, Thos.**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
 army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Bond, Thomas**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
**Bond, Thomas**, fined, **9**. 651.  
**Bond, Thos.**, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
**Bond, Vineyard**, land warrant to, **6**. 773.  
**Bond, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 325.  
**Bond, Wm.**, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
**Bond, Wm.**, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
**Bond, Wm. C. B.**, regulator, **8**. 79.  
**Bonde (Bond), John, a J. P.**, **2**. 676, 818.  
 enters caveat, **2**. 639, 677.  
 juror, **2**. 646, 666.  
 lapse patent to, **2**. 675, 772.  
 provost marshal, **2**. 606.  
**Bonde, John, a J. P.**, **3**. 418; **4**. 46.  
**Bonde, John**, Indian agent, **25**. 211.  
**Bonde, John**, juror, **3**. 53.  
**Bonde, John**, vestryman, **25**. 210.  
**Bondfield, Charles**, cited before assembly in case of Pa. Farmer, **12**. 796-797, 853, 855.  
 clerk of ct., **13**. 363-364; of S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1135.  
 com. on conduct of Pa. Farmer, **13**. 543, 564-5, 639-40, 641, 665-667.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 144, 238;  
 on port, **22**. 923; on town, **24**. 152; to get arms and clothes, **12**. 425, 426, 431, 433.  
 declines to act as judge, **11**. 589, 598.  
 judge, **12**. 109; **22**. 924.  
 on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134, 1236.  
 proposed as commissioner, **12**. 169, 349.  
 recommended as com. for the King Tammany, **11**. 531.  
 recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
 to Caswell on fitting out armed vessels, **11**. 674; on guard for jail and magazine in Edenton, **11**. 637-638; on loading of Pa. Farmer, **13**. 62; on Millin and o. & t. commission, **11**. 550-551, 552.  
 to deliver powder, **10**. 692.  
 to sell Pa. Farmer, **12**. 623, 641, 745-746.  
 witness, **7**. 717.  
 See also Bonfield.  
**Bondfield, M.**, **10**. 1027.

**Bonds, John**, charges of fraud against, **18**. 109, 150, 335, 370, 386; **20**. 170-171, 173, 176, 213, 228, 233-235.  
 in assembly, **17**. 265, 266, 279, 283, 285, 304, 339, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 375, 389, 391, 394, 395, 405, 406, 409, 424; **18**. 227, 228, 246, 257, 284, 298, 311, 312, 317, 337, 338, 376, 386, 389, 429, 469, 470, 471; **19**. 178, 208, 234, 235, 263, 273, 282, 294, 295, 300, 324, 334, 335, 354, 359, 412, 494, 589, 613, 614, 622, 641, 643, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714, 718, 719, 739, 773, 787, 794, 804, 808, 816, 722; **20**. 21, 120, 121, 167, 180, 198; **21**. 2, 4, 14, 20, 43, 47, 52, 66, 68, 71, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189, 192, 194, 195, 219, 233, 234, 235, 236, 247, 260, 264, 284, 288, 294, 305, 307, 340, 345, 355, 367, 372, 379, 402, 432, 434, 782, 788, 872, 873, 875, 905, 917, 927, 930, 937, 939, 941, 943, 946, 950, 964, 965, 970, 977, 980, 999, 1002, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 32, 33.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 41, 47, 48.  
 major, **20**. 272, 460; of militia, **19**. 433, 766, 774.  
 on com. of assem., **17**. 288, 333; **18**. 15, 51, 242, 283.  
 petition, **21**. 767, 827, 919, 922, 994, 998.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189, 193, 199, 204, 214, 222, 226, 230, 235, 239, 243, 246, 252, 258.  
**Bonds, Luke**, juror, **4**. 518.  
**Bonds, Samuel**, juror, **4**. 518.  
**Bonds, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 709.  
**Bonds**, act on entering judgment on, **24**. 491-2; on officers bonds, **25**. 79; to require of collectors, **24**. 953-4.  
 bills and notes, act on proceedings on, **25**. 53-4; to make negotiable, **24**. 791-2.  
 forms, **5**. 118-121; **7**. 114; **9**. 72, 73, 74.  
 judgment, bill on, **19**. 133, 156, 173, 175, 184, 233, 243, 251, 255, 273, 275, 277, 289, 295, 304.  
 of sheriff, **23**. 714-15; where lodged, **23**. 905.  
 required of public officers, **2**. 885-886.

- to be taken of deputy governors, **1.** 476, 477.
- Bondy, John**, pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Bone, Archibald**, pilots deserters, **11.** 834.
- Bone, James**, army rank, **16.** 1010.
- Bone, John**, constable, **9.** 1080.
- Bone, John**, land grant to, **4.** 965, 1034.
- Bonee, Lt.**, wounded, **15.** 638.
- Boner, Thos., Jr.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Boner, Thos., Sr.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Bones, John**, door keeper, **10.** 311.
- Bonesby, —**, a rebel, **1.** 260.
- Bonetta**, sloop of war, **8.** 31.
- Boney, Dan'l**, pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Bonfield, Charles**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
See also Bondfield.
- Bonfield, Thos.**, to be dropped as commissioner, **12.** 169, 349.
- Bonge, Josiah**, quit rents of, **22.** 251.
- Bonilla, Jean Manuel de**, petition to Johnston, **4.** 1306-1307.  
settles expenses, **4.** 1309.  
ship wrecked, **4.** 1300-1303.
- Bonit, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 333.
- Bonneau, Samuel**, **16.** 984.
- Bonner, —**, engages in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 260.
- Bonner, Mr.**, **22.** 863.
- Bonner, Mr.**, claims, **4.** 809.
- Bonner, Col.**, attends Council of State, **11.** 537.
- Bonner, Benj.**, Lieut., **10.** 546.
- Bonner, Ben.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Bonner, Cato**, executed, **22.** 844.
- Bonner, Elizabeth**, act to secure property of in trustees, **24.** 706-7.  
bill to put property in trustee, **19.** 435, 472, 482, 767, 772, 773, 810, 825.
- Bonner, Elizabeth**, allowance to, **22.** 844.
- Bonner, Henry**, a J. P., **2.** 526, 572; **3.** 244.  
abused by Porter, **2.** 688-689.  
accounts as church warden, **2.** 548-549.  
asks for land, **2.** 283.  
address to King, **3.** 134-135.  
assistant justice in general court list, **2.** 638, 663-672, 686-703, 712, 720, 818-834; **3.** 52-61, 251, 491-492.  
claims, **3.** 281, 319; **4.** 149, 150.  
commissioner for repair of public buildings, **3.** 544, 547, 573, 579.  
dismissed by court, **2.** 594.  
fines for fornication to, **2.** 478.  
in assem., **2.** 575, 608, 621, 623; **3.** 275, 285, 286, 313, 561, 562, 581, 592, 612, 634, 635, 641, 642; **4.** 76, 86 102, 115, 116, 124, 126.  
insulted by Allen, **2.** 718-719.  
juror, **2.** 262, 263, 265, 399, 408, 409, 435, 436, 437, 439, 440, 442, 464, 466, 467, 477, 585; **3.** 281, 319.  
land grant to, **4.** 336.  
messenger to council, **2.** 610.  
on com. of assem., **3.** 542, 567, 581, 596, 641; **4.** 91, 131, 233.  
purchase of land from Indians opposed, **4.** 74-75.  
surety, **2.** 363, 435.  
surveys land, **2.** 172-173.  
vestryman, **2.** 151, 208.  
visits Indians, **3.** 282, 319.
- Bonner, Henry**, a J. P., **23.** 992.
- Bonner, Henry**, allowance to estate of, **22.** 844.
- Bonner, Henry**, helps his minister, **1.** 616.  
in assem., **1.** 273.
- Bonner (Boner), Henry**, in assembly, **4.** 1180; **6.** 662.
- Bonner, Henry**, in assembly, **25.** 159.
- Bonner, Henry**, juror, **1.** 621.
- Bonner, Henry**, Lt. Col., **21.** 995.
- Bonner, Henry**, major, **10.** 530.
- Bonner, Henry**, petition, **1.** 621.
- Bonner, Henry**, quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Bonner, Henry**, recommends Owens, **11.** 732-733.
- Bonner, Henry**, recruiting officer, **22.** 928.
- Bonner, Henry**, sick, **22.** 938.
- Bonner, Henry**, testifies in matter of J. P's, **9.** 1019.
- Bonner, Henry**, to procure arms, **10.** 524.
- Bonner, Henry**, vestryman, **23.** 6.
- Bonner, Henry, Jr.**, lapse patent to, **2.** 523.
- Bonner, Henry, Jr.**, nominated as clerk, **4.** 235.
- Bonner, Henry, Sr.**, land lapses, **2.** 523.
- Bonner, Jacob**, audits Rowan accounts, **8.** 156-157.
- Bonner, James**, a J. P., **6.** 343.
- Bonner, James**, a J. P., **23.** 992.  
act for town on lands of, **24.** 458-9.  
bill for town on lands of, **9.** 152, 153; **16.** 48, 51, 52, 62; **19.** 25, 39, colonel, **10.** 206, 530; **22.** 918, 919.  
in assem., **8.** 99, 101, 106, 107, 110, 121, 130, 132, 454; **9.** 136, 139, 152, 153, 167, 223.

- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 28, 30.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 523.  
on com. of claims, **22**. 862.  
petition, **21**. 245-249, 274, 275, 283, 630.  
recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
to seize salt, **10**. 703.
- Bonner, James**, land grant to, **4**. 1047, 1239.
- Bonner, James, Jr.**, act for him to make road, **24**. 531-2.  
bill to build road, **19**. 143, 154, 157-158, 255, 256, 269, 273.
- Bonner, James, Jr.**, elected a soldier, **13**. 729.
- Bonner, James, Jr.**, town coms'r, **24**. 458.
- Bonner, John**, **4**. 447, 448.
- Bonner, John**, **21**. 274, 275, 434, 609.
- Bonner, John**, act for him to make road, **24**. 531-2.  
act to make him trustee of Eliz. B., **24**. 706-7.  
bill to build road, **19**. 143, 154, 157-158, 255, 256, 269, 273.
- Bonner, John**, dead, **20**. 264.
- Bonner, John**, drafted, **14**. 839.
- Bonner, John**, in assembly, **18**. 1, 3, 24, 59, 61, 69, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185.
- Bonner, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 270.
- Bonner, John**, navigation coms'r, **24**. 502.
- Bonner, John**, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Bonner, Jno.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Bonner, John**, town coms'r **24**. 458.
- Bonner, Mary**, **24**. 458, 459.
- Bonner, Peter**, allowance to, **22**. 844.
- Bonner, Thos.**, a J. P., **2**. 772; **3**. 251, 252; **4**. 224; **5**. 824; **6**. 341.  
bill for ferry from plantation of, **8**. 290, 291, 309, 315, 343; to remove court from lands of, **6**. 454, 456, 458, 468, 486, 487, 488, 492, 495, 496, 511.  
building coms'r, **23**. 680.  
colonel, **10**. 205, 531; **22**. 918, 919.  
C. H. to build on lands of, **5**. 544; **23**. 629; removed from lands of, **23**. 531-4.  
debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
declares independence, **10**. 612.  
dues from as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
elected C. of S., **12**. 562, 569, 570, 667, 670, 676, 682; **13**. 402.  
in assembly, **6**. 358, 362, 363, 375, 396, 428, 456, 466, 470, 487, 491, 492, 508, 514, 661, 673, 1150; **7**. 47, 62, 68; **8**. 145, 290, 303, 304, 309, 326, 370, 422, 441, 444, 454.  
in council of state, **22**. 917, 922, 926, 929, 931, 932, 934, 935, 951, 953.  
lieut. col., **10**. 206, 530.  
nominated as member of Council of State, **12**. 25; for C. of S., **19**. 466, 813.  
on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.  
on com. of assem., **6**. 486; **8**. 111, 118, 309.  
signs oath as member of council of state, **11**. 363-365.  
summoned to council, **11**. 683.  
testifies in matter of J. P., **9**. 1019.  
to be dropped as commissioner, **12**. 349.  
to Caswell declining to act as colonel, **14**. 210; on draft riots, **13**. 188-189; in Beaufort co., **22**. 759; on enlistments and privateers, **14**. 138-139; on Tories and troops, **14**. 184.
- Bonner, Thos.**, a J. P., **22**. 429, 430.
- Bonner, Thos.**, a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Bonner, Thos.**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
act to make him trustee for Eliz. B., **24**. 706-7.  
gives property to weak minded daughter, **24**. 706-7.
- Bonner, Thos.**, allowance to, **22**. 819, 832, 857.
- Bonner, Thomas**, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- Bonner, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 321.
- Bonner, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Bonner, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Bonner, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 522.
- Bonner, Thos.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Bonner, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 332.
- Bonner, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 615, 643.
- Bonner, Thos.**, navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.
- Bonner, Thos.**, petitions for land, **2**. 541.
- Bonner, Thos.**, petition men<sup>d</sup>d, **4**. 69, 71.
- Bonner, Thomas**, proved rights, **4**. 1239.
- Bonner, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Bonner, Thos., Jr.**, a J. P., **6**. 341, 1007.
- Bonner, Thos., Jr.**, act for him to collect taxes, **23**. 592; **25**. 473-4; for pub. buildings on land of, **25**. 329; for town on lands of, **25**. 343.  
bill to collect taxes, **6**. 856, 865, 866,

- 873, 891, 922-923, 936, 937, 944.
- Bonner, Thos., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Bonner, Wm.**, act to change name to Hunt, **24**. 939.
- bill to change name, **20**. 155, 159, 179, 190, 191, 339, 357, 366, 377.
- Bonner, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Bonner, Wm.**, elected a soldier, **13**. 729.
- Bonner, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Bonner, Wm.**, juror, **2**. 265, 399, 409, 443, 464, 466, 467, 543.
- Bonner, Wm.**, juror, **25**. 185.
- Bonners, John**, resurvey granted to, **6**. 335.
- Bonners, Thomas**, petitions county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Bonner's (James)**, inspection at, **23**. 641, 791-2.
- Bonner's Creek**, descended by Fox, **1**. xx, 216-217, 218.
- See also Bennett's Creek.
- Bonner's Field**, **7**. 157.
- Bonnes, Samuel**, juror, **4**. 517.
- Bonnethean, Peter**, prisoner, **17**. 1044.
- Bonney, Edward**, indicted for leaving wife, **2**. 275.
- Bonnor, John**, juror, **4**. 516.
- Bonnum, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 383.
- Bonny, Gideon**, army rank, **16**. 1012.
- Bonsen, John**, a J. P., **22**. 492, 498.
- Bonsteller, Lieut. Col.**, asks for wagons, **13**. 205.
- Bonstetien, Baron de**, introduced to Caswell, **13**. 203.
- letters for, **13**. 227, 228, 231, 232.
- Bonstillon, Baron de**, **22**. 763 (?), 764.
- Bonwicke (Bonwick), Edward**, attorney, **2**. 82, 85, 87, 88, 91, 92, 95, 104, 107, 109, 115, 149.
- Atty. Gen., **2**. 42, 86, 103, 113.
- salary, **2**. 170.
- Bony, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 285.
- Boo, Staffell**, naturalized, **7**. 521.
- Booge, William**, constable, **1**. 493.
- Book debt act**, plaintiffs to recover under, **24**. 487.
- Book debts**, act on proving, **23**. 131-132, 335, 440-2.
- bill for proving, **4**. 477, 478, 481, 483, 492, 504, 505, 507, 508, 510, 511, 512, 513, 515; to ascertain method of proving, **5**. 668, 670, 671, 673, 686, 703, 706, 707, 713, 716, 735.
- proving of considered, **5**. 548; should be regulated, **5**. 299.
- Booker, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Bookplates**, of Burke, **15**. 670.
- Books, Henry**, door keeper to assembly, **7**. 344.
- Books, Mary**, sells land, **1**. 583.
- Books, Samuel**, petition, **21**. 812.
- Books, 1**. 264, 267, 400; **16**. 932-933, 1200; **17**. 630; **19**. 930.
- act for copyright, **24**. 747-8; to provide law books for J. P.'s, **23**. 346.
- among Lutherans, **8**. 765.
- asked for, **6**. 316; by Taylor, **9**. 327; by Rainsford, **2**. 54-55, 153; by Urmston, **1**. 885.
- at Cheraws, S. C., **15**. 645.
- Bibles and prayer books needed at Brunswick, **7**. 790.
- bill for copyright, **20**. 165-166.
- brought by Germans, **8**. 731; into N. C., **1**. 570.
- cared for in flight of Mrs. Burke, **15**. 616.
- condition of, **1**. 859.
- copyright considered, **19**. 546; recommended to States, **16**. 786-787.
- distributed, **1**. 858; **2**. 120; **3**. 624; **4**. 1315; in S. C., **4**. 609.
- expected by Macdowell and Reed, **6**. 991.
- expenses for, **1**. 702
- for Indians and negroes, **6**. 996.
- furnished by Blair, **1**. 601.
- Gordon gives in Chowan, **1**. 712.
- in Martin sale, **22**. 881, 882, 883, 885, in N. C., **2**. 75-76.
- need of, **4**. 753; **7**. 104, 458, **8**. 64; at Cape Fear, **4**. 13; in Northampton Co., **8**. 229; **9**. 23.
- none in Perquimans Co., **1**. 713; sent to Currituck, **1**. 714; not distributed by Rainsford, **2**. 138; not sent, **4**. 872.
- of Adams held by Sanderson, **2**. 54; of Burrington, sold, **3**. 625; of Dobbs, **6**. 1321; Z. 3; of Jackey Williams, **13**. 490.
- on tar making distributed, **9**. 13, 20.
- ordered by Rainsford, **1**. 860.
- plundered by Br., **16**. 249.
- received by Hall and distributed, **4**. 875; by Rainsford, **2**. 75.
- sent by Dr. Bray, **1**. 572; from Hanover, **8**. 633; to Brunswick, **7**. 98; to Earl, **6**. 231, 240; to Harvey, **8**. 60; to Lutherans, **8**. 768; to Macdowell, **6**. 224, 235, 236, 729, 730; to missionaries, **4**. 752; **6**. 221-222; to N. C., **1**. 763; **10**. 720, 812, 850, 870; **18**. 651-652; to N. C. by

- delegates in Cont. Cong., **10**. 756;  
to Reed, **6**. 231, 1047, 1048; to St.  
Phillips Parish, **6**. 235; to Stew-  
art, **6**. 231, 315; to Tryon, **7**. 786  
sold and not distributed, **2**. 153.  
stolen by British, **10**. 467.  
thanks for gift of, **1**. 701.  
to be distributed, **2**. 123; **6**. 231.  
want of, in 1703, **22**. 733.  
wanted by MacLaine, **16**. 514.  
See also libraries.
- Boole, Booth**, property confiscated,  
**17**. 145.  
See also Boote, Benj.
- Booling, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Bools**, —, writ against, **8**. 69.
- Boom, Peter**, juror, **4**. 520.
- Boomer, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Boomgarner, Peter**, land grant to, **4**.  
1246.
- Boon**, —, in assembly, **16**. 127, 153,  
156, 165, 167.
- Boon, Squire**, dropped as a J. P., **5**.  
828.
- Boon, David**, army pay, **17**. 193.  
army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Boon, David**, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Boon, Elijah**, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Boon, Elisha**, army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Boon, Elisha**, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Boon, Jacob**, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Boon (Boone), James**, a J. P., **2**. 570.  
asks for lapsed land, **2**. 453, 488, 495.  
juror, **2**. 358, 596.  
petitions, **2**. 227, 573.
- Boon, James**, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Boon, James**, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Boon, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Boon, James**, in militia, **9**. 296.
- Boon, James**, land grants to, **4**. 349,  
764.
- Boon, James**, sheriff, **21**. 1074.
- Boon, John**, a J. P., **2**. 540.
- Boon, Jno.**, army rank, **26**. 1024.
- Boon, John**, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Boon, Joseph**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
army rank, **16**. 1012.  
claim, **19**. 477, 483, 826.  
in assembly, **17**. 877, 878, 936, 947,  
948, 953, 963; **19**. 391, 393, 395,  
718, 719, 794, 808, 811; **20**. 302,  
303, 320, 329, 347, 370, 372, 378,  
380, 390, 416, 426, 431, 434, 438,  
455, 473.  
in convention, 1788, **22**. 10, 26, 27,  
31, 32.
- Boon, Joseph**, land grant to, **4**. 703,  
766.
- Boon, Lewis**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
army rank, **16**. 1019.  
pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Boon, Mich**, land grant to, **4**. 643.
- Boon, Nicho.**, juror, **4**. 524.  
land grant to, **4**. 618, 709.
- Boon, Nicholas**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Boon, Raeford**, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Boon, Thos.**, **2**. 807.
- Boon, Thos.**, captain, **11**. 657.
- Boon, Thos., Jr.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Boon, Whylis**, army rank, **16**. 1013.
- Boon, Wm.**, in army, **13**. 507; **16**. 1015.
- Boon, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 521.
- Boon, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 522.
- Boon, Wm.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Boone**, —, salt to, **14**. 495.
- Boone, Christopher**, on S. C. petition,  
**1**. 637-640.
- Boone, Daniel**, **10**. 386.  
in leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267,  
1273, 1274, 1275.  
land granted to, **10**. 257.  
leaves N. C., **8**. 654.
- Boone (Boon), Joseph**, agent of C.,  
**2**. 388.  
asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
assaulted, **2**. 907.  
attends Board of Trade meeting, **2**.  
234, 280-281.  
extracts from letter on Indian war,  
**2**. 251-254.  
memorial relating to N. C., **2**. 394-  
396.  
petition, **1**. 635, 637-640.  
represents S. C. in England, **2**. 899,  
909, 910, 911, 913, 919.  
treatment by Proprietors and in  
Parliament, **2**. 920.
- Boone, Gov. Thomas**, **6**. 992, 1037.  
and S. C. boundary, **6**. 1024.  
attends Indian Congress, corre-  
spondence and part taken in same,  
**11**. 156-164, 167, 169, 170, 171,  
172, 173, 174-176, 178, 179, 182, 183,  
189, 191, 199, 203, 205, 206, 207.  
complaint against Dobbs ment'd, **6**.  
967.  
Dobbs to on Catawba lands, **6**. 786-  
788; to on his private lands and  
S. C. line, **6**. 779-780, 780-786, 788-  
790.  
instructions to on S. C. boundary,  
**11**. 152-153.  
letter of ment'd, **6**. 754; on S. C.  
boundary ment'd, **6**. 770, 776.  
to Board of Trade on S. C. bound-  
ary, **11**. 207-208.

- to Dobbs on Catawba lands, **6.** 791-792; on land troubles over boundary, **6.** 792-793.
- Boonesborough, Ky., 10.** 256, 382.  
Leg. to meet at, **9.** 1279.  
members of Legislature, **9.** 1267, 1278.
- Boons, James, 2.** 488.
- Boons, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1024.
- Boon's Ferry, 23.** 99.
- Boon's Landing, inspection at, 24.** 582.
- Boon's Station, 8.** 738.
- Boontown, (N. J.), 12.** 462.
- Boosh, David, in militia, 22.** 326.
- Boot and Shoe Factory, report on, 19.** 620-621.
- Boote (Booth), Benj., action of**  
Charleston S. com. on, **10.** 312.  
allowance to for support, **10.** 334.  
arrested and sent a prisoner to S. C., **10.** 673-678.  
commissary of prisoners, **15.** 166, 369; **22.** 531, 777.  
denounced, **9.** 1074-1075, 1080; **10.** 136.  
deputy attorney, **10.** 1.  
letters of administration to, **9.** 787.  
petition for and case of discussed, **10.** 181, 182, 183, 184-185; sent to N. C., **10.** 339.  
returns to N. C. and takes oath, **10.** 828-829.  
seized as Tory, **19.** 898, 899, 901.  
summoned before S. C. and searched, **10.** 93.  
to Caswell on land disputes, **13.** 486.  
to Council of Safety on his return to N. C., **10.** 793.  
treasonable letters directed to, **14.** 871, 873.  
See also Boole, Booth.
- Boote, Dorothy, petition to Prov. Cong., 10.** 180, 181, 184.
- Booten, Jos., in militia, 22.** 320.
- Booten, Wm., in militia, 22.** 320.
- Bootey, Candel, army rank, 16.** 1018.
- Booth, Anthony, witness, 4.** 502, 503, 504.
- Booth, Charles, regulator, 7.** 808.
- Booth, Jas., clerk, 18.** 655.
- Booth, James, letters of administration to, 11.** 787.
- Booth, John, 9.** 307.
- Booth, John, buys land and has trouble over mill site, 22.** 630, 631.
- Booth, Jos., enlists, 22.** 432.
- Booth, Richard, account of, 1.** 702.  
cares for orphan, **1.** 600, 630, 678.  
depositions on Indians and Va. boundary, **1.** 661-662, 742.  
law suit, **2.** 150.  
pauper, **2.** 11.
- Booth, Thos., administration on estate of, 11.** 787.
- Booth, Thos., in army, 15.** 730.
- Booth, Wm., administrator, 2.** 102.
- Boothe, John, army rank, 16.** 1015.
- Booth's, 19.** 839.
- Bootle, Thomas, army rank, 16.** 1012.
- Booty, Nicholas, buys land, 4.** 963.
- Boozman. See Boasman, Boseman.**
- Boozman, Ralf, juror, 25.** 186.
- Bordeau, Mr., 15.** 17.
- Bordeau, Mrs., 15.** 58.  
demands specie payment, **15.** 93.
- Bordeaux, Daniel, petition to clear river, 21.** 92, 99.  
to open Catawba, **24.** 961.
- Bordeaux, Israel, school trustee, 24.** 752.
- Bordeaux, James, voter, 15.** 237, 238.
- Bordeaux, France, 17.** 617.  
goods arrive from, **13.** 362-363.  
trade with, **11.** 526, 735.
- Borden, John, juror, 4.** 524.
- Borden, Jos., pays in bills of credit, 16.** 306.
- Borden, Sam, prisoner, 15.** 169.
- Borden, Thos., Jr., in Conv. 1788, 22.** 1.
- Borden, Wm., affirmation not taken by assembly, 4.** 855-856, 857.
- Borden, Wm., account of, 19.** 441, 476, 483, 772-773, 778, 825; **21.** 739, 782, 820, 871, 884, 921, 927, 930, 936, 937, 941, 945, 963, 965, 970, 980, 987, 999, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913.  
petition, **19.** 62, 73; considered, **16.** 96, 101, 110, 112.  
to Caswell and the council asking for salt, **11.** 641; on furnishing provisions to troops, **11.** 517; on salt making, **11.** 699-700.
- Borden, Wm., juror, 4.** 524.
- Borden, Wm., juror, 4.** 524.
- Borden, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 329.
- Borden, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 601.
- Borden, Wm., Jr., in conv. 1788, 22.** 1, 8, 25.
- Borders, Mikill, petition on separation, 22.** 705-11.



- Bordetissat, Mr. de La, **17**. 437.
- Bordiew, Lott, exempted, **7**. 66.
- Bordon, Wm., petition on use of Carteret militia, **15**. 146-147.
- Borean, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Boreas, ship, **10**. 364.
- Borggan, Robert, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.
- Boring, Joseph, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8**. 613.
- Boring, Josiah, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Boritz (Borritz, Borrets, Borretts, Barrett), Wm., balance to paid, **19**. 442, 443 447, 481-482, 485. furnishes cannon, **21**. 1036. guns from, **22**. 797. imports cannon, **13**. 692-693, 901. in assem., **19**. 400, 401, 407, 424, 460, 463, 467, 476, 488, 732. memorial, **19**. 136, 137, 247-248, 534, 536, 607-608, 610, 708-711. nom for C. of S., **21**. 251, 611. petition, **19**. 778, 827; on slave and cannon, **19**. 440, 443, 477. report on remonstrance of, **22**. 993-4. supplies N. C. line, **16**. 484, 496. to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9. tobacco bought for, **22**. 784; to be delivered to, **14**. 108-9, 457; due to, **22**. 994; used to pay, **22**. 597. See also Borwitz, Barrett.
- Borland, Archebeil, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Born, Nicks., land grant to, **4**. 616.
- Bornam, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 330.
- Borodoron, Traverse, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Boroughs, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Borows, John, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Bortenstill, Rich'd, juror, **25**. 186.
- Borwitz, Mr., tobacco delivered to, **14**. 457.
- Bory River, Indians of join Tuscaroras, **1**. 934.
- Boscawen, Admiral, **5**. 419. captures French vessels, **5**. 411, 609. sails to A., **5**. 337-338.
- Bose, Thos., in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Bosel, Thos., road overseer, **1**. 562.
- Boseman. See Boasman, Boozman.
- Boseman, James, land grant to, **4**. 707.
- Boseman, Ralph, buys land, **1**. 578.
- Bosen, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Boses Creek, **1**. 495.
- Bose's Reg't of Hessians, **15**. 310; **17**. 980, 997, 1015. at Guilford C. H., **17**. 1003, 1004, 1006, 1024. reports on, **17**. 1009, 1024, 1026, 1027.
- Bosheer, Hen., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Boshen, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 761.
- Bosil, Wm., regulator, **7**. 808.
- Boslin, Archibald, juror, **7**. 843.
- Bosman, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- Bosman, Shadrach, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Boss (Bass), Andrew, bill for town on lands of, **17**. 305, 361. memorial considered, **17**. 291, 316. See also Bass.
- Bosseau, James, prisoner, **14**. 747.
- Bostair, Marshal, to Burke on case of the Adventure, **16**. 220.
- Bostar, Capt., **16**. 261.
- Bostian, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 196. released from bond, **20**. 61, 63.
- Bostian, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Bostick. See Bostwick.
- Bostick (Bostwick), Absalom, in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 234, 261, 264, 288, 294, 296, 305, 353, 372, 379, 432, 872, 873, 924, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1012, 1015, 1020, 1021. in conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 35. in conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49. navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.
- Bostick, John, to hold election in Stokes, **25**. 3.
- Bostick, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Bostin, Jona., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.
- Boston, Andrew, army rank, **16**. 1020. pensioner, **22**. 56.
- Boston, Chrisn., army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Boston, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Boston, James, ensign, **10**. 546.
- Boston, John, major, **22**. 966.
- Boston, Mass., **2**. 81, 84, 91, 92, 99, 104, 106, 116, 117, 134; **4**. 1086, 1111, 1112, 1122, 1150; **5**. xxiii, 346, 445, 447, 572, 598, 1166; **6**. 708; **7**. 8, 98, 159, 160, 247, 265, 459; **8**. 248, 586, 605, 770; **9**. xxxv, xliii, 236, 300, 323, 611, 614, 615, 619, 829, 830, 994, 1000, 1002, 1017, 1219, 1220, 1229, 1230, 1235, 1245, 1247, 1248, 1249; **10**. 26, 44,

- 52, 55, 56, 69, 77, 86, 96, 97, 98, 105, 115, 125, 135, 153, 156, 162, 179, 185, 225, 227, 234, 235, 249, 251, 268, 300, 325, 327, 332, 390, 409, 410, 412, 420, 428, 431, 446, 449, 453, 483, 484, 673, 809, 976, 996, 997; **11.** viii, 276, 282, 433, 542, 809; **13.** 186, 237, 247, 355, 465, 496; **14.** 95, 202, 223, 632; **15.** 178, 492, 561; **16.** 988; **17.** iii, 102, 122, 494, 592, 593; **18.** 587; **19.** 708, 899; **21.** 448; **22.** 107, 262, 293, 296, 514, 515, 516, 734, 767, 970; **25.** v.
- action of assembly on letters from, **8.** 9, 16.
- aid to be collected for, **9.** 1017, 1080-1081; from Wilmington and Newbern, **9.** xxxvii, xxxviii.
- Amer. army assigned to, **10.** 85.
- and post route, **16.** 736.
- attack on feared, **13.** 250.
- besieged and results, **10.** 56, 57, 58.
- bombarded, **11.** 484-485.
- cause of espoused, **9.** xxx.
- closer to eastern counties than they to the western, **8.** v, vi, xi.
- condition, **10.** 77-78.
- connection with N. C. indicated, **2.** 185, 186, 219, 220, 223, 224, 260, 271, 272, 273, 278, 279, 304, 373, 381, 417, 562, 765.
- contributions to, **9.** 1281; **10.** 122, 437.
- evacuated, **11.** 298.
- French fleet in, **13.** 219, 240; **15.** 519, 570; **22.** 554, 981, 986.
- Gates sent to, **22.** 986.
- illegal trade to, **1.** 467.
- inhabitants detained in, **10.** 52.
- injuries to discussed by N. C., in letters to S. C. and Va., **11.** 245-248.
- oppression of resented, **9.** 1016-1017, 1025, 1027, 1032, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1045, 1047, 1048, 1067, 1071, 1200, 1204, 1206.
- outrages of soldiers in, **10.** 421.
- plan to make it more useful, **1.** 473-474.
- pork shipped to, **5.** 795.
- proposed burning of, **9.** 1082.
- results of tea party, **9.** 1000, 1001.
- ships arrive at, **13.** 155.
- shutting up of an aid to N. C., **9.** xxxvii.
- small pox in, **6.** 1200.
- subscriptions for aid of, **9.** 1033, 1116, 1126, 1153, 1154.
- tea destroyed, **22.** 897.
- tobacco carried to, **1.** 547.
- trade with, **4.** 933, 939; **5.** xliii; **6.** 969.
- troops for, **22.** 753.
- troops of at Carthagera, **15.** 752; sent to, **10.** 20-21; to be kept near, **10.** 315.
- vice admiralty ct. for, **11.** 217, 218.
- weights and measures rec'd from, **1.** 568-569.
- Yeamans colony goes to, **1.** x.
- Boston, ship, **15.** 37; **22.** 757.
- Boston Chronicle, reprints from, **7.** 864-865.
- Boston Gazette, extracts from on regulators, **8.** 615-616, 635-648; **10.** 1024-5.
- letter of Quakers to Tryon reprint-ed from, **8.** 618-619.
- quoted, **8.** xxviii.
- Boston money, **2.** 538.
- Boston Port Bill, **15.** 178.
- bill to repeal, **10.** 455.
- denounced, **9.** xxx.
- Bostwick. See Bostick.
- Botwick, —, Presby. missionary, **5.** 1199.
- Boswel, Geo., quit rents of, **22.** 251.
- Boswel, John, quit rents of, **22.** 251.
- Boswell, James, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 7, 26, 28, 30, 32.
- Boswell, Ransom, in militia, **22.** 163.
- refuses to take oath, **22.** 177.
- Boswell, Reuben, pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Boswell, Thos., juror, **1.** 582.
- land to be divided to, **1.** 855.
- petitions for land, **2.** 226-227.
- Boswell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1017.
- Boswell, Wm., in army, **15.** 724.
- Boswell, Wm., in militia, **22.** 352.
- Boswett, Thomas, petitions for Wind-sor as C. H.; **9.** 804-805.
- Botany, of Cape Fear River noticed, **1.** 69.
- studied by Duke of Cumberland, **7.** 190.
- Botetourt, Lord, **8.** 169.
- dead, **8.** 277.
- visited by Tryon, **8.** 53, 54.
- Botetourt Co., Va., **10.** 748, 751. **14.** 607.
- troops to be raised in, **14.** 626, 627.
- Botetourt C. H. (Bottetourt), **14.** 626, 667.
- Botsworth, Wm., exempted, **4.** 501.
- Botteceles, Baron of, French regi-ment, lieut. col. in, **13.** 129.
- Bottler, Jacob, a J. P., **4.** 346.

- Bottom land**, importance of in settlements, **1**. xxi.
- Bottom's Bridge**, Va., **22**. 1032.
- Bottom's Corner**, **25**. 111.
- Bott's fort**, **22**. 128.
- Bouch**, Colin, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Boucher**, Capt., **14**. 597.
- Bouden**, Mordichy, on grand jury, **1**. 297.
- See also Bowden.
- Boudinot**, E., Carlton to on treaty and evacuation, **16**. 864, 867-868. president of C. C., **16**. 454, 744, 787, 907.
- to Caswell on expenses of prisoners, **11**. 452.
- to Martin on address of officers to Washington and his reply, **16**. 826-827; on archives, &c., **16**. 880-881; on copyright and public debts, **16**. 787-788; on Federal capital and answer, **16**. 813, 842, 877-878; on instructions on peace, **16**. 897; on Thanksgiving proc. of C. C., **16**. 906-907; on treaty with Netherlands, **16**. 737.
- Bouland**, Jane, petitions for son, **10**. 953.
- Bould**, Geo., church coms'r, **23**. 231. claims, **4**. 531; **22**. 404. in assembly, **4**. 488, 493, 496, 499, 500, 511, 536, 542, 546, 561. land grant to, **4**. 333. on com. of claims and claims allowed, **22**. 400, 401, 404.
- Boullittin**, LeBaron de, **22**. 763, 764 (?).
- Boult**, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Boulton**, —, collector, **1**. 466.
- Boulton**, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Boulton**, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Boulton**, Charles, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809-810.
- Boulton**, James, indicted for adultery, **2**. 365.
- Bound**, James, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Boundaries**, principle governing, **6**. 784. summarized, **16**. 342-343. survey sent to England, **4**. 623. with Creeks to be settled, **7**. 112. with Indians, discussed, **7**. 196, 197.
- Boundary Christians**, **2**. 738.
- Boundary House** (S. C.), **7**. 515; **8**. 564; **9**. 1238; **11**. 834; **14**. 635, 660; **15**. 381, 382, 383; **17**. 578; **23**. 978.
- on post route, **7**. 149, 413, 440, 454.
- Boundary line**, act for payment of costs, **23**. 781-3.
- Boundary Line**, (county), act on, **23**. 841-2.
- between Edgecombe, Tyrrell and Beaufort, bill for commissioners on, **4**. 903, 904, 906, 915.
- Boundary of C.**, **1**. 44, 48, 49; **2**. 383. counties, fixed, **1**. 377. in 1629, **1**. 6; in 1663, **1**. 21; in 1665, **1**. 102-103.
- Boundary of Cherokees** asked for, **16**. 775.
- bill to extend, **19**. 38, 98.
- conduct of survey criticised, **8**. 720.
- discussed, **7**. 108-109, 110-111, 115-117; **16**. 458.
- estimated cost of survey, **7**. 1009; **22**. 406-7; submitted to assem. and allowance for, **7**. 576, 578, 618, 654, 659, 666.
- extension of asked, **16**. 66, 68, 127, 140, 144, 166.
- journal of Tryon on survey of, **7**. 991-1009.
- map of line, **7**. 861.
- reports and discussion on, **7**. 204, 207, 213, 215, 220, 228, 233, 244, 245, 253-254, 256-257, 268, 279, 404, 412, 413, 415, 435, 437-438, 446, 448, 455, 460-466, 467-472, 500, 501-503, 504-506, 508-509, 537, 538, 548, 550, 554, 569, 692, 738, 788, 837, 861, 862, 876, 916, 988; **8**. 1.
- run, **7**. 164-165.
- Boundary of N. C.**, **2**. 395; **4**. 1073. described, **1**. xxii-xxiii. history of N. C. line, **6**. 606, 609-611.
- Boundary of N. C. and Va.**, act to extend, **24**. 223-4.
- Boundary of S. C.**, **18**. 675-676, 741; **23**. 978-9.
- dispute with S. C. See S. C. boundary dispute.
- Granville's line ment'd, **7**. 159.
- Boundary of Virginia**. See Virginia boundary dispute.
- Boundary of U. S.**, fixed, **16**. 749-750; **17**. 5-6.
- Bounds**, John, **8**. 263.
- Boune**, Edward, indicted for fornication, **2**. 264.
- Bounties**, act for on hemp and flax, **23**. 613-4; on pot and pearl ash, **23**. 923-4. allowed for enlistments, **17**. 967. amount, **15**. 8.

- certificates to be delivered, **19.** 56-57, 60.  
 demanded, **15.** 318, 320.  
 discussed, **16.** 989-990.  
 offered by Prov. Cong., **10.** iv-v.  
 pay for wanted, **17.** 81, 95, 96.  
 provided for soldiers, **15.** 198.  
 suggested for produce, **4.** 357.
- Bouquet, Col. Henry,** **5.** 767; **7.** 160.  
 commands troops in South, **5.** xxviii, xxix, xxx, 752, 816-817.  
 in Va., **5.** 763.  
 orders to Sumner on French war, **6.** 317-318, 326.
- Bourbon, House of,** **6.** 699; **13.** 354; **14.** 797.  
 aggrandisement of, **5.** 220-225.
- Bourbon, Isle of,** **17.** 161.  
 ports opened, **17.** 87, 88, 552; **19.** 725.
- Bourdeaux, Mr.,** **16.** 947.
- Bourdeaux, Israel,** petition to Nash on exchange of prisoners, **15.** 158-160.
- Bourdeaux, James,** voter, **15.** 238.
- Bourdeaux, France,** tobacco trade, **18.** 630.
- Bourden.** See Borden.
- Bourden, Benj.,** petition on navigation law, **4.** 506-507.
- Bourden, Wm.,** canal coms'r, **24.** 538.
- Bourden's Banks,** **24.** 505, 593.
- Bourdeux, Daniel,** prisoner, **15.** 393.
- Bourguin, Mr.,** reports to on Br., **14.** 649.
- Bourk.** See Burke.
- Bourk, Charles,** army rank, **16.** 1015.
- Bourk, John,** juror, **4.** 524.
- Bourk, Nicholas,** land grant to, **4.** 641.
- Bourk, Peter,** survey by, **4.** 284.
- Bourk (Bourke), Wm.,** brought before Prov. Council and jailed, **10.** 471.  
 claims allowed, **9.** 126, 197, 203, 204, 219.  
 discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 585.  
 enters caveat, **6.** 759.  
 paroled, **10.** 559.
- Bourk, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 421.
- Bourke, Thos.,** to Burke on money to prisoners, &c., and answer, **16.** 656-658.
- Bourman, James,** land grant to, **4.** 636.
- Bourne, Bazely,** army pay, **17.** 192.
- Bournsby, William,** juror, **1.** 406, 407, 409, 415.  
 law suits, **1.** 415-416, 417, 418, 420, 423, 435, 437, 454-455.
- Boush, Jos.,** in militia, **15.** 400.
- Boush, Samuel,** account with U. S. for hire of wagons, &c., **15.** 694-695.
- Boushall, Josiah,** petition, **19.** 9.
- Boutin, John,** petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.
- Boutwel, Samuel,** land grant to, **4.** 618, 643.
- Boutwell (Boutwill), Samuel,** a J. P., **6.** 343; **22.** 492, 498.  
 road coms'r., **23.** 222.
- Bouys,** bill for, **4.** 89, 124, 127, 129, 133.
- Bow, Andre,** against sale of arms to Indians, **2.** 201-202.  
 asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.
- Bow St., London,** **6.** 580.
- Bowan, Mr.,** **10.** 132.
- Bowan, Mr.,** arrested, **10.** 744.
- Bowd, John,** quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Bowd, John,** quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Bowden, Mordecai, Jr.,** settler, **1.** 76.
- Bowden, Sam'l,** wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Bowden, W.,** petitions on law of debts, **4.** 844-845.
- Bowdoin, James,** **17.** 476, 509.  
 Caswell to on trade comrs., **18.** 661.  
 gov. of Mass., **18.** 585, 587.  
 letters of ment'd, **17.** 274.  
 to Caswell on commerce, **17.** 494-495; on regulation of trade, **17.** 592-593.
- Bowdon (Bouden), Mordecay (or Mordslay),** on grand jury, **1.** 273, 281.
- Bowdon, Wm.,** in conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 35.
- Bowdown, Thomas,** pay to, **22.** 487.
- Bowdre, Elisha,** petitions for division of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.
- Bowell, Lewis,** account of, **18.** 200, 454, 461, 472.  
 petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 signs Cumberland co. ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Bowels, Thos.,** pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Bowen, Mr.,** **3.** 85.
- Bowen, Mr.,** **5.** 1210.
- Bowen, Capt.,** advertises buckles, **12.** 518-519.
- Bowen, Lieut.,** killed at King's Mtn., **15.** 127.
- Bowen, Bracey,** pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Bowen, Clifton,** in militia, **22.** 284.
- Bowen, Clifton,** land grant to, **4.** 336, 1039.
- Bowen, David,** in militia, **22.** 274.

- Bowen, David, in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Bowen, Jabes. trade comsr., **18**. 688.  
 Bowen, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bowen, James, captured, **22**. iv.  
     prisoner, **22**. 751.  
     sent to Newbern, **11**. 342.  
 Bowen, James Elletson, imports furniture, **10**. 50.  
 Bowen, John, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Bowen, Luke, in militia, **22**. 274.  
 Bowen, Luke, in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Bowen, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 191.  
     army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bowen, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bowen, Tho., petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Bowen, Wm., to Caswell on exposed situation of Beaufort, **11**. 632-633.  
 Bower, Giles, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bower, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Bowers, Capt., to take bond of Moore, **10**. 494, 499.  
 Bowers, Benjamin, juror, **8**. 529.  
     insolvent taxes allowed to, **12**. 567, 672, 675.  
     sheriff, **10**. 295.  
 Bowers, Brittain, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Bowers, G., in assembly, **3**. 635.  
 Bowers, Giles, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Bowers, Giles, in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Bowers, Hannah, act to emancipate, **24**. 859.  
     bill to emancipate, **18**. 78, 132, 144, 308, 313-314, 356, 360, 363.  
 Bowers, John, collects debts, **10**. 347.  
 Bowers, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62, 99, 243.  
 Bowers, Nicholas, in militia, **22**. 419.  
 Bowers, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Bowers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Bowes, Charles, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Bowie, —, reports on Indian outrages, **7**. 207.  
 Bowie, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982.  
 Bowil, John, to Blount on wagons, **17**. 581.  
 Bowill, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bowle, David, in militia, **22**. 351.  
 Bowles, —, troubles Strudwick over land, **15**. 409.  
 Bowles, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1022.  
     pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Bowles, George, **4**. 1201.  
 Bowles, Taylor, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bowles, Thos., army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bowles, Thomas, exempted, **9**. 476.  
 Bowles, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Bowlin, Baxter, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Bowlin, Jerreh., army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Bowling, —, **9**. 342.  
 Bowling, —, deserter, **16**. 592.  
 Bowling, Capt., escapes capture, **11**. 623.  
 Bowling, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Bowling, Taylor, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bowling Green, Va., **9**. 1069; **18**. 505.  
 Bowlins, Wm., case of, **16**. 502-503.  
 Bowls, John, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Bowman, —, **22**. 291.  
 Bowman, —, killed, **20**. 692.  
 Bowman, Capt., **16**. 605.  
     killed, **14**. 344.  
     on court martial, **12**. 502.  
     on guard, **12**. 505.  
     roster of company, **16**. 1002, 1009, 1025, 1039, 1072, 1095, 1100, 1108, 1123, 1152, 1168, 1180, 1194.  
 Bowman, Col., on court martial, **12**. 455.  
 Bowman, A., killed, **22**. 683.  
 Bowman, Andy, prisoner, **15**. 169.  
 Bowman, Aug., wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
 Bowman, Cornelius, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Bowman, Hugh, fine remitted, **10**. 3.  
 Bowman, James, law suit, **2**. 112.  
 Bowman, John, act for executors to pay taxes without depreciation, **24**. 633-4.  
     bill for executors to pay in tax arrears, **19**. 615, 640, 651, 683, 702.  
 Bowman, Jos., killed, **20**. 722.  
 Bowman, Joshua, army rank, **13**. 474; **16**. 1009.  
     captain, **15**. 786, 787.  
     lieut., **10**. 187.  
     quarrels over rank, **10**. 955-956.  
 Bowman, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
     in conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 46, 48.  
 Bowman, Searling, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
 Bowman, Sherwood, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Bowren, Jos., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Bowrin, Jos., juror, **4**. 520.  
 Bowring (Bouring), Joseph, indicted for murder, **2**. 433-434.  
 Bows, Jno, in militia, **22**. 306.  
 Bows, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 896.  
 Bowser, Emanuel, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
 Bowser, Emanuel, prisoner, **15**. 169.  
 Bowson, Jno., in militia, **22**. 356.

- Bowyer, Lew**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Box, Mr.**, asst. sec'y to Indian congress, **11.** 182.  
payment to as asst. sec'y, **11.** 206.
- Box, Thos.**, petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.
- Boxing**, extent and character, **4.** 1318, 1330.
- Boyaken, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1023.
- Boyakin.** See Boykin.
- Boyakin, Dr.**, payment to, **22.** 450.
- Boyard, Peter**, petition for land rejected, **4.** 219.
- Boyce, Col.**, position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.
- Boyce, Arthur**, army rank, **16.** 1017.
- Boyce, Dempsey**, army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Boyce, Jacob**, in militia, **22.** 328.
- Boyce, Janet**, wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.
- Boyce, John**, army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Boyce, John**, juror, **4.** 518.
- Boyce, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Boyce, Joust**, prisoner, **15.** 168.
- Boyce, Moses**, in militia, **22.** 328.
- Boyce, Seth**, army rank, **16.** 1015.
- Boyce, Titus**, in militia, **22.** 328.
- Boyce, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Boyce, Wm.**, money to be paid to, **1.** 581.  
suit over estate of, **1.** 617-8, 621-1.  
to pay witness, **1.** 595.  
will proved, **1.** 581.
- Boyd.** See Boyde, Boyed, Boyt.
- Boyd, —**, in assembly, **17.** 729, 761.
- Boyd, —**, prosecution against heirs **4.** 66-67.
- Boyd, Mr.**, attaches for debt, **1.** 586.
- Boyd, Mr.**, claims, **4.** 810.
- Boyd (Boyde), Mr.**, letter to, **1.** 723-724, 726.
- Boyd, Mr.**, money to, **15.** 476.
- Boyd, Mr.**, surveys land, **4.** 443.
- Boyd, Col.**, **7.** 244.
- Boyd, Ensign**, sword to, **14.** 439.
- Boyd, Abraham**, a J. P., **4.** 814, 1038.  
land grants to, **4.** 707, 854, 886, 892, 896, 946, 947, 950, 961, 962, 965, 970.  
vestryman, **23.** 249.
- Boyd, Rev. Adam**, **16.** 222, 542.  
army record, **13.** 474.  
candidate for assembly, **17.** 131.  
claims allowed, **9.** 953; paid, **10.** 438.  
com. on remonstrance of on pay, &c., **13.** 576, 590, 591, 679-680, 682, 698.
- consults S. C. on publications in the Mercury, **10.** 124.  
contracts for shoes, **15.** 327, 328.  
encouraged to publish the Cape Fear Mercury, **9.** 1118-1119.  
judge advocate, **11.** 752, 753; **12.** 487, 493.  
lays letter from Phila. Synod before Prov. Cong., **10.** 188.  
letter of on necessities of army, **13.** 892-893, 984, 985.  
nom. for C. C., **17.** 139; **19.** 582.  
oath of allegiance taken by, **13.** 418-419.  
on com. of cor. of Wilmington S. C., **10.** 72, 74, 91-92.  
on S. C. of Wilmington, **10.** 69, 72, 89, 112 124, 141, 151, 157, 262, 263.  
on private post for Cape Fear Mercury, **9.** 356.  
orders boat back, **15.** 357.  
paid for pamphlets, **10.** 356.  
paid for printing hand bills, **9.** 125, 197, 198, 219.  
paper sold, **10.** 279, 298.  
petition to assembly on rations and forage, **15.** 220.  
presents memorial to Prov. Cong., **5.** 1214.  
rations and forage for, **13.** 702, 706.  
reports on service, **15.** 562.  
resolve in favor of, **13.** 596.  
to answer letter of Person, **15.** 576.  
to Burke on Br. movements, &c., **16.** 1200; **22.** 569-70.  
to Caswell on clothing for troops, **15.** 321-322; on Granbury court martial and movements of British, **13.** 130-131.  
to Nash on supplies for prisoners, **14.** 834, 835.  
to pay for paper, **10.** 305.  
to print Burgwyn's report on public accounts, **9.** 124, 190, 191, 203, 204, 219; laudation of Tryon and denunciation of Tryon, **10.** 1021; hand bill, **9.** 1152.
- Boyd, Adam, Jr.**, army rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608, 1009, 1013.
- Boyd, Al.**, land grant to, **4.** 52.
- Boyd, Alexander**, escapes Indians, **7.** 207, 211.  
reports on Cherokees, **7.** 210-211.  
said to be killed by Cherokees, **7.** 215, 216, 217, 234.
- Boyd, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1021.
- Boyd, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1023.

- petition, **21.** 858, 996, 998, 1039, 1042.
- Boyd, Dan'l, pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Boyd, David, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- Boyd, George, **23.** 819.
- Boyd, Dr. Hugh, **16.** 211.  
account of, **17.** 284, 288; **20.** 16, 19, 581, 584, 604.  
allowance to, **17.** 418; **20.** 108, 109.  
claims, **19.** 347.  
nom. for C. of S., **18.** 114, 340.  
petitions of referred to com., **12.** 857.  
surgeon, **10.** 521.
- Boyd, Isaac, a volunteer, **14.** 839.
- Boyd, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Boyd, James, buys lands, **18.** 49.
- Boyd, James, in Davidson's co., **14.** 294.
- Boyd, Jennet, petition to council for writ against husband, **4.** 1042-1043.
- Boyd, John, **4.** 893.
- Boyd, John, **9.** 1234.
- Boyd, John, a J. P., **3.** 234; **4.** 346; **6.** 341.  
juror, **4.** 519.  
land grant asked, **4.** 441, 631.  
land grants to, **4.** 65, 627, 635.  
petition of wife against, **4.** 1042-1043.  
petition on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
report on reg't of, **5.** 161.
- Boyd, John, army pay, **17.** 192.
- Boyd, John, army rank, **16.** 1014.
- Boyd, John, army rank, **16.** 1017.
- Boyd, John, asks for lapsed lands, **2.** 356.
- Boyd, John, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-97.
- Boyd, John, bad behavior of, **4.** 263-4.  
desires to take orders, **3.** 339-340, 342.  
land grant to, **4.** 66.  
paid for sermon before assembly, **3.** 556, 584, 591.  
reports state of church to S. P. G., **3.** 394.  
thanked by assembly, **4.** 118.  
to Bishop of London on his work, **4.** 7.
- Boyd, John, in army, **15.** 732.
- Boyd, Jno., in militia, **22.** 310, 314.
- Boyd, Jno., in militia, **22.** 377.
- Boyd, John, minor, **2.** 428.
- Boyd, John, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Boyd, John, quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Boyd, John, salt coms'r, **24.** 915.
- Boyd, John, takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Boyd, John, takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Boyd, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1019.
- Boyd, Robert, claims, **4.** 149.
- Boyd, Robt., in militia, **22.** 367.
- Boyd, Robt., in militia, **22.** 379.
- Boyd, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 443, 615, 625.  
reprimanded, **4.** 389.  
summoned as witness, **4.** 69; to assembly, **4.** 384.
- Boyd, Robt., takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Boyd, Robert, town coms'r, **23.** 239.
- Boyd, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Boyd, Samuel, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.
- Boyd, Sam'l takes oath, **22.** 179.
- Boyd, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
army pay, **17.** 195.  
colonel, **10.** 532.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 168, 172, 501, 502, 523; on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 572.  
owes state, **21.** 1070.  
petition, **21.** 765, 770, 899, 900, 922.
- Boyd, Thos., administrator, **2.** 67.  
appraiser, **1.** 872.  
asks for appraisers, **2.** 68-69.  
asks Va. for aid, **1.** 888-889.  
attorney, **1.** 589; **2.** 539, 542, 551.  
attorney general, **2.** 571.  
buys, **1.** 584, 592.  
caveat entered against will, **2.** 677.  
commands N. C. contingent in Indian war, **1.** 954.  
commends Adams, **1.** 730.  
coms'r on navigation, **25.** 195.  
deputy, **1.** 841, 842; **25.** 170.  
dismissed from court, **2.** 363.  
enters caveat, **2.** 492.  
executor, **1.** 594.  
impresses men, **2.** 67.  
in assembly, **25.** 159.  
in council, **1.** 841, 851, 869, 872; **2.** 1-3, 32-35, 41-44, 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 65-73, 123-125, 129-130, 139-142, 146-147.  
land lapses, **2.** 356.  
law suit, **1.** 590; **2.** 81, 149.  
leaves debts, **2.** 428.  
on Cary rebellion, **1.** 760-761, 784-787, 806-807.  
power of attorney to proved, **2.** 112.  
prosecutes as attorney general, **2.** 585-590.  
receives power of atty., **1.** 584.

- resigns as solicitor general, **2**. 594;  
deputyship, **2**. 147.  
sent against Indians, **1**. 860.  
signs acts, **1**. 790, 794; **25**. 154, 156.  
solicitor general, **2**. 520, 526.  
surety, **1**. 872; **2**. 268.  
to petition Proprietors, **2**. 244.  
to supply Hatteras Indians with  
food, **2**. 129.  
tries to save lands, **2**. 452.  
vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
will disputed, **2**. 639.
- Boyd, Thos., in militia, **22**. 165.
- Boyd, Thos., Jr., asks for lapsed land,  
**2**. 356.
- Boyd, Wm., **24**. 458.
- Boyd, Wm., a J. P., **5**. 817, 824.
- Boyd, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Boyd, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Boyd, Wm., army pay, **17**. 192.  
army rank, **16**. 1017.
- Boyd, Wm., bill for town on lands of,  
**9**. 152, 153.  
declares independence, **10**. 612.  
in army, **13**. 518.  
in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 812, 813,  
823, 913, 925, 966, 975, 979, 980,  
982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 381,  
384, 386, 390.  
on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 790, 791,  
831, 845, 916, 935.  
petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-  
634; on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
protests against confiscation act,  
**13**. 991-992.
- Boyd, Wm., case of, **21**. 1080.  
holds records, **21**. 333, 342, 671.
- Boyd, Wm., in assembly, **6**. 856, 893,  
899, 923, 935, 957.
- Boyd, Will'm, in militia, **17**. 1055.
- Boyd, Wm., in militia, **22**. 349.
- Boyd, Wm., juror, **8**. 509, 510.
- Boyd, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 649.  
rights proved, **4**. 649.
- Boyd, Wm., petition on separation,  
**22**. 705-9.
- Boyd, Mrs. Winifred, administers, **2**.  
428.
- Boyd & Bennett, goods of impressed,  
**15**. 524.  
supply N. C. line, **16**. 484, 496.
- Boyd family, **8**. 754.
- Boydall, John, register, **2**. 766.
- Boyde, Col., Tryon to on command  
of Ft. Johnston, **7**. 90-91.
- Boyde, John, a J. P., **6**. 343.
- Boyde, Robert, a J. P., **6**. 343.
- Boyd's Creek, **10**. 884.
- Boyd's Ferry, **17**. 999, 1001; **22**. 147.  
Br. aim for, **15**. 566.  
troops to rendezvous at, **15**. 549.
- Boyd's place, **9**. 345.
- Boyed, Robt., road comsr., **23**. 222.
- Boyer, Mr., **5**. 1201.
- Boyer, Len, witnesses treaty, **22**. 650.
- Boyer (Bayer), Luke, in assembly, **12**.  
671, 699, 710, 736, 851, 873, 880;  
**19**. 377, 380; on com. of assem-  
bly, **12**. 669.
- Boyes, Arthor, to Caswell on his  
reasons for enlisting, **11**. 753-754.
- Boyes, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1012.
- Boyet, Thos., charges against West  
**4**. 1247.
- Boyett, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Boykin. See Boyakin.
- Boykin, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 352,  
616, 635.
- Boykin (Boyakin), Francis, juror, **4**.  
524.  
land grants to, **4**. 618.
- Boykin, John, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Boykin, Wm., bill to confirm land, **21**.  
241, 244, 699.  
claims allowed, **18**. 319.  
petition, **21**. 601, 604.
- Boykin's Ford, **23**. 469.
- Boylan, Misses, **17**. viii.
- Boylan Avenue, **17**. viii.
- Boyle, Mr., legacy of to educate In-  
dians, **1**. 817.
- Boyle, Achibald, in army, **13**. 524.
- Boyle, John, ship master, **10**. 122.
- Boyles, Thos., gun impressed, **22**. 414.
- Boyles' Lectures, **2**. 153.
- Boylston, Capt., **14**. 597.
- Boyner, Edward, on Cary rebellion,  
**1**. 784-787.
- Boys, Christopher, in militia, **22**. 360.
- Boysoneoha, at Indian congress, **11**.  
179.
- Boyt. See Boyd, Boyde, Boyed.
- Boyt, Benj., recommended, **19**. 480, 482.
- Boyt, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 270.
- Boyt, Jacob B., pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Boyte, James, exempted, **6**. 1265.
- Bozar, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1009.
- Bozeman, see Boasman and Boseman.
- Bozer, Manuel, in militia, **22**. 285.
- Bozman. See Boasman, Boseman,  
Bozeman.
- Bozman, Ethelredge, army rank, **16**.  
1019.
- Bozman, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Bozman, Ralph, juror, **2**. 597, 667, 668,  
699, 709, 712.



- Brabant cloth, **16.** 922.
- Brabble, James, army pay, **17.** 195.  
in army, **15.** 722; **16.** 1017.
- Braboy, Jacob, army rank, **16.** 1013.
- Brabsy, Jacob, in army, **13.** 522.
- Braby, John, boundary coms'r, **23.** 907.
- Bracell, Geo., army rank, **16.** 1023.
- Bracey, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 322.
- Bracher, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Bracher, Samuel, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Bracher, Thos., in militia, **22.** 340.
- Brack, Eleizer, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Brack, Geo., in militia, **22.** 166.
- Brack, Geo., in militia, **22.** 343.
- Brack, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 343.
- Bracken, Isaac, exempted, **17.** 973.
- Brackenbury, Wm., allowance to, **22.** 862.
- Brackenridge, Alexr., prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Brackey, Fra., prisoner, **15.** 168; **22.** 523.
- Brackson, James, Jr., petitions on out-laws, **9.** 731-732.
- Brackson, Thomas, petitions on out-laws, **11.** 731-732.
- Braddock, Mr., **5.** 394.
- Braddock, Gen. Edward, **5.** 352, 367, 369, 371, 372, 393, 394, 400, 401, 561, 571, 574, 1226; **6.** 18, 272, 282, 283, 286, 1000; **11.** 123.  
action of, **5.** 427, 428.  
appoints Dalrymple to Ft. Johnston, **11.** 155.  
army begins march, **5.** 407.  
assembly on defeat of, **5.** 524.  
calls convention of colonial governors, **5.** xxv-xxvi.  
defeat, **5.** xvii, 357, 419, 420, 429, 431-433, 445; **6.** 783; discussed by Dinwiddie, **5.** 410-412; effects of defeat, **5.** 1221, 1202, 1203.  
governors to correspond with, **5.** 330.  
killed, **5.** 1202.  
makes Innes governor of Ft. Cumberland, **5.** xiii.  
N. C. troops at defeat of, **19.** 999.  
succeeded by Shirley, **5.** 560.  
succeeds Innes, **5.** xvii.
- Braddy, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Braddy, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Braddy, Jas., in militia, **22.** 360.
- Braddy, John, army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Bradey, John, in militia, **22.** 494.
- Bradford, —, beaten, **12.** 519-520.
- Bradford, —, negro, **12.** 360.
- Bradford, Messrs., letter to on Alamance battle and regulators, **8.** 643-648.
- Bradford, Col., position of regt in army, **12.** 509.
- Bradford, David, petitions, **19.** 933.
- Bradford, Henry, claims, **21.** 43.  
petition, **20.** 511; **21.** 49, 51, 192.
- Bradford, James, pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Bradford, John, **2.** 809.
- Bradford, John, a J. P., **6.** 340.
- Bradford, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
account of, **19.** 513.  
allowance to, **22.** 844, 849.  
boundary coms'r, **23.** 966.  
building coms'r, **23.** 927.  
claim of estate, **20.** 232, 233, 447-448.  
colonel, **10.** 205.  
coms'r on case of Wms, **12.** 568.  
in assem., **6.** 895, 902; **7.** 297, 342, 343, 352, 386, 556, 557, 560, 577, 579, 591, 945, 950, 957, 961, 962; **12.** 2, 3, 8, 33, 40, 51, 53, 68, 141.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 501, 502, 523, 914, 916.  
memorial of executors, **21.** 49, 51.  
nominated for C. of S., **12.** 562, 668.  
on claims com., **22.** 840, 847.  
on com. of assem., **6.** 896; **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570; **12.** 29, 50.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 507, 515, 555, 925, 927, 1000.  
on S. C. of Halifax, **9.** 1101.  
on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10.** 215.  
to administer oaths Prov. Cong., **10.** 948.  
to sign bills of credit, **10.** 578.
- Bradford, John, building coms'r, **25.** 472.  
dist. auditor, **24.** 422.
- Bradford, John, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Bradford, Nath'l, land grant to, **4.** 766.
- Bradford, Philemon, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Bradford, Philemon, Jr., in militia, **22.** 371.
- Bradford, Philemon, Jr., takes oath, **22.** 174.
- Bradford, Philemon, Sr., takes oath, **22.** 174.
- Bradford, Philimond, land grants to, **4.** 627.
- Bradford, Philip, land grant asked, **4.** 709.
- Bradford, Rich'd, takes oath, **22.** 173.

- Bradford, Thos., accounts of, **19.** 692, 704.
- Bradford, Thos., in militia, **22.** 273.
- Bradford, Thos., in militia, **22.** 309.
- Bradford, Thos., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Bradford, Thos., in militia, **22.** 375.
- Bradford, Thomas, juror, **4.** 522.
- Bradford, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 633.
- Bradford, Thos., loyalist, **10.** 598, 600.
- Bradford, Thos., Jr., takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Bradford, Thos., **Se.**, takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Bradford, Wm., **9.** 1233.
- Bradford, Wm., loyalist, **10.** 600.
- Bradham, Jno., in militia, **22.** 342.
- Bradley. See Bradly.
- Bradley, —, and negroes, **16.** 934.
- Bradley, —, breaks parole and returns to N. C., **11.** 607.
- Bradley, Mr., **11.** 785, 797.
- Bradley, Mr., resigns as lieut., **12.** 123-124.
- Bradley, Capt., **12.** 486; **15.** 787.  
a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.  
rank, **16.** 664.  
roster of co., **16.** 1006, 1019, 1034, 1035, 1046, 1053, 1059, 1068, 1080, 1087, 1092, 1098, 1105, 1117, 1126, 1131, 1137, 1138, 1148, 1161, 1173, 1179, 1188-9.  
supplies to, **16.** 241.
- Bradley, Col., field officer, **12.** 534.  
position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.
- Bradley, Abram, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Bradley, Arnold, in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Bradley, Burrell, pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Bradley, Dennice, trial of, **7.** 845, 846.
- Bradley, Dennis, felon, **22.** 856.
- Bradley, Edward, army pay, **17.** 191.
- Bradley, Enoch, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
claims allowed, **9.** 129, 208, 213, 214, 220.  
juror, **8.** 72.  
loyalist, **10.** 600.  
petition for release of, **10.** 930.
- Bradley, Francis, in militia, **22.** 371.
- Bradley, G., rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189.  
recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
recommends Wilson, **11.** 717.
- Bradley, Gee, and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
army rank, **16.** 1011.  
officer, **18.** 486.
- rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609; **22.** 1049 (?).  
See also Bradly.
- Bradley, Geo. (Gee?), Cont. capt., **22.** 1049.
- Bradley, George, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Bradley, Geo. W., pensioner, **22.** 58.
- Bradley, Henry, act for him to sell land, **24.** 313.  
bill to sell lands of, **13.** 866, 872, 889, 957, 963, 980.
- Bradley, Henry, juror, **2.** 473.  
land grant to, **4.** 344, 803, 851.
- Bradley, Henry, Jr., tried for killing cattle, **2.** 830, 833-834.
- Bradley, J., to Caswell on trouble with troops from lack of money, **11.** 489-490.
- Bradley, Jack, **16.** 986.
- Bradley, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 1248.
- Bradley, James, **17.** 581.
- Bradley, James, army pay, **17.** 191.
- Bradley, James, army pay, **17.** 193.  
army rank, **16.** 1011.
- Bradley, James, army rank, **16.** 1012.  
lieut, **10.** 572.  
rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.  
recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
recommends Wilson, **11.** 717.
- Bradley, James, felon, **22.** 861.
- Bradley, James, murdered, **14.** 287.
- Bradley, James, taxable, **15.** 190.
- Bradley, James, voter, **15.** 237.
- Bradley, John, act to pardon, **25.** 39.  
bill to pardon, **21.** 226, 238, 256, 273, 287, 299, 599, 624, 628.  
petition, **17.** 315; **18.** 46, 57, 276, 285; **19.** 504, 505, 507, 510; **20.** 32, 149, 157, 327-328, 330, 332, 336-337; **21.** 334, 403, 407-409.
- Bradley, John, church trustee, **24.** 757.
- Bradley, John, felon, **22.** 856.
- Bradley, John, in militia, **22.** 496.
- Bradley, John, juror, **4.** 522.
- Bradley, John, land grant to, **4.** 447.
- Bradley, John, land grant to, **4.** 1044, 1050.
- Bradley, John, nom. for collector, **19.** 625.
- Bradley, John, rights proved, **4.** 1247.
- Bradley, John, to Burke asking permission to visit Wilmington, **15.** 528.
- Bradley, Jom, land grant to, **4.** 1248.
- Bradley, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 197.
- Bradley, Joseph, land grants to, **4.** 627, 641.

- Bradley, Joseph, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
 Bradley, Laurence, regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Bradley, Nath'l, against sale of arms to Indians, **2.** 201-202.  
 Bradley, Nimrod, army pay, **17.** 197. petition, **21.** 795, 823, 956, 957, 990.  
 Bradley, Richard, army pay, **17.** 193. army rank, **16.** 1009.  
 Bradley, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
 Bradley, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1011.  
 Bradley, Richard, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Bradley, Richard, army record, **13.** 475.  
   claims paid, **10.** 438.  
   com. of confiscated property, **16.** 167, 169, 175; **19.** 119, 122, 123.  
   contributes money, **10.** 29; to S. C., **10.** 437.  
   dead, **19.** 230, 367.  
   paymaster, **11.** 444.  
   recommended as paymaster, **11.** 399.  
   taxable, **15.** 190.  
   to value houses, **10.** 337.  
 Bradley Richard, in army, **15.** 730.  
 Bradley, Richard, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Bradley, Robert, army pay, **17.** 193. army rank, **16.** 1196.  
 Bradley, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 194. army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Bradley, Thos., **15.** 190.  
 Bradley, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 710.  
 Bradley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 196.  
 Bradley, Wm., petition on imprisonment of debtors, **5.** 754.  
 Bradly. See Bradley.  
 Bradly, Mr., **12.** 281.  
 Bradly, Capt., **14.** 844.  
 Bradly, Capt., to go to Richmond, **14.** 601.  
 Bradly, Benj., on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.  
 Bradly, Gee, lieut., **10.** 517.  
   See also Bradley.  
 Bradly, James, in army, **15.** 721.  
 Bradly, James, lieut., **10.** 517.  
 Bradly, Jam., on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.  
 Bradly, Jno., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Bradly, Jno., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Bradly, Rich'd, paymaster, **22.** 915.  
 Bradly, Richard, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Bradly, Robert, in army, **15.** 735.  
 Brads, Timothy, in militia, **22.** 385.  
 Bradshaw, John, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Bradshaw, John, land grant to, **4.** 948. rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Bradshaw, Jonas, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Bradshaw, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Bradshaw, Wilm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Bradsher, John, army pay, **17.** 192. army rank, **16.** 1015. petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.  
 Bradsley, John, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Bradstreet, Robinson, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 Brady, Ayen, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Brady, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 197. army rank, **16.** 1021.  
 Brady, Elias, **2.** 808.  
 Brady, Enoch, a prisoner, **10.** 486. claims allowed, **8.** 468.  
 Brady, James, army pay, **17.** 197. army rank, **16.** 1013. pensioner, **22.** 56. to pay debt, **10.** 347.  
 Brady, John, absconds, **10.** 347.  
 Brady, John, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Brady, John, petition, **17.** 284, 285, 286, 372, 383, 388; **20.** 14, 79, 84, 88.  
 Brady, Jos., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Brady, Jos., quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Brady, Leonard, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Brady, Owen, land grant asked, **4.** 454.  
 Brady, Simon, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Brady, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 Brady, Wm., to pay debt, **10.** 347.  
 Brady's Ferry, **2.** 808.  
 Braford, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Brag, Henry, a J. P., **4.** 48.  
 Brag, John, ensign, **10.** 546.  
 Bragg, John, affidavit, **6.** 82.  
 Bragg, John, asks protection for pilots, **9.** 803-804. canal com's'r, **24.** 825.  
 Bragg, John, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
 Bragg, Thos., exempted, **9.** 452.  
 Bragg, Wm., asks protection for pilots, **9.** 803-804.  
 Brailly, John, owes State, **21.** 1067.  
 Brains, Michiel, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Brak (Boak), Robert, petition, **18.** 183, 407.  
 Brake, Nathan, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
 Brakin, Wm., petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7.** 874-875.  
 Brald, Robert, prisoner, **16.** 672.

- Braley, John**, allowance to, **19**. 587.  
**Braly, Hugh**, petitions for Fields, **10**. 803-804.  
**Branan, —**, movements in S. C., **15**. 304, 305.  
**Branan, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 333.  
**Branch, Mr.**, sheriff, **10**. 349.  
**Branch, Col.**, Burke to on horses and Tories, **16**. 552.  
     reports on horses, **16**. 558.  
**Branch, Benj.**, arrested for counterfeiting, **10**. 689.  
     released, **10**. 696.  
**Branch, Burrell**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
     army rank, **16**. 1021.  
     pensioner, **22**. 58.  
**Branch, Elizabeth**, tried for murder, **2**. 434-435.  
**Branch, Francis, a J. P.**, **3**. 244.  
     claims, **4**. 149.  
     juror, **2**. 261, 399, 408, 409, 439, 440, 464, 473, 477, 548, 552, 597, 655, 664, 667, 668, 686, 709; **3**. 53.  
     surety, **2**. 414.  
     tried for selling liquor, **2**. 401, 405, 414, 439.  
**Branch, Francis**, juror, **25**. 185.  
**Branch, Fran.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
**Branch, George**, juror, **1**. 388, 396.  
**Branch, Geo.**, land grant to, **4**. 1043.  
**Branch, Isham**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Branch, Job**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
     in army, **13**. 505; **16**. 1010.  
**Branch, John**, **16**. 257.  
**Branch, John, a J. P.**, **23**. 994.  
     dist. auditor, **24**. 387, 422.  
     in assembly, **16**. 1, 3, 49, 127, 156, 165; **17**. 877, 878, 936, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 9, 32, 83, 391, 394, 395; **20**. 119, 479; **21**. 2, 4, 6, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 115, 121, 130, 133, 153, 160, 190, 191.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**. 8, 26, 28, 31.  
     lieut. col., **22**. 966.  
     money from, **21**. 1065.  
     on com. of assembly, **16**. 27, 28, 57, 58, 125; **17**. 831, 921, 922, 956.  
     owes state, **21**. 1074.  
     petition, **16**. 87, 92; **19**. 55.  
**Branch, Moses**, in militia, **22**. 282.  
**Branch, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 282.  
**Branch, Wm., a J. P.**, **23**. 994.  
     claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **6**. 741, 744; **9**. 953; **22**. 839, 844.  
     deposition against Jones, **6**. 1067, 1072, 1073.  
     freed from Br. parole, **19**. 294.  
     in assembly, **7**. 342, 343, 345, 556, 557, 560, 571, 577, 580, 604, 620, 625, 641, 642, 661, 902, 927, 938, 940, 949, 957, 961, 962, 977.  
     petition, **19**. 175.  
**Branch, Wm.**, general court held at house of, **2**. 261-269, 274-275.  
     juror, **1**. 610, 611; **3**. 54.  
     quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
     retails liquor, **2**. 363, 369-370, 402.  
**Brand, Baker**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
**Brand, Ellis**, asks Knight for goods, **2**. 344, 346-347.  
     carries Teach's goods to Va., **2**. 334, 338, 339.  
     expedition of, **2**. 319, 320.  
     recommendation of Knight, **2**. 347.  
     testimony of examined by Knight, **2**. 346-347.  
     threatened with prosecution of, **2**. 334-335, 337, 339.  
     transactions of, **2**. 330.  
**Brand, John**, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
**Branden**. See Brandon, Brannon.  
**Branden, Col.**, **22**. 135.  
**Branden, Thomas**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
**Brandenburg & Rey**, account of, **19**. 481-482.  
     claims, **19**. 708-711.  
     contracts with, **22**. 993-4.  
**Branding of Criminals**, **1**. 401, 595; **2**. 465, 709, 717; **22**. 506, 845; **23**. 166; **24**. 795.  
     act for, **24**. 745.  
     Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 321.  
**Branding Stock**, act on, **23**. 57-59, 165-8, 333, 336.  
**Brandom, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
**Brandon**. See Branden, Brannon.  
**Brandon, Mr.**, **5**. 1203, 1205.  
**Brandon, Col.**, and Kings Mtn. battle, **14**. 685; **15**. 101.  
     joins other troops for King's Mtn., **14**. 786.  
     losses at King's Mtn., **14**. 675.  
     to collect minute men, **14**. 695.  
**Brandon (Brannon), James, a J. P.**, **23**. 994.  
     clerk Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 253, 254.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**. 13, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34.  
     major, **10**. 206, 532.  
     money advanced to, **10**. 254.  
     owes state, **21**. 1068.  
     petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
     resigns as J. P., **20**. 22.

- to procure arms, **10**. 525.
- Brandon, John**, a J. P., **4**. 951, 1243; **6**. 799; **7**. 856.
- in assembly, **5**. 181, 187, 190, 191, 192, 196, 205, 211, 212.
- land grants to, **4**. 1047, 1246.
- petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625.
- suit against, **5**. 1082.
- summoned to assembly for neglect, **5**. 846.
- Brandon, John**, owes state, **21**. 1071.
- Brandon, John**, to buy arms and am., **23**. 394.
- Brandon, John**, vestryman, **23**. 344.
- Brandon, John**, witness, **7**. 120.
- Brandon, John, Jr.**, commissary, **14**. 403.
- Brandon, John, Jr.**, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Brandon, John, Sr.**, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Brandon, Matthew**, pay to, **22**. 472.
- petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Brandon, Richard**, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Brandon, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1016.
- Brandon, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Brandon, Thomas**, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.
- Brandon, Will**, juror, **10**. 7.
- Brandon, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1011.
- lieut., **10**. 187.
- petition, **21**. 224, 226, 233, 241, 242, 243, 252, 267, 300, 434, 597, 603, 631.
- Brandon, Wm.**, indicted, **22**. 513.
- Brandum, Arthur**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Brandywine**, battle of, **8**. 770; **11**. xv, 647, 669, 761, 762, 808; **13**. 918; **14**. 351, 352; **15**. 84, 188, 706, 708; **19**. 909; **22**. 153, 975.
- Burke and others to Caswell on battle of, **11**. 620-623, 625-626.
- losses, **11**. 636, 661.
- results, **11**. 631-632.
- Brandywine Creek**, **11**. 613, 620, 621, 631.
- Branford, William**, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Branham, James**, tries to injure Cameron, **10**. 780.
- Branier, Henry**, see Braine, Henry.
- Brank, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Brannan, Thomas**, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Brannan, Thomas**, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Branner, Michael**, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Branner, Timothy**, court martialled, **12**. 484.
- Brannon**. See Branden, Brandon.
- Brannon, Col.**, routes Tories, **14**. 772.
- Brannon, Christian**, in army, **16**. 1009.
- Brannon, James**, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Brannon, James**, army rank, **16**. 1014.
- Brannon, James**, in army, **15**. 728.
- Brannon (-don), James**, in conv. 1788, **22**. 13, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34.
- nom. for treasurer, **17**. 857, 941.
- Brannon, Jesse**, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Brannon, Thos.**, in army, **15**. 724.
- Brannon, Wm.**, army record, **13**. 474.
- Branson, —**, provisions to, **14**. 492.
- Branson, Mr.**, **22**. 239.
- Branson, Abraham**, exempted, **8**. 453.
- Branson, Adam**, land grant to, **4**. 1034.
- Branson (Branton), Eli**, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531.
- petitions Martin for protection, **22**. 891; on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- to be arrested, **10**. 940.
- in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.
- regulator, **7**. 735.
- Branson, Levi**, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-355.
- Branson, Thomas**, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Branson, Wm.**, petition, **21**. 231.
- Brant Island Shoal**, **23**. 589.
- Brantley, Mr.**, resolve in favor of, **18**. 179.
- Brantley, Amos**, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Brantley, Briston**, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Brantley, Britton**, army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Brantley, James**, account paid, **18**. 156.
- allowance to, **18**. 396, 400.
- Brantley, James**, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Brantley, John**, army rank, **16**. 1014.
- Brantley, John**, army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Brantley, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Brantley, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Brantley, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Brantley, John**, in army, **15**. 733.
- Brantley, Joseph**, land grant to, **4**. 710.
- Brantley, Joseph**, town com'sr, **24**. 775.
- Brantley, Meredith**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Brantley, Rev. Wm. T.**, **5**. 1172, 1173.
- Brantly, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 378.
- Brantly, James**, petition for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Brantly, John**, a J. P., **5**. 591.
- Brantly, John**, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Brantly, Jno., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Brantly, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 377.

- Brantly, Jos., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Brantly, Joseph, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 Brantly, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Branton, Mr., witness against Clay, **19**. 777.  
 Branton, Eph'm, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
 Branton, John, land grant to, **4**. 1242.  
 Branton, Levy, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Branton, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Branton, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 323. salt coms'r, **22**. 907.  
 Branton, Thos., act for him to collect tax, **25**. 111-12.  
     bill to empower, **21**. 762, 801, 912, 915, 944, 948, 963.  
 Branton, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 335.  
 Brapwell, Wm., to receive prisoners from Va., **2**. 183-184.  
 Bras, Geo., takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Brasell, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Braselton, Jacob, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Brasfield, Caleb, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Brasfield, Ezekiel, regulator's entry on causes of, **8**. 237.  
 Brasfield, James, in army, **13**. 505.  
 Brasfield, John, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Brashar, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Brasher, Assa, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Brasher, Robert, exempted, **16**. 116; **19**. 76.  
 Brasher, Robert, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
 Brashman, Sarah, petition, **19**. 35, 91, 92.  
 Brass Town, burned, **10**. 882.  
 Brassfield, church, **5**. 1184.  
 Brasstown Creek, Indian crops on destroyed, **10**. 747.  
 Brasswel. See Brasswell, Braswell, Braswil.  
 Brasswel (Braswill), Valentine, **2**. 807.  
 Brasswell, Richard, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Brasswell, Vall, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Braswell. See Brasswel, Brasswell, Braswil.  
 Braswell, —, draft riot leader, **14**. 319.  
 Braswell, Ann, administration to, **5**. 995.  
 Braswell, Benj., army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Braswell, Benjamin, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Braswell, David, administration on estate of, **5**. 995; **6**. 80.  
 Braswell, George, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Braswell, Jacob, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Braswell, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 626, 627, 766.  
 Braswell, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Braswell (Brasswell), Richard, administration on estate of considered, **5**. 995.  
 Braswell, Richard, administrator, **6**. 80.  
 Braswell, Richard, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Braswell (Brasswell), Richard, land grant to, **4**. 342, 350, 595, 618.  
 Braswell, Richard, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Braswell, Rich'd, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Braswell, Richard, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Braswell Robt., juror, **25**. 189. land grant to, **4**. 67.  
 Braswell, Valentine, regulator's entry on causes of, **8**. 240.  
 Braswell (Braswill), Wm., dismissed by court and surety, **2**. 358. tried for abusing constable, **2**. 407, 408, 414, 439-440.  
 Braswell, Wm., exempted, **6**. 677, 818. land grant asked, **4**. 627; to, **4**. 675.  
 Braswil. See Brasswel, Brasswell, Braswell.  
 Braswill, Valentine, land lapse, **2**. 452.  
 Bratcher, Roger, **22**. 142.  
 Brathet, William, law suit, **1**. 486.  
 Bratwell, Richard, testimony on Va. boundary, **1**. 740.  
 Braun family, **8**. 734.  
 Bravard, see Brevard.  
 Bravard, Dick, executed, **22**. 850.  
 Bravard, John, a J. P., **5**. 655. allowance to, **22**. 850. in assembly, **5**. 232, 243, 244, 301, 508, 511, 521, 542, 545, 670, 639, 707, 729, 1007; **6**. 132, 170, 171, 175 189. land grant to, **4**. 1047; changed, **6**. 1016. on com. of assembly, **5**. 690, 694. petition on trade, **5**. 321-324. surety, **5**. 438-439.  
 Bravard, John, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Bravard, Robt. in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Brawler, Abm., Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Brawler, Isaac, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Brawley, John, agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522. register, **9**. 298.  
 Brawley, John, Sr., boundary coms'r, **24**. 981.

- Braxton, Carter, **9**. 1235.  
 Braxton, Carter, has arms for sale, **15**. 325.  
 Braxton, Moses, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Braxton, Simon, army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Braxton, Thomas, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Bray, Christ, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Bray, Cornelius, army rank, **13**. 516; **16**. 1017.  
 Bray, David, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Bray, Edward, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Bray, Henry, exorbitant fee from, **8**. 225.  
 Bray, Hen., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Bray, Hennery, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Bray, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Bray, Henry, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Bray, Henry, road coms'r, **23**. 919.  
 Bray, Jno., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Bray, Sarah, **8**. 225.  
 Bray, Thos., assaults Betterly, **2**. 400, 404.  
   attorney, **2**. 369.  
   asks for lapsed land, **2**. 302.  
   land lapses, **2**. 353, 574, 675.  
   lapse patent to, **2**. 525.  
   to mediate on Va. boundary, **1**. 520.  
   vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Bray, Rev. Dr. Thos., ignorant of Brett, **1**. 572.  
   library sent out by, **1**. 572, 715, 772; **2**. 119-120, 128, 130, 144, 285, 310.  
   marries Martha Pollock, **22**. 290.  
   proposal to N. C. vestrys, **1**. 601.  
   proposed visit, **1**. 520, 571.  
   sends library to Bath, **23**. 76, 333.  
   society of associates of, **6**. 996.  
   vestry act sent to, **1**. 572-573.  
 Bray, Wables, in militia, **9**. 58.  
 Bray, Wallis, juryman, **2**. 261.  
 Bray, Wallais, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Bray Wallis, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Bray, Wallis, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Bray, Wm., arrested in Va., **1**. 511, 512, 513, 514, 516.  
   arrests deputy sheriff of Va., **1**. 511.  
   buys land, **1**. 448.  
   deputy marshal, **1**. 416.  
   juror, **1**. 445, 447.  
   law suit, **2**. 81.  
   on Cary rebellion, **1**. 784-787.  
   seizes goods in disputed territory, **1**. 459, 460.  
   surety, **1**. 443.  
 Bray, Wm., claims allowed, **6**. 740; **22**. 831.  
   in assembly, **6**. 353, 376, 387, 427, 493.  
 Bray, Wm., in militia, **22**. 349.  
 Bray, Wm., reports on militia company, **22**. 333-4.  
 Bray Library, condition, **1**. 860; **2**. 119-120.  
 Braboy, John, army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Brayne (Braine), Henry, explores, **1**. 121, 130, 133.  
   instructions to, **1**. 178-179.  
   petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
   signs report, **1**. 139.  
   sound named for, **1**. 132.  
 Brayne Sound, named, **1**. 132, 133.  
 Bray's Ferry, **14**. 26.  
 Brazel, John, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Brazier, Elizabeth, quit rents of, **22**. 251.  
 Brazil, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Brazils, **5**. 221.  
 Brazle, Bird, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Breach, Jones, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Breacher, John, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Breacock, **9**. 1210.  
 Bread, act against exportation, **25**. 326-7.  
   price and weight regulated, **24**. 917.  
   size regulated, **23**. 917.  
 Breaking Prison, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
 Breakton, John, land grant to, **4**. 331.  
 Breckle, James, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Breckman, Barnd., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Breda, Aaron, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bredlington, West Jersey, **1**. 441.  
 Breece, Thos., army pay, **17**. 196.  
 Breece, Thos., in army, **15**. 720.  
 Breed, Joseph, comes to N. C., **5**. 1167.  
 Breed, Math., land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 Breedlove, Spencer, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Brees, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Breeze, Richard, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
   land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Brehon, James, Glos'ter school trustee, **24**. 863.  
 Bremen, James, tried for assault, **3**. 53, 58-59, 60-61.  
 Bremen, Germany, **8**. 766, 767.  
 Brennan, —, **16**. 976, 981, 996.  
 Brennan, —, **16**. 1001.  
 Brent, Capt., court martialled, **12**. 485.  
 Brent, Chas., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Brent, John, juror, **25**. 188.  
 Brent, John, petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
   settler **1**. 76.

Brent, John, soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Brent, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Brent, Thos., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Brenton, —, seizes goods, **1**. 469.  
 Breotter, Robert, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Brescoe, Ed., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Bresswell, Wm., **4**. 69.  
 See also Braswell.  
 Brest, France, **11**. 352; **14**. 589, 690; **15**. 339.  
 colony from, **2**. 231.  
 fleet blockaded in, **14**. 709.  
 Brest Fleet, engages Admiral Keppel, **13**. 245; defeated, **5**. 609.  
 Bretagnes, **16**. 923.  
 Bretbell, William, appraiser, **1**. 452.  
 Bretenil, M. Martin de, **13**. 227, 228, 230.  
 commission of major asked for, **13**. 447.  
 Brethell, Wm., keeps pauper, **1**. 569, 571.  
 Bretigny (Britany, Britaigny), Marquis de, **16**. 289, 291, 394, 493, 494, 530, 549, 702, 705; **17**. 480; **19**. 879, 880; **22**. 600, 601.  
 accounts to be presented to Legislature, **16**. 879-880.  
 agency of, **16**. 42; **17**. 76, 79; **22**. 785; considered, **16**. 778-779.  
 and bill of exchange, **19**. 41; debt to Martinique, **21**. 147-148.  
 arrives in N. C., **14**. 592.  
 brings in goods, **14**. 731-732; **15**. viii.  
 buys arms in Martinique, **19**. 512, 527, 605, 606, 608, 646-647, 651.  
 character and extent of work unknown, **16**. 530-531.  
 claims to be 2d in command, **22**. 545-6.  
 commands N. C. cavalry, **17**. 1038.  
 com. on accts. of, &c., **19**. 141, 213, 253, 257, 345, 347.  
 imports arms and am., **16**. 232, 387, 475.  
 in C. of S., **17**. 310; **19**. 185, 188, 204, 210, 311, 312, 332, 338, 466, 540.  
 in Martinique, **22**. 526.  
 letter from considered, **17**. 726; ment'd, **16**. 30; **17**. 644; on arms and am. and reports in same considered, **17**. 798, 799-802, 804, 885, 887.  
 Martin to on his agency, **16**. 327, 395-396.  
 no account of, **22**. 598.

powder to, **19**. 224, 360, 362.  
 promotion of recommended, **15**. 230.  
 resolve on agency of, **16**. 145.  
 thanked, **19**. 99-100, 103.  
 to buy arms in Martinico, **17**. 882, 887.  
 Brett, Daniel, brings over books and character, **1**. 572.  
 conduct of causes undesirable clause in vestry act, **1**. 690.  
 Brett, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Brett, Jos., in militia, **22**. 273.  
 Brett, Thos., asks for lapse patent, **2**. 494.  
 Brett, Thos., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Brett, Thomas, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Brettel, Mr. **7**. 198.  
 Brettell, James, to Houston on appointment as stamp distributor, **7**. 130.  
 Brevard. See Bravard.  
 Brevard, —, goes to N. C. with prisoners, **15**. 505.  
 Brevard, Capt., **16**. 518.  
 and army frauds, **18**. 375.  
 goes to N. C., **16**. 614.  
 land commissioner, **16**. 622.  
 on board of arrangement, **16**. 575.  
 payment by company of, **10**. 319.  
 receives deserters, &c., **16**. 627.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1007, 1008, 1016, 1022, 1024, 1032, 1036, 1038, 1047, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1067, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1083, 1084-5, 1093, 1094, 1097, 1099, 1106-7, 1115, 1120, 1122, 1126-27, 1131, 1139, 1140, 1149, 1150-1, 1164, 1166, 1172, 1174-5, 1179, 1191, 1193.  
 salt and arms to, **16**. 645.  
 stores to, **15**. 597.  
 Brevard, Col., reports on Ferguson, **15**. 90.  
 Brevard, Dr., **19**. 226.  
 and the Mecklenburg Declaration, **15**. 178.  
 Brevard, Ensign, stores to, **15**. 597.  
 Brevard, Lt., **16**. 637.  
 and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 282.  
 Brevard, Adam, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 in assembly, **21**. 194, 195, 199, 211, 216, 229, 234, 252, 275, 294, 301, 305, 332, 344, 345, 346, 367, 372, 379, 383, 402, 403, 411, 431, 582, 587, 595, 675.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 in Davidson's co., **14**. 294.



- Brevard, Alex., army rank, **16.** 1012.  
 ensign, **10.** 943.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 promoted, **17.** 141.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609, 665.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189,  
 191, 198, 208, 213, 229, 235, 238,  
 242, 246, 252.  
 to Sumner on movement of troops, **16.** 638-639.
- Brevard, Alex., cont. capt., **22.** 1049.
- Brevard, Ephraim, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9.**  
 1263-1265.  
 Caswell to on bond and court af-  
 fairs, **11.** 617.  
 clerk of com. on Mecklenburg Re-  
 solves, **9.** 1285.  
 commission as delegate to C. C.,  
**15.** 607-608.  
 dead, **19.** 876.  
 delegate in C. C., **15.** 533.  
 fit for C. C., **10.** xxxiii.  
 nom. for C. C., **17.** 856, 858, 941,  
 954, 956, 976, 977.  
 signs Mecklenburg criticism of con-  
 fiscation act, **14.** 345-347.  
 trustee Liberty Hall, **24.** 30.
- Brevard, Hugh, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Brevard, Hugh, coms'r on pub. build-  
 ings, **24.** 29, 150.  
 draws money, **20.** 66.  
 in assembly, **17.** 919; **19.** 384, 387.  
 major, **10.** 532.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 279.  
 owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 warrant paid to, **17.** 407.
- Brevard, James, furnishes material,  
**5.** 1192.
- Brevard, Joel, army pay, **22.** 191.  
 captain, **10.** 945, 949.  
 resigns as capt., **11.** 597.
- Brevard, John, a J. P., **4.** 951, 1243.  
 land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 vestryman, **23.** 344.
- Brevard, John, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 915, 916, 960.  
 memorial, **20.** 165, 168, 172, 174,  
 177, 291, 343, 350, 351, 362, 471,  
 473; **21.** 342, 355, 424, 681, 722,  
 807-808, 809, 815, 939, 942, 981.  
 on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 919, 948.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 253, 254,  
 279, 280, 281, 282, 309, 310.  
 on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10.** 215.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1077.
- Brevard, John, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 army rank, **16.** 1016.
- Brevard, John, lieutenant, **10.** 945.
- Brevard, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 lieutenant, **16.** 665, 666; **22.** 1049.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 promoted, **17.** 142.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 577, 609.
- Brevard, Robert, claim, **17.** 315; **20.**  
 32.
- Brevard, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 959,  
 1240.
- Brevard, Zebulen, in militia, **22.** 398.
- Brevard,, Zebulon, land grant to, **4.**  
 1047.
- Brewer, Col., field officer, **12.** 516.
- Brewer, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 193.
- Brewer, Benjamin, army rank, **16.**  
 1014.
- Brewer, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Brewer, Drury, discharged, **14.** 461.
- Brewer, George, land grant to, **4.** 355.
- Brewer, Henry, in army, **15.** 723.
- Brewer, Henry, in militia, **22.** 378.
- Brewer, Howell, land grant to, **4.** 965.
- Brewer, Howell, regulator, **7.** 736.
- Brewer, Joshua, army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Brewer, Lewis, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
 in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Brewer, Mic., petition rejected, **4.** 220.
- Brewer, Moses, army rank, **16.** 1023.
- Brewer, Nickless, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Brewer, Rice, army rank, **16.** 1022.
- Brewer, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1019.
- Brewer, Sackfield, asks for inspection,  
**8.** 80a.  
 asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.
- Brewer, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1023.
- Brewer, Wm., in militia, **22.** 372.
- Brewer, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 56.
- Brewery, built by A. J. Davie, **19.**  
 997.
- Brewington, Benjamin, army pay, **17.**  
 193.
- Brewington, Joshua, army pay, **17.**  
 197.  
 pensioner, **22.** 57.
- Brewster, Col., resigns, **16.** 648.
- Brewster, Maj., reports on delay in  
 Charleston, **11.** 412.
- Brewster, James, deposition ment'd,  
**7.** 94.
- Brewster, Lott, army rank, **16.** 1011.
- Brewster, Lott, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 auditor, **18.** 191, 447.  
 on board to recommend promotion,  
**11.** 800.  
 on court martial, **11.** 752.

- protests against appointment of Hand, **11**. 750-751.  
 recommends Dixon, **15**. 708.  
 See also Bruister, Bruster.
- Brian**, see Bryan.
- Brian**, —, **14**. 515.
- Brian, David**, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.
- Brian, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 318.
- Brian, Needham**, **2**. 809.
- Brian, Randal**, in army, **15**. 732.
- Brian, Thos.**, a J. P., **4**. 346.
- Brian, Wm.**, in army, **13**. 524.
- Briant**. See Bryant.
- Briant, Jonathan**, bill to change name to, **19**. 175, 185, 191, 294, 303, 307-308, 315-316, 319, 341.
- Briant, Joseph**, **8**. 240.
- Briant, Morgan**, church affairs, **8**. 204.
- Briant, Wm.**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Briant, Wm.**, waggoner, **15**. 478.
- Briar, T.**, C. of S. to appointing him a com. of Edenton, **11**. 314.
- Briar Creek battle, Ga.**, **11**. 201; **22**. 1013.
- Ashe defeated at, **13**. xii-xlv; **15**. 328; **19**. 957; **22**. 113, 122, 130, 133, 134, 144, 155.
- expedition to, **14**. vii.
- Lincoln's report on, **14**. 33.
- Nolly captured, **22**. 959.
- reports on battle of, **14**. 38-43, 51-55, 59, 269, 270, 271, 312; of court of inquiry on Ashe, **14**. 45, 56, 275-284.
- Bribery in Cont. Cong.**, **22**. 977.
- Bribery in elections**, act against, **23**. 209; **24**. 81.
- Brice**, —, imports teas, **9**. 1089.
- Brice**, —, papers to from S. C., **9**. 1110.
- Brice**, —, injures and attacks DeGraffenried, **1**. 942-945.
- Brice, Mr.**, **11**. 749, 781, 786, 815, 821.
- Brice, Capt.**, fights Indians, **1**. 826, 946.
- in assembly, **1**. 947.
- precipitates attack, **1**. 955.
- Brice, Col.**, garrison at home of **2**. 200.
- has plank, **2**. 388.
- offers to capture Indians, **2**. 298.
- quoted, **2**. 387.
- Brice, Ann**, witness, **2**. 105.
- Brice, Archibald**, furnishes cattle, **16**. 208.
- Brice, Chas.**, Caswell to on commissions, **20**. 728.
- Brice, Elijah**, drafted, **14**. 839.
- Brice, Francis**, **11**. 680; **13**. 93; **22**. 624.
- beef coms'r, **22**. 915.
- Caswell to on Folger affairs, **13**. 19-20; on lottery tickets, **13**. 101-102; on provisions for troops and ammunition, **11**. 611-12, 619-20.
- claims allowed, **9**. 224, 225.
- commissioner for Wilmington, **10**. 707; to buy provisions and drafts in favor of, **11**. 407.
- contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.
- delivers provisions to Kennon, **22**. 921.
- letter of ment'd, **14**. 453.
- on S. C. of Wilmington, **10**. 69, 72, 112, 141, 151, 157, 159, 160, 161, 220, 279.
- payments to, **13**. 348, 349, 350, 351.
- poll keeper, **10**. 282.
- salt coms'r, **22**. 907.
- Sec'y of Wilmington S. C., **10**. 279.
- taxable, **15**. 190.
- to buy arms, &c., **10**. 646; provisions for public, **10**. 471.
- to Caswell on commissioner for the General Washington, **11**. 532-533; on embargo on provisions and answer, **13**. 86, 94; on Folger affair, **13**. 27-28; on provisions for troops, **13**. 134-135; on removal of military stores, **11**. 505-506; of ammunition, **11**. 582; on unpaid claims against the State, **11**. 372-373.
- to deliver materials for powder, **10**. 348.
- to supply Indians, **5**. 522-523.
- voter, **15**. 298.
- Brice, Francis**, a J. P., **3**. 244, 256; **4**. 1039; **6**. 762.
- in assembly, **4**. 1265, 1268, 1269, 1274, 1288, 1293, 1320, 1321, 1323, 1328, 1334, 1335, 1339, 1348; **5**. 39, 47, 48, 53, 55, 67, 68, 185, 188, 189, 192, 194, 198, 205, 209, 212, 232, 242, 244, 271, 293, 505-507, 521, 534, 535, 538, 873, 887, 889, 923; on com. of assembly, **4**. 1258, 1276; **5**. 181, 195, 196, 521; on com. on propositions and grievances, **5**. 55.
- land grant to, **4**. 280, 602, 616, 767, 1045, 1238; resurvey to, **4**. 589; rights proved, **4**. 595, 1238.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.

- Brice, Francis**, a native and a Tory, **11.** 766; **16.** 662.  
 bound over to court, **17.** 188.  
 executor and to carry off property, **22.** 538.  
 exiled and case of, **18.** vi-viii, 138-139, 213-217, 422, 423, 428, 477, 479-480, 482.  
 fortune as Tory, **16.** 968, 972, 974, 977, 979, 982, 983, 984, 986, 990; **17.** 155.  
 property confiscated, **17.** 145, 149.  
 recognizance of, **21.** 261, 266, 349, 356, 435, 620, 685.  
 returns from S. C., **16.** 250.  
 to Nash on flag, **22.** 525.
- Brice, Fran.**, in militia, **22.** 284.
- Brice, Francis**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Brice, Francis**, navigation coms'r, **24.** 125, 218.
- Brice, Francis**, vestryman, **23.** 343.
- Brice, Jacob**, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Brice, James**, mayor, **16.** 791, 793, 794.
- Brice, James**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.
- Brice, John**, alderman, **16.** 791, 793.
- Brice, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1024.
- Brice, John**, sells land, **2.** 391.
- Brice, Malcolm**, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.  
 to appear before Prov. Cong., **10.** 918.
- Brice, Rich.**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Brice, Rigdon**, claims, **9.** 590; allowed, **9.** 371, 589, 953.  
 Clerk of council, **9.** 382, 406.  
 proceedings against to be furnished to, **22.** 922.
- Brice, Stephen**, in militia, **22.** 392.
- Brice, Thomas**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.
- Brice, Wm.**, a J. P., **3.** 244; **4.** 47, 346.  
 in assembly, **4.** 493, 526, 652, 720, 733, 737, 742, 743, 770, 773, 774, 783, 787, 788, 790.  
 land grant asked, **4.** 708; to, **4.** 332, 354, 602, 616, 632, 684, 767, 962, 1247.  
 opposes petition of Wilson, **4.** 61-62.  
 reports on grievances, **4.** 744-746.  
 resurvey granted to, **4.** 589.  
 rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 sent to take Dutch (Swiss), **4.** 955.
- Brice, William** land commissioner, **1.** 792; **25.** 155.  
 law suit, **2.** 109, 149.
- Brice, William**, leads Palatines astray, **1.** 924-925.  
 reports on Indian depredations, **2.** 246-247.
- Brice, Wm.**, vestryman, **2.** 209.
- Brice, Wm.**, vestryman, **23.** 8.
- Brice, Wm. Francis**, Caswell to on supplies, **14.** 175.
- Brice & Forster**, buy lottery tickets, **11.** 742.
- Bricebird, Archibald**, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-684.
- Brice's Creek**, **4.** 61; **6.** 77.
- Brick church**, **8.** 735, 736, 738, 739, 740, 757.
- Brick houses**, ment'd, **4.** 305.
- Brickel**. See **Brickell**, **Brickle**.
- Brickel, James**, claims allowed, **22.** 401.
- Brickel, Matthias**, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Brickel, Thos.**, memorial, **19.** 508, 511.
- Brickel, Wm.**, reports on N. C. brigade, **14.** 855.
- Brickell**. See **Brickel**, **Brickle**.
- Brickell, Mr.**, in assembly, **21.** 5.
- Brickell (Buckle), Capt.**, roster of co., **16.** 1014, 1015, 1031, 1051, 1057, 1066, 1077, 1091, 1103, 1113, 1129, 1135, 1146, 1157, 1171, 1184-5.
- Brickell, Col.**, **16.** 519.
- Brickell, John**, a J. P., **6.** 636.  
 address to King, **3.** 134-135.
- Brickell, John**, in assembly, **16.** 3, 20; **19.** 129, 130, 132, 138, 141, 157, 162, 168, 177, 180, 239, 359, 394, 422; on com. of assem., **17.** 799, 886.  
 nom. for C. of S., **19.** 552.  
 wishes to enter army, **16.** 620-621.
- Brickell (Brickett), Matthias**, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 in assem., **7.** 314, 364, 384, 390, 586, 895, 897, 918, 929, 937, 941, 942, 943, 944.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068.  
 resigns as colonel, **22.** 963.  
 tax collector, **19.** 706.  
 town coms'r, **23.** 774.  
 See also **Brickle**.
- Brickell, Matthew**, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 on post route, **7.** 454, 455.  
 to Caswell on Hertford troops, **14.** 55.
- Brickell, Thos.**, allowance to, **19.** 561.  
 army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 impeaches J. P.'s, **18.** 39, 41, 81-82, 98, 266, 272, 320, 325.

- in assembly, **16.** 1; **18.** 307, 311, 317, 344, 345, 346, 351, 361, 362, 376, 412, 429, 443, 445, 469, 471; **19.** 234, 235, 249, 253, 273, 280, 282, 286, 299, 324, 334, 493, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 718, 719, 751, 773, 774, 794; **20.** 475, 476, 478, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 546, 550, 587, 593.
- Brickell, Thos., officer, **18.** 450.
- Brickell, Wm., army pay, **17.** 192.
- Brickell, Wm., in assembly, **16.** 1; **17.** 877, 878, 900, 936, 947, 948; **19.** 391, 393, 397.
- lt. col., **20.** 272, 460.
- nom. for major, **17.** 858, 952, 954.
- Brickell, Wm., to Burke on return of regt., **22.** 576-7.
- to Sumner on Everitt, **16.** 519.
- town coms'r, **24.** 303.
- Bricken, James, prisoner, **17.** 1045.
- Brickhil, James, claims, **4.** 149.
- Brickhouse, Abner, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Brickhouse, Abner, recommends Curtis, **9.** 802.
- Brickhouse, Caleb, petition, **22.** 939.
- Brickhouse, The, **2.** 698.
- Brickle. See Brickel, Brickell.
- Brickle, —, **4.** 802.
- Brickle, —, survey to be returned, **4.** 761.
- Brickle (Brickell), Mathias, debts due by, **8.** 280-281.
- dues from as sheriff, **9.** 572.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 172, 192, 506.
- lieut. col., **10.** 205, 531.
- on com. of assembly, **7.** 369, 370.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175, 507.
- See also Brickell.
- Brickle, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 192.
- Brickle, Thos., captain, **10.** 944, 949.
- in army, **15.** 739.
- takes money to Temple, **15.** 742.
- witness in Granbury case, **11.** 792.
- Brickle, Wm., tobacco commissioner, **15.** 582.
- Brickles, James, land grant to, **4.** 800.
- Bricks, John, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Bricks, bought in N. Y., **7.** 241.
- price, **5.** 598-599.
- Brickstone, William, imported, **1.** 393, 394.
- Bricole, ship, **15.** 37.
- Bridal, Micks, land grant to, **4.** 329.
- Bride, Samuel, clerk to claims com., **22.** 878.
- Bridewell, inmates of in N. C., **1.** 767.
- transport from, **2.** 372.
- Bridge, The, inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.
- Bridge Town, ship, wrecked, **1.** 466.
- Bridgeman, Sir O., at board of trade meeting, **2.** 816; **3.** 124-129, 394-398, 533-535; **4.** 209-215, 268-270.
- on appointment of Johnston, **3.** 439.
- to Burrington on Smith, **3.** 344-345.
- to Gooch on boundary survey, **3.** 20.
- to King on court for trial of pirates, **3.** 81-82; on N. C. seal, **3.** 75; on Swiss, **4.** 166-168.
- to Newcastle and the King on instruction to Burrington, **3.** 86, 87-88.
- to Newcastle on appointment of Burrington, **3.** 65-66; on Everard's land grants, **3.** 83; on threatened Indian war, **3.** 345.
- Bridgen, —, **4.** 502.
- Bridgen, Mr., **7.** 511.
- Bridgen, Edward, act to restore property to, **24.** 762.
- bill to restore estate to, **20.** 85, 87-88, 107.
- certificates to, **21.** 422-423, 425, 434, 722.
- claims lands of Ashe, **19.** 502; considered and bill in favor of, **17.** 370, 371, 377, 385, 388, 397, 415.
- lands and debts confiscated, **16.** 388-389.
- memorial, **20.** 127, 128, 236, 310, 418, 425, 487, 597; **21.** 14, 17, 181, 186.
- property restored to, **18.** 643, 644, 661-662; should be restored, **19.** 505.
- recommended by Franklin, **17.** 43.
- to Adams on his request, &c., **18.** 527, 536.
- to Franklin on his N. C. property, **18.** 574.
- See also Bridgen & Waller, and Bridgers E.
- Bridgen, Sam, land grant to, **4.** 349.
- Bridgen, Thos., allowance to considered, **18.** 196.
- Bridgen & Waller, **8.** 9; **9.** 995, 1070.
- bill to exempt, **19.** 435-436, 765, 772, 834.
- memorial on improvement of naval stores, **8.** 186-190, 212.
- petition on exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17.
- property confiscated, **24.** 264, 424; **19.** 672.

See also Bridgen, Edward.  
**Bridgens, John**, land to be resurveyed, **6**. 78.  
**Bridger, Benj.**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Bridger, Braswell**, juror, **4**. 523.  
**Bridger (Bridgers), Capt. Joseph**, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1**. 141-143, 152-153.  
**Bridger, Richard**, **24**. 285.  
**Bridger, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
**Bridgers**. See **Bridges**.  
**Bridgers, Benjamin**, army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Bridgers, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 593.  
**Bridgers, Edward**, petition of, **18**. 43, 271, 275.  
**Bridgers, John**, in militia, **22**. 161.  
**Bridgers, Jos.**, juror, **4**. 524.  
     land grant to, **4**. 711.  
**Bridgers, Jos.**, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
**Bridgers, Sampson**, memorial, **21**. 276, 368, 617, 667-668.  
**Bridgers, Sampson**, coms'r on town, **24**. 992.  
**Bridgers, Samuel**, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
**Bridgers, Samuel**, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Bridgers, Samuel**, money from, **21**. 1065.  
     sheriff, **21**. 1077.  
**Bridgers, Wm.**, admitted into shoe factory, **14**. 444.  
**Bridgers, Wm.**, in conv. 1789, **22**. 37.  
**Bridgers Creek**, **2**. 375; **25**. 210.  
**Bridges**. See **Bridgers**.  
**Bridges, Aaron**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bridges, Benjamin**, army rank, **16**. 1011.  
**Bridges, Benj.**, enlistment of examined, **11**. 811.  
**Bridges, Ben**, in army, **13**. 520.  
**Bridges, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bridges, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 372.  
**Bridges, Joseph**, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
**Bridges, Mary**, imported, **1**. 394.  
**Bridges, Moses**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bridges, Thos.**, allowance to, **18**. 426, 476; **20**. 269, 280, 462; **21**. 171, 177.  
     arrested by S. com., **10**. 388.  
**Bridges, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 372.  
**Bridges, William**, witness, **1**. 557.  
**Bridges, Wm.**, in assem., **20**. 120, 121, 139.  
     in conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 25, 27, 30.

**Bridges, Wm., Jr.**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
**Bridges, Wm., Sr.**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
**Bridges**, act for, **23**. 47, 119, 151, 161, 220-9, 289, 333, 338, 339, 346, 384-6, 398, 447-8, 594-5, 687, 785-6; **24**. 174-5, 462-3; **25**. 238, 240, 263, 264, 479; for co. coms'rs to locate, **24**. 674-8, 747, 810, 903; **25**. 82-3; for Heron to build, **25**. 506-7; on control of, **20**. 814; on tolls explained, **17**. 409; to place under county courts, **23**. 607-11; to vest in Lamb, **24**. 251-2, 532-3; in Peacock, **23**. 367-368; in Ruffin, **24**. 310-11.  
bills for, **4**. 95, 98, 108, 125, 126, 136, 137, 155, 374, 401; **6**. 1223, 1229, 1231, 1235, 1238, 1263-1264, 1266, 1277, 1281, 1282, 1289-1293; **7**. 301, 303, 311, 313, 339, 359, 360, 364, 365, 380, 383-384, 388, 420; **9**. 400, 402, 408, 410, 411, 415, 420, 422, 444, 446, 503, 507, 518, 519, 522, 524, 529, 531, 535, 537, 542, 544, 584, 586, 662, 719, 726, 761, 762, 775; **12**. 581, 582, 590, 604, 614, 617-618, 654, 686, 693, 696, 716; **16**. 66, 68, 75, 83, 90; **17**. 319, 325, 329, 350, 362; **19**. 37, 38, 44-45, 48, 58, 64, 93, 156, 160, 177-178, 187, 191, 208, 268, 272, 273, 278, 294, 299, 309, 314, 315, 335, 339, 424, 441, 453, 474, 554, 556, 558, 566, 587, 595, 598, 600, 611, 612, 615, 633, 639-640, 653, 659-660, 678, 756, 758, 776, 779, 791, 795-796, 818; **20**. 36-37, 44, 64, 97, 169, 180, 189, 259, 349, 350, 356, 368; at Tarboro, **6**. 645, 650, 668, 670, 681, 682; for county courts to build, **18**. 112, 114, 147, 204, 323, 343, 355; for over Tar River, **6**. 864, 866, 872, 874, 880, 886, 891, 935, 937, 941, 947, 948, 957; for repair of, **4**. 1262-1263, 1283, 1285, 1321, 1324, 1325, 1329, 1334-1335, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to amend act on, **13**. 850, 871, 942, 959, 975; to establish free, **8**. 98, 101, 103, 104, 116, 119, 121, 133, 137, 140, 153; to put in hands of co. ct., **21**. 834, 836, 991, 999, 1002, 1008; to repeal right in, **16**. 64, 66-67, 74; to vest in E. Ruffin, **13**. 846, 851, 859, 939, 950, 954.  
com. to value, **19**. 440, 777, 791.

- keepers of to have hotels, **23**. 728.  
law for, Fane reports on, **4**. 252.
- Bridges Creek**, **22**. 291.
- Bridget**, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1017.
- Bridgetown**, Barbadoes, **8**. 591.
- Bridgewater**, Earl of, at Board of Trade meeting, **1**. 223, 284, 300.  
at Council, **1**. 222.
- Bridgewater**, —, letter on customs laws, **1**. 458-459.
- Bridgewater**, Ant., petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Bridgewater**, J., on atty's gen. for colonies, **1**. 463-464.  
on pirates, **1**. 475, 476.
- Bridgewater**, Eng., **2**. 56.
- Bridgham**, James, appraiser, **1**. 584.
- Bridgman**, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 636.
- Bridgman**, Wm., letter on admiralty courts, **1**. 490-491.
- Bridgewater**, —, reports against Culpeper, **1**. 275.
- Bridsong**, Batte, ammunition delivered to, **15**. 471, 474, 486.
- Brier**, Walker & Craik, **15**. 68.
- Brier Creek**, **15**. 126.
- Brier Creek Baptist Asso'n**, history, **5**. 1185, 1189.
- Brier Creek Church**, **5**. 1189.
- Brierly's Ferry**, **15**. 304, 305, 306.
- Brief and plain scheme to make colonies more useful**, **1**. 473-474.
- Brief Description of C., Horne's**, **1**. 155-157.
- Brigadiers General appointed for N. C.**, **10**. 483; resolution to appoint rescinded, **10**. 552.  
certain powers to, **18**. 818.  
elected, **12**. 232, 233, 234, 235, 413-414, 415, 416; **17**. 412-413, 415; **19**. 119, 122, 123; **20**. 100, 102, 103; 198, 206, 207, 210, 225, 261, 265, 266, 272, 273, 276, 277, 279, 373, 374, 388, 389, 416, 441-442, 456, 461, 465, 565, 568.  
list of, **10**. 530, 552, 563.  
Martin to on militia muster rolls, **17**. 108.  
nomination for, **16**. 168, 169, 175.
- Brigalow**, Col., position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.
- Briges**, John, asks for new county, **9**. 92.
- Briggs**, Charles, army pay, **17**. 197.
- Briggs**, Henry, affidavit on Va. boundary, **1**. 739.
- Briggs**, Rev. Hobart, inducted, **8**. 45, 50.  
location, **7**. 540; **8**. 221, 222.  
remmended to Martin, **9**. 305, 306.  
to S. P. G. on his work, **8**. 63-64.  
Tryon on work of, **8**. 13-14.
- Briggs**, James, rents farm, **4**. 679, 680, 682.
- Briggs**, John, land grant to, **4**. 593.
- Briggs**, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Briggs**, Richard, exempted, **7**. 372; **9**. 461.
- Briggs**, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Briggs**, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Bright**, —, dead, **11**. 367.
- Bright**, Mr., **15**. 685, 686.
- Bright**, Mr., **21**. 482.
- Bright**, Capt., **9**. 1249, 1250.  
resigns, **10**. 497.
- Bright**, Aaron, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Adam, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Bright**, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Bright**, Charles, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Bright**, Chr., army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Bright**, Charles, in army, **13**. 505.
- Bright**, Chas., in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Charles, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Chas., juror, **25**. 187.
- Bright**, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Bright**, Ed., juror, **25**. 187.
- Bright**, Elenor, to bring suit, **10**. 670.
- Bright**, Ephraim, in militia, **22**. 351.
- Bright**, Henry, **2**. 747, 803, 804.
- Bright**, Hen., juror, **25**. 187.
- Bright**, Hen., juror, **25**. 188.
- Bright**, Hen., juror, **25**. 190.
- Bright**, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Bright**, Hezekiah, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Isaac, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Bright**, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Bright**, Jas., in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Jas., juror, **25**. 188.
- Bright**, Jas., juror, **25**. 190.
- Bright**, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Bright**, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Bright**, Job, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Bright**, Job, army rank, **16**. 1020.
- Bright**, John, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Bright**, John, exempted, **9**. 453.
- Bright**, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.
- Bright**, John, survey for, **2**. 182.
- Bright**, Richard, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Bright**, Richard, juror, **25**. 187.
- Bright**, Rich., Jr., juror, **25**. 188.
- Bright**, Samuel, road coms'r, **24**. 135.
- Bright**, Samuel, takes oath, **22**. 506.
- Bright**, Simon, **8**. 279; **9**. 1064.

- claims allowed, **8.** 370, 443, 445, 446, 450.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 587.  
 insulted by Ussery, **8.** 400.  
 ordered to capture grain, **8.** 714-715.  
**Bright, Simon**, a J. P., **3.** 244, 537; **4.** 47; **5.** 657, 814, 1038; dropped as J. P., **5.** 828.  
 land grant to, **4.** 64, 335, 349, 627, 641.  
 rights proved, **4.** 617.  
**Bright, Simon**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 captain, **10.** 187; resigns, **10.** 559.  
 debts due by, **8.** 278-279.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
 in assembly, **9.** 734, 735, 745, 836, 843, 851, 855, 863, 864, 866, 874, 882, 897, 902, 906, 910, 918, 930, 931, 932, 934, 951; **21.** 729, 731, 780, 801, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868.  
 in con. 1789, **22.** 43, 47, 48.  
**Bright, Simon**, in militia, **22.** 309.  
**Bright, Simon**, in militia, **22.** 331.  
**Bright, Simon**, juror, **8.** 529.  
**Bright, Simon**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Bright, Simon**, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
**Bright, Simon**, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
**Bright, Simon**, vestryman, **23.** 249.  
**Bright, Simon, Jr.**, affidavit by, **8.** 200.  
 allowance to, **22.** 860.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1049, 1178; **10.** 165, 167, 173, 500, 508, 523, 545, 914, 915; on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** xxiii, 168, 918, 970.  
**Bright, Simon, Jr.**, juror, **9.** 692.  
 town trustee, **25.** 468.  
**Bright, Simon, Jr.**, witness, **7.** 677-678.  
**Bright, Starkwell**, in militia, **22.** 321.  
**Bright, Stockel**, in militia, **22.** 322.  
**Bright, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Bright, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 348.  
**Bright, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 188.  
**Bright, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 334, 352.  
**Bright, Willis**, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 in assembly, **13.** 640, 682, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 966, 975, 980, 983, 988, 990, 1000.  
**Bright, Wyllis**, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Bright, Wyllis**, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
**Brightman, Nicholas**, juryman, **2.** 262.  
**Bright's Road**, **25.** 4.  
**Brightwell, Alice**, imported, **1.** 396.  
**Brightwell, Robert**, juror, **1.** 388, 397.  
**Brightwell, Robert, Jr.**, imported, **1.** 396.  
**Brightwell, Robert, Sr.**, imported, **1.** 396.  
**Brigman, Isaac**, **8.** 263, 264.  
**Brigman, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Brigman, Thomas**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Brigs, Rich'd**, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
**Brigs, Thomas**, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
**Brigs, Wm.**, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
**Brigsby, Frederick**, army pay, **17.** 193.  
**Brikle, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Briley, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Brimage, Mr.**, pay to, **22.** 500.  
**Brimage, Mrs.**, allowed to go with her husband, **15.** 129.  
**Brimage, Wm.**, a Tory leader, **11.** xix.  
 allowance to, **22.** 861.  
 arrested for conspiracy, **11.** 538, 539, 543, 551, 555, 562, 604.  
 claims allowed, **9.** 224, 225.  
 deputy atty for crown, **8.** 508-509.  
 in jail, **11.** 747.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 164.  
 judge, **22.** 907.  
 to Caswell on baggage, **22.** 755;  
 on property in hands of Anderson, **11.** 651.  
**Brimfield, Jas.**, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
**Brimmer, Booling**, army pay, **17.** 194.  
**Brin, Wm.**, in assembly, **4.** 770.  
**Brinckley, Eley**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
**Brindley, Mr.**, engineer, **9.** 281.  
**Brindon, Lt.**, dead, **15.** 754, 757.  
**Brindy, Caleb**, law suit, **1.** 594.  
**Briner, Bengeman**, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
**Brinharris, George**, juror, **8.** 528.  
**Brinkle, Thos.**, takes money to Temple, **15.** 741, 742.  
**Brinkley, —**, a Baptist, **5.** 1164.  
**Brinkley, Capt.**, **10.** 874.  
 on ct. of inquiry, **11.** 811.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1073, 1143.  
 takes resolve of C. C. to Caswell, **13.** 426.  
**Brinkley, Eli**, petitions, **19.** 935.  
**Brinkley, James**, takes oath, **22.** 169.  
**Brinkley, Jeremiah**, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
**Brinkley, John**, juror, **4.** 517.  
**Brinkley, John**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38.  
 patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Brinkley, Joseph**, rights proved, **4.** 1033.

- Brinkley, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Brinkley, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Brinkley, Michael, juror, **4**. 516, 518.  
 Brinkley, Michael, take oath, **22**. 168.  
 Brinkley, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
 Brinkley, Robert, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
   land grant to, **4**. 1037, 1046.  
 Brinkley, Thos., army pay, **17**. 195.  
   army rank, **16**. 1020.  
   roll of company of, **17**. 1060-1061.  
 Brinkley, Wm., army pay, **17**. 191.  
   army rank, **16**. 1011.  
   rank settled, **11**. 716; **15**. 700.  
   recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
 Brinkley, Wm., in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Brinkly, John, **2**. 804.  
 Brinkly, Michael, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Brinkly, Peter, **2**. 755, 756, 804.  
 Brinkly, Peter, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
 Brinkly, Peter, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Brinkly, Wm., captain, **10**. 517, 520, 558, 564.  
 Brinn, Mary, indicted for adultery, **2**. 363, 370, 402, 403, 411, 441, 443, 447.  
 Brins. Nicleson, in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Brinson, Adam, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Brinson, Cason, land grant to, **4**. 852.  
   law suit for land, **4**. 1241.  
   rights of proved, **4**. 596.  
 Brinson, Cason, Jr., rights proved, **4**. 1238.  
 Brinson, Cassin, in militia, **22**. 316, 317.  
 Brinson, Geo., in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Brinson, Hillary, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Brinson, John, a J. P., **12**. 99.  
 Brinson, John, a J. P., **22**. 133.  
 Brinson, John, a J. P., **22**. 918.  
 Brinson, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Brinson, John, resigns as J. P., **21**. 204.  
 Brinson, Mathew, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Brinson, Mathew, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Brintley, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Brinton, Lt., dead, **15**. 754, 757.  
 Brinton, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Brinton, Jno., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Brion's regt., strength, **14**. 552.  
 Brisket's Mills, Va., Br. at, **17**. 992.  
 Brisle, Peter, regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Brison, Mr., **22**. 624, 625.  
 Brison, Mark, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Bristen, Wm., enlists, **22**. 466.  
 Brister, Philemon, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
 Bristol, Earl of, at privy council, **11**. 213-215, 236-237.  
 Bristol, **1**. 545, 972; **3**. 254, 399; **5**. 586; **6**. 533; **7**. 456, 754, 757; **8**. 586, 603; **9**. 32, 797, 997, 1092; **11**. 778; **22**. 894.  
   merchants memorial on confiscation, **19**. 952-955.  
   ship from wrecked on coast, **3**. 225, 227.  
 Bristol, (N. J.), burned, **13**. 141.  
 Bristol, ship, **10**. 364.  
 Bristol College, Pa., **8**. 794.  
 Bristow, George, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Bristow, Geo., Jr., in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Bristow, Geo., Sr., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Bristow, James, **14**. 124.  
   petitions, **19**. 934.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 191, 203, 221, 234, 244, 245, 251.  
 Bristow, John, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Bristow, Phil'n, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bristowe, Mr., **14**. 139.  
 Britain, James, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Britain, James, petition, **17**. 287, 291; **19**. 626; **20**. 19, 59, 520, 589.  
 Britain, **2**. 123, 155, 156, 159, 162, 163, 165; **5**. ix, 221, 223, 224, 315, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 331, 347, 360, 389, 390, 392, 393, 408, 428, 434, 462, 463, 467, 472, 476, 477, 479, 496, 572, 578, 584, 597, 598, 600, 602, 645, 658, 659, 755, 783, 830, 931, 932, 934, 935, 999, 1000; **6**. xvi, xx, 3, 4, 6, 17, 18, 33, 41, 62, 63, 65, 86, 96, 116, 134, 250, 259, 305, 309, 346, 347, 348, 599, 612, 615, 616, 803, 813, 814, 970, 992, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1026, 1029, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1218, 1219, 1221, 1250, 1253, 1254, 1312, 1316, 1317; **7**. 349, 372, 687; **8**. iii; **9**. xx, 102, 628, 629, 630, 660, 985, 1039, 1072, 1083, 1085, 1097, 1101, 1193, 1194, 1206, 1215, 1228, 1243, 1257; **10**. xi, xvii, xviii, xxxvii, 20, 22, 23, 49, 51, 96, 98, 144, 145, 147, 222, 245, 267, 270, 271, 326, 327, 402, 446, 456, 504, 512, 617, 619, 655, 721, 723, 733, 814, 815, 865, 866, 867, 869; **11**. 382, 383, 451, 701, 724, 737; **12**. 782, 804, 838; **13**. 82, 135, 240, 242, 424, 436, 478, 879, 945; **14**. 3, 190, 201, 206, 222, 347, 487, 848; **15**. 32, 49, 56, 204, 299, 312, 338, 556, 677; **16**. 199, 257, 296, 309, 325, 399, 418,



- 568, 685, 715, 747, 774, 851, 904, 905, 916, 978; **17.** 10, 13, 35, 125, 188, 428, 996, 1017; **19.** 495, 871, 875, 895, 896; **20.** 655, 668, 678, 738; **22.** 235, 986.  
 asked for cannon, **4.** 700.  
 trade to considered, **5.** 331.  
**Britain, Cape, 8.** 589.  
**Britannia, 9.** 1162; **10.** 51.  
**Britannic Majesty, 16.** 184.  
 acknowledges independence of U. S., **16.** xi.  
**Brite, Hanson, juror, 4.** 520.  
**Brite, Jos., juror, 4.** 524.  
**Brite, Lemuel, juror, 4.** 520.  
**Brite, Samuell, juror, 4.** 520.  
**Britisell, Ronels, takes oath, 22.** 169.  
**British (Enemy), 10.** xiv, 135, 162, 179, 185, 512; **11.** x, xix, 512, 605; **13.** iii, xiii, 10, 73, 439, 463; **14.** v, 148, 507, 517, 529, 575, 583, 586, 596, 608, 609, 612, 614, 621, 633, 646, 692, 698, 701, 710, 719, 725, 728, 745, 751, 759, 787, 793, 807, 808, 809, 820, 861, 864, 865, 876; **15.** iv, v, vi, viii, 26, 46, 56, 61, 92, 97, 101, 102, 103, 105, 106, 110, 111, 116, 133, 135, 136, 159, 167, 172, 178, 209, 264, 271, 273, 281, 296, 324, 338, 386, 391, 396, 423, 452, 487, 525, 544, 587, 653, 785; **16.** vi, ix, x, xii, 13, 14, 17, 85, 110, 114, 129, 131, 156, 166, 172, 184, 191, 199, 204, 208, 212, 218, 219, 220, 228, 230, 238, 239, 242, 248, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 261, 264, 266, 267, 268, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 281, 282, 283, 287, 293, 294, 295, 298, 307, 309, 315, 317, 319, 325, 331, 337, 338, 342, 349, 381, 382, 390, 392, 398, 403, 416, 418, 423, 424, 433, 434, 435, 437, 440, 441, 445, 446, 456, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 471, 473, 475, 492, 496, 502, 506, 509, 517, 534, 539, 546, 547, 565, 566, 567, 568, 571, 574, 579, 580, 583, 584, 588, 589, 610, 611, 615, 616, 640, 647, 650, 656, 657, 661, 662, 663, 674, 675, 677, 678, 682, 684, 686, 693, 694, 695, 703, 706, 714, 715, 728, 729, 735, 736, 740, 741, 743, 748, 750, 751, 753, 767, 775, 798, 799, 812, 823, 838, 841, 850, 853, 857, 858, 861, 862, 889, 891, 895, 914, 915, 916, 918, 925, 926, 932, 933, 936, 939, 946, 947, 952, 955, 964, 966, 967, 976, 978, 981, 990, 991, 992;  
**17.** 3, 7, 10, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 48, 85, 115, 118, 128, 151, 172, 174, 399, 408, 414, 494, 521, 525, 588, 589, 590, 668, 695, 759, 784, 813, 814, 816, 901, 902, 904, 931, 1002, 1008, 1012, 1040; **18.** vii, 65, 97, 139, 202, 513, 549, 610, 669, 746, 811, 814, 816, 817; **19.** iv-v, 51, 117, 118, 157, 212, 220, 226, 227, 240, 242, 249, 251, 287, 319, 322, 323, 343, 350, 365, 420, 421, 455, 495, 564, 580, 582, 619, 630, 653, 664, 688, 738, 767, 772, 798, 799, 802, 812, 866, 867, 870, 871, 876, 881, 883, 887, 888, 896, 899, 905, 909, 924, 938, 942, 943, 944, 945, 952, 953, 954, 955, 957, 958, 997; **20.** 57, 71, 73, 222, 241, 290, 316, 358, 375, 418, 573, 594, 649, 678, 781, 789; **21.** vi, 27, 74, 119, 143, 144, 151, 166, 172, 310, 337, 341, 427, 500, 694, 814, 829, 994; **22.** 93, 96, 98, 99, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 108, 109, 110, 112, 113, 116, 117, 121, 122, 123, 125, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 139, 141, 142, 143, 144, 147, 148, 149, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 181, 184, 185, 190, 192, 198, 200, 207, 218, 222, 224, 225, 227, 229, 231, 232, 234, 236, 237, 530, 538, 539, 548, 571, 572, 582, 590, 596, 607, 609, 613, 621, 623, 698, 699, 706, 751, 892, 893, 894, 896, 897, 913, 940, 948, 966, 975, 976, 982, 986, 987, 990, 1000, 1023, 1025, 1027, 1028, 1031, 1044, 1046; **23.** 422, 423, 979, 970, 980; **24.** 10, 75, 79, 85, 88, 89, 170, 174, 184, 209, 257, 262, 347, 348, 351, 352, 355, 367, 376, 377, 390, 394, 395, 401, 457, 467, 489, 490, 638, 683, 684, 718, 733, 762, 793, 873, 883, 928, 954.  
 abuse use of clearance and other maritime papers, **15.** 154.  
 abuses by on papers of Amer. ves- sels, **22.** 529-30.  
 account of battle of Gr. Bridge and burning of Norfolk, **10.** 394-395.  
 act to secure articles left by, **24.** 410-11, 901; to use militia against, **24.** 128-9; to reimburse N. C. for French war, **25.** 362, 378, 457.  
 affairs in S. C., **17.** 1031-1037.  
 alarm from, **14.** 549.  
 Amer. troops join, **22.** 569.  
 and Camden battle, **14.** 769.

- and restitution of estates, **16.** 751, 758, 859, 870, 876, 904-905, 914-915; **17.** v-vi, 3, 7, 23, 24, 79, 125, 134, 146, 148, 149-151.
- army, **15.** 376, 385, 405, 406, 467, 506, 529, 561, 571, 634, 639, 650, 651, 668; to be increased, **10.** 138*b*.
- asked to exchange militia, **17.** 788-789, 792.
- association against, **17.** 695-696.
- at Brunswick, (N. J.), **11.** 383; Cape Fear, **10.** 1034, 1038; Charlotte, **14.** 404; Core Banks and Ocracock, **11.** 775, 776; Hampton and Norfolk, **14.** 717, 718, 720, 721; Hillsboro, **15.** 426, 428; Ocracock, **13.** 171; Portsmouth and Suffolk, Va., **14.** 3; Rutherford's Mill, **22.** 539; Stillwater, **22.** 971; Williamsburg, Va., **22.** 536.
- attack Charleston, **11.** xi, xvi; Ft. Mercer, &c., **11.** 797, 802; forts about Phila. and are repulsed, **11.** 788-789; Norfolk, **10.** 379-380, 381-382, 387; on by Marion, **14.** 665-666; proposed, **14.** 606; S. C. and are repulsed, **10.** 618-618*d*; Sullivan's Island, **10.** 653, 654.
- attempt to separate the States, **16.** 399-400.
- Ballard tries to escape to, **15.** 354.
- besiege Charleston, **15.** 43-47.
- bill for defense of State against, **17.** 883-887, 888-889, 895, 898, 905, 910, 917, 922; for punishing, **17.** 834-835; to recover property of, **20.** 211, 221, 237, 248, 249, 407, 430, 443; to secure property left by, **17.** 828, 833, 845, 916, 918, 923, 924, 928.
- blockade French fleet, **14.** 589.
- blockaded in Chesapeake, **17.** 993.
- burn Hampton, **14.** 748; houses and commit other depredations, **15.** 627.
- campaign against proposed by Davidson, **14.** 759-760.
- can't collect debts in U. S., **18.** 549-550.
- capture and burn Washington, **11.** iv; Armstrong, **16.** 474; Charleston, **14.** xi; Newbern, and movements, **15.** 623; Phila. **22.** 971, 972, 973; Wilmington, **22.** 534.
- captured in S. C. and Ga., **19.** 885.
- carry off slaves, **18.** 199, 420, 428, 715, 716, 717, 746, 770.
- cattle driven to, **14.** 522.
- circular on use of ships of war and proc. of rebellion, **10.** 242.
- close Ocracock Inlet, **13.** iv.
- come to relief of R. I., **13.** 470.
- committee to inquire into paroles from, **19.** 11, 13, 17, 21, 32, 45, 46, 51, 65, 71, 75, 122, 125, 126, 127, 153 175, 294; to repel invasions of, **17.** 676, 678-679, 680, 681, 683, 698, 700, 710, 761.
- communication with Indians cut off, **14.** vi.
- condition of army, **10.** 454.
- conquer S. C. and Ga., **15.** 225.
- control the sea, **15.** 93.
- correspondence with Wilmington authorities on provisions, **10.** 477-481, 490.
- Craig complains of cruelty to and answer, **22.** 1023-5, 1026-9.
- cross the Catawba, **14.** 439, 441, 448, 712.
- cruelty to prisoners, **15.** 177.
- damage by near Edenton, **17.** 952-953; to be reported on, **16.** 748.
- Davie on movements of, **15.** 368-370.
- debts and property seized in N. C., **15.** 203, 204; payment of, **16.** 758; **17.** 7, 125, 134, 135; petition of merchants on, **19.** 952-955.
- defeat Crawford, **16.** 627; Kenan, **15.** 600; Sumter, **14.** 570.
- defeated, **10.** 865; **11.** 518; **14.** 507; **16.** 5; and captured at Charleston, **10.** 666, 881; at King's Mtn., **14.** 685, 696, 705, 708, 711, 721, 829, 733, 734, 742, 744, 752, 769, 785, 786; at Sullivan's Island, **10.** 737; by Marion, **14.** 726; by Sumter, **15.** 176; by Washington, **10.** 815; in the East Indies, **15.** 537; in skirmish, **15.** 6.
- defend Georgetown, S. C., **14.** 746.
- defense against inadequate, **22.** 1033-4; proposed, **17.** 658-659, 740, 741, 745, 746, 756, 757, 774, 784, 785.
- depredations, **15.** 571-572, 601, 634.
- deserters from, **22.** 955-6, 959, 960; prisoners, not to enlist, **13.** 137.
- destroy Norfolk, **13.** 465; stores, **15.** 571-572.
- do not damage salt works, **22.** 589.
- do not release Amer. prisoners, **16.** 417.
- do not surrender Western ports, **17.** 109, 112, 606.

dominions of, **16.** 247.  
 driven out of S. C., **16.** viii.  
 effects of defeat at Charleston, **10.** 794; of Germantown, **11.** 650; of movements on population, **15.** 616; efforts and dangers of, **16.** 478-479; to capture at Wilmington, **15.** 663; to recover negroes from, **14.** 758.  
 emissaries of among Cherokees, **13.** 129.  
 engagement with in R. I., **13.** 211, 215, 219, 220.  
 evacuate Charlotte, **14.** 428, 429, 434, 779, 785-786, 787-788; and movements, **14.** 694-695, 699; Cross Creek, **15.** 780, 781, 782; Phila., **13.** 456; posts on Pee Dee, **15.** 11; R. I., **14.** 218, 219; S. C. and Ga., **16.** 773; Ticonderoga, and fight Greene, **11.** 814; Va., **14.** 476; Wilmington, **15.** 511, 535.  
 evacuation of N. Y. considered and carrying off Amer. property, **16.** 836, 861, 864-877, 883, 904, 905; N. Y. and R. I. discussed, **13.** 250, 264, 270, 279, 299, 478, 483, 494, 496; **22.** 987.  
 excite Indians, **16.** 692, 698.  
 fall back to Camden, **22.** 776.  
 Fanning's narrative, **22.** 180-239.  
 flag of truce captured, **16.** 30.  
 fleet and troops leave N. Y., **14.** 239-240; arrives, **14.** 748; **15.** 290; capt'd, **15.** 121; coming, **14.** 749; in Va. and defeated, **15.** 642; in W. I., **13.** 354; leaves Cape Fear, **22.** iv; location, **15.** 339; movements, **22.** 1029; pursued, **13.** 302; sails, **14.** 359; from N. Y., **14.** 707-708, 709, 711; **22.** 986; to attack French fleet, **15.** 91, 93; whipped in W. I. **15.** 575.  
 force of in Charlotte, **14.** 784.  
 fortunes at Germantown and numbers, **13.** 262-263; at Guilford C. H., **16.** viii; considered, **17.** viii-x; in R. I., **22.** 977-8, 981, 982; in S. C. and Ga., **1.** 499, 502.  
 frigates captured, **22.** 586.  
 garrison in Charleston, **14.** 748.  
 Germain to Martin on troops, **10.** 609.  
 Germans in army of, **10.** 458.  
 Greene on movements of, **15.** 435-436.  
 grievances against, **18.** 562-563.

Harnett on movements of, **11.** 695-697.  
 Harrington to Gates on strength of, **14.** 598-599.  
 Harry Currituck Co., **14.** 153.  
 have emissaries in N. C., **14.** 738; N. C. at their mercy, **14.** 769; smallpox in camp, **15.** 781; trouble to feed prisoners, **15.** xiv.  
 Henry on movements of, **11.** 594.  
 Hessians desert, **8.** 760.  
 hold Augusta, Ga., **15.** 105; Lakes, **17.** 428.  
 Howe on prisoners, **10.** 887.  
 illicit intercourse to be stopped, **16.** 343-344, 356-357.  
 impress Amer. prisoners, **17.** 1038-1039.  
 in Cape Fear River, **11.** 728; **17.** 650, 659, 732, 734; in Chesapeake Bay, **11.** 580, 583, 584, 585, 586, 588, 590, 593, 594, 604, 755; in Edenton district, **16.** 706-707; in Ga., **24.** 491; in Mecklenburg, **14.** 397, 398, 404, 405, 407, 410, 423, 425, 481; in Nash Co., **15.** 461; in Newbern, **22.** 565, 568-9, 593; in N. E. N. C., **15.** 560-561; in N. C., **17.** 881; **24.** 379, 409; in Salisbury, **15.** 616; in S. C., **14.** 448; **19.** 957, 958, 959, 968, 970, 972, 973, 974, 980, 983, 989, 995, 996; **24.** 339, 341, 352; in Va., S. C. and Ga., **19.** 909, 910, 911, 912, 913; in Va., **14.** 723, 725; **15.** 418, 449, 458, 465, 483, 492, 495, 502, 508, 515, 518-519, 522-523, 527, 535, 536-537, 542, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 556, 560-561, 566, 570, 571, 574, 575, 578, 585, 586, 598, 603, 618; in West Jersey, **22.** 986; in Wilmington, **25.** 543, 641, 786; **22.** 537, 539, 540, 543, 563, 589; **24.** 411, 459.  
 incite Indians and slaves, **13.** 432.  
 infest N. C. coast, **13.** 285-286.  
 influence in Western country, **22.** 902.  
 invade Conn., **11.** 463, 464; **14.** 156, 159; Ga., **14.** 16, 17, 33, 37, 78, 95, 254, 285, 307, 340; **22.** 945; Ga. and S. C., **15.** 326, 330, 331, 332, 333, 346; N. C., **16.** iv; **22.** 785; in S. C., **15.** 337, 340, 341, 344, 354, 355, 363; **14.** 103, 104, 112-113, 119-120, 312, 359, 380, 469; Southern States, **14.** iii, 87, 129, 190, 206, 240, 267, 286; Va., **14.** vii, 82-83, 84, 86, 94-95, 99-100, 102,

- 103, 104, 105, 113, 307, 308, 442, 448, 453, 458, 467, 472, 478, 487, 488, 755; **15.** 128, 129-130, 283, 287, 288, 290, 291, 294, 300-302, 308; **16.** 136, 137, 138, 143, 145, 149, 151, 156-158, 160, 176; **17.** 983-984, 990, 991, 992-993, 994, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020-1023, 1024, 1036-1037.
- invalids in Georgetown, S. C., **14.** 726.
- invasion to be repelled, **13.** 777, 778; N. C. prepared to, **15.** 286.
- issue counterfeits, **14.** 241.
- land at Beaufort, **16.** 282, 285, 286, 291; Staten Island, **10.** 748, 752.
- leave Cape Fear River, **10.** 840; threaten S. C. and Va., **10.** 1038-1039; Charleston and force in Cape Fear, **22.** 751; Chesapeake, **11.** 636; coast of N. C., **16.** 35; N. Y., **16.** 390-391.
- Lee on condition of, **10.** 659-660.
- location, **15.** 607; **22.** 586; in S. C., **15.** 349.
- lose battle in W. I., **15.** 527.
- loss at Camden, **14.** 653; at Cowpens, **15.** 419; at Germantown, **11.** 647, 649-650, 659; at King's Mtn., **15.** 127, 132, 136, 141-142, 164-165, 183, 372.
- map of route from Charlotte, **14.** 586.
- march across N. C. to be opposed, **15.** 547-548.
- may evacuate ports, **22.** 984, 985.
- mistreat Tories, **15.** 151.
- movements, **11.** 668; **13.** 130-131, 140-141, 240; **14.** 213, 646-647, 649, 651-653, 658, 660, 661, 662, 674, 677, 680-681, 683, 692, 693, 695, 704, 712, 717-718, 720, 721, 743, 748-749, 754, 763-764, 775, 776-777, 779, 821-824, 829-830, 832-833, 835, 836, 842, 843-844, 858, 866-868; **15.** 9, 18, 27, 30, 42, 43, 66, 90, 97, 111, 127-128, 173, 424, 438, 440-441, 444, 445, 448, 449, 456, 457-465, 491-492, 496, 497, 508, 514, 515, 520, 527, 541, 542, 545, 548, 549, 550, 551, 558-559, 561, 566, 569, 574, 578, 579, 585, 591, 593, 613, 614, 615, 616, 626, 630, 631, 632, 639, 641, 642, 644, 655, 656, 661, 664, 665, 707, 780, 781, 782-783; **16.** 332-333, 409, 536, 614, 615-1200; **19.** 958-964, 968, 969, 974, 975, 979, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991; **22.** 533-5, 540, 541, 542, 547, 548, 564-6, 568-9, 570, 573, 574, 586, 593, 776-7; about Wilmington, **15.** 437; and fortunes in N. C. and S. C., **17.** 979-1037; and fortunes in S. C. and Ga., **16.** 630, 631; at Charleston, **14.** 798-799, 800-801, 802; considered, **13.** 224, 299; **14.** 47; in Eastern Va., **15.** 112-113; in S. C., **14.** 92-93, 514-515, 588, 624-625, 634, 638, 821-824, 825-826; in S. C. and Ga., **14.** 269-270; in Va., **14.** 728-729, 732-733, 736; **22.** 586-8, 592, 1029-30, 1032; of fleet, **10.** 908-910; **13.** 326-327, 330-331; on Cape Fear, **22.** 1041-2; ways of meeting discussed, **14.** 618-621.
- Nash on damages from, **15.** 98-100.
- near Cross Creek, **17.** 809.
- necessity of expelling at once, **15.** 770, 773-775.
- no supplies to be furnished to, **10.** 54.
- N. C. to furnish troops against for Va., **18.** 810.
- not concerned with Charleston, **22.** 766.
- not to be admitted into N. C. and U. S., **16.** 418, 422, 424.
- number and losses at King's Mtn., **15.** xi-xii; and movements, **14.** 617; at Lynch's Creek, **15.** 19; and proposed attack on, **14.** 532, 534; at Waxhaw, **14.** 773, 776; in Burke, **14.** 775-776; in Charleston, **14.** 623; in Charlotte, **14.** 678, 778; number in S. C., **14.** 505, 516-517.
- occupy Charlotte, **14.** 655; **15.** 83, 89, 90, 99.
- off Newbern, **11.** 774.
- on New River, Onslow, **22.** 538-9.
- on their work on Cape Fear, **11.** 297-298.
- opposed by militia, **11.** 593.
- ordinance to require oath from favorers of, **23.** 985-6.
- overrun N. C., **17.** 896-987; S. C. and Ga., and threaten N. C., **17.** 717.
- paroles from to be investigated and relief for, **16.** 32, 47, 58, 61, 64, 75, 80, 83, 85, 101, 102, 111, 122, 171 173, 176.
- persons taking paroles from not to sit in assembly, **17.** 916.
- plan of subjugating the Carolinas, **11.** xvi-xvii; **15.** iii.

- plunder Camden, S. C., **15.** 645;  
 Maclaine's library, **16.** 249.  
 policy discussed, **13.** 156-158.  
 Porterfield reports on, **14.** 546-547,  
 559.  
 possessions in S. C., **15.** 468, 471.  
 posts in N. W., **16.** 891, 892.  
 preparations to meet threatened at-  
 tack on S. C., **10.** 379.  
 prisoners of, **15.** 11; decline sup-  
 plies, **16.** 241; forced into service  
 of, **15.** xiv; sent to Va., **14.** 415,  
 416; taken, **16.** 735, 739, 740, 768,  
 933, 937.  
 privateers captured, **15.** 475; **22.**  
 757-8; hold intercourse with and  
 regulation of private vessels  
**16.** 328-329; and prisoners of  
 exchanged, **22.** 957-8.  
 profit by Amer. blunders, **22.** 974.  
 prohibit trade with W. I., **16.** 730.  
 property and provisions to be saved  
 from, **14.** 487-488.  
 property taken by, **19.** 930.  
 proposed movements discussed by  
 Burke, **15.** 777-779.  
 provisions for, **15.** 260.  
 ravage Randolph and other coun-  
 ties, **17.** 849-850, 853-854, 860,  
 946, 949, 955-956, 959.  
 recruit from N. C. prisoners, **16.**  
 735, 739, 741, 742-743, 768; in  
 Burke Co., **14.** 133, 321.  
 refuse mediation of Russia, **15.** 588.  
 regiment of captured, **13.** 149.  
 reinforcements to, **17.** 1013, 1014;  
 arrive in S. C., **15.** 185, 242-243,  
 244, 245, 491; **17.** 921.  
 relief of persons plundered by, **17.**  
 712, 790, 792.  
 reluctant to give up U. S., **16.** 5-6.  
 reorganization of army, **15.** 260-261.  
 reports on attacks of about Phila.,  
**11.** 665; considered, **14.** 605; on  
 prisoners captured by, **14.** 815-  
 818; on troops, **17.** 1009, 1024,  
 1026, 1027; to be made on slaves  
 carried off, **16.** 408-409, 411.  
 repulsed at Beaufort, S. C., **14.** 21;  
 at St. Vincents, **15.** 537; from  
 Charleston considered, **10.** xxxix-  
 xl.  
 resolve for retaliation on prisoners,  
**17.** 925-926.  
 restoration of property and results,  
**22.** 623, 624.  
 retreat from Charleston, **14.** x; dis-  
 cussed, **14.** 789-790, 791; from  
 Wilmington to S. C., **16.** 5.  
 revolt to threatened, **22.** 677.  
 said to have left S. C., **14.** 141.  
 sail and threaten the South, **11.**  
 542; to Charleston, **15.** 323, 324.  
 seduce Cherokees, **16.** 155, 158.  
 seize fort Mifflin, **11.** 806, 809,  
 Spicer's flag, **16.** 823-826.  
 seized in Canada, **13.** 370.  
 send army against So. col., **10.**  
 364, 902-907, 908-910, 912; fleet  
 against So. colonies, **10.** 938, 947;  
 goods to Cherokees, **14.** 244, 245;  
 manifest to N. C., **13.** 296-297,  
 319-320; privateers to N. C., **13.**  
 iv; reinforcements to America,  
**14.** 194; to Charleston, **15.** 504;  
 to N. C., **10.** 412-413, 420-421, 428-  
 429, 430-431, 487.  
 should be driven from Wilmington,  
**15.** 605.  
 sickness among, **11.** 345.  
 sign treaty, **22.** 623.  
 size of army, **10.** 453, 455; **14.** 772;  
 of fleet, **14.** 761.  
 skirmishes with, **11.** 818, 820, 821,  
 822; **14.** xi-xii, 536, 679, 692, 786;  
 at Rockfish and threaten to over-  
 run Duplin, **15.** 593.  
 slaves carried off by, **14.** 2, 3; **16.**  
 319.  
 small pox among, **22.** 531.  
 stir up Tories, **14.** iii.  
 State to be defended against, **17.**  
 705-706.  
 stopped by N. C. militia, **17.** 1040.  
 strength at Camden, S. C., **14.** 552-  
 553.  
 success at Gibraltar, **16.** 466; in  
 Ga., **14.** 222, 223; on the lakes,  
**10.** 865-866.  
 suffer at Camden and movements  
 of, **14.** 623; in East Indies, **15.**  
 492.  
 Sumter on his operations against,  
**14.** 540-543, 550; on movements  
 of, **14.** 533-534.  
 superior by sea, **13.** 237.  
 supplies for discussed, **10.** 365.  
 surprise Marion, **16.** 536.  
 surprised in S. C., **15.** 665.  
 surrender to Gates, **11.** 785.  
 take Savannah and establish posts,  
**13.** xii; slaves, **19.** 802.  
 taking of parole from discouraged,  
**14.** 781.  
 talk of commissioner to Creeks, **10.**  
 341-345.

- thanks for defeat of at King's Mtn., **17.** 653, 660, 692, 694-695, 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 783.
- threaten Amer. prisoners, **17.** 1044-1046; Beaufort and do damage at Ocracock, **11.** 633; Charleston, **22.** 949; coast, **11.** 623; Duplin, **15.** 590; and Onslow, **15.** 514; eastern counties, **16.** 25, 574-575, 593-594, 601; **17.** 806-807, 808, 985; Edenton, **17.** 680, 683, 690, 692, 761, 765; N. E., **22.** 986-7; N. C., **10.** 354, 1034, **11.** x-xi; **14.** 706, 708, 711, 826; **15.** 113, 121, 132, 225-226, 419; **16.** vi; **19.** 867-868, 909, 910; **24.** 348; from Va., **14.** 488; Phila., **11.** 462, 549, 559, 569-570, 574; **13.** 76; threaten Salisbury, **17.** 686, 688, 689-690, 692, 693, 768, 769, 770, 771-772, 776, 777; S. C. **13.** ix; **22.** 935-6, 982, 984, 986; and Ga., **13.** 234-235, 238, 242-243, 245, 246, 249-250, 267, 270, 271, 287, 332-334; **14.** 796, 797; So. colonies, **10.** 814; **22.** 967; the Chesapeake, **11.** 436-437; Va., **14.** 706, 708, 711; **15.** 132; and aid to, **14.** 436; western N. C., **14.** 608-609; Wilmington, **15.** 785; **16.** vi.
- to attack Richmond Town, **14.** 783.
- to be aided by Indians and loyalists, **10.** 714-715.
- to be delivered by Cherokees, **16.** 710.
- to be sent to Cape Fear, **10.** 299-300, 306-307; to Chesapeake, **17.** 990; to N. C., **10.** 248, 455; to So. colonies, **10.** 313, 406.
- to evacuate N. Y., **13.** 235, 238; **15.** 546; S. C., **11.** 339, 340, 341, 344, 345.
- to hold N. Y. and R. I., **15.** 454.
- to invade Cape Fear, **17.** 979, 984; N. C., **15.** 278, 282.
- to pay for supplies used, **15.** 253.
- to retreat through N. C., **15.** 626.
- to send army to Pa., **22.** 516.
- Tories join, **22.** 576.
- trade with forbidden by proc., **16.** 424-425.
- treat with Indians, **16.** 924.
- treatment of militia prisoners, **16.** 274; of prisoners, **17.** 625-629; at smallpox, **15.** 166.
- troops of arrive in N. Y., **14.** 199, 201-202, 205; sent to Ga. against, **11.** 833; to be sent to Carolinas, **11.** 282; to N. C., **10.** 448-449; to N. Y., **10.** 447.
- trouble from Tories, **22.** 537.
- victories reported, **11.** 823.
- wagons taken from, **15.** 592.
- withdrawn from N. C., **10.** 652-653.
- British America, **2.** 231, 232; **6.** 139; **8.** 285, 651; **9.** 1016, 1017, 1182; **10.** 21, 162; **11.** 245.
- rights and privileges of considered, **9.** 1027, 1030, 1032, 1043, 1046, 1047, 1048.
- British American colonies, **10.** 1006.
- American troops, **22.** 190, 191.
- British archives, **23.** i; **25.** 118; early laws found in, **25.** iii.
- British Channel, **10.** 113.
- British Church, antiquities of, **2.** 583.
- British Colonies, **25.** 356, 357.
- plan for defense of, **5.** 650.
- representation on state of, **2.** 393.
- said to be like a rope of sand, **5.** 223.
- vice admiralty courts increased to four, **11.** 216-219.
- British Commerce, French plan to ruin, **5.** 221.
- See also commerce, trade.
- British commissioners, **22.** 958.
- com. to draw up answer to manifesto, **13.** 638, 639; proclamation of, **13.** 734*n*.
- British commodities, trade in, **3.** xv-xvi.
- British constitution, republican in character, **11.** 323.
- British Court, **11.** 660; **15.** 339.
- British deserters, not accepted as substitutes, **24.** 336, 362, 386, 414.
- British Dominions, **15.** 204.
- British Empire, **6.** 41, 86, 96; **7.** 333, 409, 868; **8.** xxiii, 25, 39, 89, 170, 516; **9.** 10, 238, 249, 286, 795, 891, 1084, 1088, 1139, 1163, 1228; **10.** 16, 18, 53, 58, 76, 78, 81, 83, 123, 154, 238, 478; **11.** 240; **13.** 434; **15.** 219.
- address to inhabitants of, **10.** 201-203.
- defence of discussed, **2.** 393.
- fears of, **16.** 865.
- British Government, **14.** 849; **16.** 206; **19.** 955.
- Martin to on Tories in N. C., **22.** 616-18.
- British half pence, act to import, **23.** 779; **25.** 515; disallowed, **11.** 236.

- British Indian Traders, delay Indian treaty, **17**. 567.
- British Islands, **15**. 598; **16**. 902.  
French take possession of, **13**. 238; **22**. 984.  
in West Indies, to be delivered to French, **2**. 160.  
reinforcements for needed, **14**. 202.
- British Legion, The, **14**. 517; **22**. 966.  
reports on, **17**. 1009, 1027.  
strength, **14**. 552.
- British manufacturers, imports of, **5**. xliii.
- British Merchantmen, captured, **14**. 709.
- British merchants, **16**. 246, 247.  
badly used by factors in America, **2**. 157.  
grievances of, **18**. 560-566.  
hostile to Proprietors, **2**. xlii.  
memorial on debt law, **4**. 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850.  
objects with reference to colonies, **2**. xviii-xix.  
oppose attachment law, **9**. xxii; valuation law, **9**. xiv, xv.  
petition, **19**. 952-955.  
quarrels with over court laws, **9**. xx, xxi.  
secure law from Parliament forbidding issue of currency, **9**. xiv.
- British Ministry, Iredell on, **10**. 1036.
- British Nation, **10**. 1021.
- British Navy, **22**. 958.  
Davis whipped to death in, **15**. 380.
- British paroles, act for relief of persons taking, **24**. 394-5, 490.
- British Plantations, **3**. 116; **8**. 187.  
account of, **2**. 154-166.  
English act to encourage indigo in, **4**. 871.
- British protection, act on those taking, **24**. 733.
- British Public Record Office, no muster rolls of Tories in, **14**. 869.  
records from, **10**. xxx; **25**. 256.
- British Register wanted, **17**. 128.
- British settlements threatened by French, **2**. 179; to be destroyed, **2**. 188.
- British Statutes, Martin proposes to publish, **21**. 906, 920-921.
- British theory, of colonies, **6**. iv.
- British vessel, meaning of term, **3**. xvi.
- Britnal, James, army pay, **17**. 191.  
army rank, **16**. 1016.
- Britnell, James, in army, **15**. 724.
- Britons, **7**. 248; **10**. 76, 78, 79, 83, 229, 429, 430, 442, 443; **11**. 579; **13**. 593.  
defeated by French, **15**. 642.
- Britt, —, case of, **18**. vi-viii, 138-139, 477, 479-480, 482.
- Britt, Arthur, army pay, **17**. 194.  
army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Britt, Elisha, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Britt, J., clerk, **5**. 1182.
- Britt, James, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Britt, Peter, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Britt, Thomas (quaker), juror, **4**. 524.
- Britt, Willis, in assem., **19**. 381.
- Brittain, James, petition, **21**. 53, 63, 170, 177.  
resigns as J. P., **21**. 835, 1007, 1009.
- Brittain, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Britten, Thos., admitted a citizen, **13**. 654.
- Brittian, Philip, army pay, **17**. 191.
- Britting, Randall, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Brittingham, Charles, certificate to, **18**. 247.
- Brittle, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 194.  
army rank, **16**. 1018.  
in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.
- Brittle, Britton, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Brittle, David, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Brittle, John, land grant to, **4**. 764.
- Brittle, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Brittle, Wms., sells horse, **19**. 928.
- Britton, Henry, to value houses, **10**. 390.
- Britton, James, army rank, **16**. 1016.
- Britton, Jas., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Britton, John, oath on John and Elizabeth affairs, **9**. 322.
- Britton, Michael, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Britton, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
in army, **15**. 724.
- Britton's Ferry, **14**. 624, 665, 746.
- Bro. Creek, **22**. 322.
- Broad Bay, Maine, immigrants from, **5**. 1150.
- Broad Creek, **2**. 492; **4**. 852; **5**. 653; **22**. 315; **23**. 222, 480.  
inspection at, **24**. 581.  
petition from, **5**. 896.
- Broad Neck, **2**. 317, 318, 724.
- Broad River, **7**. 215, 461, 466, 467, 470, 853, 997, 1003, 1005, 1007; **8**. 771; **12**. 239; **24**. 236.  
act on destruction of fish in, **23**. 819.  
bill on fish, **20**. 170, 180, 181, 355.  
British on, **14**. 858.  
dam to be built on, **21**. 354.

- Indian depredations on, **5**. xlix, 604, 694, 696; do not care for lands on, **22**. 641.  
lands on considered, **17**. 624.
- Broad River, S. C.**, **10**. 752, 770, 771, 773, 838, 844, 846; **11**. facing 80, 168, 189; **14**. 188, 335, 542; **15**. xi, 107, 110, 126, 163, 258, 264, 268, 287, 292, 298, 304, 305, 306, 350, 504, 705; **16**. 663; **17**. 981; **19**. 941, 943, 944, 950; **21**. 309; **22**. 127, 153, 158.  
and S. C. boundary, **7**. 155, 156; **8**. 556, 557, 559, 564, 570, 571; **9**. 11; **11**. 222, 224, 226.  
McAden visits, **5**. 1207, 1208.  
settlements on, **14**. 235-236; proposed, **10**. 766.  
settlers killed on, **5**. xlvii, 140.  
skirmish on, **15**. 171.  
Tarleton advances to, **14**. 764.  
Tories defeated on, **14**. 507.  
troops go south from and Cornwallis crosses, **14**. 763; on, **15**. 184.  
Wemyss sent to, **15**. 304.
- Broad River, Tenn.**, **22**. 1004.
- Broad River Baptist Asso'n**, **5**. 1187, 1191.
- Broad River Camp**, **7**. 995, 1005.
- Broad Street, Edenton**, **24**. 919.
- Broad Street, Newbern**, **15**. 378; **25**. 462.
- Broad Water**, **4**. 49.
- Broadaway, Robert**, regulator, **8**. 79.
- Broadbay settlement**, description of, **5**. 1162.
- Broadbent, Richard**, army record, **16**. 1015.
- Broadford, John**, building 'coms'r, **24**. 240.
- Broadhead, Col.**, pres. of ct. of inquiry, **12**. 460.
- Broadhearst, Samuel**, ship master, **5**. 858.
- Broadstreet, James**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Broadstreet, Simon**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Broadrick, Ralph**, exempted, **7**. 577.
- Broadwater**, **22**. 586.
- Broadway, Sam'l**, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Broadwell, David**, army rank, **16**. 1018.
- Brocas, Richard**, arrested for conspiracy, **11**. 523.
- Brocher, Jos.**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Brock, Bezzant**, pensioner, **22**. 58.
- Brock, Frederick**, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809-810.
- Brock, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Brock, John**, **4**. 893.
- Brock, John**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Brock, John**, coms'r to fix site of C. H., **25**. 246, 271.
- Brock, John**, imported, **1**. 613.
- Brock, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 285.
- Brock, Jno.**, juror, **25**. 189.
- Brock, John**, land grant to, **4**. 281.  
levies free, **3**. 303.
- Brock, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 703.
- Brock, Step.**, land grant to, **4**. 55.
- Brocke, John**, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Brocket, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 346.
- Brockett, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 392.
- Brockhos, Anthony**, law suit, **1**. 452-453.
- Brockley, Taylor**, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Brockwell (Brockell), Peter**, affidavit on Culpeper rebellion, **1**. 299-300.  
gives information, **1**. 300-301.
- Brocky, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Brocus, Richard**, allowance to, **22**. 879.  
claim, **9**. 488; allowed, **9**. 414, 527, 528, 536.
- Broderick, Capt.**, **17**. 995, 1007, 1012.
- Brodie, Mr.**, **4**. 208.
- Brodie, Alex.**, character and Tories, **14**. 854.  
taxable, **15**. 190.
- Brodrick, Capt.**, **17**. 995.
- Brogden, Hardy**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
rides express to Va., **15**. 447.
- Brogden, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Brogden, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 372.
- Broglin, Thos.**, exempted, **4**. 526.
- Bromfield, Silas**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Bromfield, Watson**, felon, **22**. 861.
- Bromley, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Bromley, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Bromley, Thos.**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Bromly, George**, land lapses, **2**. 495.
- Bronnock (Bronocks), Jonathan**, act to alter name to Bryant, **24**. 539.  
bill to change name, **19**. 175, 185, 191, 294, 303, 307-308, 315-316, 319, 341.
- Bronnocks, Bethuty**, **24**. 539.
- Brooer, Howel**, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Brook, Allen**, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Brook (Rook), David**, army pay, **17**. 195.



- Brook, John, land grant to, **4.** 57.  
 Brooke, Francis, proprietors to on land for Eden, **2.** 58.  
 Brooke, Maj. Thomas, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1.** 117-118, 139-140.  
 Brookees, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
 Brooker, John, felon, **22.** 858.  
 Brookes, Jonathan, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Brookes, Matthew, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Brookin, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Brooks, Lt. Col., duties of, **12.** 521.  
 Brooks, Adam, court martialed, **12.** 484.  
 Brooks, Andrew, allowance to, **19.** 396.  
     petitions, **19.** 933.  
     shoes to, **14.** 430.  
 Brooks, Asa, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Brooks, George, army pay, **17.** 194.  
     army rank, **13.** 512; **16.** 1017.  
 Brooks, H., clerk Va. Senate, **18.** 507, 512, 543, 789.  
 Brooks, Henry, takes up land, **1.** 432.  
 Brooks, Henry, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Brooks, Isaac, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Brooks, Isaac, in assembly, **9.** 139, 143, 144, 149, 150, 162, 223, 396, 429, 438, 447, 448, 494, 551, 565, 587; on com. of assembly, **9.** 381.  
 Brooks, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 415.  
 Brooks, Jacob, **7.** 776.  
 Brooks, James, in militia, **22.** 415.  
     memorial, **19.** 196, 201-202, 204, 324, 331.  
     on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
     on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38, 62.  
     patroler, **10.** 63, 451.  
     pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Brooks, James, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Brooks, James, sued, **10.** 317.  
 Brooks, Joab, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
     road coms'r, **23.** 919.  
     takes deposition, **7.** 848.  
 Brooks, Job, land grant to, **4.** 334.  
 Brooks, Job, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 Brooks, John, a J. P., **4.** 683, 951, 1041, 1243.  
     builds mill, **4.** 50.  
     deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 778.  
     dropped as J. P., **5.** 655.  
     land grant corrected, **4.** 344; to, **4.** 332, 704, 798, 800.  
 Brooks, John, army rank, **13.** 510; **16.** 1018.  
 Brooks, John, in militia, **22.** 415.  
 Brooks, John, land warrant to, **18.** 164.  
 Brooks, John, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Brooks, John, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Brooks, John, vestryman, **25.** 267.  
 Brooks, John, Jr., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Brooks, John, Jr., regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Brooks, Lewis, army pay, **17.** 194.  
 Brooks, Matthew, in assembly, **12.** 656, 671, 698, 731, 732, 736, 816, 873, 879; **19.** 376, 379; on com. of assem., **12.** 554, 660, 768, 788, 823, 824, 846, 847.  
     in conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 10, 26, 31, 35.  
     letter of, **19.** 78, 79, 91; considered, **16.** 115, 116.  
     memorial of considered, **17.** 677, 678, 757, 759.  
     on Surry S. C., **10.** 228, 230.  
     report on letter of, **16.** 133; agreed to, **16.** 140.  
     resigns as J. P., **12.** 800, 857, 864.  
 Brooks, Robt., in militia, **22.** 334.  
 Brooks, Stephen, **20.** 216, 218, 249, 254, 396, 435.  
     a J. P., **23.** 993.  
     petition, **21.** 848, 977, 980; for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.  
 Brooks, Stephen, Jr., in militia, **9.** 59.  
 Brooks, Thos., army pay, **17.** 196.  
     army rank, **15.** 723; **16.** 1016.  
 Brooks, Thos., in militia, **22.** 417.  
 Brooks, Thomas, land grants to, **4.** 636, 892, 962, 1242, 1248; altered, **6.** 635.  
 Brooks, Thomas, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
 Brooks, Timothy, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 99.  
 Brooks, Wm., exempted, **6.** 1299.  
 Brooks, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Brooks, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Brooks, Wm., road coms'r, **23.** 870, 920.  
 Brookshire, Mannering, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Brookshire, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Broom, John, comr. on trade, **18.** 654.  
 Broom, Mason, army rank, **13.** 518; **16.** 1013.  
 Broomfield, public building removed from, **23.** 468-9.  
 Broquet, Maj., case of, **17.** 629.  
 Brosard, —, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Brothers, David, army pay, **17.** 196.  
     army rank, **16.** 1221.  
 Brothers, John, in assembly, **5.** 232, 521, 552, 670, 688, 707, 714.

- Brothers, Jno., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Brothers, John, inspector, **6.** 109, 135.  
 Brothers, John juror, **25.** 187.  
 Brothers, John, quit rents of, **22.** 249.  
 Brothers, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Brothers, Mary, has bastard child, **2.** 86-87.  
 Brothers, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Brothers, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Brothers, Robt., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Brothers, Samuel, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Brothers, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Brothers, Wm., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 484.  
 Brothers, Wm., in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Brothers, Wm., juror, **4.** 519.  
 Brothers, Wm., juror, **4.** 519.  
 Brothers, Wm., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Brothers, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Brother's Creek, **1.** 656.  
 Brotherton, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Broudford, John, reenlists, **15.** 750.  
 Broughton, Col., to survey land, **1.** 705-706.  
 Broughton, Gov. Thos., **11.** 45.  
     church commissioner, **2.** 874.  
     letter to, **4.** 29.  
     on condition of S. C., **2.** 224-226.  
     signs S. C. acts on oaths and church, **2.** 867, 882, 913-917.  
     speaker of S. C. assembly, **2.** 258.  
 Browder, Isham, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 927, 960.  
 Brower, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1016.  
 Brower family, **8.** 734, 738.  
 Brox, John, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Brown. See Browne.  
 Brown, —, **5.** xxix.  
 Brown, —, **16.** 940.  
 Brown, —, **17.** 147.  
 Brown, —, **22.** 998.  
 Brown, —, commands Br. troops, **14.** 270.  
 Brown, —, defeated, **19.** 885.  
 Brown, —, defeated in Ga., **15.** 665.  
 Brown, —, exchange of considered, **15.** 538.  
 Brown, —, in assembly, **19.** 503, 516, 527, 540, 541, 552, 559, 603, 610, 636, 650.  
 Brown, —, law suit, **1.** 400.  
 Brown, —, partisan leader, **14.** 423.  
 Brown, —, regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Brown, Mr., **9.** 342.  
 Brown, Mr., **10.** 434.  
 Brown, Mr., payment to, **5.** 798, 973.  
 Brown, Adjutant, killed, **14.** 868.  
 Brown, Capt., commands Chickasaws, **6.** 260.  
 Brown, Capt., commands the Halifax, **15.** 157.  
 Brown, Capt., prisoner, **14.** 621.  
 Brown, Capt., roster of company, **16.** 1002, 1009, 1025, 1039, 1062, 1072, 1095, 1108, 1128, 1132, 1142, 1152, 1168, 1177, 1180.  
 Brown, Capt., vessel capt'd, **15.** 70.  
 Brown, Col., **14.** 399, 468, 666; **15.** 139, 787.  
     besieged, **17.** 1029.  
     collects cattle, **14.** 446, 465; provisions for troops, **14.** 415, 418, 434.  
     defeats Tories, **15.** v.  
     list of prisoners delivered to, **14.** 747.  
     Marion and Giles to unite with, **14.** 652.  
     on Tories, **16.** 569.  
     ordered to join Harrington, **14.** 673, 674.  
     prisoners delivered to, **14.** 665-666.  
     Whig leader, **16.** ix.  
 Brown, Col. (Br.), **15.** 261.  
     defends, **15.** 284.  
     holds Roysport, Ga., **14.** 775.  
 Brown, Commissary, reports on supplies, **14.** 648.  
     to purchase grain and cattle, **14.** 657.  
 Brown, Dr., **2.** 807.  
 Brown, Dr., **5.** 1220.  
 Brown, Dr., **14.** 524.  
     Br. prisoners put under care of, **14.** 426.  
     complaints of Davis, **12.** 544.  
     court martialed, **12.** 526-527.  
     director general, **14.** 413; of hospital, **14.** 452.  
     shoes to, **14.** 466.  
     supplies to for hospital, **14.** 714, 715.  
     to impress medicine, **14.** 436.  
 Brown, Lieut., wounded, **15.** 751.  
 Brown, Alex., prisoner, **14.** 710.  
 Brown, Amos, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Brown, Ao., petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-684.  
 Brown, Arthur, act to collect tax arrears, **24.** 628-9.  
     army pay, **17.** 193.  
     army rank, **16.** 1021.  
     bill for him to collect taxes, **19.** 520-521, 531, 532, 534-535, 536, 541, 579, 595, 660-661.  
     lt. col., **18.** 823, 825.

- major, **10.** 205, 530.  
 petition of admtrs, **20.** 509, 528, 566, 597; **21.** 46, 49, 65, 75, 123, 125, 181-182, 186.  
 report on, **21.** 436.  
 to Nash on bounty, **14.** 847.
- Brown, Bartlet**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Brown, Bay**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 61.  
**Brown, Benj.**, a J. P., **23.** 994; resigns as J. P., **20.** 268, 271.  
 army rank, **16.** 1015.  
**Brown, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Brown, Benjamin**, in militia, **9.** 296.  
**Brown, Benjamin**, in militia, **9.** 696.  
**Brown, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Brown, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 328.  
**Brown, Benjamin**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 99.  
 signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.  
**Brown, Benj., Sr.**, exempted, **7.** 626.  
**Brown, Charity**, presented for having bastards, **2.** 264, 267.  
**Brown, Colin**, in militia, **12.** 1061.  
**Brown, Collin**, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
**Brown, Collins**, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
**Brown, Daniel**, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
**Brown, Daniel**, regulator, **7.** 735.  
**Brown, Daniel**, tory officer, **22.** 196.  
**Brown, David**, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
**Brown, David**, army rank, **16.** 1016.  
**Brown, David**, claims allowed, **8.** 378, 460, 461, 463, 467.  
**Brown, David**, in army, **15.** 725.  
**Brown, David**, in militia, **22.** 383.  
**Brown, David**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Brown, David**, regulator, **7.** 733.  
**Brown, David**, surety, **5.** 437.  
**Brown, Ebenezer**, in militia, **22.** 421.  
**Brown, Edward**, congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335.  
 land grant to, **4.** 349, 761.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Brown, Elekoander**, in militia, **22.** 497.  
**Brown, Elijah**, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
**Brown, Elizabeth**, **24.** 969, 970, 971.  
**Brown, Francis**, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
 brings reports from Catawbass, **5.** 902.  
 charged with perjury by Bodley and tried by assem., **5.** 1050-1051, 1057-1058.  
 claims allowed, **5.** 983, 984; **6.** 832-833; to seat in assembly considered, **6.** 473-474.  
 commissioner to inspect frontiers, **5.** 728-729.
- expelled from assembly, **5.** 1058.  
 in assembly, **5.** 232, 244, 263, 282, 509, 512, 514, 521, 529, 532, 535, 542, 543, 547, 551, 668, 672, 675, 676, 701, 704, 705, 706, 712, 719, 721, 737, 848, 868, 873, 890, 895, 1007, 1019, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1057, 1060; **6.** 362, 375, 648, 661, 662, 667, 673, 677, 800, 801, 823, 1142, 1152, 1262, 1267, 1271; **7.** 47, 50, 65, 68, 75, 76, 77.  
 not allowed seat in assembly, **6.** 374-375, 376.  
 on claims commission, **22.** 863, 866.  
 on com. of assem., **5.** 500, 523, 873, 892, 1017, 1043; **6.** 805, 817.  
 on value of Ft. Dobbs, **5.** 803.  
 paid for tour of inspection, **5.** 841, 864, 866.  
 payment to for Indians, **5.** 798, 839, 858, 861, 893.  
 produces accounts, **5.** 970-971.  
 reports on Ft. Dobbs and Western settlement, **5.** 849; on public claims, **5.** 975-986.  
 to examine Ft. Dobbs, **5.** 897, 909.  
**Brown, Fran.**, in militia, **22.** 310.  
**Brown, Francis**, juror, **2.** 435, 436, 437.  
**Brown, Francis**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
**Brown, Gabriel**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
**Brown, George**, **5.** 1209, 1210.  
**Brown, George**, a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
 congratulates Dobbs, **5.** 334-335.  
 petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Brown, Geo.**, a J. P., **23.** 992.  
 and parole, **19.** 17.  
 in army, **13.** 529.  
 to Caswell on Hanna & Mactur, **11.** 756.  
 to sell Tory effects, **12.** 217, 398.  
 Tory property paid into treasury by, **12.** 552, 658-9.
- Brown, George**, land grant to, **4.** 894.  
**Brown, H.**, in assembly, **21.** 234.  
**Brown, Hennery**, in militia, **22.** 346.  
**Brown, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
**Brown, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Brown, Howel**, act to vest lands in, **24.** 872-3.  
 bill to vest lands in, **18.** 91, 148, 208, 326, 363, 371, 418, 436, 440.  
**Brown, Hugh**, land grant to, **4.** 798, 968.  
 surrenders patent, **6.** 766.

- Brown, Isaac, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Brown, Isabella, **5.** xxiii.  
 Brown, Isabella, **9.** xliii.  
 Brown, J., reports on clothing, **14.** 714-716.  
 Brown, Mrs. J. Sewell, **10.** 712.  
 Brown, Jacob, juror, **10.** 7.  
 Brown, Jacob, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Brown, Jacob, petition, **19.** 577, 583, 691, 704.  
 Brown, Jacob, officer, **22.** 702.  
     treasonable letters directed to, goes to Halifax and is discharged, **14.** 871, 872.  
 Brown, Jacob, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-710.  
 Brown, James, a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Brown, James, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 Brown, James, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Brown, James, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Brown, James, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Brown, James, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 Brown, James, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Brown, James, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Brown, James, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Brown, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Brown, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Brown, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1021.  
 Brown, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Brown (Browne), James, asks for lapsed lands, **2.** 318.  
     buys land, **4.** 34.  
     encroaches on Indians, **4.** 632.  
     estate settled, **2.** 493-494.  
     juror, **2.** 358; **4.** 522.  
     land grant asked, **4.** 454; to, **4.** 447; lapses, **2.** 501.  
     to receive prisoners from Va., **2.** 183-184.  
 Brown, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Brown, James, helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8.** 785.  
 Brown, James, in army, **13.** 512.  
 Brannon, James, in army, **15.** 728.  
 Brown, Jas., in militia, **22.** 328.  
 Brown, Jas., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Brown, James, pardon asked for, **14.** 196-197.  
 Brown, James, pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Brown, James, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
 Brown, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Brown, Jas., quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Brown, James, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Brown, James, resigns as J. P., **19.** 687.  
 Brown, James, road comsr., **23.** 222.  
 Brown, James, treasurer, **25.** 164.  
 Brown, Jeremiah, exempted, **8.** 319.  
 Brown, Jeremiah, in militia, **9.** 297.  
 Brown, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 196.  
     pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Brown, John, **5.** 1221.  
     a J. P., **4.** 800; **6.** 636.  
     claims allowed, **6.** 211, 213.  
     complaints against Turnbull as a J. P., **5.** 33-34.  
     congratulates, **5.** 334-335.  
     petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Brown, John, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 Brown, John, allowance to, **22.** 854, 864.  
 Brown, John, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Brown, John, army rank, **16.** 1009.  
 Brown, John, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
 Brown, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Brown, John, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Brown, John, army rank, **17.** 1023.  
 Brown, John, army record, **13.** 474.  
 Brown, John, asked for as trader, **11.** 184, 192.  
 Brown, John, captain, **13.** 476.  
 Brown, John, com. on capt'd arms, **17.** 654, 672, 747, 748-749, 752.  
     commissioner, **17.** 433.  
     deposition on frauds, **18.** 108, 335.  
     in assembly, **18.** 249, 257, 284, 295, 312, 317, 339, 344, 345, 346, 351, 361, 376, 383, 412, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471, 806, 808.  
     in conv. 1788, **22.** 4, 6, 7, 26, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 46, 49.  
     judge, **18.** 450, 459.  
     money rec'd from and burned, **18.** 218.  
     on com. of assem., **18.** 351, 431.  
     petition, **18.** 145, 364, 368; **19.** 407, 408, 733.  
     treasurer, **16.** 148, 168, 175; **19.** 119, 123, 185, 188, 189, 202, 311, 312, 331, 637; **20.** 361.  
     witness, **18.** 252.  
 Brown, John, county coms'r, **23.** 504.  
     court to meet at house of, **24.** 143.  
     dist. auditor, **24.** 387.  
 Brown, John, ensign, **10.** 287.  
 Brown, John, examined on boundary, **1.** 743.  
 Brown, John, exempted, **6.** 807.  
 Brown, John, exempted, **7.** 626.  
 Brown, John, felon, **8.** 142.  
 Brown, John, in assembly, **12.** 764;

- 13.** 532, 533, 553, 554; **20.** 479;  
on com. of assembly, **13.** 537,  
633, 659.
- Brown, John**, in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Brown, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 266.
- Brown, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 307.
- Brown, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 315.
- Brown, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 345.
- Brown, John**, juror, **4.** 521.
- Brown, John**, juror, **25.** 186.
- Brown, Jno.**, juror, **25.** 188.
- Brown, John**, land grant to, **4.** 219,  
343, 344, 593.
- Brown, John**, land grant to, **4.** 601,  
767, 1047.
- Brown, John**, lapse patent to, **2.** 525.
- Brown, John**, minister, **5.** 1201; **7.** 36.
- Brown, John**, of Va., **8.** 735.
- Brown, John**, (Br.), petitions for ex-  
change, **15.** 150, 154-155.  
petition on lands in Watauga, **10.**  
885-887.
- Brown, John**, petitions on need of  
money, **7.** 866-867.
- Brown, John**, petitions on roads and  
ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Brown, John**, quarrels over rank, **10.**  
955.
- Brown, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Brown, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Brown, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Brown, John**, quit rents of, **22.** 260.
- Brown, John**, raid of, **10.** xxv.
- Brown, John**, regulators' entry on  
cause of, **8.** 236.
- Brown, John**, school trustee, **24.** 690.
- Brown, John**, sheriff, **4.** 1183.
- Brown, John**, supplies to be sent to,  
**13.** 542, 544, 640.
- Brown, John**, tried for adultery, **2.**  
704, 711.
- Brown, John**, vestryman, **25.** 267.
- Brown, John**, voter, **20.** 160, 161, 162.
- Brown, John**, Watauga to be annexed,  
**10.** 708-710.
- Brown, Jno.**, (Bladen), in assem., **20.**  
120, 121, 126, 165, 168, 169, 180,  
230, 238, 239, 240, 276, 287, 288,  
308, 313, 343; **21.** 1, 3, 6, 52, 60,  
66, 68, 71, 74, 77, 109, 111, 115,  
121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179,  
189.
- Brown, John**, (Wilkes), in assem., **20.**  
125, 134, 165, 167, 169, 180, 230,  
238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287,  
308, 343, 534; **21.** 2, 4, 6, 47, 52,  
60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 81, 109, 111, 115,  
121, 154, 160, 168, 179, 181, 190,  
194, 196, 198, 207, 224, 234, 236,  
264, 275, 281, 288, 294, 305, 332,  
366, 367, 372, 379, 383, 411, 432,  
593.
- Brown, John Morgan**, allowance to,  
**22.** 821, 825 (?).
- Brown, Jonathan**, to Burke with peti-  
tion to return to Br. army, **15.**  
506.
- Brown, Joseph**, army rank, **16.** 1010.
- Brown, Joseph**, army rank, **16.** 1012.
- Brown, Jos.**, in army, **13.** 509; **15.**  
730.
- Brown, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 358.
- Brown, Joseph**, merchant, **10.** 409.
- Brown, Joseph**, pensioner, **22.** 59.
- Brown, Joseph**, Watauga to be annex-  
ed, **10.** 708-710.
- Brown, Jos.**, Watauga to be annexed,  
**10.** 708-711.
- Brown, Lewis**, captain, **15.** 364.  
in assembly, **16.** 1, 3, 127, 135, 137-  
138, 156, 167; **19.** 184, 234, 235,  
262, 282, 286, 295, 300, 319, 330,  
354, 359, 395.
- Brown, Malcom**, surety, **6.** 1046.
- Brown, Mark**, petitions for division  
of Orange co., **9.** 809.
- Brown, Mark**, tailor, **15.** 477.
- Brown, Mary**, testimony impeached,  
**18.** 28-29, 402, 406.
- Brown, Masander**, suit against, **10.**  
434.
- Brown, Michael**, juror, **22.** 511.
- Brown, Michael**, a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Brown, Morgan**, **16.** 649; **20.** 581.  
a J. P., **6.** 799.  
allowance to, **22.** 821 (?), 825.  
army rank, **16.** 1016.  
claim, **18.** 15, 68, 241-242, 248, 300,  
303.  
debts due by, **8.** 278-279; as sheriff,  
**9.** 573.  
lieut., **10.** 945.  
petition to assembly for relief, **9.** 51.  
road coms'r, **25.** 400.  
supplies furnished to, **18.** 51.
- Brown, Morgan, Jr.**, to DeKalb on pro-  
visions for troops, **14.** 521.
- Brown, Moses**, **8.** 786.  
in army, **13.** 519, 528; **16.** 1017.
- Brown, Moses**, helps reorganize Luth-  
eran church, **8.** 784-785.
- Brown, Nathan**, **8.** 786.
- Brown, Neill**, in assem., **21.** 2, 3, 20,  
47, 52, 60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 111,  
115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 179,  
190, 194, 195, 198, 207, 224, 264,

- 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 366, 367  
(?), 372, 383, 411, 432, 593, 872,  
873, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946,  
965, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1012,  
1015, 1032, 1055.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 29,  
32, 35.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
**Brown, Park**, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Brown, Patrick**, in army, **13**. 528.  
on occupation of Indian lands, **10**.  
769.  
**Brown, Paul**, juror, **25**. 189.  
**Brown, Peter**, **21**. 808.  
**Brown, Peter**, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
**Brown, Peter**, bound over by Safety  
Com., **10**. 159.  
**Brown, Peter**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Brown, Peter**, taxable, **15**. 191.  
**Brown, Richard**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 35.  
**Brown, Richard**, pay to, **22**. 495.  
**Brown, Richard**, quit rents of, **22**.  
240.  
**Brown, Robert**, in army, **15**. 727; **16**.  
1017.  
pensioner, **22**. 56.  
**Brown, Robert**, land grant to, **4**. 950.  
**Brown, Robert**, regulator, **7**. 735.  
**Brown, S.**, **8**. 607.  
**Brown, S.**, in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
**Brown, Sales**, regulators entry on  
causes of, **8**. 240.  
**Brown, Samuel**, **22**. 185.  
**Brown, Saml.**, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
**Brown, Saml.**, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
**Brown, Samuel**, asks for lapse patent,  
**2**. 302, 453.  
**Brown, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 387.  
**Brown, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 397.  
**Brown, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 642.  
**Brown, Samuel**, land lapses, **2**. 453.  
**Brown, Samuel**, merchant, **10**. 409.  
**Brown, Sarah**, land dealings, **24**. 969-  
71.  
**Brown, Solomon**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Brown, Solomon**, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
**Brown, Stephen**, paroled, **14**. 722-723.  
**Brown, Susannah**, has bastards, **2**.  
264.  
**Brown, Thomas**, **4**. 51, 278.  
a J. P., **4**. 683.  
in assembly, **4**. 653, 735.  
land grant to, **4**. 344, 635, 704, 1248;  
rights proved, **4**. 595.  
**Brown, Thomas**, **21**. 279  
a J. P., **23**. 992.  
act to quiet in possession of lands,  
&c., **24**. 969-71.  
**Brown, Thos.**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Brown, Thos.**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
**Brown, Thos.**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
**Brown, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
**Brown, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
**Brown, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
**Brown, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Brown, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
**Brown, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
**Brown, Col. Thos.**, attacks dissenters  
and Tories, **10**. 744.  
atty. for Latshaw, **18**. 123.  
bill on lands, **20**. 516, 520, 523-524,  
533, 540.  
bill to quiet in possession of land,  
**21**. 60, 68, 78, 80, 87, 95, 103.  
Bd. of War to on provisions, **14**.  
412, 454-455.  
Caswell to on Fed. Conv., **20**. 634.  
colonel, **10**. 558.  
commands in Bladen, **22**. 547.  
in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 812, 813,  
823, 913, 925, 955, 966, 975, 980,  
982, 984, 988, 990, 999; **18**. 1, 3,  
24, 30, 32, 46, 47, 52, 69, 95, 103,  
105, 122, 123, 161, 177, 178, 185,  
451; **19**. 1, 2, 3, 11, 17, 79, 82, 86,  
87, 89, 115, 116, 125, 133, 168, 175,  
184, 199, 215, 221, 342, 356, 381,  
386; **20**. 6, 7, 8, 12, 15, 17, 18, 20,  
22, 23, 26, 31, 46, 49, 53, 61, 68, 71,  
72, 75, 77, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 99, 100,  
102, 103, 484, 514, 515, 516, 519,  
520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 545,  
546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 568,  
569, 588; **21**. 100, 107, 232, 233,  
235, 245, 254, 259, 275, 279, 286,  
298, 303, 365, 374, 383, 436, 591,  
595, 596, 597, 598, 605, 609, 612,  
613, 616, 619, 620, 625, 627, 628,  
631, 632, 641, 645, 649, 658, 671,  
672, 679, 680, 689, 694, 696, 697,  
698, 700, 701.  
in C. of S., **18**. 174, 189, 397, 420,  
451, 459; **20**. 226, 244, 417, 430.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 7, 25, 27,  
30, 31, 35.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 42, 46, 49.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 960.  
letter from ment'd, **14**. 454.  
lieut. colonel, **10**. 207, 530.  
makes terms with Tories, **22**. 548.  
nom. for Brig. Gen., **13**. 584, 689;  
**20**. 102-103; for C. of S., **21**. 779,  
935.  
officer, **18**. 449, 458.  
on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 761, 769,

- 790, 791, 819, 831, 866, 875, 916, 935, 943, 958, 965, 967, 968, 969; **13.** 4, 8, 28, 37, 41, 92, 98, 108, 110, 118, 119, 127, 128, 206, 237, 262, 267, 272, 282, 283, 326, 341, 353.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 948, 950, 965.  
 on S. C. of Bladen, **10.** 15, 24.  
 quoted, **13.** 215, 424; on Tories, **16.** vi.  
 reports on McNeil, **13.** 139.  
 resigns as colonel, **16.** 163; **19.** 113-114, 117.  
 return of militia under, **10.** facing 680.  
 surety, **10.** 159.  
 to Burke on Tories in Bladen, **22.** 1043-4.  
 to Lillington on bad behavior of Newbern Dist., **15.** 423; on drafts and Tories, **16.** 245-246, 250.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
**Brown, Thos.,** boundary coms'r, **24.** 148.  
**Brown, Thos.,** building coms'r, **24.** 307, 520.  
 claim allowed, **22.** 401-2.  
**Brown, Thos.,** exempted, **9.** 461.  
**Brown, Thos.,** in army, **13.** 510.  
**Brown, Thos.,** in army, **15.** 723.  
**Brown, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 315.  
**Brown, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 160.  
**Brown, Thos.,** land lapses, **2.** 453; lapse patent asked, **2.** 453.  
**Brown, Thos.,** quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
**Brown, Thos.,** reenlists, **15.** 749.  
**Brown, Thos.,** road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
**Brown, Thos.,** taxable, **15.** 190.  
**Brown, Thos.,** tory col., captured and tortured, **22.** 182.  
**Brown, Thos.,** voter, **15.** 237.  
**Brown, Walter,** certificates lost, **19.** 298.  
**Brown, Walter,** quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
**Brown, Warren,** army rank, **16.** 1023.  
**Brown, Warren,** army rank, **16.** 1022.  
**Brown, Wm.,** a J. P., **22.** 429, 430.  
**Brown, Wm.,** a J. P., **23.** 992.  
 asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
 claims, **9.** 591.  
 commissioner for Bath, **10.** 707.  
 forwards Lexington news, **9.** 1236, 1237.  
 in assembly, **9.** 842, 873, 874, 895, 898, 930, 949, 952, 1188, 1205; **12.** 265, 368, 378, 655, 683, 699; **13.** 630, 697, 701.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 166, 168, 173, 501, 523, 915, 924, 1043, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181.  
 nom. as naval officer, **12.** 46, 59, 65.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 168, 175, 504, 935, 965.  
 on Newbern dist. S. Com., **10.** 215, 459, 462, 463.  
 payments to, **10.** 460.  
 petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
 resolve in favor of, **13.** 841.  
 to Nash on militia, **14.** 851.  
 to send the Polly to sea, **10.** 876-877.  
 troops to rendezvous at house of, **11.** 806.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 191.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 192.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 192.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army pay, **17.** 193.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1016.  
**Brown, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1009.  
**Brown, Wm.,** arms coms'r, **24.** 381.  
 bill in favor of, **21.** 279.  
 in assembly, **17.** 794, 795; **19.** 148, 168, 184, 371, 374, 377, 384, 388; **20.** 486, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 526, 527, 536, 543, 545, 546, 547, 550, 568, 569, 588; **21.** 672; on com. of assembly, **16.** 20, 32, 132; **17.** 281, 282, 295, 313, 314.  
**Brown, Wm.,** building coms'r, **23.** 907.  
 Caswell to on exports, **20.** 631, 657.  
 collector, **23.** 988.  
 commissary of prisoners at St. Augustine and character, **15.** 395, 396.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36.  
 owes State, **21.** 1070.  
 petition, **21.** 778, 827, 932, 937, 995, 998.  
**Brown (Browne), Wm.,** buys land, **2.** 171.  
 land lapses, **2.** 390, 501; lapse patent to, **2.** 524.  
**Brown, Wm.,** exempted from taxes, **13.** 931-932.  
**Brown, Wm.,** execution suspended, **8.** 635.  
**Brown, William,** imported, **1.** 393, 394.  
**Brown, Wm.,** in army, **15.** 724.  
**Brown, Wm.,** in army, **15.** 726.  
**Brown, Wm.,** in militia, **22.** 494.  
**Brown, Wm.,** juror, **4.** 525.  
**Brown, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 348, 591, 1241.

- Brown, Wm., major, **10.** 206, 530.  
 Brown, Wm., on Surry S. C., **10.** 251.  
 Brown, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Brown, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
 Brown, Wm., reenlists, **15.** 749.  
 Brown, Wm., regulators' entry on cause of, **8.** 236.  
 Brown, Wm., regulator respited, **9.** 37.  
 Brown, Wm., tory officer, **22.** 197.  
 Brown, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Brown, Wm., Sr., in militia, **22.** 160.  
 Brown, Willis, pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Brown & McRee, accounts of on provisions, &c., presented, **13.** 393-394.  
 Brown Creek, **7.** 1005.  
 Brown Creek Church, **5.** 1186.  
 Brown Marsh, **25.** 463.  
     battle at, **18.** 173; **19.** 991.  
     bill for road, **6.** 492.  
 Brownby, Robert, in army, **13.** 506.  
 Browne. See Brown.  
 Browne, —, Sr., land lapses, **2.** 524.  
 Browne, Dr., **14.** 567.  
 Browne, Dr., to Gates on hospital, **14.** 562.  
 Browne, Lt. Gov., orders to in regard to Indians, **7.** 439.  
 Browne, Beal, petition of, **2.** 639.  
 Browne, Dr. J. B., to Gates on death of his son, **14.** 739-740, 756-757.  
 Browne, James, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Browne, James, rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Browne, John, deposition of Indians and Va. boundary, **1.** 662.  
 Browne, John, Indian trader, **1.** 661.  
     petition, **2.** 2.  
     ships tobacco, **1.** 322.  
 Browne, John, in assembly, **4.** 493, 526.  
     juror, **4.** 521.  
     rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 Browne, Jno., land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Browne, Mary, settles estate, **2.** 493-494.  
 Browne, Nicholas, settler, **1.** 76.  
 Browne, Richard, signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.  
 Browne, Thos., candidate for assembly, **4.** 494.  
 Brownen, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 194.  
 Brownen, Wm., army pay, **17.** 194.  
 Browner, Wm., army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Brownes, George, land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 Browne's church, **5.** 1181.  
 Browney, John, juryman, **2.** 262.  
 Browney, John, quit rents of, **22.** 260.  
 Brownfield, R., army pay, **17.** 191.  
 Brownfield, Wm., lieut., **10.** 518.  
     petition, **19.** 517, 518, 520, 533-534, 536.  
 Brownin, Joshua, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Brownin, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
 Browning, —, on salt making, **22.** 740.  
 Browning, Francis, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Browning, George, a J. P., **5.** 824.  
 Browning, George, army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Browning, George, deserter, **16.** 518.  
 Browning, John, appraiser, **2.** 68.  
 Browning, John, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
 Browning, John, claim, **9.** 489.  
 Browning, John, enters caveat, **6.** 635.  
 Browning, John, exempted, **4.** 827.  
 Browning, John, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Browning, Levi, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Browning, Mark, army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Browning, Richard, a J. P., **6.** 762; dropped as J. P., **6.** 762.  
 Browning, Richard, town coms'r, **25.** 354, 399.  
 Browning, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Browning, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Brownlay, Robert, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Brownlee, —, prisoner, **16.** 674.  
 Brownlow, James, officer, **18.** 450.  
 Brownlow, John, in militia, **22.** 412.  
 Brownlow, John, in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Brownlow, John, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 Brownrigg, Treatise by on salt making, **10.** 718; pub'd for N. C., **10.** 811-812.  
 Brownrigg, Richard, allowance to, **22.** 858.  
     dead, **9.** 139, 140.  
     in assembly, **8.** 106, 310, 323, 326, 341, 422, 433, 436, 440, 444, 454.  
     negroes of executed, **22.** 860.  
     school trustee, **23.** 823.  
 Brownrigg, Robert, in army, **13.** 506.  
 Browns, Wm., **25.** 465.  
 Browns, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 894.  
 Brown's Corps, **14.** 517; **15.** 251.  
     to invade N. C., **15.** 261.  
 Brown's Creek, **22.** 127; **23.** 221; **25.** 463.  
 Brown's Ferry, **15.** 629.



- Brown's Line**, **18**. 758; **21**. 635.  
**Brown's plantation**, **22**. 203.  
**Brownton, John**, surrenders charter of Campbellton, **19**. 270-271.  
**Brownum, Elijah**, army rank, **16**. 1021.  
**Broyl, Peter**, land grant to, **4**. 1046.  
**Bruant, Joshua**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
**Bruce**. See **Bruse**.  
**Bruce**, —, in militia, **22**. 395.  
**Bruce, Col.**, **17**. 994.  
**Bruce, Lt. Col.**, **17**. 1013.  
**Bruce, Alberson**, army pay, **17**. 196.  
**Bruce, Arnold**, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
**Bruce, B.**, Baptist minister, **5**. 1192.  
**Bruce, Chas.**, accounts of confiscated property examined, **18**. 168, 192, 198, 332.  
     boundary coms'r, **24**. 745.  
     Caswell to on sale of confiscated property, **18**. 523.  
     coms'r confiscated property, **21**. 808, 809, 865; **24**. 662, 874.  
     commits prisoners, **15**. 609.  
     confiscates land, **21**. 64, 167.  
     dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
     elected to C. of S., **21**. 778, 787, 935, 945.  
     guard for, **14**. 385.  
     in assem., **19**. 144, 168, 184 (?), 210, 215, 221, 342, 356, 583.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 927.  
     memorial, **20**. 580-581.  
     nom. for C. of S., **21**. 386, 399, 703, 711.  
     on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 948.  
     owes state, **21**. 1069.  
     petition, **21**. 799, 848, 858, 977, 1027, 1039, 1042.  
     receipts for fees, **7**. 773.  
     recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
     reports on sales of confiscated property, **21**. 155, 156.  
     resigns as J. P., **18**. 52, 54, 287.  
     sells confiscated property, **21**. 1053.  
     to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
**Bruce, George**, army pay, **17**. 193.  
**Bruce, George**, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Bruce, George**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95, 97.  
**Bruce, Geo.**, in army, **15**. 724.  
**Bruce, John**, certificate lost, **19**. 297.  
**Bruce, Peter**, ensign, **10**. 944; resigns as, **10**. 957.  
**Bruce, Peter**, gap coms'r, **25**. 109.  
**Bruce, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1010.  
**Bruce, Wm.**, administrator, **2**. 71.  
**Brucks, Stephen**, in militia, **22**. 496.  
**Brud Camp.**, **11**. 177, 178.  
**Brud Nation** (Chickasaw), **11**. 185.  
**Brudenell, James**, **3**. 85.  
     at Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 129-133, 210-211, 533-535; **4**. 268-270, 586-587.  
     to Johnston on his failure to send reports, **4**. 756-757; on insufficiency of his reports, **4**. 420; on public affairs, **4**. 16-17, 444-445, 582-583.  
     to Newcastle and The King on instruction to Burrington, **3**. 86, 87-88.  
     to Newcastle on seal, **3**. 120.  
**Bruff, James**, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
**Bruie, Francis**, on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.  
     voter, **15**. 237.  
**Bruie, Howell, Jr.**, riots, **10**. 935.  
**Bruie, Howell, Sr.**, riots, **10**. 935.  
**Bruin, Maj.**, needs money, **14**. 730-731.  
**Bruing, Wm.**, imported, **1**. 651.  
**Bruington, Benjn.**, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
**Bruington, Joshua**, army rank, **16**. 1024.  
**Bruister, Lot**, major, **10**. 941.  
     See also **Bruster**, **Brewster**.  
**Brukitt, Jno.**, juror, **25**. 187.  
**Brumbley, Benn**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.  
**Brumbly, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
**Brumby, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
**Brumegn, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 327.  
**Brumfield, Ezekial**, regulator's entry on causes of, **8**. 237.  
**Brumfield, James**, drafted, **14**. 839.  
**Brumfield, Jas.**, in militia, **22**. 270.  
**Brumfield, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 194.  
**Brumley, Geo.**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Brumley, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
**Brumly, Henry**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
**Brumly, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 393.  
**Brummager, Edwd.**, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
**Brun, Marcus**, witness, **1**. 985.  
**Bruner, H.**, helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8**. 784-785.  
**Brunt, Charles**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Brunt, John**, army pay, **17**. 195.  
**Brunswick, Duke of**, **10**. 446; **17**. 4.  
**Brunswick Family**, set on throne, **10**. 224.  
**Brunswick**, **3**. 79, 80, 119, 529; **4**. iii,

- v, vii, 117, 169, 374, 376, 403, 404, 464, 465, 606, 607, 121, 665, 702, 754, 861, 891, 1138, 1172, 1287; **5.** xxxii, 157, 347, 419, 816, 963, 1028, 1076; **6.** 7, 9, 18, 25, 40, 52, 58, 62, 65, 220, 221, 224, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 263, 267, 300, 319, 420, 537, 552, 554, 561, 566, 567, 569, 595, 596, 601, 604, 608, 609, 621, 699, 709, 712, 718, 728, 729, 732, 734, 780, 788, 966, 967, 970, 977, 986, 1022, 1023, 1025, 1027, 1039, 1053, 1054, 1058, 1198, 1319, 1320; **7.** 2, 39, 40, 90, 94, 100, 102, 103, 104, 122, 125, 130, 143, 148, 149, 154, 158, 161, 163, 165, 166, 168, 170, 175, 179, 180, 182, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189, 190, 195, 196, 197, 199, 200, 203, 204, 206, 215, 218, 220, 221, 222, 223, 225, 226, 227, 231, 232, 241, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 253, 254, 259, 262, 425, 429, 430, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 442, 443, 445, 457, 458, 462, 472, 491, 497, 498, 499, 500, 506, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 531, 534, 535, 692, 693, 697, 698, 700, 714, 727, 737, 745, 786, 787, 789, 790, 791, 795, 796, 800, 801, 819, 832, 859, 860, 863, 876, 879, 880, 881, 884, 887, 926, 989, 1002, 1008; **8.** xxi, xxx, 3, 4, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 20, 22, 24, 30, 31, 54, 65, 68, 71, 72, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 164, 167, 168, 169, 174, 175, 185, 194, 195, 211, 561, 563, 598, 602, 603; **9.** 127, 279, 302, 426, 539, 610, 612, 973, 1022, 1090, 1186, 1238, 1239; **10.** 12, 69, 100, 102, 114, 130, 131, 159, 328, 336, 393, 426, 444, 466, 468, 469, 489, 491, 622, 917, 981; **11.** 443, 504; **12.** 25; **13.** 2, 57, 64, 92; **14.** 49, 237, 822; **15.** 189, 315, 438, 681, 682; **16.** 220, 255, 569, 583, 923, 975, 983; **17.** 75, 309; **18.** 453, 454, 497; **19.** 135, 200, 244, 292, 327, 329, 905, 963; **20.** 60, 160, 256, 631; **21.** 91, 246, 290, 335, 388, 408, 409, 1031, 1034, 1069; **22.** 126, 144, 269, 271, 277, 300, 301, 751, 819, 868; **23.** 134, 146, 147, 148, 230, 270, 294, 338, 356, 357, 373, 381, 382, 418, 476, 484, 505, 506, 623, 650, 662, 757, 859; **24.** 381, 487.
- a port of entry, **3.** xvi, 593, 594; **4.** 861, 862.
- act for church in, **23.** 368; **25.** 244-5; for collector for, **24.** 552, 553-6; for harbor master, **25.** 57; for naval officer, **24.** 103-4, 215, 959; for rep. in assembly, **23.** 398, 447; **25.** 264-5; for road to, **23.** 753-4; on pilotage, **23.** 650-4, 682-3; to appoint inspector for, **23.** 353-355; to encourage settlement in, **23.** 239-243, 338, 749-50; to raise money for church by lottery, **23.** 535-7; to regulate pilotage, **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8, 586-92, 852; **25.** 71-3; to use duties of for port, **23.** 229-231, 338.
- admiralty judge elected, **19.** 185, 189, 197, 202, 311, 312, 331; **22.** 911.
- and Spanish alarm, **22.** iii-iv, 269, 271, 276, 277, 278, 286.
- asks for charter, **6.** 228-9.
- assistance to Scotch at, **7.** 618, 653, 654, 659, 666.
- Baptists in, **5.** 1178.
- Barnett missionary to, **7.** 163.
- battery asked for, **10.** 335.
- begun, **3.** 261, 269.
- bill for church, **4.** 1263, 1265, 1267, 1268, 1273, 1286, 1289, 1290, 1293, 1294 1299; for road to, **7.** 596, 597, 600, 604, 606-607, 623, 626, 630, 635, 637, 641, 645, 668, 695-696; to alter name to Wilmington, **20.** 502, 510, 560; **21.** 39, 41, 45, 54, 61; to dispose of pews in church of, **9.** 726, 753, 758, 759, 777; to encourage settlement, **4.** 779, 782, 783, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 791; **7.** 596-597, 601, 603, 608, 628, 629, 636, 637, 639, 647, 669; to finish church in by lottery, **6.** 452, 453, 461, 465, 466, 468, 480, 484, 498, 501, 507, 508, 511; to grant representation to, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 200, 201, 203, 204, 206, 208, 209; to regulate, **7.** 623; pilotage, **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715.
- Books sent to, **7.** 98.
- British at **15.** 445, 449.
- captured by British, **11.** 297-298.
- church finished, **7.** 514, 515; in, **6.** 237; **7.** 284; repaired, **6.** 730; to

be finished by lottery, **6.** 32.  
 collector's report, **21.** 165; elected, **19.** 625, 638, 644, 645, 698.  
 commissioner for, **10.** 581; to arm vessels at, **10.** 352.  
 complaint against naval officer, **24.** 801.  
 comptroller of useful, **7.** 499.  
 condition of church, **6.** 557; **7.** 164, 260.  
 corn not to be exported from, **5.** 32-33.  
 council held at, **4.** 1-5, 281-284, 701-703; **6.** 799, 1007-1008, 1076-1077, 1322; **7.** 118-120, 168, 187-188, 225-232, 501-506, 702, 750-752, 784-785, 792-794; **8.** 25-27, 160-164, 191-193, 199-201.  
 co. ct. removed from, **24.** 632.  
 custom house books inspected, **9.** 1112.  
 erected into a borough, **5.** 151.  
 French agent at, **15.** 366.  
 Geo. III. proclaimed at, **5.** xxxi.  
 Hill receiver, **6.** 1056.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
 jealous of Wilmington, and character, **4.** 457, 458.  
 loyalists to rendezvous at, **10.** 442.  
 McDowell labors in, **6.** 232.  
 marshal elected and judge for, **16.** 90, 92, 95; **19.** 57, 58, 59.  
 maritime judge elected, **20.** 429.  
 members of assembly, **5.** 890; **6.** xxvii, 363, 365, 662, 801, 893, 1150; **7.** 284, 342, 473; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 493, 733, 1188; in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1043, 1179; **10.** 166, 501, 915.  
 merchants of petition for relief from duty on liquors, **8.** 316.  
 money to improve navigation, **6.** 690.  
 Moseley judge of admiralty ct. for, **11.** 592, 598.  
 names of Scotch immigrants landed at, **7.** 543-544.  
 naval officers at, **12.** 46, 59, 62, 65; **19.** 15, 16, 17-18; elected, **16.** 35, 37, 39.  
 officers of admiralty ct., **12.** 43-44, 45, 65.  
 on post route, **7.** 149, 413, 454, 455.  
 ordinance to appoint collector, **23.** 987-8.  
 plundered by Spanish, **4.** 1306.  
 post through, **6.** 1058-1059.

proposed post route from, **7.** 204-205.  
 qualification of representative, **23.** 525.  
 Quince judge of admiralty, **10.** 998.  
 quit rents paid at, **25.** 218.  
 remonstrance in behalf of, **4.** 486-487.  
 Safety Com. proceedings of, **10.** 24, 27, 159, 317, 336, 350.  
 salt coms'r for, **22.** 907.  
 settled from S. C., **11.** 128, 147-148.  
 shipping of, **5.** xliii.  
 size and condition, **5.** 158-159.  
 Spanish privateer blown up at, **5.** 38; wreck at, **5.** 72.  
 stamp proceedings at, **7.** viii-ix, 168b, 168c, 169-174, 187, 189-190, 191, 195, 199, 200, 206 222-223.  
 threatened by Br., **10.** 337.  
 trade of, **6.** 968.  
 Tryon offers to pay wine license for, **7.** 128.  
 Walker com. for, **16.** 168, 175.  
 Brunswick, N. J., **11.** 518; **12.** 510(?); **13.** 131, 508, 512, 523; **12.** 510; **15.** 733.  
 British army at, **11.** 383; leave, **11.** 503.  
 Brunswick, Germany, **8.** 765.  
 Brunswick (parole), **22.** 870.  
 Brunswick Co., **6.** 1045, 1056, 1126, 1127; **7.** 158, 477, 529, 607, 703, 908, 909, 958; **8.** 45, 50, 71, 141; **9.** 53, 150, 202, 298, 593; **10.** 16, 150, 466, 467, 524, 558, 628, 917, 969, 1005; **13.** 559; **14.** 140, 660; **15.** 352, 785, 788; **16.** 644, 645, 946; **17.** 578; **18.** 177, 391, 497; **19.** 532, 579, 662, 904, 963; **20.** 14, 19, 268, 483; **21.** 236, 286, 297, 310, 345, 358, 387, 417, 419, 610, 613, 637, 638, 640, 650, 672, 678, 693, 696, 797, 812, 813, 823, 856, 888, 953, 958, 972, 990, 992, 1028; **22.** 128, 364, 479, 546, 853, 943; **23.** 618, 651, 652, 685, 692, 705, 724, 748, 749, 757, 758, 874, 904, 912, 928, 946, 978, 990; **24.** 581, 592, 636, 637; **25.** 7, 47, 64, 65, 489, 494, 496.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; for pub. buildings in, **24.** 248-9; roads in, **23.** 662-3; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 138, 520-2, 594, 624, 756-7, 942; **25.** 97-8; for town in, **24.** 611-13; on jurors, **24.** 82-4,

- 273-5, 908; on location of co. ct., **24.** 631-2; to add part of Bladen to and vice versa, **24.** 148; part to New Hanover, **24.** 985; to create, **23.** 622-7; to cure titles in, **24.** 569; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 826; to fix time of co. ct., **25.** 70.
- action on Stamp act, **7.** vi-vii, xi, 127-130, 143-144, 168a-168b, 168c, 168e, 169-174, 178, 222-223.
- and S. C. line, **7.** 156.
- bill for ferry, **7.** 48, 50, 51, 54, 61, 70, 71, 76, 78, 80, 83-84; for pub. buildings, **13.** 542, 548, 562, 647, 663, 669; **20.** 200, 222, 250, 264, 269, 408, 460; for Sheriffs to serve writs on rivers, **21.** 754, 758, 901, 903, 904, 909; on fences in, **21.** 796, 957; to add part to New Hanover County, **20.** 504, 508, 533; **21.** 43, 45, 48, 62, 79, 86-87; to alter boundaries of, **12.** 162, 165, 167, 172-173, 182, 184, 220, 255, 328, 330, 331, 344, 349; **13.** 357; method of working roads, **8.** 384, 423, 440, 444, 452, 456, 478; to change place of court, **19.** 524, 527, 529, 535, 538, 541, 578, 662; to erect, **4.** 506, 509; **6.** 1096, 1098, 1106, 1119, 1145, 1157-1158; 1162, 1163, 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191, 1192.
- census of 1790, **26.** 312, 313-318.
- clergy in, **8.** 221, 222.
- clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.
- contested election case from, **6.** 1259, 1278-1279.
- corn not to be exported from, **7.** 428.
- court days, **23.** 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.
- debts due to, **8.** 278-279.
- dues from Sheriffs, **9.** 574.
- field officers chosen, **9.** 1157.
- in Wilmington dist., **15.** 377.
- inspection places in, **23.** 641, 791.
- J. P.'s in, **6.** 1070; **7.** 275, 702; **8.** 161; **9.** 66, 1027, 1221; **23.** 993.
- Lamb on act for road, **7.** 225.
- loyalists in, **10.** 406, 487, 488, 489.
- Martin on sedition in, **10.** 147.
- members of assem., **6.** 1258; **7.** 283, 363, 565, 566; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 447, 451, 452, 733, 1188; **12.** 1, 568, 655, 724, 764, 816; **13.** 735, 784; **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 281, 336, 676, 794, 877, 919; **18.** 1, 226, 328, 374; **19.** 1, 2, 129, 233, 400, 410, 717, 797; **20.** 1, 7, 119, 190, 301, 428, 475; **21.** 1, 5, 193, 215, 225, 387, 729, 734, 871, 883; in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 7, 13, 36; in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1178; **10.** 164, 500, 913, 916, 918.
- militia in Reg. War, **22.** 478; officers, **22.** 921; organized, **10.** xxix, 206, 207, 622, 623-624, 626 facing 680; to be raised, **17.** 678.
- officers, **9.** 298.
- owes state, **21.** 1072.
- parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.
- provisions for troops of, **14.** 166-167.
- public revenue from, **9.** 647, 648.
- quit rents from, **9.** 608.
- regulations on militia, **13.** 415.
- report on trial of negro in, **13.** 375-376.
- tax in, **19.** 706; refunded to, **12.** 776-777, 833, 836.
- taxables in, **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540.
- to be taxed for hospital, **6.** 1200.
- Tories in, **16.** 250; **22.** 731; action, **22.** v.
- troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154, 156.
- Brunswick Co., Va., **2.** 809; **9.** 1064; **22.** 135; **24.** 986.
- Br. in, **15.** 556.
- Burke to on movements of Br., **15.** 549.
- troops from, **14.** 687; in, **14.** 670.
- tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Brunswick C. H., Va., **15.** 49, 545, 546.
- Brunswick District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.
- Brunswick Ferry, on post route, **7.** 413.
- Brunswick Line, (House of B.), **7.** 982.
- Brunswick-Lunenburg, **2.** 146.
- Brunswick Parish, **6.** 1041.
- Brunswick Settlements, **8.** 565-566.
- Brunswickers, hired by British, **10.** 453.
- Brunts, John, tried and fined, **22.** 512, 513.
- Brue, Noel, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Brus, John, regulator, **7.** 809.
- Bruse. See Bruce.
- Bruse, Robert, asks help of Va., **1.** 819-820.
- Brusfield, Joshua, army pay, **17.** 197.

- Brush, Wm., deposition on Indian lands and boundary dispute, **1**. 662-663.
- Brush Creek, **22**. 208.
- Brushy Fork Creek, **5**. 1161.
- Brushy Mountain, **5**. 4, 5; **22**. 138; **25**. 43.
- Brussels, Belgium, **16**. 440, 937, 938.
- Bruster, Lott, coms'r on pension claims, **24**. 736.
- See also Brewster, Bruister.
- Bruton, George, land grant to, **4**. 894.
- Bruton, John, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Bruton, Samuel, regulator, **7**. 809.
- Bruton, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Brutus, —, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Bryan. See Bryant.
- Bryan, —, claims allowed, **9**. 407, 408, 514, 520, 521.
- Bryan, —, Nash to on magazine, &c., **15**. 68.
- Bryan, —, to produce warrant for resurvey, **4**. 354.
- Bryan, Mr., allowance to, **13**. 912.
- Bryan, Mr., in assembly, **4**. 652.
- Bryan, Mr., ordered to remove lead, **15**. 624.
- Bryan, Mr., pay to, **22**. 499.
- Bryan, Mr., witness in Clay case, **19**. 786.
- Bryan, Brigade major, **12**. 469.
- Bryan, Capt., **22**. 404.
- Bryan, Capt., contests land grant, **4**. 354.
- Bryan, Capt., movements reported, **5**. 136.
- Bryan, Capt. (Tory), killed, **14**. 790.
- Bryan, Col., **10**. 498; **14**. 107.
- conducts McDonald to Newbern, **15**. 765.
- turns back wagon, **15**. 559.
- Bryan, Col., (Tory), movements, **14**. xiii, xiv.
- See also Bryan, Samuel.
- Bryan, Ensign, **14**. 112.
- killed at Alamance, **9**. 131, 199, 200.
- Bryan, Lt. Col., **10**. 445.
- Bryan, A., petition of executors, **20**. 566.
- Bryan, Alie, land grant to, **4**. 638.
- Bryan, Ambrose, army pay, **17**. 193.
- Bryan, Ann, pensioned, **9**. 130, 131, 199, 200, 214, 220.
- petition for relief for husband k. in Alamance battle, **9**. 60.
- Bryan, Arth., land grants to, **4**. 594, 1241.
- Bryan (Bryant), Arthur, in assembly, **16**. 1; **19**. 234, 263, 282, 286, 295, 299, 335, 354, 359, 492, 514, 550, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688; **20**. 2, 39, 40, 46, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 475, 477, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 526, 527, 532, 536, 543, 544, 555, 567, 587; **21**. 78, 83, 198, 214, 241, 249, 264, 581, 584, 598, 601, 670, 694, 696, 726.
- lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.
- on com. of assembly, **16**. 21, 23, 53, 61, 68, 103, 104, 109, 117, 118.
- resigns from militia, **21**. 835, 1007, 1009.
- sheriff, **21**. 1075.
- Bryan, Arthur, in militia, **9**. 1077.
- Bryan, Arthur, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- Bryan, Barnaby, juror, **4**. 524.
- Bryan, Council, expenses, **22**. 427.
- to furnish provisions, **14**. 36.
- Bryan, Darby, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Bryan, Darby, land grant to, **4**. 618.
- Bryan, David, army pay, **17**. 197.
- army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Bryan, Edward, **2**. 427.
- a J. P., **4**. 712, 800.
- church coms'r, **23**. 231, 365, 366.
- debt paid to, **6**. 211.
- dropped as J. P., **6**. 80.
- land grants to, **4**. 447, 616, 761;
- lands resurveyed, **4**. 343.
- law suit, **2**. 100.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166; for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- rights proved, **4**. 615.
- Bryan, Edward, in assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 927, 930, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1031, 1055.
- Bryan, Ed., juror, **25**. 189.
- Bryan, Edward, presses troops and results, **10**. 786.
- Bryan, Elijah, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809.
- Bryan, Hardy, **14**. 93.
- allowance to, **19**. 369.
- army contractor, **13**. 416.
- buys at Martin sale, **22**. 887.
- Caswell to on removal of provisions from Newbern, **14**. 92.
- commissary, **10**. 966.
- coms'r to buy provisions, **13**. 643, 770; **15**. 200.
- declines to serve as commissary, **13**. 139, 141.
- in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 812, 813,

- 824, 913, 925, 966, 975, 982, 984, 990, 1000; **17.** 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 370, 877, 879, 936, 947, 948, 963; **19.** 5, 42, 69, 87, 92, 129, 130, 139, 148, 168, 184, 199, 208, 381, 385, 392, 393; **20.** 7; **21.** 737, 871, 873, 882, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1032, 1055.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
in militia, **9.** 1077.  
major, **20.** 272, 460.  
paid for slave, **19.** 203, 205, 333.  
pensioner, **22.** 56.  
provision contractor, **14.** 96; **24.** 157.  
resigns from militia, **21.** 1046.
- Bryan, Hardy, a J. P., 4.** 953.  
land grants to, **15.** 761.  
in militia, **22.** 316.
- Bryan, Hezh, army rank, 16.** 1020.  
on com. of assem., **17.** 277, 278, 333.
- Bryan, Hugh, breaks jail, 2.** 663.
- Bryan, I. C., error for John C. Bryan, 22.** 858.
- Bryan, Isaac, owes state, 21.** 1075.  
paymaster of 10th Regt., **12.** 364.
- Bryan, J., holds election for member of Gen. assembly, 13.** 371-372.  
in assembly, **17.** 715; on com. of assem., **17.** 677, 727, 755, 758, 812, 843, 844, 857, 861, 870, 895, 896.
- Bryan, James, a J. P., 23.** 992.
- Bryan, James, army pay; 17.** 192.
- Bryan, James, in assembly, 12.** 699.
- Bryan, James, land lapses, 2.** 522.
- Bryan, James, payment to, 5.** 984.
- Bryan, James, quit rents of, 22.** 240.
- Bryan, James, Jr., to elect officers, 10.** 312.
- Bryan, Jenny, executed, 19.** 203, 205.
- Bryan, Jesse, lieut., 10.** 457.
- Bryan, Jesse, petition, 20.** 517; **21.** 58, 62.
- Bryan, Dr. John, a J. P., 3.** 223, 537; **4.** 346; dropped as J. P., **4.** 677.  
surety, **4.** 676.  
witness, **4.** 503, 504.
- Bryan, John, a J. P., 4.** 712, 953.  
juror, **4.** 523.  
land grant asked, **4.** 708; to, **4.** 447, 641, 651, 768, 801, 803, 945; executor, **4.** 616.  
petition on navigation law, **4.** 506-507.  
sheriff, **5.** 965.
- Bryan, John, a J. P., 23.** 993.  
Caswell to on raising troops, **14.** 90-91; on supplies for troops, **13.** 141.  
colonel, **10.** 287; resigns, **22.** 960.  
in assem., **21.** 3, 47, 66, 68, 74, 109, 115, 121, 130, 160, 168, 189, 195, 198, 201, 234, 264, 267, 268, 327, 332, 372, 402, 431, 624, 729, 730, 732, 780, 781, 782, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 876, 941; **22.** 10, 26, 28, 31, 32.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 502, 523, 913, 915.  
interceded with for Mabry, **10.** 1019.  
lieut. colonel and colonel, **10.** 206, 530.  
money from, **21.** 1065.  
nom. as member C. of S., **13.** 737, 788.  
owes state, **21.** 1075.  
recommends Curtis, **9.** 802.  
recruiting officer, **22.** 928.  
reports on prisoners and money to, **22.** 951-2; on prisoners and guard for, **22.** 960.  
sells property of Gov. Martin by order Prov. Cong., **22.** 880-9.  
sends powder, **10.** 666.  
sheriff of Craven, **11.** 710.  
tax collector, **19.** 706.  
to arrest Brimage, **11.** 539.  
to Bryan (Wm.) on case of Croker, **13.** 149-150, 152.  
to Caswell on affairs at Cross Creek, **11.** 745; on movements about Cross Creek, **11.** 555.  
to dismiss Newbern militia, **10.** 475.  
to Mabry on his cheating of Jackson, **10.** 1018-1019.  
to raise militia, **10.** 457.  
to remove public stores, **10.** 635.  
to seize and sell Martin's property, **10.** 962.  
to seize goods, **10.** 474.  
to take prisoners to Halifax, **10.** 470.
- Bryan, John, accounts ment'd, 13.** 734.
- Bryan, John, army rank, 16.** 1014.
- Bryan, John, army rank, 16.** 1015.
- Bryan, John, army rank, 16.** 1020.
- Bryan, John, asks for lapsed land, 2.** 426, 427.  
juror, **2.** 435, 436, 437, 585.  
land of lapses, **2.** 426, 563.
- Bryan, John, co. and building coms'r, 24.** 226.
- Bryan, John, deserter, 16.** 518.
- Bryan, John, in militia, 22.** 321.

- Bryan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 323.  
 Bryan, John, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bryan, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bryan, John, killed, **22**. 221, 238.  
 Bryan, John, major, **10**. 530.  
 Bryan, John, nom. for clerk, **20**. 123, 305.  
 Bryan, John, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Bryan, John (Trent), surety, **11**. 710.  
 Bryan, John, tax collector, **23**. 141, 142.  
 Bryan, John, Tory, **16**. 155.  
 Bryan, John, town trustee, **24**. 610.  
 Bryan, John, Jr., in assembly, **21**. 2, 3 (?), 47, 52, 194.  
 Bryan, John Council, **22**. 133.  
     allowance to, **22**. 858.  
     building coms'r, **24**. 699.  
     buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881, 883.  
     Caswell to on Martin case, **18**. 778;  
         on negroes, **18**. 571-572, 623, 625,  
         626, 663, 680-681; on slaves, **17**.  
         595-596.  
     claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **9**. 953; **12**.  
         101-102.  
     commissary of troops, **12**. 585, 688,  
         690, 711; and pay to, **22**. 947, 948,  
         com'r of capitol, **19**. 667.  
     in militia, **22**. 422.  
     money from, **21**. 1066; **16**. 172; **22**.  
         941, 961.  
     sells house of Cornell, **17**. 387.  
     sergeant at arms of House, **12**. 304,  
         307.  
     sheriff, **18**. 269; **21**. 1072.  
 Bryan, John H., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37,  
     47, 48.  
 Bryan, John Hill, in assem., **21**. 2, 3,  
     47, 52, 66, 68, 109, 115, 121, 130,  
     168, 189, 194, 195, 201, 264, 288,  
     332, 344, 345, 367, 372, 379, 402,  
     411, 431.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30.  
 Bryan, Jonathan, bill to change name  
     to, **19**. 175, 185-191, 294, 303, 307-  
     308, 315-316, 319, 341.  
 Bryan, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 970.  
     boundary coms'r, **23**. 480.  
     building coms'r, **25**. 375.  
     in assembly, **5**. 183, 189, 192, 198,  
         199, 200, 212, 231, 242, 243, 246,  
         522, 552, 676, 689, 722, 731, 889,  
         1019, 1048, 1049, 1069, 1086; **6**. 104,  
         135, 164; on com. of assembly, **5**.  
         240, 523, 690, 709.  
 Bryan, Joseph, appointed auditor but  
     declines, **15**. 207, 208.  
     in assembly, **12**. 656, 671, 725, 731,  
         733, 736; **13**. 673, 717, 721; **18**.  
         227, 228, 238, 246, 317; **19**. 377,  
         387, 389; **20**. 120, 121, 167, 238,  
         239, 240, 246, 275, 285, 287.  
 Bryan, Jos, in militia, **22**. 316, 317, 319,  
 Bryan, Jos., report on militia of, **22**.  
     320-322.  
 Bryan, Joseph, land grant to, **4**. 594,  
     767, 798, 804, 896.  
 Bryan, Keeder, army rank, **10**. 1022.  
 Bryan, Lewes, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Bryan (Brian), Lewis, a J. P., **4**. 970.  
     land grant to, **4**. 221, 355.  
     lapse patent to, **2**. 563.  
     to divide estate, **2**. 250.  
 Bryan, Lewis, act for town on land  
     of, **24**. 609-11.  
     and horses, **17**. 856.  
     coms'r to impress horses, **17**. 939-  
         940, 943; on building, **24**. 226; on  
         navigation, **24**. 603; on town, **24**.  
         21, 610; to settle acct's, **19**. 73,  
         124.  
     in assembly, **13**. 784, 786, 812, 813  
         (?), 823, 913, 925, 966, 975, 980,  
         982, 983, 990, 1000; **19**. 380.  
     in militia, **9**. 1075.  
     on com. of assem., **13**. 804, 831, 916.  
     owes state, **21**. 1068.  
     paid for slave, **19**. 203, 205, 333.  
     petition, **19**. 65, 70, 76, 77, 79, 83,  
         84, 104; considered, **16**. 101, 118-  
         119, 121, 123, 124, 126, 149.  
     report on account of, **16**. 172, 173,  
         176; settlement of, **16**. 110, 112.  
 Bryan, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Bryan, Lewis, in militia and date of  
     coms'n, **22**. 316, 317, 319, 320.  
 Bryan, Lewis, Jr., a J. P., **4**. 970.  
 Bryan, Lewis, Sr., road coms'r, **23**.  
     221.  
 Bryan, M., in assem., **19**. 203, 208.  
 Bryan, Morgan, allowance to, **22**. 820,  
     827.  
     in militia, **22**. 311.  
     on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.  
     proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Bryan, Morgan, Jr., a J. P., **5**. 828; **6**.  
     799.  
 Bryan, Morgan, Sr., juror, **22**. 501.  
 Bryan, Nathan, **22**. 592, 593.  
 Bryan, Nathan, Caswell to on raising  
     troops, **14**. 91; on troops from  
     Jones Co., **14**. 160.  
     in assembly, **12**. 265, 278, 334, 337,  
         338, 355, 399, 401, 408, 412, 424,

- 429, 441, 568, 655, 656, 714, 725, 731, 736, 818, 822, 872, 879; **13.** 578, 625; **17.** 795; **19.** 16, 18, 19, 23, 35, 73, 82, 87, 89, 163, 168, 184, 194, 199, 267, 323, 371, 379, 374, 377, 379; **20.** 182, 186, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
nom. as member of C. of S., **13.** 853, 945, 949; **17.** 310.  
on com. of assem., **12.** 287, 292, 766, 788, 821, 823, 828; **13.** 534, 626; **18.** 292.  
petition, **19.** 65, 70, 76, 77, 79, 82, 84, 104; considered, **16.** 101, 113-119, 121, 123, 124, 126, 149.  
receipts to for soldiers, **14.** 125, 131, 134.  
resigns as colonel, **14.** 320; as J. P., **19.** 427, 758, 765.  
to Burke on depredations of Br., **15.** 634-635.  
to Caswell on resigning as colonel, **14.** 134.  
to superintend printing of bills, **24.** 184.  
**Bryan, Needham, 8.** 691, 692.  
**Bryan (Bryant), Needham, a J. P., 23.** 994.  
book to for land entries, **13.** 54-55.  
colonel, **10.** 206; against Regulators, **8.** 576, 579, 583, 586, 588, 591, 595, 597, 599, 600.  
com. on claims to sit at house of, **13.** 739-740, 790, 791.  
complains of Finch as J. P., **21.** 315.  
grant to by Proprietors, **9.** 790.  
in assem., **7.** 64, 308, 368, 371, 378, 392, 583, 898, 901, 906, 918, 935, 937, 938, 939, 945, 958, 975; **8.** 107, 110, 146, 303; **9.** 734, 738, 748, 852, 913, 931, 952, 1188; **12.** 201, 219, 232, 573, 588; **18.** 227, 228, 256, 257, 317, 338, 364.  
on com. of assembly, **6.** 364, 805, 817, 896, 913, 1153; **9.** 740; **12.** 554, 560, 583, 588, 660, 665, 687, 695, 772, 777; **13.** 534.  
ordered to march against Regulators, **8.** 704.  
reports on militia of Johnston, **9.** 1075-1077.  
resigns as J. P., **18.** 83.  
to collect fines, **10.** 639.  
to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
warrant to, **8.** 718.  
**Bryan, Needham, a J. P., 4.** 346, 800, 1038; **6.** 341.  
charges against examined, **6.** 1064-1065; as J. P., **6.** 771, 1012.  
dropped as J. P., **6.** 80.  
in assembly, **6.** 362, 427, 471, 489, 493, 505, 662, 670, 800, 801, 852, 893, 900a, 915, 925, 1099, 1150, 1154b, 1165, 1170, 1266.  
juror, **4.** 522.  
land grant to, **4.** 649, 650.  
summoned to council, **6.** 771.  
to enquire into case of Tuscaroras, **6.** 1290, 1297.  
**Bryan, Needham, in militia, 9.** 1076.  
**Bryan, Needham, in militia 22.** 309.  
**Bryan, Needham, in militia, 22.** 331.  
**Bryan, Needham, recruiting, officer, 22.** 928.  
**Bryan, Needham (Johnston Co.), resigns as J. P., 18.** 316, 319.  
**Bryan, Needham, (Martin Co.), volunteer, 14.** 838.  
**Bryan, Needham, Jr., a J. P., 6.** 341.  
**Bryan, Needham, Jr., in Prov. Cong., 10.** 500, 513, 523, 542, 914, 918, 960.  
on com. of cor. Johnston Co., **9.** 1032.  
**Bryan, Needham, Sr., in Prov. Cong., 9.** 1031, 1042, 1049; **10.** 165, 168, 173, 193.  
**Bryan, Needom, asks lapse patent, 2.** 426.  
**Bryan, Nicholas, land grant to, 4.** 219.  
**Bryan, Randle, army rank, 16.** 1009.  
**Bryan, Reuben, pensioner, 22.** 57.  
**Bryan, Robt., pensioner, 22.** 57.  
**Bryan, S., in assembly, 13.** 813.  
**Bryan, S., returns from St. Augustine, 16.** 967.  
**Bryan, Samuel, a J. P., 6.** 1007.  
**Bryan (Bryant, Briens), Samuel, arrested, 19.** 477.  
attacked by Rutherford, &c., **19.** 968, 971, 972, 982, 984, 989.  
camp captured, **14.** 541.  
commands Tories, **16.** 155; **22.** 149, 230.  
correspondence over case of, **16.** 684, 685, 694, 699.  
Davie and others to Burke on execution of, **16.** 523.  
defeated, **15.** 7.  
efforts to catch, **22.** 114, 115.  
exchange of, **16.** 150, 349; desired, **16.** 319, 326.  
expedition against, **22.** 730.



- fight with, **22**. 99.  
 joins Br., **15**. 55.  
 ordered to raise King's standard, **10**. 441-443.  
 petition again execution of, **22**. 614.  
 property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 raises Tory standard on the Yadkin, **14**. 867-868; **15**. 256, 265.  
 signs loyal address to Martin, **9**. 1160.  
 to be exchanged, **19**. 98-99.  
 Tory leader, **22**. 618.  
 trial, reprieve and protection to, **16**. 263, 266-269, 270, 283.  
 See also Bryan, Col., Bryans, Col.  
 Bryan, Samuel, in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Bryan, Samuel, proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Bryan, Simon, a J. P., **3**. 234; **4**. 48.  
 in assembly, **4**. 367, 723, 826.  
 juror, **4**. 519.  
 lapse patent to, **2**. 563.  
 on com. of assembly, **4**. 383.  
 struggle over representation act, **4**. 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169, 1183-1188, 1203-1204.  
 warrant against, **4**. 750.  
 Bryan, Thos., a J. P., **2**. 565, 570.  
 Bryan, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 Bryan, Thomas, army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Bryan, Thos., juror, **2**. 704.  
 Bryan, Thos., juror, **3**. 53.  
 Bryan, Thomas, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Bryan, Thomas, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bryan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 348; warrant to, **5**. 811.  
 Bryan, Thomas, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220.  
 Bryan, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bryan, Thos., Jr., exempted, **6**. 912.  
 Bryan, Thomas, Jr., land grant to, **4**. 945.  
 Bryan, Thos., Jr., resurvey granted, **4**. 344.  
 Bryan (Bryant), Wm., **8**. 659, 665, 675, 676; **10**. 632; **13**. 288, 897; **14**. 17; **16**. 387, 1199; **19**. 837, 838.  
 a J. P., **5**. 657; **6**. 637, 1065.  
 allowance to, **19**. 46, 108; **22**. 824, 859.  
 and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 271, 276, 277, 278-281, 282, 283.  
 balance due to, **16**. 119.  
 brigadier general of militia, **10**. 563; **11**. xix; **12**. 100, 103, 109.  
 brigade of refused to remain in service, **14**. 51.  
 Bryan (John) to on case of Croker, **13**. 149-150.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22**. 880, 881, 882, 885.  
 Caswell to on supplies for troops, **13**. 139.  
 chmn. com. of whole, **19**. 320.  
 claims, **9**. 591; allowed, **6**. 739; **9**. 224.  
 com'r conf. prop, **19**. 122.  
 com. on claims to sit at house of, **13**. 739-740, 790, 791.  
 C. of S. to on need of powder, &c., **11**. 308-309.  
 debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 dist. auditor, **24**. 387.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 574.  
 elected to council of state, **12**. 784, 786, 790, 841, 842, 851.  
 holds court in Kinston, **15**. 717.  
 horses for troops of, **22**. 942.  
 house of burned by Br. and he burns Tory houses, **15**. 627.  
 in assembly, **9**. 448, 449, 492, 588, 713; **12**. 2, 5, 18, 32, 42, 43, 139, 142, 817 872 879; **13**. 709; **16**. 1, 3, 35, 49, 75, 96, 106, 109, 127, 128, 153, 155, 156, 165, 167, 174; **17**. 877, 878, 936, 947, 953, 963; **19**. 168, 190, 208, 218, 223, 233, 248, 249, 250, 262, 277, 282, 286, 289, 292, 293, 295, 299, 313, 320, 324, 332, 334, 342, 343, 352, 355, 357, 358, 359, 379, 384, 387, 390, 393, 394, 406, 408, 422, 442, 513, 514, 516, 522, 526, 532, 551, 557, 588, 594, 613, 614, 615, 616, 622, 624, 643, 650, 671, 675, 676, 678, 679, 682, 688, 689, 699, 700, 703, 717, 719, 728, 729, 731, 732, 733, 751, 752, 759, 772, 773, 777, 794, 805, 822, 824, 827, 832, 834.  
 in Briar Creek battle, **13**. xiii; **14**. 40, 42, 52, 53.  
 in C. C., **18**. 709.  
 in council of state, **22**. 935, 937, 938, 939, 943, 947, 949, 951, 953.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1031, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 164, 167, 172, 192, 193, 500, 913, 915.  
 in Regulation campaign, **19**. 838, 841.  
 judge of militia court, **11**. 357.  
 lieut. col., **10**. 205.  
 marches troops to S. C., **14**. 14.  
 Martin to on supplies for So. army,

- 16.** 702-705, 711-712.  
 money to **22.** 953.  
 nom. as com. of confiscated prop-  
 erty, **16.** 148, 169; for C. of S.,  
**12.** 562, 668, 670, 676.  
 offers to oppose Regulators, **8.** 500,  
 501.  
 on com. of assem. **9.** 381, 451; **12.**  
 129, 834, 846, 847; **13.** 534; **16.**  
 5, 45, 53, 61, 68, 103, 104,  
 109, 117, 128, 132, 134; **17.**  
 799, 712, 818, 831, 840, 843, 844,  
 857, 861, 870, 885, 895, 904, 914,  
 921, 922, 924, 929, 930, 933, 935,  
 938, 939, 946, 953, 962, 969, 970.  
 on com. of cor. for Johnston Co., **9.**  
 1032.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175, 913.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 1144.  
 out of State, **11.** 536.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068.  
 paid for insurrectionary negro, **16.**  
 76; **19.** 258, 261.  
 presides at court, **15.** 683.  
 receipt for services, **22.** 477.  
 rendezvous at house of, **8.** 699, 700,  
 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 707, 708,  
 709, 710, 711, 718.  
 resigns as Brig. Gen., **13.** 754, 755,  
 793, 807, 808; **14.** vii, 296.  
 resolve in favor of, **19.** 146.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1072; claims allowed,  
**9.** 859, 922, 923, 924; of Craven,  
 on tax rate, **9.** 226, 234, 235.  
 supt. of commissary, **16.** 395.  
 to Ashe (John) on troubles with  
 militia, **10.** 610-611.  
 to Caswell on case of Croker, **13.**  
 152; on lawlessness of drafts, &c.,  
**13.** 295; on movements of Br.  
 and calling out of militia, **11.** 541-  
 543; on provisions for troops, **14.**  
 173; on public affairs, **13.** 148-  
 149; on resigning as brig. gen.,  
**14.** 74-75; with return, **11.** 614.  
 to fine militia, **10.** 639.  
 Tryon to on calling out militia to  
 defend Legislature, **8.** 694.  
 votes for Caswell, **16.** 959.  
 Bryan, Wm., **8.** 574.  
 Bryan, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 48, 346.  
 in assembly, **4.** 366, 367, 380, 480,  
 508, 509.  
 land grant to, **4.** 587.  
 on com. of assembly, **4.** 384, 526.  
 sheriff, **4.** 347.  
 Bryan, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 992.  
 Bryan, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Bryan, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.  
 Bryan, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1010.  
 Bryan, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1015.  
 Bryan, Wm., building coms'r, **23.** 821.  
 Bryan, Wm., in army, **13.** 508.  
 Bryan, Wm., in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Bryan, Wm., juror, **3.** 55.  
 Bryan, Wm., killed in Alamance battle,  
**9.** 60.  
 Bryan, Wm., ordered to raise King's  
 standard, **10.** 441-443.  
 Bryan, Wm., paymaster but refuses to  
 act, **10.** 966.  
 Bryan, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 59.  
 Bryan, Wm., petition, **2.** 606.  
 Bryan, Wm., petition for McDugal, **9.**  
 683-685.  
 Bryan, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Bryan, Wm., school trustee, **24.** 607.  
 Bryan, Wm., town trustee, **24.** 21.  
 Bryan, Wm., (Bertie), in Prov. Cong.,  
**10.** 164, 166, 172, 192, 193.  
 Bryan, Wm., (Johnston Co.), a J. P.,  
**9.** 710.  
 allowance to, **12.** 610; **13.** 909; **22.**  
 832.  
 Caswell to on commissions for J.  
 P.'s, **13.** 54-55.  
 claims allowed, **13.** 600, 602, 713.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 173, 192,  
 193.  
 lieut. col. and colonel, **10.** 206, 531.  
 resigns as J. P. and col. of Johnston,  
**13.** 611, 723, 725.  
 Bryan, Wm. (Pitt), in Prov. Cong., **10.**  
 166, 167, 172, 192, 193.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 61.  
 Bryan & Hunt, claim, **9.** 490.  
 Bryan Creek battle, **15.** 7.  
 Bryan Mills, Br. at **15.** 626.  
 troops at, **22.** 569.  
 Bryans, Col., **22.** 454.  
 Bryans, Samuel, to swear before S. C.,  
**10.** 137.  
 Bryan's Ferry, bill for inspection at,  
**21.** 124, 228, 621.  
 Bryan's Landing, inspection, **25.** 18.  
 Bryant. See Bryan.  
 Bryant, —, **5.** 797.  
 Bryant, —, in assem., **5.** 1025; on  
 com. of assembly, **4.** 233.  
 Bryant, —, in assem., **17.** 366; **20.**  
 428.  
 Bryant, Capt., **14.** 392.  
 Bryant, Capt., killed by Fanning, **16.**  
 245.

- Bryant, Ambrose, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
 Bryant, Barnaby, land grant to, **4**. 630, 631.  
 Bryant, Chs., army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Bryant, Darby, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Bryant, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bryant, Edward, claims allowed, **5**. 976.  
   land grants to, **4**. 710.  
 Bryant, Frederick, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Bryant, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Bryant, James, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Bryant, James, payment to, **5**. 971.  
 Bryant, Jesse, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Bryant, John, **5**. 819.  
 Bryant, John, a J. P., **3**. 417.  
   fined in law suit, **3**. 572-573.  
   land grant asked, **4**. 441; to **4**. 352; 851; lapses, **2**. 771.  
 Bryant, John, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Bryant, John, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Bryant, John, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bryant, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bryant, John, in army, **15**. 719.  
 Bryant, Jno., in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Bryant, John, Jr., lieut., **10**. 944.  
 Bryant, Jonathan, act to alter name from Bronnocks, **24**. 539.  
 Bryant, Jos., sells horse, **19**. 928.  
 Bryant, Lewis, juror, **2**. 473.  
 Bryant, Lewis, vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.  
 Bryant, Mathew, tried for lamb stealing, **2**. 468-469.  
 Bryant, Michael, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Bryant, Morgan, claim, **9**. 488.  
 Bryant, Morgan, takes up lands, **5**. 13.  
 Bryant, Needham, a J. P., **3**. 223, 418.  
   at council of war, **7**. 842.  
 Bryant, Nicholas, land grant to, **4**. 274.  
 Bryant, Nickolas, tailor, **16**. 620.  
 Bryant, Simon, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Bryant, Thos., a J. P., **2**. 607; **3**. 418.  
   binds out free negroes, **3**. 556-557, 585.  
   commissioner of Indian trade, **3**. 414.  
   dead, **4**. 1171.  
   in assembly, **4**. 414, 493, 495, 499, 559.  
   juror, **2**. 591; **4**. 522.  
   land grant to, **4**. 329.  
   on com. of assembly, **4**. 384, 491, 526, 529.  
   petition against, **2**. 818.  
 Bryant, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 1007.  
   accounts, **20**. 202, 380, 382.  
   at S. C. meeting, **9**. 1080.  
   contributes to Boston, **9**. 1281.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 121, 122.  
   on S. C. of Pitt, **9**. 1075, 1088, 1095, 1126, 1240, 1266, 1281; **10**. 14, 99.  
   on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
 Bryant, Wm., army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bryant, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1017.  
 Bryant, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Bryant, Thos., asks pension for Regulation service, **9**. 92-93.  
   pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Bryant, Thos., in army, **13**. 516.  
 Bryant, Thos., in militia, **22**. 417.  
 Bryant, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Bryant, Wm., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Bryant, Wm., in militia, **22**. 315.  
 Bryant, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bryant, Wm., juror, **4**. 523.  
 Bryant, Wm., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Bryant, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Bryant, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 349.  
 Bryant, Wm., petition ment'd, **5**. 1094.  
 Bryant, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Bryant, Zachariah, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Bryant's Camp, **8**. 600.  
 Bryar, Benjamin, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
 Bryce, Mr., **14**. 303.  
 Byrd. See Bird.  
 Byrd (Bird), Mr., reports on Indian trade, **2**. 251.  
 Byrd, John, to bring in bill to alter entails, **2**. 616.  
 Bryer, Webb & Co., supply N. C., Line, **16**. 484, 496.  
 Bryer, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Bryer Creek, **11**. 194.  
 Bryley, Charles, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Bryly, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1012.  
 Bryn, Benj., to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.  
 Bryn, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Bryson, —, letter to on surrender of Burgoyne, **11**. 653.  
 Bryson, Mr., **16**. 735.  
 Bryson, Dan'l., pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Bryson, Thos., sells lottery tickets, **12**. 456.  
 Bubby, Edwd., army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Buch, Wm., officer, **18**. 449.  
 Buchanan. See Buckhannon.  
 Buchanan, Hastie & Co., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 264, 425.  
 Buchanan, Mr., **13**. 41.  
 Buchanan, Commissary Gen., **11**. 650.  
 Buchanan, Alex., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.

- Buchanan, Geo., petitions on law of debts, **4.** 844-845.
- Buchanan, James, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9.** 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9.** 86.
- schooner of captured, **10.** 550, 1037, signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.
- to Caswell asking pass to leave State, **11.** 633-634.
- Buchanan, James, in militia, **22.** 160.
- Buchanan, James, petitions on law of debts, **4.** 844-845.
- Buchanan, James, takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Buchanan, James, & Co., petition on exchange rate of bills, **6.** 16-17.
- Buchanan, John, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.
- land grant confirmed, **24.** 447.
- Buchanan, John, Sr., act for land to, **24.** 630.
- Buchanan, Moses, released from jail, **10.** 262.
- Buchanan, Richard, tobacco commissioner, **15.** 582.
- Buchanan, Samuel, denies that Regulators robbed Fanning, **8.** 260.
- Buchanan, Samuel, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Buchanan, Wm., letter on needs of army quoted, **13.** 253.
- Buchanan, Wm., petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.
- Buchanan, Wm., petition for Windsor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.
- Buchanan, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Buchanan, Wm. (Gov. of Pa.), to Caswell on provisions for troops, **11.** 656.
- Buchannan, Haster & Co., property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 264, 425.
- Buchannan, Alexr., land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Buchannan, Elliot, witness, **5.** 494.
- Buchannan, Jno., land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Buchannan, John, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Buchannan, John, Sr., land grant to, **19.** 573.
- Buchanon, Mr., **11.** 436; **13.** 41.
- Buck, Mr., claims, **4.** 809, 810.
- Buck, Mr., hearing as J. P., **4.** 1118.
- Buck, Capt., to be major, **5.** 161.
- Buck, Abm., army rank, **16.** 1018.
- Buck, Isaac, a J. P., **4.** 332, 346; complaint against, **4.** 675, 682-683; dropped as J. P., **4.** 713.
- coms'r of co., **23.** 531
- land grant to, **4.** 64, 335, 641, 761, 1238; asked, **4.** 707, 759; proves rights, **4.** 706, 1238.
- Buck, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 310, 314.
- Buck, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Buck, Isaac, pensioner, **22.** 56.
- Buck, James, rights proved, **4.** 1238.
- Buck, Sam, castrated, **22.** 839.
- Buck, Stephen, in militia, **15.** 399.
- Buck, The, Indian, **7.** 209; **22.** 998.
- Buck Island church, **5.** 1213.
- Buck Meadow, **4.** 68.
- Buck Swamp, **4.** 629.
- Buckannon, John, killed, **20.** 722.
- Buckbert, Hen., juror, **25.** 187.
- Buckham, Wm., army pay, **17.** 192.
- Buckhannon. See Buchanan.
- Buckhannon, Clifford, not exempted, **6.** 807.
- Buckhannon, Saml., killed, **18.** 609.
- Buckhorn, **23.** 820.
- Buckingham, Earl of, at council **1.** 74.
- Buckingham, Mr., on com. of defence, **22.** 722.
- Buckingham, Wm., army pay, **17.** 193.
- Buckingham Gate, **5.** 16.
- Buckingham's Island, **10.** 884.
- Buckinghamshire, **3.** 35.
- Buckland, in N. C., **1.** 385.
- Buckle, Thos., goods of seized, **15.** 68.
- Buckles, John, **11.** 177.
- Buckley, Anthony, not exempted, **6.** 807.
- Buckley, Rowland, juror, **1.** 399, 588; **25.** 187.
- law suit, **2.** 91.
- Buckley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 197.
- Buckloe, Isaac, navigation coms'r, **25.** 98.
- Bucklue, Garret, in militia, **22.** 396.
- Bucklue, Geo., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Bucklue, Jonathan, in militia, **22.** 396.
- Bucklue, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 396.
- Bucklue, Thos., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Bucknell, Haley, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Bucknell, Preley, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Bucknell, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.
- Buckner, Capt., **10.** 823.
- Buckner, John, juror, **4.** 520.
- Buckner, Michael, army pay, **17.** 194.
- Buckner, Thomas, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Bucks County, England, **4.** 656; **11.** 90.

- Bucks Co., Pa.**, Germans in, **8**. 729.  
immigration from, **5**. 1203.
- Buckskin, The**, sent to France, **11**. 358-359.
- Buckskin**, privateer, captures *The Sally*, **22**. 894.
- Buckston's**, **23**. 478.  
tobacco inspection at, **23**. 411.
- Bucoe, Abm.**, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Bud, Mr.**, horse given to, **8**. 676.
- Budd, Mr.**, payment to, **22**. 442.
- Budd, Capt.**, asks leave to recruit for Ga., **11**. 445.  
prisoner, **14**. 817.  
rank, **16**. 665.
- Budd, Lieut.**, paroled, **16**. 588.
- Budd, John**, prisoner, **15**. 392.
- Budd, John S.**, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Budd, Samuel**, army rank, **13**. 480; **16**. 1010.  
claims allowed, **9**. 224, 225, 371, 589.  
Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
lieut., **13**. 505.  
officer, **18**. 486.  
prisoner, **16**. 673.  
rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
witness, **9**. 593.
- Budham, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Buea**. See Buie, Buoy.
- Buea, Archibald**, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- Buea, Duncan**, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- Buea, Duncan**, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- Buea, Mary**, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- Buea, Malcolm**, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- Buea, Neill**, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- Bueford, Wm.**, militia captain, **22**. 164.
- Buenos Ayres**, governor expels Eng., **8**. 229.
- Bues, Wm.**, a J. P., **6**. 799.
- Buett, Isaac**, land grant to, **4**. 892.
- Buffalo**, requisition from, **8**. 715.
- Buffalo Camp.**, **8**. 595, 674; **15**. 428.
- Buffalo church**, **5**. 1184 *note*, 1213, 1224.  
history, **5**. 1184, 1217-1220.
- Buffalo (Buffaloe, Buffellow) Creek**, **2**. 790, 812; **7**. 1003; **11**. facing 80; **23**. 589; **24**. 236.  
bill to prevent stopping of fish in, **13**. 853.  
Germans on, **8**. 748, 795.  
Lutherans on, **8**. 774.  
settlements on, **5**. 1218.  
settlers killed on, **5**. xlvii, 140.
- Buffalo Creek, Tryon Co.**, Indians on, **15**. 270.
- Buffalo Creek Church**, **8**. 760, 766, 772, 776.
- Buffalo Ford**, **14**. 569, 580, 581; **15**. 18.
- Buffalo Race Path**, **23**. 625.
- Buffalo Settlement**, **5**. 1205.
- Buffaloe River (N. Y.)**, French fort on to be attacked, **5**. 144*g*.
- Buffaloe White Calf**, **17**. 586.
- Buffaloes**, **5**. 9.  
fords of, **5**. 5.  
in N. C. and S. C., **11**. 189.  
killed at Sugar Tree Creek, **2**. 798.  
on the Roanoke, &c., **2**. 786, 790, 798,  
roads made by, **5**. 7, 8,
- Buffalow**, **24**. 467.
- Buffalow Clover Camp**, **7**. 1002, 1007.
- Buffelow**, bridge on, **14**. 534.
- Buffet, Abraham**, act to make lands conform to plan, **25**. 46-7.  
road comsr., **23**. 222.
- Buffington, Samuel**, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Buffinton, Joseph**, petition on C. H., 806-807.
- Bufkin, Dorety**, law suit, **1**. 532.
- Bufkins, Ralph**, caveat entered against, **2**. 564.
- Buffow (Buffalo?) Ford**, **22**. 557.
- Buford, Col. Abraham**, **14**. 807.  
clothing for, **14**. 686.  
commands troops, **14**. xl, 560.  
defeated, **14**. xii, xiv, 832-833, 844, 858, 868; **15**. 263; **19**. 958, 982, 985; **22**. 122.  
marches South, **14**. 579.  
movements, **14**. 824; **15**. 77; and defeat of, **14**. xi-xii.  
on council of war, **14**. 719.  
on court martial, **12**. 455.  
retreats and escapes, **14**. 821.  
sent to aid of Lincoln, **14**. xii.  
shoes for reg't of, **14**. 727.  
to Gates on arms, &c., **14**. 722; on his condition and troops, **14**. 663.  
to march to Hillsboro, **14**. 576.  
to Nash on Gerard, **14**. 812-813.  
troops of march back to Va., **14**. 504.
- Buford, Henry**, claims allowed, **10**. 696.
- Buford, Wm.**, resolve in favor of, **13**. 743, 795, 797.  
taxable, **15**. 190.
- Buford, Col. N.**, at council of war, **15**. 160-161.
- Buford, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1010.
- Buford's Va. corps**, **15**. 151; aids N. C., **14**. 458; in N. C., **15**. xiii.
- Bug, Arch.**, land grant asked for, **4**. 453.

- Bugen, Wm., regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Bugg, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1011.  
 Bugg, Wm., in army, **13**. 508.  
 Buggery, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 322, 323.  
 Bugnion, Ralph, cash to, **22**. 277.  
 Bugtooloo, **18**. 799.  
 Buie. See Buea, Buoy.  
 Buie, Mr., returns to Wilmington, **16**. 561.  
 Buie, Archibald, Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.  
 Buie, Archibald, sells steers, **22**. 613.  
 Buie, Daniel, leader of whigs, **11**. 829.  
   on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
   petition, **18**. 104, 203, 334, 338.  
 Buie, Duncan, claim rejected, **21**. 61.  
 Buie, Duncan, land grant to, **4**. 1035.  
   Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.  
 Buie, Gilbert, land grant to, **4**. 1035.  
   on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Buie, Malcom, sells steers, **22**. 613.  
 Buie, Neill, enlists, **22**. 446.  
 Buille, Marquis, reduces W. I. islands, **16**. 478.  
 Bully, Jacob, claim, **9**. 489.  
 Buin, Michael, naturalized, **7**. 521, 522.  
 Bukrum, John, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
 Bulch, Joseph, a J. P., **4**. 953.  
 Bulford, **3**. 35.  
 Bulford, Wiltshire, **4**. 656; **11**. 89.  
 Bull, **8**. 587.  
 Bull (Bute), Mr., in C. C., **17**. 556, 557, 591; **18**. 709 (?), 754; **20**. 603, 632.  
 Bull, Col., commands militia near Port Royal, **11**. 344.  
 Bull, Dr., **6**. 556.  
   willing to serve as surgeon, **15**. 507.  
 Bull, Gen., guardian to Jacky, **17**. 158.  
 Bull, Charles, juror, **2**. 556.  
 Bull, Fenwick, sec'y to Indian congress, **11**. 158, 171, 172, 182, 203, 206, 207.  
   payment to as sec'y, **11**. 206.  
 Bull, James, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 452.  
 Bull, John, land grants asked for, **4**. 440.  
 Bull, Micajah, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Bull, Michael, in army, **13**. 523; **16**. 1010.  
 Bull, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1024.  
 Bull, Thos., doctor to Land commission, **16**. 622, 623.  
   rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
   to Sumner on his rank, pay and land commission, **16**. 620, 623.  
 Bull, Wm., Lt. Gov. of S. C., **6**. 448, 472, 476, 1319; **7**. 116, 208, 235; **9**. 20; **17**. 995.  
   allowed to recruit in N. C., **6**. 323.  
   and S. C. boundary, **8**. 210.  
   asks contributions for sufferers from fire in Charleston, **4**. 591.  
   letter of men't'd, **6**. 374, 377-378, 380.  
   offers parish to MacDowell, **6**. 561.  
   orders Catawba lands laid out, **6**. 786.  
   plan of operation against Regulators sent to, **8**. 548.  
   proposes to fix Cherokee boundary, **7**. 108-109, 110, 233.  
   report to on rum sold to Indians, **7**. 110.  
   reports troubles of Catawbas, **9**. 789; on Creeks, **5**. lii; Creek depredations, **6**. 439.  
   runs Cherokee line, **7**. 164-165.  
   signs treaty with Cherokees, **11**. 197.  
   to Board of Trade on Cherokee boundary, **11**. 208-209; on S. C. boundary, **8**. 561; **11**. 227-228.  
   to Dartmouth on land troubles from S. C. boundary, **9**. 1258-1260; **11**. 248-254.  
   to Dobbs on Cherokee war, **6**. 313-315; on troubles with Creeks and Cherokees, **6**. 259-262, 263, 266, 267.  
   Tryon to on McClenaghan, **7**. 9; on post, **7**. 100; on public affairs, **7**. 206; on repeal of Stamp Act, &c., **7**. 221.  
 Bullard, Ambrose, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Bullard, Ambrose, reward for capture, **10**. 939; **12**. 75, 77.  
 Bullard, Thos., army pay, **17**. 197.  
   army rank, **16**. 1024.  
   pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Bullard, Wm., caveat against, **6**. 758.  
 Bullen, John, alderman, **16**. 791, 793.  
 Bullen, John, regulator, **7**. 733.  
 Bullen, Michael, army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Bullen, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Bullen, Wm., land grant asked, **4**. 707.  
 Buller, James, memorial, **21**. 596.  
 Buller, Jos., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Buller, Robert, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Bullerton, Joseph, claims, **4**. 809.  
 Bullin, James, gets food from White,

5. 142-143.  
**Bulling, Mikle**, in army, **15**. 735.  
**Bullion**, none in country, **5**. 313.  
**Bulloch Creek**, **11**. facing 80.  
**Bullock, Capt.**, commands militia, **10**. 839.  
     escorts Tryon in Regulator campaign, **8**. 581.  
     in Regulation campaign, **19**. 840-841.  
     pay of considered, **11**. 347.  
**Bullock, Lieut.**, pay to, **22**. 485.  
**Bullock, President**, **11**. 409; **22**. 916.  
**Bullock, Arch**, to Caswell on the Polly, condemned, **11**. 365.  
**Bullock, Balaam**, army rank, **16**. 1010.  
     in army, **13**. 509.  
**Bullock, Charles**, pensioner, **22**. 57.  
**Bullock, Daniel**, army pay, **17**. 191.  
**Bullock, Daniel**, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Bullock, Daniel**, army rank, **16**. 1016.  
**Bullock, Dan'l**, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
**Bullock, David**, in army, **15**. 725.  
**Bullock, David**, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
**Bullock, George**, asks for land grant, **4**. 273.  
**Bullock, Geo.**, in militia, **22**. 338.  
**Bullock, Jeremiah**, in militia, **22**. 164.  
**Bullock, Jeremiah**, land grant to, **4**. 273.  
**Bullock, John**, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
**Bullock, John**, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
**Bullock, John**, in army, **13**. 526.  
**Bullock, Jos.**, manages lottery, **16**. 354, 355.  
**Bullock, Leonard**, in militia, **22**. 394, 417.  
**Bullock, Leonard Henly**, act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
     at meeting of Transylvania Proprietors, **10**. 256-261.  
     buys Transylvania, **16**. 151-152.  
     claims allowed, **8**. 468; **9**. 718, 757.  
     debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
     in militia, **22**. 394.  
     protests against Regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
     town coms'r, **24**. 878.  
**Bullock, Macajah**, in militia, **22**. 164.  
     to Folsome on payments to troops, **10**. 757.  
**Bullock, Martin**, army rank, **15**. 720; **16**. 1012.  
**Bullock, Micajah**, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
**Bullock, Moses**, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
**Bullock, Nathan**, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
**Bullock, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1012.  
**Bullock, Tristram**, son asks for land grant, **4**. 272.  
**Bullock, Wm.**, a J. P., **7**. 702.  
     at council of war, **7**. 842.  
     claims allowed, **8**. 468; **9**. 718, 756.  
     school trustee, **13**. 809.  
     surety, **8**. 196.  
**Bullock, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 394.  
**Bullock, Zachariah**, claim allowed, **8**. 467; **9**. 717, 756, 761, 768.  
     petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983; on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
**Bullock, Zachary**, in militia, **22**. 371.  
**Bullock, Zachree**, in militia, **22**. 367.  
**Bullock**, **22**. 490.  
**Bullock Guard, The**, **3**. 603.  
**Bullock's Creek, S. C.**, **5**. 1225; **17**. 982.  
**Bultail Branch**, **24**. 642.  
**Bumam, Gabriel**, a J. P., **2**. 526.  
     See also Burnham.  
**Bumbardy, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
**Bumgardnor, Peter**, in militia, **22**. 281.  
**Bumgarnor, Peter**, in militia, **22**. 282.  
**Bumont, Joel**, army pay, **17**. 192.  
**Bump, Javis**, in militia, **22**. 340.  
**Bump, Jesse**, resigns as J. P., **21**. 261, 606.  
**Bumpas, Edward**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bumpas, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bumpas, Robert**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bumpas, Samuel**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bumpas, Taber**, exempted, **19**. 50, 51, 56.  
**Bumpas, Th.**, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
**Bumpas, Wm.**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Bumpass, John**, excluded from pardon as Regulator, **8**. 613, 618.  
**Bumpass, Tabes**, resolve in favor of, **16**. 84, 92.  
**Bumper, Job**, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
**Bumpus, David**, in militia, **22**. 344.  
**Bumpus, Job**, land grant to, **4**. 281.  
**Bun, Nathan**, in militia, **22**. 315.  
**Bun, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
**Bunbar, Wm.**, rights proved, **4**. 1238.  
**Bunce, —**, on com. of assem., **5**. 240.  
**Bunch, Capt.**, schooner of captured, **13**. 482.

- Bunch, Clement, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bunch, Edward, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
 Bunch, Henry, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bunch, Ismael, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Bunch, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Bunch, Micajah, in militia, **22**. 325.  
   petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Bunch, Paul, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bunch, Shadrach, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Bunch, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Bunches' Station, Indian murders at, **22**. 695.  
 Buncomb, Joseph, marries Annie Durant, **4**. 39.  
 Buncomb, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Buncombe, Mr., negroes of imprisoned and executed, **4**. 530.  
 Buncombe, Edward, (colonel), **9**. 968; **10**. 205, 516, 520, 974; **11**. x, 831; **22**. 1008.  
   a J. P., **9**. 60, 61.  
   army pay, **17**. 194.  
   army rank, **16**. 1013.  
   confers with Harvey, **9**. xxix.  
   field officer, **12**. 494.  
   pres. court martial, **12**. 493.  
   prisoner at Germantown, **11**. xv, 649, 659, 661, 662, 809; **13**. 262.  
   protests against appointment of Hand, **11**. 750.  
   return of troops under, **11**. 824.  
   roster of reg't, **16**. 1004, 1013, 1028, 1029, 1042, 1051, 1056, 1064, 1075, 1087, 1090, 1096, 1102, 1111-12, 1124, 1129, 1134, 1144-5, 1155-6, 1170, 1177, 1183.  
   Tryon sends money to raise troops against Regulators, **8**. 705, 707.  
   wounded, **11**. xv.  
 Buncombe, Richard, **9**. 611.  
 Buncombe, Thos., claims land, **20**. 466.  
 Buncombe (parole), **12**. 486.  
 Buncombe Co., Baptists in, **5**. 1190, 1191, 1192.  
 Buncombe Hall, **9**. 611.  
 Bunday, James, army rank, **16**. 1015.  
 Bunday, Wm., in militia, **22**. 350.  
 Bunday (Bundy), William, signs Quaker petition, **1**. 252.  
 Bundy (Brindy), Caleb, delegate of Quakers, **1**. 665.  
   land lapses, **2**. 678.  
   law suit, **1**. 591, 594.  
   on building committee, **1**. 656.  
   Quaker meeting at home of, **1**. 552, 596, 628, 656, 665.  
 Bundy, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 354.  
 Bundy, Gideon, in militia, **22**. 354.  
 Bundy, James, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Bundy, James, in army, **13**. 518.  
 Bundy, Josiah, land grant asked for, **4**. 627.  
 Bundy, Moses, in militia, **22**. 354.  
 Bundy, Wm., sells land, **1**. 427.  
 Bunker Hill, **10**. 865.  
 Bunker Hill, battle of, **5**. 1217; **10**. 66, 74, 86, 115, 124, 125, 162, 471; Maritn's account of, **10**. 96, 98.  
 Bunkham, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 320.  
 Bunn, Mr., in assem., **21**. 107.  
 Bunn, Benj., enters caveat, **6**. 772.  
 Bunn (Bum), Benj., lieut., **10**. 626.  
 Bunn, David, land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Bunn, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 196.  
   army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Bunn, John, land grant to, **4**. 618.  
 Bunn, Josiah, pensioned, **19**. 139, 248, 251.  
 Bunn, Redmund, **23**. 967.  
   in assem., **20**. 476, 477, 516, 519, 523, 527, 536, 543, 547, 550, 554, 567, 587.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
 Bunn, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Bunt, Benjamin, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Buntin, Daniel, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
 Buntin, E., land grant to, **6**. 1078.  
 Bunting, Dr., **17**. 872.  
 Bunting, David, captain, **17**. 967.  
   declines to serve as Capt., **17**. 974, 976.  
 Bunting, Samuel, voter, **15**. 238.  
 Bunting, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Bunton, David, pardoned, **21**. 752, 754, 756, 757, 903.  
 Buoy. See Buea, Buie.  
 Buoy, Arch, land grant to, **4**. 602; rights proved, **4**. 598.  
 Buoy, Duncan, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Buoy, Gilbert, land grant to, **4**. 962.  
 Buoy, act for, **25**. 194-6.  
   bill for, **4**. 240, 361, 363, 364, 375, 376, 379, 388, 390, 391, 404, 405, 406, 408.  
   petition for, **4**. 384.  
 Bupps, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 636.  
 Buras, David, in militia **22**. 399.  
 Buras, Robt., in militia, **22**. 399.  
 Burbage, James, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Burch, Henry, in militia, **22**. 167.



- Burch, Henry, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Burch, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Burch, Nicholas, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Burch, Pemberton, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Burch, Philip, army pay, **17**. 194.  
 Burch, Wm., appoints collector, **9**. 323.  
 Burch, Wm., army pay, **17**. 193.  
 Burch, Wm., in army, **15**. 735.  
 Burch, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 57.  
 Burch, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Burcham, Henry, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Burcham, James, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Burcham, John, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Burcham, Joseph, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Burchard, David, land grant to, **4**. 218.  
 Burches, Thos., pay to, **22**. 1013.  
 Burchet (Burchett), Josiah, copies of letters sent to, **3**. 396.  
     Popple to on charges of Burrington & Porter, **3**. 349, 351.  
     writes letter to Burrington, **3**. 330.  
 Burchfield, Adam, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
 Burchfield, Thomas, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
 Burchitt, Francis, vessel of seized, **10**. 508.  
 Burdeker, Henry, in militia, **22**. 343.  
 Burden, Mr., asks flag to Charleston, **16**. 319-320.  
 Burden, Julius, re-enlists, **15**. 750.  
 Burden, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Burden, Wm., **16**. 319, 320.  
     canal coms'r, **23**. 685.  
     commissary, **12**. 99.  
     in Conv. 1788, **22**. 25, 30.  
     road comsr., **23**. 221.  
 Burden (Borden) Town, (N. J.), **15**. 703.  
 Burden Town, **11**. 729.  
 Burdet's Land'g, quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.  
 Burdock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Burds, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 348.  
 Burdwell, Benj., petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Bureau of Rolls and Library, extracts from record of, **13**. 476, 481, 524-526.  
 Burfoot, John, land grant to, **4**. 759.  
 Burford, Dan'l, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Burford, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Burford, Philip, sheriff, **21**. 1078.  
 Burford, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Burford, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Burford, Wm., recommended as J. P., **5**. 592.  
 Burford, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Burford, Wm., Jr., takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Burfurd, Philip, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Burgar (Burger) lands, gotten by fraud, **3**. 502, 518.  
 Burgaw, **4**. 347; **10**. 25.  
 Burgaw Creek, **23**. 220, 418; **25**. 264.  
 Burgay, Wm., army pay, **17**. 197.  
 Burgeon, Elias, petition, **19**. 43-44, 47.  
 Burges, Mr., candidate, **17**. 130.  
 Burges, Col., **11**. 683, 684, 685.  
 Burges, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1013.  
 Burges, Bryant, army rank, **16**. 1023.  
 Burges, Demsey, money from, **21**. 1065, 1066.  
     school trustee, **25**. 18.  
 Burges, George, army rank, **15**. 718; **16**. 1012.  
 Burges, Geo., in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Burges, Geo., soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Burges, Henry, witness, **20**. 234.  
 Burges, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Burges, James, **18**. 404.  
 Burges, James, act for him to sue in name of Hogg, **24**. 858.  
 Burges, James, claims allowed, **12**. 71.  
 Burges, Janet, petition, **21**. 357, 359, 413, 435, 687.  
 Burges, James, town director, **24**. 515.  
 Burges, John, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Burges, Jno., in militia, **22**. 345.  
 Burges, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1014.  
 Burges (Burgess), Lovett, allowance to, **19**. 396.  
     asst. clerk of H. of C., pro tem., **16**. 3.  
     claim, **20**. 215.  
     owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Burges, Lovett, owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Burges, Peter, in army, **15**. 718; **16**. 1012.  
 Burges, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1018.  
 Burges, Phillip, in army, **13**. 511.  
 Burges, Salmon, murdered, **2**. 463, 466-467.  
 Burges, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Burges, Thos., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Burges, Wm., com. on petition of for relief, **10**. 578.  
     in assem., **19**. 384.  
     owes state, **21**. 1069.  
 Burges, Wm., in militia, **22**. 346.  
 Burges, Wm., in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Burges, William, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Burges, Zephaniah, ensign, **10**. 517.  
     petition, **20**. 155, 209, 328, 338, 381, 394.

- Burges & Hogg, **16**. 993.  
 Burgess, Mr., **17**. 141.  
 Burgess, Mr., Tory, **22**. 538.  
 Burgess, Rev., Jr., location, **8**. 221, 222.  
 Burgess, Rev., Sr., location, **8**. 221, 222.  
 Burgess, Capt., in militia, **22**. 314.  
 Burgess, Abram, in army, **13**. 504.  
 Burgess, Absalom, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Burgess (Burgis, Burgiss), Demsey,  
   bill for him to enter lands, **19**.  
   574, 576, 593, 597, 603.  
   colonel of militia, **14**. 333.  
   commissioner on estate of Mack-  
   night, **12**. 57-58, 59, 68.  
   com. on petition of, **10**. 937, 942.  
   co. com's'r, **24**. 27.  
   in assembly, **9**. 448.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173,  
   501, 505, 523, 541, 915.  
   major and lieut. col., **10**. 205, 532.  
   on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 175, 507,  
   560, 923, 961, 969, 974, 976.  
   See also Burges.  
 Burgess, Dennis, to seize goods, **10**.  
   311.  
 Burgess, George army pay, **17**. 195.  
 Burgess, George, land grants to, **4**.  
   800, 805.  
 Burgess, John, in assem., **6**. 800, 801,  
   823; on com. of assem., **6**. 805,  
   817.  
 Burgess, John, in militia, **22**. 497.  
 Burgess, John, pensioner, **22**. 58.  
 Burgess, John, petitions for citizen-  
   ship, **13**. 641.  
 Burgess, John, Baptist minister, **5**.  
   1176, 1180.  
   resigns as pastor in Edgcombe, **9**.  
   326.  
 Burgess, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1196.  
 Burgess, Stephen, quit rents of, **22**.  
   248.  
 Burgess, Rev. Thomas, **8**. 221; **23**.  
   585, 661.  
   act to confirm agreement with, **23**.  
   511-12; to increase salary of, **23**.  
   658-9.  
   bill for tax to pay, **20**. 152, 158-159,  
   165, 338, 385-386; to confirm agree-  
   ment with, **6**. 351, 352, 355, 356,  
   361-362, 372, 378, 379, 382, 391,  
   392, 407, 419; to increase salary  
   of, **6**. 1223, 1226, 1228, 1253, 1266,  
   1268, 1269, 1272, 1274, 1276, 1278;  
   **7**. 92.  
   goes to England for ordination, **7**.  
   670.  
   inducted, **8**. 45, 50.  
   location, **7**. 457, 541.  
 Burgess, Thos., in militia, **22**. 310, 314.  
 Burgess, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Burgess, Thos., to be made capt., **5**.  
   162.  
 Burgess, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 813.  
 Burgess, Wm., Baptist minister, **5**.  
   1176.  
 Burgess, Wm., Caswell to on British  
   at Ocracock, **11**. 775-776.  
 Burgess, Wm., in assembly, **4**. 651, 720,  
   733, 737, 740, 743, 744, 770, 1190.  
 Burgess, Wm., in assembly, **13**. 640.  
 Burgess, Wm., juror, **25**. 187.  
 Burgess, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 247.  
 Burgess, Wm., reports on grievances,  
   **4**. 744-746.  
 Burgess, Wm., waits on Caswell, **11**.  
   499.  
 Burgesses, House of, act for equal  
   representation in, **23**. 251-252, 338.  
   See also Gen. Assembly.  
 Burgh, William, **1**. 178.  
 Burgis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Burgiss, James, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Burglary, bill on, **20**. 556, 589, 593;  
   to punish, **21**. 110-111, 113, 121,  
   177, 180.  
   Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**.  
   323.  
 Burgle Bay, inspection at, **25**. 313.  
 Burgmann, Rev. Mr., to aid Germans  
   of Rowan, **8**. 632.  
 Burgo, (or Burke), Serlo & John de,  
   go to Eng., **15**. 677.  
 Burgoynade, The, **14**. 501.  
 Burgoyne (Burgonie, Burgoyn), Gen.  
   John, **11**. 789; **13**. 126, 355, 399;  
   **14**. 668; **16**. 317; **17**. 627.  
   aided by Indians, **10**. 715.  
   aids Howe, **22**. 972-3.  
   army stopped, **13**. 382.  
   arrives in Canada, **10**. 616.  
   captivity, **11**. 823.  
   defeated by Gates, **11**. 654, 660; **13**.  
   367.  
   effects of surrender, **13**. 263; in N.  
   C., **13**. vi.  
   exchange proposed, **22**. 554.  
   fights battle of Stillwater, **1**. 638-  
   639.  
   Gates to B. Cornwallis, **14**. 566.  
   Howe to form junction with, **11**.  
   514.  
   in critical situation, **11**. 642, 781.  
   invades N. Y., **11**. 594.

- Lee to on service in America, **10**. 153-157.  
 location, **11**. 636, 736.  
 opposed by militia, **11**. 593.  
 reported dead, **10**. 86.  
 returns to England, **13**. 36, 73.  
 sails to America, **9**. 1210.  
 situation, **22**. 971, 972.  
 speech printed, **10**. 70.  
 successful, **11**. 570.  
 surrender, **11**. 653, 657, 660, 665, 666, 677; **11**. 785, 797, 799, 801, 803, 805; **15**. 707.  
 Thanksgiving for victory over, **12**. 148-149.  
 threatened by Gates, **11**. 623, 626; with ruin, **11**. 648, 650.  
 threatens Md. and Va., **11**. 451.  
 to command in Canada, **10**. 453.  
 troops of arrive, **10**. 609; to be exchanged for those of Lincoln, **14**. 819.  
 Burgoyed, Cornwallis to be, **22**. 587.  
 Burgwin, Humphrey & Co., **10**. 29.  
   claims paid, **10**. 438.  
 Burgwin, Waddell & Bailey (James), bill for supplies, **22**. 471-2.  
 Burgwin, Mr., **16**. 987, 992.  
 Burgwin, Mrs., **17**. 123.  
 Burgwin (Burgwyn), Mrs., **17**. 148, 150, 152, 154.  
 Burgwin, E. Joneson (?), on confiscation act, **15**. 203-204.  
 Burgwin (Burgwyn), John, **7**. 166, 222; **8**. 708; **9**. 611; **17**. 123, 127, 128, 130, 131; **22**. 624.  
   a J. P., **6**. 762, 1070; **22**. 474.  
   accounts to be sent to, **6**. 1088.  
   administration papers issued to, **6**. 342.  
   affairs of, **17**. 629, 631.  
   allowance to, **22**. 817.  
   and laws against Tories, **16**. 937, 957, 963, 969, 972, 973, 995, 998, 999; **17**. 148, 150, 151, 152-155.  
   appointed to inquire into sinking fund tax, **7**. xvii.  
   bond as C. S. C., **7**. 783-784.  
   case of, **16**. 248.  
   claims allowed, **6**. 739, 740; **8**. 147; **9**. 224, 225; considered, **7**. 617-618, 619, 620, 621, 660-661, 664; refused in part, **7**. 337-338, 341, 419, 423.  
   clerk of council and upper house, **6**. 439, 446, 469, 513, 661, 744, 763, 838, 842, 850, 853, 859, 860, 862, 868, 869, 870, 875, 876, 880, 881, 882, 887, 888, 889, 892, 1093, 1095, 1099, 1101, 1107, 1110, 1114, 1115, 1120, 1125, 1129, 1132, 1137, 1138, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1146, 1149, 1150, 1225, 1232, 1235, 1239, 1241, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1248, 1250, 1251, 1255, 1257; **7**. 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 59, 61, 292, 296, 303, 309, 311, 313, 315, 316, 319, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 329, 330, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 340, 555, 560, 564, 573, 593, 597, 598, 601, 602, 605, 606, 610, 612, 613, 614, 615, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 667, 683, 904, 907, 909, 917, 913, 916, 919, 923, 979; **8**. 91, 92, 99, 102, 103, 105, 133, 130, 143, 144, 148, 298, 350, 351, 355, 357, 358, 361, 365, 368, 369, 370, 373, 374, 375, 376, 378, 380, 381, 382, 383; **9**. 106, 109, 119, 121, 124, 125, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 137; **22**. 829, 835, 852, 863.  
   clerk of ct. of chancery, **8**. 36, 37.  
   conduct discussed, **9**. 683.  
   extortions, **9**. 617.  
   fears Br., **16**. 571.  
   in assembly, **9**. 733, 747, 748, 763.  
   in militia and recommended, **22**. 311, 383, 384, 386.  
   in N. Y., **13**. 478.  
   liberty on parole to, **22**. 952.  
   memorial, **20**. 30, 79.  
   paid for work on public accounts, **8**. 379, 461-462, 464, 467, 472.  
   papers to from S. C., **9**. 1110.  
   paroled, **13**. 255.  
   payment by, **9**. 649; to, **9**. 648.  
   petition of considered, **17**. 312-313, 373.  
   private secretary to Dobbs, **6**. 896.  
   property confiscated, **17**. 145, 146.  
   quarrel over loss of office, **9**. 613-618.  
   reports on debts due public, **8**. 278-281; on public accounts, **8**. 139; **9**. xvi, 166, 188; to be printed, **9**. 124, 190, 191.  
   resigns as clerk of council, **9**. 425.  
   road com's'r, **25**. 401.  
   surety, **6**. 1056; **9**. 980.  
   to be admitted to citizenship, **13**. 650-651, 734.  
   to examine and report on public fund, **7**. 984.  
   to Miller on his desire to return to North Carolina, **14**. 303-305.

- to Nash on flag for Mrs. Mercer, **15.** 20-21.  
 to Safety Committee on gunpowder, **9.** 1111-1112.  
 to Tryon on Stamp Act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
 tries negro, **7.** 685-686.  
 Tryon to on Regulator affairs, **8.** 703.  
 Burgwin, John & Co., bill for goods furnished, **22.** 434.  
 Burgwin, T., to Caswell on his admission to citizenship, **13.** 306-307.  
 clerk council, **22.** 480.  
 witness, **9.** 73.  
 Burgwyn's (Burguin's), **15.** 423.  
 Burham, Joseph, regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Burhand, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Burials, act on, **23.** 50, 52; **25.** 161.  
 among Tuscaroras, **1.** 982-983.  
 bill to register, **4.** 475, 500, 501.  
 no register of, **5.** 331.  
 private forbidden, **23.** 66-67, 333.  
 Buridan (Buridani), Questions, &c., **2.** 583.  
 Burk, —, felon, **22.** 400.  
 Burk, —, killed, **7.** 215.  
 Burk, David, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Burk, Ed., in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Burk, Elihu, army rank, **16.** 1022.  
 Burk, Jacob, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Burk, Maready, army rank, **16.** 1019.  
 Burk, Pard, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Burk, Richard, court martialled, **12.** 518.  
 to be executed, **12.** 535, 540.  
 Burk, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1196.  
 Burkart, Maj., field officer, **12.** 519.  
 to parade, **12.** 530.  
 Burke, —, cited, **5.** xl.  
 Burke, Miss (daughter of Gov. B.), **16.** 647, 954, 971; **17.** 125.  
 Burke (?), Mr., Burke to on personal affairs, **19.** 921-926.  
 Burke, Mr., (Judge ?), **22.** 621.  
 Burke, Mr. and Mrs., **19.** 925.  
 Burke, Mrs., **9.** 357, 1023, 1206; **11.** 479.  
 Burke, Capt., (Tory), killed, **14.** 790.  
 Burke, Aedanus, **16.** 629, 646, 656, 658; **17.** 170; **22.** 615.  
 good sense in pamphlet of, **16.** 932.  
 opposes Cincinnati, **17.** 136.  
 to Burke (T.), on genealogy, heraldry and book plates, **15.** 676-680.  
 Burke, Charles, in army, **13.** 520, 527.  
 Burke, David, on com. of assem., **12.** 222.  
 Burke, Edmund, and American war, **14.** 589.  
 toast to, **9.** 1067.  
 Burke, Elihu, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 Burke, Eustice, **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Haburt (Hoburt), **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Jacob, in army, **13.** 507.  
 Burke, James, **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Jeffrey, **15.** 677.  
 Burke, John, **9.** 828.  
 Burke, John, goes to Eng., **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Mary, administrator, **2.** 35.  
 Burke, Meredith, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 Burke, Nat (?), **22.** 570.  
 Burke, Richard, **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Richard, receives money, **2.** 35.  
 sells land, **2.** 35.  
 Burke, Serlo, goes to Eng. and builds castle, **15.** 677.  
 Burke, Thomas (English), **17.** 127.  
 Burke, Thos., (cousin to Gov. B.), **9.** 828.  
 Burke (Bourke), Thos., **10.** 821, 1038, **11.** 397, 398, 408, 603, 637, 639, 675; **13.** 304, 306, 385, 386, 392, 492, 493; **14.** 57, 211, 231, 589, 640; **15.** 152, 457, 469, 542, 562, 568, 574, 600, 618, 648, 707; **16.** 262, 263, 339, 346, 402, 408, 467, 495, 513, 514, 538, 573, 581, 582, 588, 592, 684, 687, 690, 740, 789, 957, 981, 992; **17.** vii, 149, 631, 972; **19.** iii, 117, 137, 258, 336, 345, 437, 652, 869, 870, 872, 873, 874, 875, 877, 916, 962, 974, 991; **20.** 422; **21.** 821; **22.** 197, 600, 611, 972, 981; **24.** 384.  
 a state prisoner, **16.** 180.  
 act to vest lands in, **24.** 285-6.  
 addresses to and from the Legislature, **16.** 5-19, 20, 23, 25, 26, 29, 30-31, 34, 35, 40, 43, 48, 54; **17.** 812-815, 816-817, 824, 825, 829-830, 831, 832, 834, 839, 850, 853, 870, 893-894, 898-899, 900, 901, 902, 909, 910-913, 918, 919-921, 934, 935, 936, 937, 946, 957, 968, 969, 970, 975; **19.** 3, 4, 5, 8, 11, 12, 16, 19, 20; **22.** 1026, 1033-38, 1039-43.  
 allowance to Secretary, **13.** 912.  
 allows exports, **16.** 509.  
 Andrews to on Br. movements, **22.** 573-4.  
 answers Craig's threats, **22.** vi.

- appoint commissioners to buy and impress tobacco for public needs, **15.** 282-284.
- Armstrong to on lands, **22.** 615-16; on movement of troops, **15.** 633; on plantation and negroes, **16.** 646-647; on private affairs, **15.** 180, 186; on public affairs, **16.** 629-630; on removing his property from line of Br., **15.** 613-617; **22.** 567-8, 590-1; on Tories, **22.** v, 567-8, 1047-8.
- articles of Confederation to be transcribed and forwarded to, **12.** 263.
- as literary man, **19.** 922-925.
- Ashe (S.) to on need of fort on Cape Fear River, **11.** 728.
- asks money to support him in C. C., **14.** 435.
- Banister to on Br. in Va., **15.** 518-519.
- Barclay to on his mission to France, **15.** 622-623.
- Barnwell to on horses for return trip to S. C., **15.** 587.
- Signall to on debts and supplies, **16.** 546-547; on impressment of tobacco, **22.** 596-7; on movements of Br., **15.** 631; **22.** 588-9.
- Blevis to on need of whiskey, **16.** 236-237.
- Bourke to on money to prisoners, &c., and answer, **16.** 656-658.
- Boyd to on Br. movements, &c., **16.** 1200; **22.** 569-70.
- Bradley to asking permission to visit Wilmington, **15.** 528.
- Brickell to on return of reg't, **22.** 576-7.
- Brown & Robinson to on Tories in Bladen, **22.** 1043-4.
- Brown to with petition to return to Br. army, **15.** 506.
- Bryan to on depredations of Br., **15.** 634-635.
- Burke to on purchase of arms and ammunition, **16.** 193-194.
- Burke (Edanus) to on genealogy, heraldry and book plates, **15.** 676-680.
- Burton to on artificers and Q. M. G. affairs, **22.** 560-2; on horses, **16.** 194, 222-223, 542-3; **22.** 559, 583; and wagons, **15.** 634; on horses, fisheries and salt, **15.** 624-625; on impressment of horses, **15.** 603, 610-611; and paper, **16.** 222-223; on Quartermaster's stores, &c., **15.** 591-592; on supplies for troops, **15.** 594; **16.** 527.
- Butler to on Maj. Barnwell, **15.** 525; militia, **22.** 575-6, 584; on Tories, **16.** 217, 560; **22.** 557-8, 575-6, 584.
- calls assembly, **15.** 712; council of State, **16.** 181.
- Campbell to on flag to Charleston, **16.** 255-257; offering to take oath, **13.** 86-87.
- Campbell to on privateers and affairs in Bertie, **22.** 593-4.
- captured, **15.** 644; **16.** ix, x; **19.** 869, 870, 875; **22.** v, 102, 125, 206-207, 208, 210, 234, 238.
- Carrington to on supplies, **22.** 579-80.
- Caswell to on commissions, **15.** 711; on condition of troops, **13.** v; on express, **16.** 599; on movements of British, **15.** 632; on public affairs, **11.** 392-393, 396, 397, 456-457, 470-471, 494-495, 500-501, 730, 737-739; **13.** 42-43; with Williams's letter on Tories, **15.** 526.
- Caswell (W.) to on exchanged prisoners, **22.** 551; on militia affairs, **22.** 545-6; on movement of Br., &c., **15.** 641; **22.** 538-9, 544, 553-4, 564-5, 568-9, 592-3; and depredations, **15.** 626-628; on movement of troops, **15.** 517-518, 639; on public affairs, **22.** 553-4.
- charge of C. C. submitted to assembly and report on, **12.** 792, 825, 843-845.
- Collier to on Tory depredations, **16.** 203-205.
- commissioner on gun factory, **13.** 345, 346, 347.
- commissions delegates to C. C., **15.** 608.
- commits prisoners, **15.** 609.
- com. to settle accts., **19.** 53-54, 58, 74, 80, 109, 110-111, 113.
- complaints of method of foraging **14.** 387, 389.
- Coor to on procuring arms and ammunition, **15.** 572-573.
- counsel for Transylvania, **13.** 490, 491.
- county named for, **11.** 453, 720.
- Crafton to on supplies, **16.** 210.
- Craig on the treatment of prisoners by, **15.** 553-554.
- Davie to on breaking his parole,

16. 202; on salt, 15. 628-629; on Tories, &c., 16. 284.
- Davis to on Nash's plot to get his property and answer, 16. 596-599; on need of wagon, 16. 195-196. dead, 16. 999.
- debt to by Lytle and others, 22. 601.
- declines renomination for governor, 16. 40.
- Dixon to on rum and movement of troops, 15. 506.
- draws instructions to Orange delegates, 10. 870f-870h.
- Drayton to on excesses of troops and the making of Tories, 15. 511-514.
- Dudley to on army movements in Va., 22. 586-7.
- Edenton merchants to on commerce and impressments, 22. 578-9.
- elected governor, 17. 803, 809, 810, 811, 888, 892, 894, 896, 897.
- Ellis to on horses, &c., 16. 584-585; on illegal trade, 14. 252; on public affairs, 13. 459-460.
- Emmett to on Tories in Bladen, 22. 548-9; in Cumberland county, 15. 589-590; on his capture by Tories, 22. 566-7.
- escape of discussed, 16. 538.
- exchanges N. C. currency of troops for cont. c., 11. 736.
- explains his capture by Br. and his conduct and escape, 16. 11-19.
- Fallon to on medical affairs, &c., 14. 49-50.
- family history of, 15. 677.
- Fanning asks terms of, 22. 214, 215, 216, 217, 220, 222; on retaliation and armistice, 16. 205-208.
- fit for C. C., 10. xxxiii.
- forwards resolutions, &c., of C. C., 12. 769.
- from Ireland, 19. 917.
- gives flag of truce to Wilmington, 15. 595; order for officers' stores, 16. 602-603; passport to Long, 16. 600.
- Glasgow to on laws, 16. 592.
- Gordon to on flag of truce, 16. 506.
- Granger to on flag or truce, 15. 498-499.
- Greene to on conduct of campaign, &c., 15. 603-607; on his escape, 16. 238-40, 273-6, 330-332; exchange, 16. 444-445; on supplies, 16. 238-240; on supplies and short enlistments, 16. 273-276; on movements of Br., &c., 15. 435-436; on supplies and Tory recruits, 16. 510-511.
- Gregory to on Br. evacuation of Portsmouth, Va., 15. 618-619; on capture of Tories, 16. 260-261; on escape from Br., 16. 228-229.
- Gunby to on movements of Br. and removal of stores, 15. 578-579.
- Harnett to on delegation in C. C., &c., 13. 483, 494; on powder, 11. 321, 327; on public affairs, 11. 677-679, 681-683, 693-697; 13. 470-471; 14. 254-255, 347-349; 15. 341-342; on social affairs, 14. 804.
- Harrison to on public affairs, 11. 802-804.
- Hawkins to on bills, French fleet, &c., 15. 374; on Sheriff's coms'n, 22. 1046.
- Henderson and others to on Bryan, 16. 523; 22. 614.
- Heron to on asking for flag to Charleston, 16. 189.
- Hill to on Arnold's treason and public affairs, 15. 91-94; on movements of Br., &c., 22. 533-4; on public affairs, 14. 1-4; 15. 56-58; on Va. and N. C. troops, 14. 75-77.
- Hooper to on Huske and public affairs, 15. 543-545.
- Hunt to on impressing horses, 15. 611, 617.
- Hunter to asking for more liberty, 10. 789.
- Hutson to on Hayne's property, &c., 16. 640-641.
- in assembly, 12. 317, 323, 354, 364, 368, 380, 399, 408, 412, 430, 449, 450, 818, 822, 869, 879; 13. 633; 18. 311; 19. 234, 375, 379.
- in C. C., 10. 977-978; 12. 26, 45, 66, 67, 772, 774, 830, 831, 869; 13. 218, 219, 814, 853, 855, 945, 948, 960; 14. vii; 20. 790-791; 22. 980.
- in Prov. Cong., 9. 1179, 1180, 1181; 10. 166, 168, 173, 501, 523, 552, 970, 971.
- Iredell to on courts, 22. 552; on letter, 16. 971; on pardons, 22. 582.
- issues proclamations on exports and taxes, 16. 196-197; supplies, 16. 241.
- Jefferson to on money, 15. 370-371.
- Johnston to on arms and ammunition, 22. 554-5; on drafts on Cont.

- Treasury, **11**. 711-712; on foreign affairs, **15**. 588-589; on Gen. Assem., **11**. 504-505; on interests of Young, **16**. 953-954; on public affairs, **11**. 453-455; **14**. 307-308; **15**. 491-492; **16**. 970-971; on results of impressment on commerce, **15**. 600-602.
- Jones (Allen) to on conspiracy, **11**. 561-562; on Br. movements, **22**. 542, 547; on conspiracy, **11**. 746-747; on Hooper, **22**. 539-40; on militia drafts, **22**. 595-6; on public affairs, **22**. 581, 583.
- Jones to on movements of Br. **15**. 514-515, 545-546.
- Kelly to on private affairs, **9**. 827-828.
- Kenan to on movements of Br., **15**. 514, 520, 535; on skirmish in Duplin Co., **15**. 593; on Tories, **16**. 251.
- Kidd to on building barracks, **16**. 234; on management of prisoners, **15**. 621-622.
- Kimbrough petitions for pardon, **22**. 612.
- Lamb to on Br., in Va. and depredations by, **15**. 571-572.
- Langhorn to on return of Tories to patriots, **16**. 183.
- Lanier to on bounty money for soldiers, **15**. 635-636.
- Leslie and Greene on his breaking parole, **16**. 179-180.
- letter of quoted, **22**. vi-vii; on discharge of public duties, **15**. 579-580; on supplies, **15**. 580-581; submitted to assembly, **12**. 596, 627, 720; **16**. 110, 111, 112.
- Lillington to on Br. movements and army, **22**. 540-1; on movement of troops and of Br., **15**. 569-570; **22**. 540-1, 565-6.
- Linton to on going to camp under guard and staying there, **15**. 526-527.
- Long to on horse, **16**. 257; on letter of Carrington, **15**. 608; need of money and public stores and answer, **16**. 221, 223-224; on Quinn and stores, **15**. 518; on supplies and answer, **16**. 536-537, 539-540, 545.
- Luttrell to on Tories, &c., **22**. 582, 585-6.
- Lynn to on his conduct, **15**. 120.
- Lytle to on exchange of prisoners, **15**. 639-640; on his (B's) exchange, **16**. 444.
- McCauley to on his re-election as governor, **16**. 593.
- McCawley & Allen to on pardon for Tories, **16**. 191-192.
- McCool to on release of son, **16**. 582.
- McKenzie to on public affairs, **11**. 713-714; on rank and hospital matters, **11**. 445; on supplies, &c., **15**. 698-699.
- MacLaine's opinion of, **16**. 949, 950; to, **22**. 534-5; on Br. movements, &c., **22**. 534-5; in Wilmington, **22**. 536-8; on books, confiscation and Hooper, **16**. 246-250; on expulsion of Tories and case of Campbell, **16**. 199-200; on Meares and others, **16**. 570-571.
- McKee to on clothing, &c., **16**. 258-259.
- makes affidavit against Outlaw, **11**. 572.
- Mallett to on his arrival in Wilmington, **16**. 189-190.
- Marion to on neutral Tories, **16**. 283.
- Martin to on Board of Auditors, **15**. 577; on commissions, **22**. 558; letters, **16**. 321; on public affairs, **16**. 493-495; on Young's conduct, **16**. 509.
- Mathews to on treaty with Tories, **16**. 182-183.
- matter of ment'd, **13**. 137.
- Mebane to on movement of troops, **15**. 612.
- memorial of executor, **19**. 585, 652, 657, 670, 677.
- Middleton to introducing Rutledge, **14**. 211-212.
- Miller to on duel and public affairs, **9**. 356-357; on Edwards affair and Prov. Cong., **9**. 1063-1064; on private affairs, **9**. 826-827, 1004, 1006, 1093, 1096-7; on public affairs, **9**. 1023, 1096-7, 1164, 1205-6; Molton to on raising of troops, **15**. 499.
- money to for prisoners, **22**. 1009; to be loaned to, **15**. 416-417.
- Montfort to on public affairs, **9**. 1245.
- Morris to on receiver of continental taxes, **16**. 303-304.
- Munford to on furniture, **16**. 585;

on substitutes, **15.** 587-588.  
 Murfree to on boats and ferries, **15.** 629-630, 635; on clothing, **16.** 259-260; on impressment of stores, **16.** 1199; **22.** 542-3; on raising of troops, **15.** 635.  
 name fails in Eng., **15.** 677.  
 Nash to on public affairs, **11.** 479, 801.  
 Nelson to on army movements, **22.** 587-8; on Br. in Va. and salt, **15.** 598; on Br. and American movements in Va., **15.** 641-642; on his appointment as gov., **15.** 577.  
 nom. as delegate to C. C., **12.** 232, 413, 602, 711, 715; for entry taker, **19.** 225, 362; for gov., **19.** 15, 16.  
 note by on Tories, **16.** 572.  
 note to, **15.** 119.  
 officers to on stores, **22.** 614-15.  
 Ogden to on case of Hinson, **15.** 581-582.  
 on com. of assem., **12.** 156, 170, 208, 225, 319, 333, 335, 347, 385, 388, 401, 405, 412, 417, 766, 821.  
 off com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** xvii-xviii, 169, 174, 175, 201, 504, 505, 506, 507, 515, 516, 522, 552, 567, 568, 569, 572, 578, 973, 982, 991.  
 on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603.  
 O'Neal to on case of the Piles, **16.** 244.  
 orders clothing for officers, **22.** 615; impressment of tobacco, **22.** 597-8, 599; on case of Kellow, **22.** 573; on case of Knight, **22.** 589-90; on Coxe's mill, **16.** 210; to Butler, **22.** 1025; to Long, **16.** 236; to officers of Franklin and Warren on movement of troops, **15.** 535; to State Troops, **16.** 233; to troops against Tories, **16.** x.  
 pardons O'Daniel and Garisham, **22.** 576, 1046; Stringer, **16.** 589, 590.  
 parole considered, **19.** 916.  
 participates in discussions, **12.** v.  
 Pasteur to on clothing, **16.** 288-289, 300.  
 paymaster, **10.** 584.  
 payment to as delegate, **13.** 347, 351.  
 pays express messenger, **15.** 589; for firewood, **15.** 745.  
 Penn to sick and declines office, **15.** 560.  
 permits cattle to be bought for

French troops, **16.** 533.  
 Person to on militia service, money and salt, **15.** 640-641; on movement of troops, need of arms, &c., **14.** 857-859; on shipping tobacco, **15.** 575-576.  
 Peters to on horses, **15.** 783.  
 petition of referred to com., **13.** 857, 858, 878, 880, 950-951, 971; **21.** 221, 596; of Hogg as executor of, **20.** 14, 16; **21.** 221, 596.  
 petitions to, **19.** 926-927, 929; for prisoners, **16.** 180-181; for pardon for Tories, **16.** 276-277; for Tyson, **16.** 580-581; on case of the "Adventure," **16.** 220.  
 Pickering to on horses for troops, **13.** 201-202.  
 Porterfield to on public affairs, **15.** 181-182.  
 Potts to on trouble and confusion in Q. M. Dept., **16.** 225-228.  
 proclamation on repair of prisons, **15.** 579; on taxes and assembly, **19.** 903, 904.  
 produces his credentials before Cont. Cong., **11.** 705.  
 proposes to resign, **16.** 18.  
 protection to Hastings, **16.** 586.  
 Pryor to on arms and ammunition, **15.** 552-553.  
 quarrels with Cont. Cong., **13.** vii, 403-407.  
 quoted, **22.** 526.  
 Ramsey to on Br. in Wilmington, **15.** 437; on supplies for prisoners, **15.** 576-577; Tories, **16.** 235-236; **22.** 570-1.  
 Ramsey (J.) to on Tories in Chatham, **22.** 562-3.  
 Ramsey and others to on Tories and prisoners, **22.** 550-1.  
 Rand to on Tory outrages, **22.** 1044-6.  
 Read to on horse, **16.** 506-507; on letters, **22.** 577; on movements of Br., **15.** 558-559.  
 reasons for his failure to secure re-election to C. C., **12.** v.  
 receipt to for money, **14.** 295; receives money from Person, **15.** 552.  
 recommends Hand to command N. C. troops, **11.** 750.  
 Reed to on public affairs, **15.** 737; on case of sloop "Active", **14.** 256-257; on maritime powers of



C. C., **14**. 256-258.  
 Reeves to on impressment of provisions, **16**. 496-497.  
 refuses to favor parole of Br. prisoners, **11**. 404.  
 renom. for gov., **16**. 35, 37.  
 report of committee on contention of against Cont. Cong., **13**. 208-210; com. to settle accounts of, **16**. 88, 154, 160.  
 reports debate in C. C. on borrowing money and fuller representation, **15**. 695-698.  
 reprieves Bryant, White and Hampton, **16**. 270; prisoners, **19**. 914-915.  
 requisites needed to carry recommendation of into effect, **15**. 422-423.  
 resigns as paymaster, **10**. 1001.  
 response to C. C. on rules in his defence, **13**. 87-89.  
 résumes governor's office, **16**. x.  
 returns to N. C., **11**. 660.  
 Ritchie to on debts **16**. 652.  
 Robeson to on Bladen Co. and Tories, **22**. 543-4, 546-7.  
 Rochambeau to on protection of coast, **16**. 298-299.  
 Ross to on iron, **22**. 574-5.  
 Rowan to on clothing and stores, **15**. 528-529; disorders in Cumberland county, **22**. 545; on flag for Wilkins, **15**. 529; on Fletcher's wagon, **15**. 559.  
 Rutledge to on supplies, **16**. 270-271.  
 Sanders to on cattle and answer, **16**. 208-209, 213; **22**. 612-14; on movement of Tories, **15**. 610.  
 Savage to on privateer and answer, **16**. 520-521.  
 school trustee, **24**. 250.  
 Scott to on his escape, etc., **22**. 620-21.  
 seal coms'r, **23**. 988.  
 Seawell to on raising militia, **22**. 559-60.  
 Sharpe to on public affairs, **14**. 199-200; **15**. 119.  
 Shepperd to with resignation, **22**. 555.  
 Smith, Bell & Co., to on supplies, **16**. 572-574.  
 Smith to on bond, **19**. 929; on impressments, **22**. 556-7, 592.  
 Starkey to on French vessel, **14**. 253, 254.

Strudwick to on land troubles, **15**. 408-410; on outrages by soldiers, **15**. 503-504.  
 success as M. D. and lawyer, **19**. 918, 919, 925.  
 summarizes debates in Continental Congress, **11**. 380-386, 389-392.  
 summoned before assembly to report on C. C., **13**. 833, 922, 926.  
 Sumner to on movement of troops, **15**. 500, 529-530; and Br., **15**. 541.  
 takes precaution against movements of Cornwallis, **15**. 585.  
 Tatom to on expresses, **16**. 272; on killing of Balfour and others, **16**. 244-245; on Tories, **15**. 557-558.  
 Taylor to on Granville militia, **22**. 594-5.  
 Tazewell to on Va. and public affairs, **14**. 308-309.  
 thanked, **13**. 854, 945-947; by assembly, **16**. 44, 48, 54; and answer, **16**. 300-302.  
 Tillman to on capture of Newbern, **15**. 623-624.  
 Tinnear to on militia, **22**. 580-1.  
 Tinnin to on public affairs, **16**. 229.  
 to — on imprisonment, &c., **15**. 650-654.  
 to Adams introducing Benegette and on spirit in N. C., **15**. 375-376.  
 to assembly on landing of British and answer, **16**. 284-285, 290-291.  
 to Atherton on horse, **16**. 564.  
 to Bertie officers on Tory expedition, **16**. 544.  
 to Bignall on supplies, **16**. 529.  
 to Bleviss on arrest of Sutton, **16**. 550-551.  
 to Board of War on horses, **15**. 712-713.  
 to Branch on horses and Tories, **16**. 552.  
 to Burton on arms, **16**. 529, 555; on horses, &c., **16**. 521-522; on Tory expedition, **16**. 544.  
 to Butler on calling out troops, **15**. 548-549; on protection of assembly, **16**. 558-559; on Tories, **16**. 500-501; on Mrs. Middleton's case, **15**. 596.  
 to Campbell on flag of truce, **16**. 600.  
 to Caswell on Amer. blunders, **22**. 973-5; on appointment of officers for N. C. troops, **15**. 746-748; on

- Br. threats, **16.** 601-602; on clothing and currency, **22.** 987-9; on election of brigadiers, **19.** 906-908; **22.** 519-21; on election of Hogan over Clark, **14.** 10-12; on battle of Brandywine, **11.** 620-623, 625-626, 631-632; on invasion of N. C., **16.** 594; on powers of Cont. Cong., **11.** 417-423; on public affairs, **11.** 368-369, 373-375, 376-379, 417-423, 437-438, 448-451, 460-464, 469-470, 476-478, 501-502, 507-508, 511-513, 516, 529, 549-550, 558-560, 592-594, 604-605, 613, 668-669; **13.** 244-245, 328-329, 378-380, 403-407; **14.** 44-45, 88-90, 154-157; on recruiting troops, **15.** 334-335; on release of Moore's Creek prisoners, **11.** 401-402; on So. campaign, and arms, **15.** 323-324, 325; on usurpation of power of Cont. Cong., &c., **13.** 102-104.
- to Commissary General and Q. M. G., on supplies, **16.** 195.
- to committee on Maj. Crafton, **16.** 292.
- to Coor on drafts, need of arms and operations against Wilmington, **15.** 595; on printing of acts, **15.** 564-565.
- to Craig on charge of Amer. cruelty, **22.** 1026-9.
- to Crafton on arms and ammu., **16.** 563-564; on his complaints, **16.** 561-562.
- to Davie on supplies, **16.** 561.
- to DeRossette (L. H.) on liberation of prisoners, **15.** 667-669; on parole, &c., **19.** 887-888.
- to Gates on excesses and insolence of troops, **15.** 769-770; on insolence of army in collecting provisions, **15.** 779; on line of defense against British, **14.** 618-621; on proposed movements of British, **15.** 776-779; on provisions and treatment of public by army, **15.** 775-776.
- to Gen. Assembly on collection of taxes, **15.** 497-498; declining reelection, on his imprisonment, &c., **16.** 292-295; on powers of the Cont. Cong., and the Confederation, **11.** 701-703; on proposed Confederation, **14.** 349-351; on public affairs, **16.** 289-290, 291; on troops, **16.** 285-286.
- to Giford on reduction of Tories, **15.** 548.
- to Glaubeck on his arrest, **16.** 554, 563.
- to Granville Coms'rs on provisions, **16.** 602.
- to Greene on Br. in Va., **15.** 550; on breaking his parole and answer, **16.** 184-186, 214-216; on Campbell, **16.** 600-601; on exchange of prisoners, **16.** 312-319; Tories, **16.** 565-569; on his escape, supplies and exchange of prisoners, **16.** 278-283; on public affairs, exchange, supplies and Lytle, **16.** 492-493; on W. I. affairs, **16.** 545-546.
- to Gregory on charges against Perquimans commandant, **16.** 237-238; on invasion of N. C., **16.** 595; on privateers and insult, **16.** 557.
- to Guilford on Tories, **16.** 540.
- to Hancock on prisoners sent to Phila., **11.** 293-295.
- to Harnett on affairs in C. C., **15.** 367.
- to Harrison on arms and ammu., **16.** 553-554; on insult to N. C., **16.** 556-557; on public resources, **15.** 738.
- to Hart on his service in Cont. Cong., **14.** 22.
- to Heron on flag to Charleston, **16.** 551-552.
- to his second on proposed Sullivan duel, **15.** 83-86.
- to Hogg on complaint of Crofton, **16.** 559; on enlistment of Tories, **16.** 229-231; on Tories, **16.** 557.
- to Iredell on insult to privateer, **16.** 540-541.
- to Jones on movements of Br., **15.** 547-548; on Tories, **16.** 558.
- to Mrs. Jones on private affairs, **19.** 917-921.
- to Laurens on his action in C. C., and answer, **13.** 105-108.
- to Lee on movements of troops, **11.** 296-297.
- to Leslie on his captivity and danger, **16.** 19-20; on reasons for breaking parole, **16.** 178.
- to Lewis on military movements, **16.** 548; on reprieve prisoners, **16.** 209.
- to Lewis & Crafton on reports on

- troops, **16**. 512.
- to Lillington on recruits and oppression of militia, **16**. 527-528; on removal of Tory families, **16**. 181-182; on Tories, &c., **16**. 582-584; Tories, drafts, &c., **16**. 569-570.
- to Locke on Br. in Va., **15**. 551.
- to Long on horse, **16**. 262.
- to McCauley on encampment of militia, **16**. 595-596.
- to McRee on forgery, **16**. 299-300; on returning Tories, **16**. 187.
- to make arms, **10**. 539.
- to Mallett on his return to patriots, **16**. 188.
- to Martin on Amer. prisoners, **22**. 600-1.
- to Mathews on Sutton, **16**. 242-243.
- to Matthews on Marion's armistice with Tories, **16**. 217-219.
- to merchants of Edenton on provisions, **16**. 192.
- to militia on recruits, **16**. 203.
- to Mountflorencia on provisions and Tories, **16**. 235.
- to Murfree on clothing, **16**. 286-288, 300.
- to Nash on European intervention and its dangers, **15**. 773-775.
- to Nash (F.) on promotion of Hand, **11**. 562-563.
- to Nash County officers on horses, **16**. 562.
- to Ogden on Hinson's case, **15**. 596.
- to Peebles on case of Sutton, **16**. 550; on wagons, **16**. 554.
- to Penn on attending council, **15**. 563-564.
- to president of C. C. on excesses and insolence of troops, supplies, &c., **15**. 770-773.
- to receive money from Cont. Treasury, **14**. 101.
- to return to N. C., **11**. 570.
- to Rochambeau on invasion of N. C., **16**. 593-594.
- to Rutherford on Indian expedition, **16**. 512-513.
- to Rutherford and others on Tories, **16**. 541.
- to Rutledge on Indian expedition and executions, **16**. 511-512.
- to Smith with orders, **16**. 501.
- to Sullivan on proposed duel, **15**. 86-89.
- to Sumner on Br. in Va. and movement of troops, **15**. 556-557; on Continental officers and line, **16**. 508; supplies for troops, **15**. 502-503; on Tories, **16**. 543-544; enlisting, **16**. 522.
- to Superior Court Judge on Stringer's pardon, **16**. 590.
- to Tatom on paper, **15**. 564.
- to uncle on personal affairs, **19**. 921-926.
- to Van Schellebeck & Mailhol on schooner, freight, &c., **16**. 549-550; on work of Bretigny, **16**. 530-531.
- to Mrs. Vining on his departure from Phila. (poetry), **15**. 744.
- to Va. counties on movement of Br. **15**. 549.
- to Walker on returning Tories, **16**. 188-189.
- to Williams on certain laws, **10**. 616-618; on his escape from Br., **16**. 251-255; on lack of money, **16**. 532.
- tries to secure money for N. C., **11**. 514.
- Troy furnishes certificate to, **16**. 181.
- trustee, **20**. 412.
- Van Schellenback & Mailhol to on imported supplies, **16**. 232-233.
- Vass to on beeves, **15**. 636.
- Waitrel to on suit, **16**. 676.
- Washington to on bounties for troops, **14**. 59-60.
- Watris to on public stores, **16**. 209.
- Wayne to on Maj. Lee, **14**. 840.
- will of, **17**. 125.
- Williams to on equipping of troops, **15**. 621; on prisoners taken by Tories, **22**. 571-2; on Tories, **16**. 586.
- Williamson to on purchase of medicines, **15**. 643; on surgeons for troops, **15**. 507-508.
- Winston to on Bladen Tories, **22**. 549-50.
- witness against Dunn, **10**. 305.
- work of commended, **11**. xx.
- Worley to on needs of prisoners, **22**. 555.
- Burke, Thos., owes state, **21**. 1070.
- Burke, Mrs. Thos. (Mrs. Mary Burke), **9**. 826, 827, 1006, 1063, 1097, 1164; **11**. 562, 697; **13**. 471, 483; **14**. 804, 859; **15**. 58, 119, 180, 181, 186, 342; **16**. 190, 202, 222, 240, 532, 547, 630, 647, 656, 658, 954, 971;

17. 125; 19. 875; 22. 591, 616.  
cares for books in flight from Br., 15. 616.  
escapes from Br., 15. 613, 614, 615, 616.  
tobacco to be delivered to, 15. 648.  
Burke, Walter, 15. 677.  
Burke (?), Wm., 19. 925.  
Burke, Wm., army pay, 17. 195.  
Burke, Wm., Irish estates given to, 15. 677.  
Burke, (The), privateer, 16. 520, 521.  
Burke's Landed Gentry, cited, 5. iii.  
Burke Co., 11. xvii, 563, 568; 12. 641, 750; 13. 734g, 877, 968, 970; 14. 146, 264, 616, 745; 15. 94; 16. 101, 136, 696, 697; 17. 110, 115, 400, 407, 657, 684, 763; 18. 14, 17, 18, 48, 55, 75, 98, 102, 149, 201, 302, 311, 334, 497; 19. 64, 245; 20. 9, 95, 189, 361, 364, 393, 436, 610; 21. 53, 111, 116, 174, 335, 366, 367, 368, 419, 420, 460, 692, 749, 835, 1007, 1070; 22. 127, 137, 139, 158, 198, 717, 951; 24. 143, 236, 302, 374, 387, 411, 427, 452, 482, 698.  
act for Academy in, 24. 535-6; for Bowman to pay taxes without depreciation, 24. 633-4; for court, 24. 36-9, 50, 64, 161; for pub. buildings, 24. 149-50; and tax for same, 24. 149, 594, 604-5, 943-4; for road from, 24. 135-6; for two places for ministers and on elections, 25. 50-1; on jurors, 24. 82-4, 273-5, 451, 689-90; 25. 44; to add part to Lincoln county, 24. 472-3, 646; part to Rutherford, 24. 845-6; to Wilkes, 25. 43; to change time of co. ct., 24. 460-1, 717; to collect tax arrears, 24. 824, 866-7; to create, 24. 28-30; to destroy wild animals, 24. 749-50, 958; to fix boundaries, 24. 141, 957.  
and Kings Mountain, 15. 163.  
Avery quoted on early history of, 10. 712-713.  
Baptists in, 5. 1187, 1189.  
bill for fines, 20. 170; for public buildings, 16. 102, 135, 139, 151; 19. 571, 583, 584-585, 595, 610, 611, 634, 662; bill for tax for public buildings in, 12. 175, 176, 197, 225, 227, 340, 346, 370, 379, 404, 593, 604, 625, 703, 705, 721, 751; 13. 356; for town in, 19. 571, 585, 595, 662; for Vance to collect specific supplies, 20. 14, 15, 16, 24; on boundary, 19. 599, 616, 617, 627, 634, 642, 676, 696; 20. 66, 87, 96, 531, 558, 576; 21. 71, 77, 103, 114, 119, 139; on musters, &c., 21. 418; on payment of tax arrears, 19. 615, 640, 651, 683, 702; to add part to Iredell, 21. 789, 952; to add part to Lincoln Co., 13. 827, 859, 871, 917, 963; 19. 65, 90, 107; to add part to Rutherford, 18. 45, 54-55, 63, 117, 144, 283, 302, 343, 363, 368, 441, 448, 453; to add part to Tryon, 13. 549, 556, 567, 656, 669, 679; to add part to Wilkes, 21. 236, 329, 357, 374, 603, 680, 699; to change C. H., 19. 561, 676, 683; to collect taxes in, 18. 149, 199, 205, 246, 248, 287, 370, 373, 379, 427, 430; to divide, 16. 99, 102, 135, 139, 151; 21. 771, 774, 845, 855, 918-9, 924, 925, 926, 1014, 1022, 1032, 1044; to extend line of, 17. 332, 351, 356, 382, 398, 403, 404; 19. 202, 213, 217, 330, 343, 344, 349, 354, 434, 461, 764, 771, 773, 807; to make medicinal springs public property, 12. 794-795, 800-801, 855, 867; to make road through, 12. 180, 185, 191, 192-193, 225, 226, 227, 255, 348, 355, 356-357, 365, 402; 13. 358; census of 1790, 26. 319-344.  
clothing for troops due from, 12. 639, 747.  
court should be held, 14. 865.  
drafts from, 14. 874.  
entry takers to refund land money, 24. 161; for lands within Cherokee limits, 13. 116.  
established, 11. 470.  
forts in, 10. 712.  
German Reformed churches in, 8. 752.  
Germans in, 8. 729.  
in Morgan Dist., 24. 451, 689-90.  
in Salisbury dist., 15. 377.  
jurors in, 12. 875.  
land grants in, 15. 340; 20. 97-98, 108.  
limitations on granting of lands in, 12. 239.  
Lutherans in, 8. 775.  
members of assem., 12. 102, 125, 265, 286, 568, 588, 655, 836; 13. 735,

- 784, 944; **16.** 1, 50; **17.** 264, 269, 794, 877, 884, 919; **18.** 1, 11, 226, 238; **19.** 1, 60, 129, 233, 400, 416, 511, 717, 760; **20.** 1, 4, 119, 127, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 244, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 1, 12, 36.  
 memorial from, **19.** 108, 109; considered, **16.** 138, 154, 155.  
 militia called out, **17.** 962, 965; against Regulators, **7.** 718, 722, (740 ?); officers, **20.** 272, 460.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1072.  
 petitions from, **17.** 288, 294; for division, **20.** 252; on location of C. H., **13.** 352-354.  
 rangers to be stationed in, **12.** 160, 334-335.  
 report on proposed guard in, **12.** 417-419, 437-438.  
 resolve on land entries in, **17.** 409.  
 specific tax to be collected, **20.** 104-105.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 Tories in, **14.** x, 321; **22.** 731; and robbers in, **14.** 132-133; sentenced in, **16.** 777.  
 troops from, **14.** 663; at King's Mountain, **15.** xi; enrolled, **16.** xi; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **14.** 28; **24.** 154; against Cherokees, **12.** 103-104.  
 Burke Co., (error for Bertie) militia returns, **22.** 307.  
 Burke C. H., **14.** 615; **15.** 94.  
 Br. at, **14.** 775, 776.  
 Ferguson near, **14.** 646, 659, 662, 779; **15.** 90.  
 Burke District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 Burke's ordinary, **9.** 1065, 1069.  
 Burket, Lemuel, member of Shiloh, **5.** 1180.  
 Burket, Uriah, army rank, **16.** 1021.  
 Burket (L.) & Read (J.), quoted, **5.** 1176.  
 Burket's Landing, quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
 Burkett, John, takes up land, **2.** 69-70.  
 Burkett, John, Sr., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Burkhart, Geo., fined, **22.** 512-513.  
 Burkshaw Swamp, **19.** 68.  
 Burkitt, Lemuel, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
 Burklaw, Isaac, allowance to, **20.** 598, 599.  
 Burkloe, Isaac, allowance **18.** 466, 472.  
 Burklow, Isaac, allowance to, **21.** 186.  
 Burlee, John George, exempted, **5.** 204.  
 Burleigh, Robt., in militia, **22.** 383.  
 Burleigh, Robert, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Burley, Major, exempted, **9.** 458.  
 Burley, Wm., army pay, **17.** 194.  
 Burley, Va., Baptists migrate from, **5.** 1165.  
 Burlington, N. J., **1.** 968; **11.** 631, 668, 786, 796, 806, 820, 826; **13.** 518; **22.** 973.  
 burned, **13.** 141.  
 Burlington Co., N. J., and Federal capital, **16.** 843.  
 Burmote, Jas. Wilson, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Burmote Creek, **4.** 517.  
 Bermudoos. See Bermudas.  
 Burn. See Burns.  
 Burn, —, Br. make attack at, **15.** 144.  
 Burn, Arthur, exempted, **8.** 453.  
 Burn, James, money from, **21.** 1063.  
 Burn, Wm., in militia, **22.** 265.  
 Burn Coat, **4.** 629.  
 Burnam, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Burnap, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Burnap, Jno., in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Burnap, John, land grant to, **4.** 510.  
 Burnap, Wm., ensign, **17.** 966.  
 Burnap, Wm., in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Burnaph, John, land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
 Burncote, **15.** 479, 480.  
 Burnel, Wm., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Burnet, —, **11.** 323.  
 Burnet, Alex., in militia, **22.** 370.  
 Burnet, David, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
 Burnet, Hump, land grant asked for, **4.** 627.  
 Burnet, J., to Lytle on recruits, rearrangement of N. C. Line, &c., **16.** 654-655; on returns, **16.** 659.  
 to Sumner on rearrangement of N. C. Line, **16.** 655-656.  
 Burnet, John, dies without heirs, **2.** 451-452.  
 Burnet, John, hand amputated, **22.** 850.  
 Burnet, Jos., in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Burnet, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 382.  
 Burnet, Thos., land grant asked for, **4.** 596.  
 Burnet, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1017.  
 Burnet, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Burnett, Dr., in charge of flying hospital, **12.** 528.

- Burnett, Maj., secures exchange of Burke, **16**. 445.
- Burnett, —non, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Burnett, Archibald, public pauper, **1**. 594.
- Burnett, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1019.
- Burnett, J., agreement on exchange of prisoners, **16**. 661-662, 728-729.
- Burnett, John, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Burnett, John, army rank, **16**. 1021.
- Burnett, John, juror, **4**. 524.
- Burnett, John, rights proved, **4**. 598, 705.
- Burnett, John, serves warrant against members, **6**. 164.
- Burnett, Peter, takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Burnett, Swain, **10**. 712.
- Burnett, Thomas, juror, **4**. 524.
- Burnett, Wm., in army, **13**. 507.
- Burnett, Wm., in army, **13**. 528.
- Burney, John, land grant to, **4**. 334.
- Burney, John, road comsr. **23**. 222.
- Burney, Robt., in militia, **22**. 421.
- Burney, Robert, juror, **8**. 508, 509.
- Burney, Simon, in militia, **22**. 415.
- Burney, Simon, land grant to, **4**. 594, 761, 892, 947; rights proved, **4**. 765.
- Burney, Simon, petition for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Burney, Wm., **25**. 51.
- arrests deserters, **22**. 954.
- in militia, **9**. 696; **10**. 100; company of, **22**. 415.
- land grant to, **4**. 1244.
- on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 37, 62.
- patroler, **10**. 451.
- Burnham, —, sells land, **2**. 353-354.
- Burnham, Alexander, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Burnham, Benj., a J. P., **4**. 813.
- Burnham, Benj., in militia **22**. 348.
- Burnham, Caleb, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Burnham, Charles, witness, **3**. 400.
- Burnham, Gabriel, a J. P., **2**. 526, 572, 638, 773; **3**. 234; **4**. 48, 346.
- in Assembly, **2**. 608, 623; **3**. 260, 263, 264, 275, 278, 285, 286, 293, 298, 313, 542, 561, 562, 567, 596, 612, 634, 635; **4**. 115, 118, 126, 127.
- juror, **4**. 518; **25**. 187.
- on com. of Assembly, **3**. 565, 578, 637, 640; **4**. 85, 117, 121.
- quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- treasurer, **4**. 106, 155.
- vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.
- Burnham, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 347.
- Burnham, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1015.
- Burnham, Jno., in militia, **22**. 347.
- Burnham, John, juror, **4**. 518.
- Burnham, Jno., juror, **25**. 187.
- Burnham, Joshua, in militia, **22**. 347.
- Burnham, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 195.
- Burnham, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Burnham, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Burnham, Saml., soldier, **18**. 797.
- Burnham, Thos., tax collector, **19**. 706.
- Burnham's Land'g, (Gab.), quit rents paid at, **25**. 217.
- Burnhill, Henry, pensioner, **22**. 59.
- Burning houses, a common practice, **3**. 618.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 324.
- Burning of frames, Eng. act on the force in N. C., **23**. 322.
- Burning of negroes, **22**. 834.
- Burning of negroes for murder, **13**. 375-376.
- in Duplin, **22**. 826.
- in Northampton, **5**. 976.
- Burning of Ships, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.
- Burning the woods, act against, **24**. 134, 460.
- bill to prevent, **8**. 93, 97, 103, 117, 119, 120, 126, 133, 138; **9**. 389, 391, 399, 443, 446, 473, 474, 477, 479, 483, 501, 504, 583, 586, 663; **12**. 162-163, 165, 201, 215, 220, 254, 323, 331, 375, 385, 389; **13**. 356; **16**. 96, 98, 121, 139, 142; **19**. 61, 81, 96.
- Burnley, Lieut., court martialled, **12**. 507.
- Burnne, Nathaniel, **9**. 1235.
- Burnnell, John, witnesses will, **22**. 294.
- Burns. See Burn.
- Burns, Mr., visits Fanning, **16**. 206.
- Burns, Barnabas, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Burns, Darass, Regulator, **8**. 80.
- Burns, David, army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Burns, David, army rank, **16**. 1024.
- Burns, Francis, in militia, **22**. 341.
- Burns, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 192.
- Burns, Fred'k, army rank, **16**. 1022.
- Burns, Jacob, messenger, **14**. 235.
- Burns, James, complains of enlistment, **10**. 961.
- Burns, James, land grants to, **4**. 711, 798, 800, 804; rights proved, **4**. 799.
- Burns, James, pensioner, **22**. 57.
- Burns, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1022.

Burns, John, army pay **17.** 193.  
 Burns, John, army pay, **17.** 197.  
   army rank, **16.** 1012.  
   captures Fanning, **22.** 183.  
   reenlists, **15.** 749.  
   treats with Fanning, **22.** 216-217, 238.  
 Burns, Peter, lieutenant, **10.** 937.  
 Burns, Robert, claims on S. C. survey, **9.** 302.  
 Burns, Robert, in militia, **22.** 437.  
 Burns, Stanet, deserter, **11.** 795.  
 Burns, Sterral, army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 Burns, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 333.  
 Burns, Thos., offers to take oath, **14.** 200, 203.  
 Burns, Wm., army rank, **15.** 722; **16.** 1017.  
   discharged, **10.** 961.  
 Burns, Wm., in militia, **22.** 422.  
 Burns, Wm., regulator, **7.** 809.  
 Burns, Wm., regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Burnsby, Margaret, asks to choose her own guardian, **2.** 84.  
 Burnsby, Wm., law suit, **1.** 393.  
 Burnside, Dan., prisoner, **15.** 169; **22.** 523.  
 Burnside, Daniel, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
 Burnside, James, **22.** 555.  
 Burnside, James, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 557.  
 Burnside, James, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
 Burnside, John, caveat of dismissed, **7.** 274.  
 Burnside, Matthew, surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9.** 270-271.  
 Burnside, Robert, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.  
 Burnside, Robt., prisoner, **15.** 169; **22.** 523.  
 Burnside, Thos., quarrel over estate of, **7.** 274.  
 Burnside, David, army pay, **17.** 191.  
   army rank, **16.** 1014.  
 Burr, Mrs., indignities to, **8.** xxxviii.  
 Burr, Thadeus, **9.** 1231, 1232.  
 Burrage, Ed., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Burrall, Jonathan, to Caswell on payment for So. dept., **15.** 361.  
 Burrard, Capt., succeeds Speedy, **15.** 759.  
 Burras, John, in militia, **22.** 496.  
 Burrass, John, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 Burrington, George, **3.** 6, 82, 83, 329, 497, 498, 500, 624; **4.** iii, iv, 5, 7,

49, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 70, 91, 130, 131, 203, 207, 209, 224, 425, 575, 629, 851, 886, 1128, 1173, 1174; **5.** iv, 87, 89, 96; **6.** 1085; **9.** xxxiii; **11.** 9, 10, 18, 23, 24.  
 abused by Castleton, **2.** 546-547; by Lovick, **2.** 566; by Reed & Norton, **2.** 540, 541-542.  
 accused of house burning, **3.** 608.  
 addresses of and communications from Assembly, **2.** 528-529, 618-619; **3.** 543-544, 545, 546, 548-552, 565, 567-572, 577, 578, 585-586, 592, 595, 597, 606-609, 638-639, 641; to assembly, **3.** 253-254, 257-259, 263, 265, 270-272, 274, 276, 280, 283, 286-288, 300, 308-309, 320, 322-323, 324-325, 540-542, 546, 547, 548, 559-561, 563-565, 577, 581, 582, 583, 593, 594-595, 596, 597, 598, 600, 609-611, 613-622, 636, 639.  
 affidavits against, **3.** 121-124; of relative to Bailey, **2.** 581.  
 against raising quit rents, **3.** 125.  
 agrees on S. C. boundary, **5.** xxxv-xxxvi.  
 aids and abets Bailey and opposes Blacknell, **2.** 604-605.  
 aim in selecting his council, **3.** 123.  
 answer of circulated and Johnston's strictures, **4.** 265-266.  
 answers charges against himself to assembly, **3.** 616-620; speeches and communications of assembly, to **3.** 260-262, 267, 273, 276-277, 283, 295-297, 298, 300-301, 303, 304-305, 311, 315, 321-322, 323; Smith in matter of Everard, **3.** 239-241.  
 appointed governor, **3.** 65, 66, 124.  
 Ashe & Harnett to, on quarrel over assistant justices, **3.** 169-171.  
 Ashe to, explaining himself on quit rents and fee bill, **3.** 171-172; on quit rents and Everard's case, **3.** 234-236.  
 asks information on making grants, **3.** 133; opinion of Council on assistant judges, **3.** 233.  
 Assembly on, **3.** 138.  
 attends Board of Trade meeting, **3.** 63, 124, 125; **4.** 27, 28, 29, 30, 209, 210, 211.  
 attorney appointed to settle estate, **6.** 717-718.  
 Badham & Little to, on value of the

- Chief Justice's place, **3.** 197-198, 200-201.
- better material condition begins with, **2.** xvi.
- Board of Trade to, on his reflections on Smith, **3.** 344-345.
- bribed, **3.** 515.
- burns house of Porter, **3.** 362.
- Byrd to, on people and lands of N. C., **3.** xii, 194-195.
- case of Ashe & Rice against on land grants and his answer, **3.** 457-466; of Porter against for suspension from office, replies and counter replies, **3.** 501-528; of Rice & Ashe against on erection of new precincts and his answer, **3.** 439-457; of Rice, Montgomery & Ashe against, **3.** 356-368, 375-382.
- certifies to journals of assembly and council and to the laws, **3.** 156-157.
- challenges Montgomery, **3.** 474; Route to a duel, **2.** 651.
- character given him by his enemies, **3.** xi; of administration, **3.** iv-vi; reported to Proprietors, **2.** 576, 577-578.
- charges against of land frauds, **4.** 232; against Porter, **3.** 521; sent to Vice-Admiralty Court, **3.** 349, 350-351; of assembly against and answer, **3.** viii-ix, 608, 613-622; **4.** 81, 83-84, 119, 120.
- claims right to remove officers, **2.** 535.
- commission of Rice addressed to, **3.** 414.
- commission approved, **3.** 126; published, **3.** 509; to be signed, **3.** 74.
- commissions assistant justices, **3.** 491-492, 493-494; Little as Chief Justice, **3.** 492-493; Palin, **3.** 490-491; Rice, **3.** 633-634.
- complains against Montgomery, **3.** 421.
- complaints against, **3.** 534, 536; to **3.** 400, 401.
- conspiracies against, **3.** xi.
- copies of Porter's papers sent to, **3.** 396.
- council proposed for, **3.** 84-86.
- declares currency law invalid, **4.** 179.
- defense of, **4.** 19, 22.
- demand examination, **2.** 617.
- departure, **3.** 633.
- depositions and complaints against ment'd, **3.** 631, 632; of Montgomery against, **3.** 473-474.
- deputy governor, **2.** 480-482, 489.
- dispenses with assemblies, **3.** 551, 571, 599; 610.
- does not collect quit rents and charges against, **4.** 176-177; investigate charges, **3.** 330.
- drafts of letters to, **3.** 395, 397.
- encourages settlements, **3.** vii, ix-x, 259, 287-288, 316-317; **4.** 19; at New River, **3.** 624; on Cape Fear, **3.** 27-28, 29.
- entertained by Porter, **3.** 503.
- estate, **3.** 501.
- estimate of, **9.** iii.
- Everard reflects on, **2.** 579-580.
- examines complaints of and against Everard, **3.** 216, 219-222, 232-233, 235-236, 238-241, 242, 244, 245-249, 250.
- explains charges against Smith & Ashe, **3.** 370-372; purchase of land, **3.** 209; Tate-Harnett suit, **3.** 401-403.
- fails to get a quorum in council, **3.** 415-416.
- Fane's report put into hands of, **3.** 127.
- fears incursions from S. C. Indians, **11.** 21-22; Indian war, **3.** 393, 395.
- fetches his wife out of Va., **3.** 509.
- from Devon, **2.** 481.
- further history of, **3.** iv.
- gets lands by fraud, **3.** 502, 518.
- gives 2,000 acres of land, **2.** 491.
- gives certificate of security by Williams, **3.** 290; Core Sound parish to Burrington, **3.** 392; information, **2.** 646-647; history of N. C. acts, **3.** 180-189, 190-194.
- governor, **23.** 120.
- grand jury on, **3.** 134.
- grants land to Moseley, **3.** 471.
- his opinion of himself, **3.** ix.
- in Assem., **2.** 608, 623.
- injured by false reports, **2.** 613.
- inquiries into authority for Smith's complaints, **3.** 420, 421, 425.
- instructions approved by King, **3.** 118-119; on land grants, **3.** 495; on quit rents, **5.** 95-96; on S. C. mentioned, **11.** 128, 148; prepared, **3.** 126; to be submitted to King, **3.** 127-128; to, **3.** 66-73, 86, 87-88, 90-118.



insults and tries to kill C. Gale, **2**. 559-560-561.

Johnston inferior to, **4**. vii.

land grants under, **4**. 308, 309, 311; patent to, **2**. 569; of, **4**. 265; bought by Strudwick, **15**. 212.

law suit with Ashe over mares, **3**. 385-391.

lays out road from Va. to S. C., **3**. 488-489.

leaves information, **4**. vii.

length of service, **3**. iv.

letters ment'd, **3**. 63, 394, 395, 396, 630, 631, 632; **4**. 29, 30, 214; to and from Board of Trade on his councillors, **3**. 84, 85; to and from Popple on land grants, quit rents, &c., **3**. 89, 90; to Porter, **3**. 526-528.

lies on council, **3**. 123.

Little's petition to in answer to charges of assembly, **3**. 552-556, 587-590.

Lovick & Foster to on value of the Secretary's office, **3**. 198-199, 199-200.

made Governor and removed, **2**. ix.

makes a new departure as royal governor, **3**. xii; makes known his instructions, **3**. 496; settlement at Cape Fear, **3**. 135, 138; trouble for Johnston, **4**. 243.

memorial to Duke of Newcastle on Smith, **3**. 373-375; against ment'd, **3**. 533-534.

mistakes of historians on, **3**. iii-iv.

Moseley petitions to on land warrants, **3**. 466-472.

neglect charged against, **4**. 202.

not a lawyer, **3**. 242.

notes on commissions, **3**. 490, 491, 492.

notification of on S. C. boundary dispute, **5**. 372-373, 374.

on Assembly, **3**. 142-143; charges against Little, **3**. 560, 610-611, 615-616; dispensing with Assembly, **3**. 559-560, 610; friendly terms with Porter, **3**. 503, 508; his efforts at settlements on Cape Fear, **3**. 436-437; his inquiry into conduct of Everard, **3**. 208; his treatment in N. C., **4**. 306; laws passed in 1729, **3**. 175-179; people, **3**. xii; on population in 1732, **2**. xvii; Porter, **3**. 203, 206; precinct organization, **3**. 88; proposed Swiss settlement, **4**.

211; provision for ministers, **3**. 530; on Smith, **3**. 203, 616; the issue of blank patents, **4**. 316-317; the lowering of quit rents, **3**. 496; the needs of a port at Ocacock Island, **3**. xvii; threatened Indian war, **3**. 345; value of bills, &c., **3**. 157.

opinion of Atty Gen. on laws of 1729 sent to, **3**. 398.

opposed by Council, **3**. 139, 141, 143.

persuades Granville to remain in N. C., **3**. 341-342.

petition dismissed by privy council, **4**. 168-169, 212; in regard to journals of council and assembly, **4**. 212; of Little to against Court of admiralty, **3**. 224-232; of Lovick & Little to, on Smith's charges, **3**. 418-419; of Smith and others considered by Privy Council and action on same, **11**. 16-17; to in matter of public records, **3**. 557-558, 584; to King for pay and expenses, **3**. x-xi; on loss of salary and enemies, **4**. 164-166.

Popple to, on his conduct of public affairs, **3**. 351-355.

Porter to Board of Trade on charges of, **3**. 325-331; on his delay, **3**. 405; on N. C. affairs and Everard, **3**. 49; letters against ment'd, **3**. 395-396.

praised by grand jury and Assembly, **3**. vii.

present at Council, **3**. 212-257, 257, 398-429, 536-539, 540-561.

presides at Council, **2**. 516-518, 520-530, 532-542, 552, 562-565-566.

proclamation for election, **4**. 1179.

promises to get quit rents lowered, **4**. 203.

protest against his appointment, **3**. 121-124; against reappointment ment'd, **3**. vi.

publishes his instructions on S. C. boundary and results, **11**. 18-20, 22, 26.

quarrels of, **3**. 392; with Smith and others on his assistant judges, **3**. 236-238, 241-242.

quoted on blank patents, **4**. 248; on record of Great Deed of Grant, **1**. xvii.

real character, **3**. xi-xii.

reason for removal, **2**. ix; for suspension of Porter as councillor

and his answer to the same, **3.** 409-411.  
 recall suggested, **3.** 368.  
 recommends persons for council, **3.** 85-86.  
 refuses to allow objections to Owen to be read, **3.** 472-473.  
 remonstrance to ment'd, **3.** 632.  
 reply of Moseley to, on his being public treasurer, **3.** 489-490.  
 report sent to, **3.** 128.  
 representation of affairs ment'd, **3.** 535.  
 restoration asked, **2.** 620.  
 Rice & Ashe to, on land grants and new precincts, **3.** 383-385.  
 Rutherford made attorney for administrator of, **6.** 277-278.  
 salary per year, **5.** 22.  
 seal sent to, **3.** 119.  
 services to crown, **3.** 375.  
 sickness, **3.** 369.  
 signs commission of Smith, **3.** 136; no land patents, **4.** 303.  
 Smith to on Everard investigation, &c., **3.** 238-239, 243; answers to the charges of, **3.** 605-606.  
 strictures on Johnston resented by Board of Trade, **4.** 207, 215.  
 struggle for liberty under, **6.** v.  
 summary of labors of, **3.** x.  
 surety, **2.** 580.  
 suspended, **3.** 438.  
 suspends Porter from Council and as judge of admiralty, **3.** 408-409, 412-413.  
 takes care of Proprietors' seal, **4.** 201-202, 213, 214; illegal fees, **3.** 607, 615; oath of office, **2.** 515; **3.** iii; up lands, **4.** 19.  
 threatens officers, **3.** 121-123.  
 to — on character of Tuscaroras, **11.** 15-16.  
 to — on N. C. affairs and charges against himself, **3.** 139-140.  
 to Ashe & Harnett on the assistant justices, **3.** 172-173.  
 to Ashe on his explanation, **3.** 173-175; on quit rents and Everard's case, **3.** 242-243.  
 to be removed, **2.** 559.  
 to Bishop of London on church affairs, **3.** 339-340, 342-343.  
 to Board of Trade on blank patents, **4.** 299-307; on Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 600-602; on people of N. C., **2.** xi; on physical features

and quit rents, **3.** 77-78; on political and economic conditions, **3.** 331-339; on proposed Swiss migration to N. C., **4.** 157-159; on public affairs, **3.** 140-142, 202-210, 343-344, 368-369, 429-437, 475-489, 528-529, 531, 625-626, 627, 629-630; on unthreatened Indian war, **3.** 202; on treatment of himself, **3.** 140-142.  
 to commissioners of customs on the needs of trade, **4.** 169-173.  
 to examine charges against Everard, **3.** 74-75, 87, 101, 125, 126, 147.  
 to Newcastle on failure to get pay and its results, **3.** 625; on public affairs, **3.** 142-156, 437-438, 626-627, 628-629.  
 to Popple on provost marshal and jails, **4.** 23.  
 to Proprietors on his administration and affairs in N. C., **3.** 27-30.  
 to report names for council, **3.** 127.  
 to visit Cape Fear and S. C., **2.** 563.  
 treatment of, **3.** 19.  
 tried for trespass, assault, riot, &c., **2.** 646, 647-649, 649-650, 650-651, 655, 660, 661, 670-671, 701-702, 705, 713, 714, 817, 820, 821, 822, 831.  
 vice admiral of N. C., **3.** 212.  
 visits S. C., **2.** 541.  
 warned against threatened Indian war, **3.** 345, 346.  
 will, **6.** 18-20.  
 Burlington, George, attorney to settle estate of father, **6.** 717.  
 gifts to, **6.** 18-20.  
 lands sold, **6.** 578-580.  
 makes Rutherford attorney to settle father's estate, **6.** 277-278.  
 Burlington, sloop, **2.** 690.  
 Burris, Aaron, army rank, **16.** 1023.  
 Burris, George, army rank, **16.** 1024.  
 Burris, Solomon, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Burron, Henry, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
 Burroses Landing, **1.** 521.  
 Burrough, Benj., a justice, **1.** 516.  
 Burrough, Willie, in army, **15.** 726.  
 Burroughs, —, **22.** 427.  
 Burroughs, —, law suit, **1.** 397.  
 Burroughs, Humphrey, law suit, **1.** 436.  
 Burroughs, John, claims allowed, **9.** 224; **22.** 862.  
 Burroughs, Jno., in militia, **22.** 421.  
 Burroughs, John, land lapses, **2.** 678-9.  
 Burroughs, S. (J.), takes deposition, **4.** 1222, 1223.

- Burrow, Capt., **23**. 115.  
 Burrow, Dobson, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Burrow, Wyly, army rank, **16**. 1009.  
 Burrows, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 587.  
 Burrows, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1020.  
 Burrows, Wm., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Burrus, John, army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Burshaw, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Burt, James, patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Burt, Jno., in militia, **22**. 308.  
 Burt, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Burt, John, report on militia co., **22**. 369.  
 Burt, Richard, tobacco inspector, **10**. 999.  
 Burt, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1061.  
 Burt, Wm., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 221.  
 Burt, Wm., regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Burt (Birt), Younger, petition, **16**. 84; **19**. 50, 56, 440, 443, 476-477, 483, 778, 826.  
 Burtch, Tim., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Burtchfield, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Burtchfield, Joseph, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Burtenshall, Richard, buys, **1**. 606.  
   buys land, **1**. 617.  
   gives power of att'y, **1**. 606.  
   juror, **1**. 608, 620, 621.  
   sells land, **1**. 579, 612.  
 Burtenshaw, Richard, Sr., juryman, **2**. 80.  
 Burtenshell, Rich'd, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Burtenshell, Richard, law suit, **2**. 91-92.  
 Burtenton, John, army rank, **16**. 1019.  
 Burthenshall, Priscilla, sells land, **1**. 579, 612, 620.  
 Burton, Mr., **13**. 491, 492; **15**. 672; **19**. 892.  
   does not send leather, **13**. 147.  
 Burton, Mr., **22**. 732.  
 Burton, Mrs., **15**. 672; **19**. 892.  
 Burton, Charles, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
   agrees to aid Germans of Rowan, **8**. 631.  
 Burton, Dr. Daniel, **7**. 161; **8**. 23.  
   letter of ment'd, **6**. 1064; **7**. 261.  
   Micklejohn to on Tryon's gov't, **7**. 519-520.  
   Tryon to on Barnett's leaving N. C., **7**. 514-515; on church affairs, **7**. 259-280, 457-458; **8**. 12-16, 20; on Jones, **8**. 65; on Wills, **7**. 786.  
 Burton, Henry, army pay, **17**. 192.  
 Burton, Hutchins G., seeks to procure colonial records, **1**. v.  
 Burton, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 Burton, John, adjutant, **11**. 444; **22**. 915.  
 Burton, John, army pay, **17**. 191.  
 Burton, John, army rank, **16**. 1022.  
 Burton, John, dismissed by court, **2**. 513-514.  
   examination of not returned to court, **2**. 549.  
 Burton, Julius, in army, **15**. 722; **16**. 1016.  
 Burton, Richard, petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.  
 Burton, Richard, witness, **22**. 428.  
 Burton, Col. Robert, **15**. 450, 473, 476, 659; **16**. 196, 526; **20**. 707; **22**. 579, 598, 599, 600.  
   act for town on land of, and coms'r, **24**. 878-80.  
   and horse, **16**. 335.  
   and tobacco, **22**. 602, 605.  
   arms and ammunition forwarded to, **16**. 193, 563-564.  
   bill for town on lands of, **18**. 18, 26-27, 55, 121, 248, 253, 256, 297, 302.  
   Bd. War on clothing, provisions, &c., **14**. 409; on provisions, **14**. 430-431; on provisions and wagons, **14**. 397-8, 455-456, 464-465.  
   Burke to on arms, **16**. 529; on arms and ammunition, **16**. 555; on horses, &c., **16**. 521-522, 542-543; on Tory expedition, **16**. 544.  
   buys horses for So. army, **21**. 152.  
   Caswell to on attendance on C. C., **18**. 795.  
   correspondence with Johnston on bust of Jones, **21**. vi, 527.  
   councillor, **17**. 143.  
   estimates for articles, **19**. 936-937; for requisites for army, **15**. 422-423.  
   furnishes wagons, **14**. 696.  
   gives receipt for horses **16**. 262-263.  
   in C. C., **18**. 78, 108, 312, 337, 342, 747, 759; **20**. 29, 42, 230, 244, 250, 423, 430, 435, 629, 637, 735, 761, 762, 763, 765.  
   in C. of S., **19**. 188, 204, 210, 312, 332, 338.  
   letter ment'd, **14**. 433; **22**. 577.  
   memorial, **19**. 513, 516, 553, 556, 567;

- 21.** 743, 745, 829, 835, 891, 1007.  
 navigation coms'r, **25.** 107.  
 nom. for C. C., **17.** 310, 318, 330;  
 for C. of S., **17.** 810, 893; **19.** 466,  
 473, 540, 571, 809, 813, 819; for  
 treas., **19.** 185, 188, 311, 312.  
 not yet gone to C. C., **18.** 232.  
 receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 reports on C. C., **20.** 240, 241-243;  
 on horses, **15.** 631; **16.** 581; **19.**  
 928.  
 Sumner to on militia drafts, **17.**  
 1041.  
 supt. and commissary, **14.** 403.  
 to Burke on artificers and Quar.  
 Master's affairs, **22.** 560-2; on fish-  
 eries, horses and salt, **15.** 624-625;  
 on horses, **15.** 603; **16.** 194; **22.**  
 559, 583; and paper, **16.** 222-223;  
 and wagons, **15.** 634; on impress-  
 ment of horses, **15.** 610-611; on  
 quarter-master's stores, &c., 591-  
 592; on supplies for troops, **15.**  
 594; on supplies, **16.** 527.  
 to Caswell on public affairs, **20.** 705.  
 to send arms and stores to Hills-  
 boro, **16.** 263.  
 to Sumner on ammunition, **15.** 470-  
 471, 486; on wagons and arms,  
**16.** 555-556.  
 to take subs. for D. S. Canal, **25.**  
 83.  
 tobacco commissioner, **15.** 582.  
 Burton, Robt., pensioner, **22.** 56.  
 Burton, Mrs. Robert, **15.** 471; **16.** 522.  
 Burton, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 191.  
 Burton, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 627.  
 Burton, Saml., land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Burton, Samuel, on com. of assem. **7.**  
 897.  
 Burton, Thos., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Burton, Wm., land grants asked, **4.**  
 707; rights proved, **4.** 705.  
 Burton, Wm. H., pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Burton, Wm. N., army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Burton's, Col., **22.** 579.  
 Burton's Ferry, **22.** 559.  
 troops ordered to, **15.** 535.  
 Burtonsshell, Joshua, army rank, **16.**  
 1013.  
 Burtram, Will, in militia, **22.** 306.  
 Burts, **12.** 517.  
 Burtson, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1012.  
 Burtson, John, on com. of regulators,  
**7.** 731-732.  
 Burwell, Col., Br. near, **15.** 553.  
 Burwell, Jona, **18.** 540.  
 Burwick, Edwd., army rank, **16.** 1018.  
 Bury, Charles, exempted, **6.** 900a.  
 Busbee. See Buzbee.  
 Busby, James, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 Busby, Thos., land lapses, **2.** 772.  
 Busby's Swamp, **23.** 910.  
 Buse, Wm., **25.** 38.  
 Bush, Lieut., rank, **16.** 664.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
 Bush, Maj., **12.** 472.  
 killed, **11.** 625.  
 Bush, Abraham, receives pay for sol-  
 diers, **17.** 220, 249, 253.  
 Bush, Chany, army rank, **16.** 1012.  
 Bush, Ed., in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Bush, Hardy, a J. P., and dead, **5.** 992.  
 Bush, Isaac, a J. P., **6.** 341.  
 Bush, Jas., in militia, **22.** 387.  
 Bush, John, army pay, **17.** 197.  
 army rank, **16.** 1015.  
 Ensign, **10.** 518; resigns as ensign,  
**10.** 620.  
 Bush, John, exempted, **7.** 68.  
 Bush, John, land grant to, **4.** 896.  
 Bush, John, lieut., **11.** 445; **22.** 912.  
 Bush, John, major, **14.** 320; **22.** 965;  
 resigns, **22.** 955.  
 Bush, John, to sign bills, **22.** 937.  
 Bush, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Bush, Stephen, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Bush, Stephen, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Bush, Thos., at council on Tories, **15.**  
 123-124.  
 Bush, Wm., army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Bush, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1015.  
 Bush, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1015.  
 Bush, Wm., Capt., **22.** 95.  
 Bush, Wm., Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
 Bush, Wm., examined on boundary, **1.**  
 742.  
 land grant to, **4.** 590, 677, 703, 704,  
 761, 804, 946, 961.  
 tax collector, **1.** 560.  
 Bush, Wm., killed, **20.** 722.  
 Bush, Wm., officer, **18.** 486.  
 promoted, **17.** 142.  
 rank, **16.** 71, 576, 608.  
 sheriff, **21.** 1075.  
 Bush Assembly, **4.** 1190, 1209.  
 Bush Country trip, a, **22.** 776.  
 Bushby (Busby), Thos., to help fix  
 boundary, **1.** 645, 647.  
 Bushe, fined, **9.** 653.  
 Bushee, Consider, pensioner, **22.** 57.  
 Bushe's Landing, inspection at, **25.**  
 313, 379.  
 Bushiba, schooner, **8.** 261.

- Bushman, Ambrose, paymaster, **12**. 541.
- Bushnall, Eusebius, coms'r, **24**. 736.
- Bushop. See Bishop.
- Bushop, Golden, army pay, **17**. 194.
- Bushop, Jno., in militia, **22**. 322.
- Bushop, Wm., army pay, **17**. 194.
- Bushop, Wm., army pay, **17**. 196.
- Business, Carolina fashion, **22**. 738.
- Business of Assembly, com. and reports on, **12**. 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10-11, 13-14, 17, 18, 19.
- Business of Prov. Cong., com. on, **19**. 973, 979, 981.
- Busit, Abraham, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Buskin, Abraham, regulator, **7**. 808.
- Busly, Thomas, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Buss, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Bussell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1023.
- Busset (Busit, Bussett), Abraham, land grants to, **4**. 278, 343, 594, 619, 1049; rights proved, **4**. 1048.
- Bussit, John, land grant asked, **4**. 707.
- Busson, Capt., **19**. 879.
- Busson, Lewis, to Martin on entering N. C. Navy, **22**. 600.
- Buster, Wm., juror, **7**. 842.
- Butcher, Henry, army pay, **17**. 196.
- Butcher, John, reward for as a criminal, **7**. 871.
- Butcher, Thos., **20**. 549.
- arrested for fraud, **18**. 21-22, 36, 68, 71, 75, 108, 162, 251, 301, 303, 335, 384; convicted, **18**. vi; **20**. 630.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 190, 194, 195, 196, 201, 205, 206, 211, 212, 214, 219, 220, 223, 225, 227, 231, 232, 233, 235, 237, 240, 241, 244, 248, 250, 251, 253, 254, 255, 259.
- Bute, Earl of, **6**. 1015; **7**. 864.
- at Privy Council, **6**. 707.
- hanged and burned in effigy, **7**. vi, 123.
- power, **7**. 517.
- Bute, Mr., in C. C., **18**. 709.
- Bute, Fort, **7**. 281.
- Bute Co., **6**. 1127, 1273; **7**. 68, 476, 575, 704, 938; **8**. 112, 141, 142, 221, 313, 394, 551; **9**. 146, 298, 347, 458, 592, 1004, 1006, 1206; **10**. 66, 450, 524, 558, 560, 584, 688, 693, 874, 917; **13**. ix, 384, 472, 730; **17**. 673, 674, 753, 754; **18**. 37, 91, 208, 270, 291, 378, 440; **19**. 672; **22**. 408, 479, 481, 844, 853, 857, 858, 926; **23**. 618, 620, 633, 685, 686, 692, 705, 723, 814, 820, 855, 874, 904, 912, 927, 946, 952, 991; **24**. 109, 263, 424, 872; **25**. 504.
- act for court, **24**. 37-9, 50, 64, 161; on jurors, **24**. 82-4, 273-5; on land entries, **24**. 258; on strays, **23**. 777-9, 972; to add part of Northampton Co., **23**. 754-5; to confirm vestry, **23**. 657; to create, **23**. 622-7; to destroy crows in, **25**. 516-17; vermin, **23**. 784-5, 914; to divide, **24**. 227-230, 293, 294, 303, 449.
- Association of, **9**. 1104-1105.
- bill for erection of, **6**. 1119, 1145, 1157-1158, 1162, 1163, 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191; bill on strays, **8**. 325; **9**. 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of Northampton Co. to, **7**. 558, 560, 579, 584, 585, 623, 625-626, 668; to alter time of court, **7**. 310, 379; to appropriate money for use of church, **7**. 310, 322, 323, 324, 327, 339, 353, 377, 400, 403, 405, 406, 421; to confirm vestry, **6**. 1232-1233, 1238, 1240, 1252, 1263, 1269, 1284, 1287, 1293, 1295, 1297, 1298; **7**. 93; to divide, **12**. 41, 122, 129, 130, 277, 288; **13**. 538, 539, 541, 563, 635, 664, 668; to move C. H., **6**. 1273.
- clergy in, **8**. 221, 222.
- clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 748.
- court days, **23**. 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.
- debts due to, **8**. 278-279.
- delegates in Congress, **5**. 1213, 1214, 1217.
- dues from Sheriffs, **9**. 572.
- franchise in, **10**. 211.
- gun factory in, **13**. 556-557.
- J. P's. in, **6**. 1068, 1086; **7**. 275; **8**. 149; **9**. 66, 372; **23**. 993.
- land holders to vote, **23**. 987.
- loyalists in, **10**. 441.
- Members of Assem., **6**. 1259; **7**. 283, 343; **8**. 106, 303, 307; **9**. 139, 140, 143, 447, 733, 752, 1188; **12**. 1, 116, 272, 289, 549, 655; **13**. 662.
- members of Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1178; **10**. 164, 500, 507, 913, 919.
- Militia in Regulator's campaign, **7**. (718, 722, 740 ?), 741; **8**. 588, 672, 697, 702, 707; **19**. 840; organiza-

- tion, **10.** 205, 207, 530, 626, facing 680, 944.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.  
 petition on fishing in Tar River, **6.** 1273; from against officers, **8.** 313; on passage of fish, **9.** 473.  
 records of Lord Granville in to be corrected, **12.** 439-440.  
 Regulators in, **8.** 537, 552; threaten Newbern, **8.** 262.  
 sheriff fined, **9.** 653.  
 sympathy with regulators, **8.** iv.  
 taxables in, **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540.  
 time for inferior ct., **7.** 609, 647.  
 troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
 visited by Martin, **9.** 349.  
 See also Franklin Co., Warren Co.  
**Bute District**, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
**Bute Old C. H.**, **15.** 471, 480, 483.  
**Buteville, Martin de**, **22.** 763, 764.  
**Butler, —**, law suit, **1.** 394.  
**Butler, —** murdered, **17.** 110, 114-115, 428, 442, 446, 448; **13.** 595-596.  
**Butler, Mr.**, in assembly, **4.** 361.  
**Butler, Mr.**, in C. C., **18.** 726.  
**Butler, Mr.**, to make inquiries for books, **16.** 249-250.  
**Butler, Col.**, and battle of Stoney Point, **14.** 327, 328.  
 reports on mutiny, **16.** 853.  
**Butler, Maj.**, **14.** 719, 756; **15.** 587; **16.** 950; **17.** 151.  
 at Cross Creek, **14.** 636.  
 brings bad news, **14.** 844.  
**Butler, Maj.** (of S. C.) **16.** 974.  
**Butler, Aaron**, army pay, **17.** 196.  
**Butler, Chareys**, army rank, **16.** 1013.  
**Butler, Charles**, in army, **13.** 526.  
**Butler, Christopher**, appraiser, **1.** 576.  
 arrested and dead, **1.** 589.  
 attorney, **1.** 523, 532.  
 boy bound to, **1.** 557.  
 claims property, **1.** 411.  
 deed to, **1.** 398.  
 holds estate, **1.** 401.  
 imports persons, **1.** 395.  
 indicted for rape, **2.** 442.  
 juror, **2.** 388, 397, 399, 445, 447.  
 law suit, **1.** 425-426, 428, 455-456, 480, 483, 522, 525, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 584-585; against estate of, **1.** 589.  
 reprimanded by court, **2.** 469.  
 surety, **1.** 448, 452, 577.  
 tax in hands of, **1.** 561.  
 to pay witnesses, **1.** 535.  
 to support pauper, **1.** 544-545.  
 tried for fornication, **2.** 443; for swearing, **2.** 401, 411.  
 witness, **1.** 411, 523, 533.  
**Butler, Christopher**, in militia, **22.** 356.  
**Butler, Christopher**, regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Butler, David**, juror, **4.** 516.  
**Butler, David**, thief, **8.** 510, 511.  
**Butler, Diana**, imports persons, **1.** 395; sells land, **1.** 489.  
**Butler, Ford**, horseman, **15.** 509.  
**Butler, Isaac**, army rank, **16.** 1018.  
**Butler, Jacob**, claims, **4.** 150.  
 juror, **2.** 821; **4.** 516.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 214.  
**Butler, James**, army pay, **17.** 196.  
 army rank, **16.** 1019.  
 complaint against, **21.** 174, 179 (?).  
 memorial, **21.** 226, 285, 406, 596 (?).  
 suspended as J. P., **20.** 590, 594.  
**Butler, James**, in militia, **22.** 167.  
**Butler, James**, Indian interpreter, **11.** 179.  
**Butler, James**, ship captain, **10.** 643.  
**Butler, James**, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
**Butler, Jethro**, army pay, **17.** 192.  
 army rank, **16.** 1021.  
 pensioner, **22.** 57.  
**Butler, Job**, in militia, **22.** 356.  
**Butler, Joel**, army pay, **17.** 193.  
 army rank, **16.** 1019.  
**Butler, John**, **8.** 232.  
**Butler, John**, army rank, **16.** 1018.  
 army rank **16.** 1021.  
**Butler, John**, brings negro from S. C., **1.** 871.  
 law suit, **2.** 115.  
 juror, **4.** 525.  
 land grant to, **4.** 965.  
 runs away from S. C., **2.** 64.  
**Butler, Gen. John**, **13.** 276, 284, 734c, **14.** 67, 78, 142, 389, 391, 395, 472, 523, 657, 667, 679, 680; **15.** 314, 427, 446, 456, 460, 464, 548, 560, 666; **15.** 782, 783; **16.** 206, 266, 476, 699; **18.** 173; **19.** 886; **20.** 418; **22.** 103, 129, 214, 539, 1047, 1048.  
 a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25.** 520-1.  
 and discharge of militia, **14.** 743-744.

- arms and ammu. to, **16.** 236, 272.  
 asks more time to settle as sheriff,  
**9.** 802-803; pardon for W. Butler,  
**9.** 99-100; for Fruit, **9.** 93-94; for  
 Hunter, **9.** 86-87; for Welborn, **9.**  
 26-27.  
 at Camden, **19.** 995.  
 attends Council, **15.** 556.  
 battles of, **19.** 991.  
 Bd. of War to ordering him to Salis-  
 bury, **14.** 390; on aid to, **14.** 398-  
 399; on arresting marauders in  
 Rowan, **14.** 468-469; on deserters,  
**14.** 392-393; on supplies for  
 troops, **14.** 384.  
 brigadier gen., **11.** xix, 470; **12.** 100,  
 103, 109.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 461.  
 Burke's orders to, **22.** 1025; on  
 calling out troops, **15.** 548-549;  
 on protection of assembly, **16.**  
 558-559; on Tories, **16.** 500-501, 560.  
 Caswell to on movement of troops,  
**13.** 292-293; on raising and move-  
 ment of troops, **14.** 29-30, 31.  
 clothing to troops, **14.** 714.  
 colonel, **10.** 972; **11.** 347.  
 commands battalion, **10.** 760;  
 marksman **12.** 530; militia, **14.**  
 712; **16.** 1199; to aid Lincoln, **14.**  
 vi, vii.  
 Council of Safety to on military af-  
 fairs, **11.** 335.  
 county coms'r, **24.** 25.  
 dead, **18.** 267; **21.** 682.  
 debts due by, **8.** 280-281.  
 deposition ment'd, **8.** 307.  
 Dudley to on meeting in militia, **22.**  
 1039.  
 Emmet to on movement of British,  
**15.** 782.  
 employs Hart as commissary, **13.**  
 282.  
 fights battle of Cane Creek, **22.** v.  
 gives command to Lytle, **15.** 329.  
 grants flag, **16.** 255.  
 Griffith to. on Tories, **16.** 212-213.  
 in assembly, **12.** 91, 265, 368, 380,  
 398, 399, 429, 441, 656, 668, 686,  
 702, 724, 726; **17.** 795, 896, 935;  
**18.** 267; **19.** 372, 374, 377, 408, 490,  
 491, 501, 502, 514, 518, 523, 524,  
 532, 547, 552, 553, 555, 557, 562,  
 568, 594, 595, 596, 598, 613, 614,  
 622, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 643,  
 654, 655, 656, 665, 666, 668, 669,  
 671, 674, 682, 688, 692, 718, 719,  
 721, 722, 724, 729, 730, 731, 732,  
 734, 736, 738, 740, 743, 745, 746,  
 750, 754, 802.  
 in battle of Stono, **14.** vi.  
 in Council of State, **19.** 855, 868.  
 in need of provisions, **14.** 225.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501, 970, 971.  
 joins Greene; **17.** 1002.  
 letters ment'd, **14.** 397, 400, 401; **15.**  
 151.  
 lieut. colonel and colonel, **10.** 207,  
 532.  
 Linton marches troops to camp of,  
**15.** 440.  
 memorial, **21.** 233, 285.  
 militia of goes home, **22.** 562.  
 movements, **15.** ix, 655; **22.** 206,  
 207, 208.  
 nom. for C. of S., **17.** 810, 812, 893,  
 895, 896, 900; **19.** 188, 312.  
 on com. of assembly, **12.** 4, 11, 114,  
 119, 126, 128, 129, 208, 267, 273,  
 276, 284, 286, 287, 289, 320, 385,  
 388, 414, 563, 583, 667, 668, 669,  
 682, 687; **17.** 796, 799, 804, 807,  
 817, 818, 819, 827, 829, 830, 831,  
 844, 845, 846, 847, 849, 850, 853,  
 871, 888, 895, 906, 923, 939, 946,  
 948, 956; **18.** 153, 156.  
 on com. to destroy paper money,  
**20.** 107.  
 on duty, **13.** 820.  
 on S. C. of Hillsboro Dist., **10.** 215.  
 on Regulator troubles, **8.** 307.  
 O'Neal to on Tories, **16.** 211-212.  
 orders to, **13.** 268; for arms and  
 ammunition, **16.** 540.  
 ordered to protect assembly, **16.** x;  
 to support Greene, **16.** vii; to-  
 wards Wilmington, **16.** vi.  
 orders to ment'd, **22.** 585, 595.  
 pay due to militia under, **14.** 818.  
 petition, **19.** 146, 150, 263, 297, 932;  
 for extension of power to J. P.'s,  
**7.** 874-875.  
 questions put to by Gen. Assem., on  
 regulation matters, **15.** 761-762;  
**22.** 410-11.  
 quoted, **22.** 580, 581.  
 raises Light Horse, **17.** vii.  
 recommends petition to Prov. Cong.,  
**10.** 933; Tories for pardon, **16.**  
 277.  
 releases Collins, **15.** 613.  
 report to on Tories **15.** 557.  
 reports on his brigade, **14.** 455, 458;  
 on militia, **19.** 855.

- resigns as Brig. Gen., **19.** 468, 698, 705.  
 retreats before British, **14.** 397, 398.  
 return of N. C. militia of, **17.** 1038.  
 revolutionary services of, **22.** 111-12.  
 salt for militia of and plundering by, **22.** 602.  
 sends O'Neal to capture Fanning, **16.** 244.  
 sits on case of Polk, **14.** 736.  
 stores to be delivered to, **15.** 559.  
 Sumner to on movement of troops, &c., **14.** 780.  
 supplies to, **16.** 470.  
 surety, **7.** 844.  
 threatened by Br., **16.** 12.  
 time of militia under expires and trouble from, **14.** ix.  
 to Board of War on drafts, &c., **16.** 663.  
 to Burke on militia, **22.** 575-6, 584;  
 on Tories, **16.** 217; **22.** 557-8, 575-6, 584.  
 to call out militia, **17.** 686, 688, 689-690, 692, 693, 694, 698, 768, 769, 770, 771-772, 774, 776, 777.  
 to Caswell on battle of Stono, **14.** 129-130, 315; on bounty, &c., **15.** 320-321; on concentration of troops, **13.** 248, 253-254, 278; on militia, **15.** 357; **22.** 755-6; on movements of Br., **15.** 438, 439; in S. C., **14.** 119-120; on returns of troops, **11.** 687.  
 to command N. C. troops, **14.** 273; troops on march to S. C., **14.** 289-290; to head quarters, **15.** 739.  
 to draw on S. C. for money, **18.** 811; for troops, **14.** 99, 105.  
 to furnish guard for leather, **14.** 391.  
 to guard prisoners, **17.** 710.  
 to hold troops in readiness, **11.** 583-584.  
 to inventory loyalists' property, **10.** 554.  
 to join Sumner, **16.** 405, 771, 774, 779, 781.  
 to make arms, **10.** 354.  
 to Nash on public affairs **22.** 1023.  
 to obey Smallwood, **14.** 402.  
 to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 to raise Light Horse, **17.** 798, 885, 886; troops, **14.** 829.  
 to send express, **19.** 506; troops to Cross Creek, **17.** 809, 892.  
 to Sumner on movements of Greene, **15.** 433-434.  
 Tories to join, **22.** 576..  
 treats with Fanning, **22.** 217-220, 238.  
 troops to leave S. C., **14.** 110, 113, 127.  
 unseated in Assembly, **15.** 222.  
 witness, **8.** 532.  
 Butler, John, in militia, **22.** 452.  
 Butler, John, on com. of Regulators, **7.** 731-732.  
 Butler, John, pensioner, **22.** 58.  
 Butler, John, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
 Butler, John, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Butler, Jno., witness, **22.** 428.  
 Butler, Joshua, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
 Butler, Lawrence. army rank, **16.** 1020.  
 Butler, Lawrence, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Butler, Pierce, Burke to on Mrs. Middleton's case, **15.** 596.  
 on S. C. boundary commission, **18.** 675-6.  
 to Burke on Major Barnwell, **15.** 525.  
 to Nash on De Treville, **15.** 165.  
 Butler, R., position of regt., in army, **12.** 509.  
 Butler, Richd., signs Indian treaty, **18.** 514.  
 Butler, Robert. a J. P., **4.** 814, 1038; **5.** 993.  
 Butler, Robt., in militia, **22.** 379.  
 Butler, Samuel, draft in favor of, **11.** 454.  
 payment to, **13.** 348.  
 Butler, Samuel, trades to N. C. from N. E., **2.** 397.  
 Butler, T., pastor of German Reformed churches, **8.** 742, 743, 745, 746.  
 Butler, Thomas, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 Butler, Thos., complaint against, **21.** 174, 179.  
 in Assembly, **21.** 872, 874, 930, 931, 937, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1021, 1055.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 26, 30, 35.  
 suspended as J. P., **20.** 590, 594.  
 Butler, Thos., in militia, **22.** 167.  
 Butler, Thos., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Butler, Thomas, petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97.  
 Butler, Thos. Ryan, certificate to, **20.** 220, 225, 412.  
 Butler, Wm., army pay, **7.** 197.  
 Butler, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1019.



Butler, Wm., arrested, **7.** xxii, xxiii, 705, 707, 765.  
 breaks up court, **8.** 542.  
 conduct at Hillsboro, **8.** 235-240.  
 excepted from pardon, **9.** 169.  
 gives bond, **7.** 844.  
 in Hillsboro riot, **8.** 245.  
 indicted as regulator, **8.** 531, 532.  
 indictments against, quashed, **7.** 845.  
 intercedes for Mabrv, **10.** 1019.  
 leader of regulators, **8.** 657.  
 not to be rescued by regulators, **7.** 806.  
 opposes tax for palace, **7.** 798.  
 ordered into custody, **7.** 843.  
 petition, **21.** 643.  
 petitions Martin for pardon as Regulator, **9.** 99, 100.  
 regulator, **7.** 736, 769, 813.  
 ready to submit to law, **7.** 863.  
 returns to regulators, **8.** 500.  
 reward for, **8.** 615, 617.  
 sentence as regulator, **7.** 885.  
 signs Regulators' ad., **7.** 716.  
 summoned to Ct., **8.** 185.  
 trials of, **7.** 845, 846.  
 to be outlawed as regulator, **8.** 537.  
 Butler, William. imports persons, **1.** 395.  
 juryman, **1.** 392, 397.  
 Butler, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.  
 Butler, Wm., indicted as regulator, **8.** 531, 532.  
 Butler, Wm., indicted as regulator, **8.** 531, 532.  
 Butler, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 765.  
 Butler, Willis, witness, **20.** 296.  
 Butler's (?) Ford, **22.** 141.  
 Butner, Herman, execution against, **10.** 316.  
 Butner, Jacob. allowance to, **22.** 878.  
 Butner, James, claim, **9.** 488.  
 Butner, Thos., claims allowed, **9.** 413, 414, 527, 528, 536.  
 Butnor, Harmon, juror, **22.** 506.  
 Butt, James, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Butter, act to inspect, **23.** 485, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 378-87.  
 and cheese order for, **10.** 822.  
 bill for inspection, **5.** 1020, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1045, 1050, 1052, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1097; **6.** 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954, 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108,

1117, 1124, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1195-1196.  
 Butterfield, Capt., to clear ship, **10.** 411.  
 Butterson, John, claims, **4.** 809, 810.  
 Butterworth, Hezekiah, juror, **4.** 518.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Buttler, David, quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Buttler, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 356.  
 Buttler, Walter, petitions for division of Orange county, **9.** 809-810.  
 Button, Robt., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Butts, Archibald, in army, **13.** 506, 529; **16.** 1017.  
 Butts, George, exempted, **6.** 1155.  
 Butts, Jacob, army rank, **16.** 1011.  
 Butts, Job, army rank, **16.** 1011.  
 Butts, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1011.  
 rank settled, **15.** 700.  
 recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
 Butts, Wm., army rank, **13.** 508; **16.** 1017.  
 Butworth, James, army pay, **17.** 195.  
 Buxall, James, summon to, **22.** 868-9.  
 Buxton, Edward, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 juror, **4.** 524.  
 land grant to, **4.** 352.  
 Buxton, Jarvis, in militia, **22.** 421.  
 Buxton, Samuel, juror, **4.** 522.  
 land grant to, **4.** 277.  
 quit rent warehouse at, **4.** 479.  
 resurvey granted to, **4.** 603.  
 Buxton's Warehouse, **23.** 508.  
 inspection at, **25.** 379.  
 Buxtorf, (Buxtoy), Lexicon and Epitome Grammaticus Hebraeae, **2.** 584.  
 Buy, Arch'd, land grant to, **4.** 804.  
 Buyard, Jeane, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Buying of titles, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 322.  
 Buzbee, Drury, in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Buzbee, Miles, in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Buzzard, Jno. Rudolph, in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Buzzard Island, **23.** 220.  
 Byars, Geo., takes oath, **22.** 171.  
 Byars, James, pay to ... company, **22.** 1014.  
 Byars, Robert, exempted, **9.** 451.  
 Byars, Wm., in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Byars, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Byas, John, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
 Byas, Robert, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
 Byas, Robert, petitions for division of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.

Byas, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 Byas, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Byers, David, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.  
 Byers, James, lends beef, **19**. 619.  
 Byers, James, pay to, **18**. 541.  
 Byers, Nathan, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Byers, Wm., petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
 Byfield, Mr., presents memorial on pitch and tar, **1**. 721.  
 Byfield, Thomas, on S. C. petition, **1**. 637-640.  
 Byley, Robert, land grants to, **4**. 799.  
 Bynam, John, quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Bynam, Jonas, petition on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Bynam, Wm., in prison, **15**. 532.  
 Bynam, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 244.  
 Byng (Bying), Admiral, **5**. 609.  
     complaints against, **5**. 611.  
     defeats French fleet, **5**. 609.  
 Byng, Robert, receiver general of the admiralty, **3**. 117-118.  
 Bynum, Drury, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Bynum, Drury, in army, **13**. 530.  
 Bynum, Drury, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Bynum, Gray, build. coms'r, **23**. 879.  
     court to be held at house and co. com'r, **25**. 14.  
     in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 966, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 381.  
     town coms'r, **25**. 96.  
 Bynum, James, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
     Regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 236.  
 Bynum, Turner, roll of company of N. C. militia, **17**. 1042.  
 Bynum, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Bynum, Wm., juror, **7**. 843.  
 Byram, Isaac, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Byrd. See Bird.  
 Byrd, Mr., reports on condition of Ft. Sullivan and recommended, **10**. 618b-618c.  
 Byrd, Col. K., at Germantown, **11**. 782.  
 Byrd, Demsey, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Byrd, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 352.  
 Byrd, John, asks aid of Va., **1**. 837-838.  
     law suit, **2**. 100.  
 Byrd, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Byrd, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 310.

Byrd, Rich'd in militia, **22**. 331.  
 Byrd, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 343.  
 Byrd, Thomas, **9**. 70.  
 Byrd, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Byrd, Valentine. See Bird.  
 Byrd, Wm., a boundary com., **3**. 20.  
     answers N. C. boundary protest, **2**. 788-790.  
     at Va. Council, **1**. 357, 570, 746.  
     commissioner on Va. boundary and instructions **1**. xxiii; **2**. 731, 734, 744-746, 768.  
     continues survey, **3**. 13.  
     heirs of claim land in N. C., **18**. 33-34, 190, 206, 263, 268, 432.  
     holds treaty with Cherokees, **5**. 612; **6**. 617.  
     Indian commissioner, **5**. xxii, xxvi, xxvii.  
     informed of surrender of Ft. Loudoun, **6**. 313.  
     letters ment'd, **2**. 798; **3**. 63-64, 395.  
     on equipment of Va. commissioners, **2**. 735.  
     on people of N. C., **3**. xii.  
     on Va. debtor law, **2**. 279-280.  
     orders Sumner to Ft. Cumberland, **6**. 242.  
     reports on boundary survey, **2**. 750-757.  
     to attack Cherokees, **6**. 315.  
     to attend Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 194.  
     to Board of Trade on his work on boundary survey and pay for same, **3**. 20-24.  
     to Burrington on people and lands of N. C., **3**. 194-195.  
 Byrdall, Wm., settler, **1**. 76.  
 Byrd's Tavern, Va., **15**. 508.  
 Byres, James, complains to governor, **2**. 907.  
 Byreson, —, **9**. 70.  
 Byrleys, **22**. 425.  
 Byrne, Capt., **5**. 156.  
 Byrne, Matthew, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Byrne, Matthew, resurvey to, **6**. 1072.  
 Byrom, Brian, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Byron, Admiral, crew sick, **13**. 237.  
     fleet of, **13**. 235; dispersed, **13**. 287;  
     joins Howe, **13**. 219; off Boston, **22**. 981.  
 Byrum, Bryant, in militia, **22**. 356.  
 Byrum, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 56.  
 Byrum, James, pensioner, **22**. 59.  
 Byrum, Lawrence, pensioner, **22**. 56.

## C

C —, **13.** 448.

C. and C., **17.** 619.

C. H. & Co., debts to, **17.** 156.

Ca —, Wm., treasurer, **19.** 628.

Caas discovery, **5.** 465.

Cabarrus, Stephen, in assembly, **17.**

265, 266, 278, 279, 280, 286, 290,  
291, 393, 304, 317, 354, 359, 365,  
376, 382, 387, 391, 394, 395; **18.**  
227, 228, 231, 239, 240, 257, 278,  
283, 297, 311, 312, 344, 345, 346, 350,  
357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399,  
412, 440, 445, 449; **19.** 797, 804,  
808, 816, 821, 824, 827; **20.** 7, 120,  
121, 122, 124, 125, 132, 133, 136,  
146, 147, 152, 157, 167, 172, 177,  
179, 193, 198, 200, 203, 224, 229,  
232, 235, 238, 239, 240, 244, 246, 248,  
278, 279, 285, 287, 306, 308, 314,  
318, 331, 333, 340, 351, 373, 374,  
407, 411, 432, 434, 451, 454, 456,  
478, 479, 482, 483, 500, 507, 518,  
521, 534, 541, 561; **21.** 1, 3, 5,  
7, 8, 9, 13, 21, 22, 24, 32, 36, 45,  
47, 48, 50, 52, 53, 58, 59, 61, 62, 66,  
68, 74, 77, 81, 83, 91, 93, 95, 98,  
101, 109, 115, 119, 120, 121, 123, 130,  
131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 138, 139,  
147, 148, 154, 155, 157, 160, 161,  
162, 168, 172, 173, 178, 179, 187,  
189, 193, 195, 226, 343, 431, 434,  
436, 871, 873, 875, 965, 1031.

in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 4, 7, 9, 25, 27,  
29.

in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 41, 47, 48.

leader, **18.** iv.

Martin to on stolen horse, **16.** 335-  
336.

on com. of Assem., **17.** 268, 277, 278,  
303, 304, 307; **18.** 8, 12, 13, 41,  
76, 109, 132, 150, 230, 235, 239,  
240, 272, 282, 283, 306, 307, 325,  
356, 370, 371.

signs acts as S. H. C., **25.** 63, 115.

Speaker House of Commons, **21.** v,  
196, 430, 874, 1007; **22.** 729.

trustee Univ., **25.** 22.

Cabarrus Co., **5.** 1227; **7.** xxxi; **8.** 741;  
**19.** 980.

Baptists in, **5.** 1190.

Germans in, **8.** 729.

German reformed in, **8.** 746, 747, 748,  
750.

Lutherans in, **8.** 759, 760, 764, 770,

771, 772, 774, 778, 779, 780, 781,  
786, 787, 794, 795, 796.

settled, **5.** 1225.

Suther preaches in, **8.** 739.

Cabbage Inlet, **6.** 1027.

Cabbages, George, land grants to, **4.**  
894.

Cabbin, the, signs treaty, **17.** 586.

Cabbin Branch, **2.** 777, 784.

Cabe, Mr., takes flour to army, **15.** 775.

Cabe, Barnab G., witness, **8.** 532.

Cabe, Barnaby, bill from for service,  
**22.** 443-4.

witness, **22.** 428.

Cabeen, Thos., on regulation of Cross  
Creek, **15.** 209-211.

signs Cumberland Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.

Cabel, John, Jr., petition on catching  
fish, **9.** 87-88.

Cabell, Maj., brigade inspector, **12.**  
537.

Cabell, Samuel, prisoner, **16.** 671.

Cabin Neck, **2.** 682.

Cabin Point, Va., **14.** 718; **15.** 138, 379,  
facing 380, 383; **19.** 784.

Cabot, Sebastian, discovers America,  
**1.** 119.

Cabur (Caben), Thos., petition consid-  
ered, **17.** 840, 928.

Cacapon, Va., Baptists at, **5.** 1167.

Caciques, in Council, **1.** 947; see also  
Cassiques, and Landgraves and  
Cassiques.

Caddel, James, **23.** 631.

Caddel, Jas., in militia, **22.** 324.

Caddol, Andrew, petitions for division  
of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.

Caddy, Mr., **10.** 826.

Cade, Capt., **13.** 42.

Cade, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 201.

Cade, John, building coms'r, **24.** 839.

in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 29, 35.

in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.

memorial, **21.** 276, 368, 617, 667-8, 694.

owes state, **21.** 1067.

Cade, Robert, a J. P., **5.** 657.

in militia, **22.** 331, 332.

juror, **4.** 524.

petition ment'd, **5.** 1094.

to be made Capt., **5.** 162.

Cade, Robt., in militia, **22.** 310, 314.

Cade, Stephen, a J. P., **4.** 1046; **5.** 657.  
claims allowed, **6.** 210.

debts due by, **8.** 278-279, 280-281.

deposition on refusal to pay quit  
rents, **5.** 938.

dues from as sheriff, **9.** 574.

- in Assembly, **5**. 229, 231, 244, 258, 266, 287, 505, 525, 529, 536, 665, 666, 667, 669, 670, 672, 676, 677, 678, 688, 689, 698, 699, 704, 706, 710, 720, 725, 834, 845, 854, 859, 868, 883, 889, 892, 915, 920, 1011, 1021, 1022, 1025, 1052, 1055, 1061, 1062, 1064, 1070, 1071, 1073; **6**. 95, 133.  
 juror, **6**. 523.  
 land grants to, **4**. 960, 962, 1036.  
 on com. of Assem., **5**. 240.  
 petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 resurvey to, **4**. 1036.  
 See also Caid.  
**Cade, Stephen**, dues from, **9**. 574.  
**Cade, Stephen**, in militia, **22**. 306.  
**Cade, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 372.  
**Caden, Hen.**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Cader, Stephen**, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
**Cadiz, Spain**, **4**. 1305, 1310; **9**. 33, 34, 42, 277; **10**. 836; **14**. 708; **16**. 758; **17**. 606; **19**. 481, 708, 710; **22**. 993.  
 memorial of merchants, **19**. 136, 247-248.  
 trade to, **10**. 996.  
**Cador, Francis**, in militia, **22**. 360.  
**Cadle, Zackh.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
**Cadwallader, Mr.**, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557; **18**. 488, 548, 552, 709, 726, 754.  
**Caermarthen, Marquis of**, **18**. 562, 653, petition to, **19**. 952.  
 to Amer. minister on Br. forces and Amer. debts, **18**. 549-550.  
**Caesar, C. J.**, **17**. 36; **18**. 516; **19**. 496.  
**Caesar, Francis**, army pay, **16**. 202.  
**Cafen, Charles**, imported, **1**. 479.  
**Cafen, Mary**, imported, **1**. 479.  
**Caffee, Cleveland**, Baptist minister, **5**. 1188.  
**Caffield, Benjn.**, army rank, **16**. 1030.  
**Caft, John A.**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Cage, Mr.**, **14**. 427.  
**Cage, Capt.**, reports on Tories, **15**. 557.  
**Cage, Maj.**, criticised, **22**. 571.  
**Cage, Wm.**, after Fanning, **22**. 557, 563.  
 correspondence with Fanning, **22**. 204, 238.  
 joined by O'Neal, **22**. 575.  
 major, **19**. 855.  
 prisoner, **22**. 585.  
**Cage, Wm.**, and separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 in Assem., **19**. 254, 263, 272, 282, 295, 300, 315, 493, 571, 613, 622, 643, 644, 667, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688.  
 speaker of H. of C. of Franklin, **17**. 440.  
 to Martin on reasons for Franklin State, **22**. 637-40, 642.  
**Cagh, John**, proposes armistice with patriots, **16**. 208.  
**Cagle, John**, tory officer, **22**. 197.  
**Cahetoy**, interpreter, **10**. 779.  
**Cahon, Neal**, exempted, **4**. 559.  
**Cahoon, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 338.  
**Cahoon, John**, land grant to, **4**. 350.  
**Cahoon, Jona**, army rank, **16**. 1032.  
**Caid, Stephen**, in militia, **22**. 331.  
**Cail**. See Cale.  
**Cail, Amo.**, army rank, **16**. 1031.  
**Cail, John**, horse thief, **19**. 438.  
**Caila, Peter**, bills to be burnt near house of, **4**. 1324, 1325, 1341.  
 messenger, **4**. 1331, 1335, 1336, 1337.  
**Cailland, Peter Theodore**, petition and consideration of case of, **12**. 578-579, 684-685; referred to committee, **12**. 586.  
**Cain**. See Caine, Cains, Cane.  
**Cain, Archibald**, petition, **20**. 127, 128, 157, 309, 335-336, 340.  
**Cain, Billy**, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
**Cain, Christ.**, dues from as sheriff, **9**. 574.  
**Cain, Chris**, in militia, **22**. 280.  
**Cain, Dempsey**, army pay, **17**. 200.  
**Cain, Elias**, petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
**Cain, Elisha**, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
 in Assem., **19**. 394, 717.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173, 500, 505, 523.  
 juror, **7**. 842.  
 major, **10**. 207.  
 town coms'r, **24**. 775.  
 witness, **10**. 948.  
**Cain, James**, army pay, **17**. 198.  
**Cain, James**, land grant to, **4**. 618.  
**Cain, James**, restored as J. P., **19**. 175.  
**Cain, James, Sr.**, pensioner, **22**. 61.  
**Cain, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1035.  
**Cain, John**, land grant asked for, **4**. 440.  
 petitions for land, **2**. 317.  
**Cain, John**, leases Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.

- Cain, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 boundary coms'r, **24**. 839.  
 memorial, **18**. 105, 111, 170, 338, 445; **19**. 599, 654, 658; **20**. 216, 220, 253-254, 259, 396, 400, 438.  
 pays over worn out bills, **20**. 46.  
 surrenders old bills, **19**. 443.  
 to make sulphur, **10**. 565.  
 treas., **19**. 185, 189, 202, 311, 312, 331, 637.
- Cain, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 enlists, **22**. 466.  
 prisoner, **15**. 169.
- Cain, Samuel, boundary coms'r, **24**. 989; **25**. 38.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 655, 656, 698, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 784, 786, 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 975, 980, 982, 984, 988, 990, 999; **17**. 903, 936, 953; **19**. 190, 244, 262, 282, 286, 295, 300, 313, 354, 359, 376, 379, 381, 383, 388, 392, 489, 622, 643, 667, 671, 714, 717, 719, 728, 749; **20**. 33, 77, 135, 168, 180, 238, 239, 240, 288; **21**. 1, 3, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 189.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 12, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
 on com. of Assem., **12**. 554, 660; **13**. 740, 790, 791, 867, 958.
- Cain, Thos., army pay, **17**. 200.
- Cain, Thomas, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 238.
- Cain, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 coms'r on C. H., **21**. 937.  
 in Assembly, **16**. 35, 49, 92, 127, 156, 165, 167; **17**. 265, 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 391, 394, 395, 406, 409, 425; on com. of Assem., **17**. 314, 360, 367.  
 petitions, **19**. 932, 934, 935; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 road coms'r., **23**. 221.  
 testifies on plundering of troops, **14**. 603.
- Cain, Wm., land grant asked for, **4**. 336, 596.
- Cain Creek, **24**. 845; **25**. 51.
- Cain River Company, **25**. 51.
- Caine. See Cain, Cains, Cane.
- Caine, John, and Tuscarora affairs, **7**. 360-361.
- Caine, Richd., wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.
- Cainhoy, S. C., **15**. 27.
- Cains. See Cain, Caine, Cane.
- Cains, Christopher, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- Cains, John, claims, **9**. 591.  
 in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 40, 47, 52, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 178, 179, 189.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 35.  
 owes state, **21**. 1072.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 678.
- Cains, Wm., on S. C. of Brunswick, **10**. 24.
- Cains, Wm., tory, **19**. 904.
- Cainston, (N. J.) **12**. 475.
- Caio Largo, **9**. 33.
- Cairnes, Sir Alex, contracts with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1**. 986-990.
- Cairsey, John, estate of to be taken in charge by Council, **10**. 963.
- Cairsy, Jacob, reward for, **10**. 939.
- Cairsy, John, killed, **10**. 939.
- Cais, Wm., in militia, **22**. 307.
- Caithness, Scotland, **5**. xviii.
- Cake, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Cake, Philip, army rank, **15**. 735; **16**. 1037, 1196.
- Cakes, Philip, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Calaghan, Cornels, army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Calahan. See Callahan.
- Calahan, Humphy, army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Calahan, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Calahone, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 767.
- Calanbos, Indians, **4**. 256.
- Calaway. See Callaway.
- Calaway, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Calaway, Jos., army rank, **16**. 1196.
- Caldcleugh, Alexander, delegate to Lutheran Synod, **8**. 791.
- Calder, Lt., **7**. 181, 182.  
 spikes guns of Ft. Johnston, **7**. 180.
- Caldom, Mr., asks for land grants, **4**. 353.  
 witness, **4**. 504.
- Caldom, Churchill, land grant to, **4**. 75, 353.
- Caldom, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 land grant to, **4**. 75.
- Caldon, John, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 land grant to, **4**. 332.
- Caldwell, —, transports goods to N. C., **10**. 851.
- Caldwell, Capt., **11**. 342.  
 returns to Salisbury, **10**. 732.

- Caldwell, Alex., a J. P., **23**. 994.  
 coms'r on pub. buildings, **24**. 20.  
 petition for Fields, **10**. 803-804.  
 poll clerk, **10**. 921.
- Caldwell, Andrew, assaults Pugh, **22**. 690.  
 oath on altercation with Sevier, **22**. 699, 700, 701.
- Caldwell, Chas., life of Greene ment'd, **19**. 993.
- Caldwell, Col. David, **25**. 2.  
 allowance to as contractor, **13**. 748-749, 750, 803, 804, 805.  
 captain, **10**. 320, 937; **24**. 197, 367, 450.  
 commands against Cherokees, **22**. 113, 114.  
 confiscates land, **17**. 865.  
 militia captain, **24**. 197, 367, 450.  
 in Assem., **20**. 483, 520, 521, 534; **21**. 2, 4, 12, 47, 52, 60, 66, 68, 74, 77, 83, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 166, 168, 179, 190, 738, 747, 871, 873, 876, 894, 912, 920, 927, 929, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 956, 965, 983, 999, 1000, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1050, 1055.  
 officer, **18**. 449.  
 ordered to account for horses, **15**. 592.  
 to assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
 to settle with treasurer, **10**. 9.
- Caldwell, (Rev.) David, **5**. 1207; **8**. xxx.  
 asks for Presbytery, **5**. 1213; pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.  
 in conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 7, 25, 27, 30, 31.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 914, 916, 960.  
 life quoted, **8**. xxxii, xli.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 950.  
 secures pardon of Husband, **8**. xxv.  
 school of, **5**. 1194; trustee, **24**. 30, 690.  
 to Tryon and their people against regulation, **7**. 813-814.  
 work, **5**. 1217-1220, 1224, 1225.
- Caldwell, David, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Caldwell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Caldwell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Caldwell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Caldwell, James, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Caldwell, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Caldwell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 396.
- Caldwell, John, on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252.
- Caldwell, Joseph, finds error in S. C. boundary survey, **5**. xxxviii.
- Caldwell, Rich'd D., in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.
- Caldwell, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.
- Caldwell, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 965.
- Caldwell, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Caldwell, Sam'l, quoted, **19**. 969, 990.
- Caldwell, Wm., lieutenant, **10**. 518.
- Caldwell and Mease, deliver clothing, **22**. 1010-11.
- Caldwell Co., Ky., **22**. 107.
- Cale. See Cal.
- Cale, Abner, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Cale, John, in army, **15**. 718.
- Cale, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Cale, Thos., exempted, **7**. 963.
- Cale, Wm., army pay, **17**. 203.
- Cale, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1138.
- Caleb, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1058.
- Calef (Calf, Calif), James, contest for land, **4**. 1037.  
 in assembly, **4**. 855, 858, 1278, 1279, 1290, 1292, 1328, 1329, 1348; **5**. 48, 61, 67, 68.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1032, 1040, 1253.
- Calehan, Cor., juror, **25**. 186.
- Calendar of State Papers, **1**. vi.
- Calender, —, to deliver horses, **5**. 372.
- Calender, Lieut., **12**. 460.
- Calf, James, coms'r on navigation, **23**. 375.  
 on com. of assembly, **4**. 1340.
- Calf, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1026.
- Calf Pasture, Va., refugees from, **5**. 1206.
- Calf skins, act to prevent exportation, **23**. 286-7, 339.
- Calhoon, James, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85; for Hunter, **9**. 85.
- Calhoone, John, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Calhoun, Samuel, on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.
- Caligula, **7**. 519.
- Calkens, Elias, enlists, **22**. 445, 446.
- Calkings, John, land grant to, **4**. 58.
- Calkins, John, land grant to, **4**. 342.
- Calkins, Jonathan, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Call, Mr., to furnish provisions and money, **15**. 701.
- Call, Maj., **14**. 510, 703.
- Call, H., petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Call, Richard, to Gates on So. campaign, **14**. 507-508.

- Call, Thomas, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Call, Wm., to pay troops, **11**. 720.
- Callaham, John, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Callaham, Wm., army pay, **17**. 199.
- Callahan. See Calahan.
- Callahan, Humphrey, in army, **13**. 522.
- Callahan, Robert. land grant to, **4**. 759.
- Callahanne, Robert. land grant to, **4**. 601.
- Callahorn (Callahorne). Robert, witness, **4**. 502, 503.
- Callander, Lieut., on court martial, **12**. 514; on guard, **12**. 515.
- Callaway. See Calaway.
- Callandar, Thomas, rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608.
- Callaway, Cabel, juror, **4**. 517.
- Callaway (Calaway, Calloway, Calaway, Calleyway), Caleb, a justice, **1**. 386-389, 392-396, 399-404, 478-484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 490, 493-496, 520, 522, 524.
- appraiser, **1**. 400, 480, 531, 580, 581.
- attorney, **1**. 611.
- debt paid to, **1**. 389.
- enters caveat, **1**. 401.
- executor to Tailer, **1**. 524.
- imports persons, **1**. 393.
- in assem., **1**. 273.
- juror, **1**. 431, 446.
- law suit, **1**. 452, 483.
- orphan bound to, **1**. 522.
- proves power of attorney, **1**. 495, 496.
- receives power of attorney, **1**. 484-485.
- road overseer, **1**. 612, 651.
- sells land, **1**. 495.
- sues, **1**. 410.
- witness, **1**. 19, 411, 434, 650.
- Callaway, John, claim allowed, **5**. 977.
- Callaway, John, executors of ask leave to seize estate of Macknight, **10**. 505, 546.
- Callaway, Joseph, juror, **4**. 517.
- Callaway, Josh., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Callaway, Josiah, juror, **25**. 186.
- Callaway, Thos., doorkeeper, **4**. 554.
- juror, **2**. 699; **4**. 517.
- Callaway, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Callehan, Corns., juror, **4**. 525.
- Callehan, John, land grants to, **4**. 804.
- Callen (Calley, Callin), Matt, calls witnesses, **1**. 402, 403.
- Callendar, Thos., bill for him to sell lands, **21**. 228, 229, 240-241, 343, 376, 393, 593, 602, 698.
- Callender, —, **21**. 565.
- Callender, Capt., a prisoner, **14**. 817.
- rank, **16**. 665.
- Callender, Lieut., **16**. 604, 605; **22**. 94.
- Callender, Thos., act to sell lands of Quince, **25**. 28-9.
- Callender, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1025.
- Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.
- ensign, **10**. 627.
- officer, **18**. 486.
- prisoner, **16**. 673.
- reports on Ashe's Company, **16**. 722-723.
- Callett, Mr., **15**. 645.
- Callew, Cobb, to receive oaths, **1**. 486.
- Calleyway. See Callaway, Calloway.
- Calleyway, Elizabeth, orphan bound to, **1**. 522.
- Calley, Ed., juror, **25**. 187.
- Calley, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Calley, Patrick, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Calleyhan, Darby, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Callihan, Patrick, tried for escape, **2**. 464, 468, 469-470; for murder, **2**. 463-464-465.
- Callihorne, Pat., grand juror, **2**. 98.
- Callio, Joseph, petitions for land, **1**. 864.
- Callison, Robert, petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- Callo, Rich'd F., in assembly, **25**. 159.
- Callodonia Plantation, **25**. 467.
- Callom, Wm., in militia, **22**. 318.
- Calloway. See Callaway, Calleyway.
- Calloway (Callaway), Joshua, appraiser, **1**. 871; **2**. 105.
- juror, **2**. 548, 597.
- lapse patent to, **2**. 675.
- road overseer, **1**. 581, 612.
- Calloway, Richard, in leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1271, 1273, 1274, 1276, 1278.
- order to for lead, **11**. 330.
- thanks and land to, **10**. 257.
- to supply Carter with lead, **10**. 1001.
- Callum, Fred'k, army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Callur, Robt., in militia, **22**. 368.
- Callwalader, Lamb, **9**. 1233.
- Callwall. See Caldwell, Calwell.
- Callwall, James, asks pardon for Regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Callwall, John, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Calonne, Sieur de la, **17**. 70; **18**. 629.

- Calours, Matthew, exempted, **17**. 973.  
 Calours, Matthew, exempted, **17**. 973.  
 Calton, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Caltrip, Augustin, in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Caltrip, Jas., in militia, **17**. 1057.  
 Caltropp, Callr., lands of, **1**. 355.  
 Calvard, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Calvatt, Frederick, shot and scalped, **11**. 458.  
 Calvert, Charles, sends commissioners to treat of tobacco planting, **1**. 139-143.  
 Calvert, James, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
 Calvert, Jos., land grants to, **4**. 343.  
 Calvert, Philip, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1**. 117-118, 139-143, 151-153.  
     signs Md. law, **1**. 118.  
 Calvert, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Calvert, Stephen, land grant to, **4**. 354, 1044.  
 Calvert (Colvert), Wm., to command the Betsey, **10**. 690, 695.  
 Calvil, Col., commands Tories, **22**. 546. (See Calvin.)  
 Calvin, Col., killed by Amer., **22**. 548.  
     See also Colville, M.  
 Calvin, Alex., land grants, **4**. 627.  
 Calvin, John, **8**. 731, 744.  
 Calvin, John, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1222.  
 Calvin, John, road coms'r, **23**. 910.  
 Calvin, Peter, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Calvin (Caban), Thomas, testimony impeached, **18**. 28-29, 402, 406.  
 Calvin Church, same as German Reformed, **8**. 731.  
 Calvin congregation, **8**. 744.  
 Calvinistic congregations, **8**. 738, 740.  
     same as German Reformed, **8**. 731.  
 Calvinists, in Pa., **8**. 729.  
     of Phila., asked to write to those in N. C., **10**. 86.  
     urge their fellow members for liberty, **10**. xxx.  
 Calvin's Institutions, **2**. 584.  
 Calvit, Frederick, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Calvit, Jos., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Calwell. Caldwell, Callwall.  
 Calwell, John, in army, **13**. 525.  
 Calwell, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1250.  
 Cambell. See Camble, Camel, Cammel, Campbel, Campbell.  
 Cambell, Lt. Col., killed, **15**. 638.  
 Cambelton, Scotland, **5**. 1196.  
 Camben, Col., **12**. 469.  
 Camble. See Cambell, Camel, Cammel, Campbel, Campbell.  
 Camble, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Camble, James, a J. P., **3**. 425.  
 Cambon, Jacob, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Cambray, Col. de, erects fort at Cape Lookout Bay, **13**. 121, 123.  
     prisoner, **16**. 671.  
     sent to S. C., **15**. 24.  
     to hurry transportation of arms and ammunition, **14**. 260.  
 Cambria, **7**. 758.  
 Cambridge, Mass., **9**. 1229; **10**. 371, 446, 447, 484; **22**. 516.  
 Cambridge, formerly Ninety-Six, S. C., **22**. 102, 113.  
     Williamson besieged in, **15**. 178.  
 Cambridge University, **2**. 293; **4**. 877.  
     Queen's College to conform to, **8**. 488; **25**. 519e.  
 Camden (Cambden), Lord, **9**. 1001; **11**. 340; **19**. 924.  
     deprived of Great Seal, **8**. 171, 172.  
     Lord Chancellor, **10**. 375.  
     toast to, **9**. 1067.  
 Camden, Anson Co., **19**. 154, 160, 173, 271, 278, 279, 290.  
 Camden (Cambden), S. C., **5**. 1226; **9**. 299; **10**. 282, 677, 797; **11**. 431, 499; **13**. 252, 268, 276, 282, 318; **14**. xi, 4, 157, 337, 423, 428, 434, 448, 500, 514, 515, 525, 541, 546, 550, 554, 555, 559, 560, 605, 609, 611, 618, 620, 624, 625, 647, 666, 674, 679, 680, 683, 686, 692, 712, 720, 733, 741, 742, 748, 749, 752, 760, 763, 784, 786, 821, 824, 834, 842, 844, 847, 868; **15**. iv, xiii, xiv, 3, 11, 18, 19, 20, 49, 51, 52, 53, 61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 104, 117, 128, 132, 133, 143, 147, 150, 167, 168, 172, 173, 174, 207, 209, 235, 239, 249, 254, 260, 263, 264, 267, 268, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 279, 280, 282, 285, 287, 303, 306, 307, 368, 369, 370, 382, 440, 442, 444, 447, 455, 539, 645, 646, 691; **16**. 36, 268, 483, 629, 646; **17**. ix, 980, 984, 996, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1032; **19**. 154 (?), 902, 958, 983, 985, 995; **22**. 95, 103, 108, 122, 134, 145, 154, 192, 193, 208, 584, 615, 776, 777; **24**. 537.  
     arsenal at proposed, **17**. 104.  
     British at, **14**. 858; **15**. 251, 645; captured, **14**. 832; executions at,



14. 734; fall back to, 22. 776; fortify, 14. 458, 460; in, 4. 552-553; reinforcements from, 4. 277; send provisions to, 15. 257; withdrawal from discussed, 15. 9, 777, 778; threaten, 5. 783.
- Cornwallis near, 16. iv. defeat at, 15. iv, v, viii, ix. defenseless, 14. 553. evacuated, 15. 463, 465; 17. 1032-33. militia near, 22. 584. N. C. troops at, 14. x. number British in, 14. 505, 516, 517. Rawdon in command, 14. 746. small pox and flux in, 22. 531-2. stores at, 14. 830. Tarleton retreats to, 14. 746, 748. threatened, 14. 843. to be defended, 15. 289. to send powder to N. C., 11. 271. Tories move into, 14. 623. troops needed at, 14. 284, 285.
- Camden battle, S. C., 8. 760; 9. iv; 14. xiv-xvi; 15. 148; 17. 408, 737, 780, 1045, 1046; 19. 14, 580, 793, 962, 968, 974, 990, 995; 22. 108, 110, 112, 116, 119, 730. Amer. losses at, 15. 271. and N. C. militia, 15. 171. Br. retire from to Monck's corner, 14. 588. conduct of militia, 15. 60, 65. congratulations on victory at mentioned, 15. 295-296. Cornwallis to Germain on battle of, 15. 268-273. defeat at, 14. 419. effects of on N. C., 17. 881. importance of battle, 15. 65. McGill's account, 14. 584-585. Martin reports on, 15. 49-55; to Germain on, 15. 81-82. Maryland troops lose baggage in, 14. 382, 383. militia marched to, 14. 338. prisoners taken, 16. 671-674; to be hanged, 15. 273. report on, 14. 559, 560, 568-571, 573, 575, 576; 14. 577, 582, 583, 584, 587-589, 599, 608, 623, 624, 633, 634, 637, 653, 769, 772, 868-869; 15. 383-385; 15. 406; 17. 647; on wounded and prisoners in, 15. 166-170; on prisoners, 17. 730, 736. result of defeat, 14. 769. return of N. C. prisoners, 15. 168-170; 22. 523-4. spirit in N. C. after defeat at, 15. 375-376. wagons lost at, 14. 485. Wmson on condition of hospital, 15. 61-62; reports on wounded and prisoners, 22. 530-2.
- Camden (Campden) Co., 11. 580, 683, 684; 13. 578, 592, 603, 683, 700, 715; 14. 149, 150, 333, 842; 15. 353; 16. 260, 669; 17. 647, 730, 497, 796; 19. 37, 147, 151, 155, 161, 177, 187, 191, 263, 268, 272, 274, 279, 281, 294, 308, 309, 315, 593, 597, 603; 20. 328; 21. 367, 578, 612, 633; 24. 529, 530, 532, 581, 871; 25. 64, 104. act for court, 24. 37-9, 50, 64, 161; for poor house in and for tax, 24. 884, 963; for tax for pub. buildings, 24. 145, 222, 239, 456, 472, 594, 810-11, 873-4; on jurors, 24. 82-4, 273-5; to collect tax arrears, 24. 626-7; to create, 24. 26-28, 472; to extend boundary, 24. 647-8; to fix time of co. cts., 24. 717-18; 25. 70. Baptists in, 5. 1177, 1180 *note*. bill for tax, 20. 530, 554, 560; 21. 71, 86, 110, 111; for pub. buildings, 13. 578, 599, 605, 682, 709, 716; 16. 39, 47, 64, 74, 79, 81, 87; 18. 26, 39, 259, 267, 285; 19. 20-21, 48, 60; for tobacco inspection in, 18. 366; on boundary, 19. 533, 535, 541, 550, 571, 579, 662; to collect arrears of taxes in, 19. 573, 588-589, 591, 658, 695. bridge built to, 24. 251-2, 532-3. census of 1790, 26. 345-356. clothing for troops due from, 12. 639, 749. established, 11. 470. in Edenton dist., 15. 377. members of assem., 12. 102, 114, 185, 266, 353, 655, 785; 13. 640, 735, 784, 914; 16. 1; 17. 364, 635, 653, 794, 877; 18. 1, 226; 19. 1, 129, 233, 400, 717; 20. 1, 119, 301, 475; 21. 1, 193, 729, 871, 918. members in Conv. 1788 and '89, 22. 2, 36. militia officers, 20. 272, 460; 22. 927; ordered out, 15. 144. owes state, 21. 1069, 1070, 1073. petition on Fed. Conv., 21. 31. soldiers in, 18. 796-798. tax in, 19. 706.

- troops from, **15**. 73; aid Va., **14**. 95; at Great Bridge, **14**. vii; to be raised, **13**. 412; **24**. 154.
- Camden Church**, **5**. 1176.
- Camden District**, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.
- Camden District, S. C.**, Tories from to invade N. C., **15**. 261.
- Camden Ferry**, **17**. 1032.
- Cameday, Rich'd**, juror, **25**. 186.
- Camel**. See **Cambell**, **Camble**, **Cammel**, **Campbel**, **Campbell**.
- Camel, Angus**, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- Camelford, Eng.**, **9**. iii.
- Camerin, Daniel**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Cameron**. See **Cammeron**.
- Cameron, Lieut.**, a prisoner **10**. 486.
- Cameron, Alexander**, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Cameron, Alexander**, **7**. 116, 256, 268, 404, 437; **10**. 606, 610, 882.  
and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 196, 204, 463, 467, 470, 500, 502, 504, 853, 996, 997, 999, 1006.  
and Cherokee uprising, **10**. 763, 764, 766, 770, 772, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785.  
attends to Cherokee line, **7**. 165.  
brings on Cherokee war, **10**. 1033.  
builds fort among Indians, **14**. 162.  
complains of rum sold to Indians, **7**. 110.  
deals in Indian lands, **9**. 8.  
demands satisfaction from Cherokees, **10**. 118.  
directs Indian campaign, **10**. 660, 661, 665, 666.  
Dragging Canoe's party cling to, **11**. 459-460.  
encourages Indians, **10**. 838.  
incites Cherokees, **10**. 702; **11**. 393; **22**. 755.  
leaves Fort Prince George, **7**. 216.  
letters from ment'd, **7**. 220, 279; **8**. 250, 251.  
life or expulsion threatened, **10**. 766, 767, 768, 771, 772.  
makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 469-471.  
must be given up by Cherokees, **10**. 658.  
obtains land cession from Cherokees, **7**. 233.  
offers reward for the Raven Warrior and tries to assemble Indians, **10**. 846.
- on Henderson and Transylvania, **9**. 1173.  
reports on Cherokees, **7**. 207-213; **10**. 392; on land purchases from Cherokees, **9**. 1106-1107.  
restrains Cherokees, **7**. 108.  
runs Indian boundary, **10**. 768.  
seizes representatives of the colonies, **10**. 657.  
supplies Cherokees, **11**. 344.  
surprise of attempted, **10**. 746.  
surrender of demanded, **10**. 845.  
talks, etc., to Indians, **22**. 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005.  
to Stuart on Indian affairs, **7**. 215-216.  
tries to quiet Indians in matter of frontier settlements, **10**. 763.  
Tryon to on Cherokee boundary, **7**. 461-462, 468-469.  
urges Indians to war, **11**. 372.  
visits Cherokees and keeps goods from them, **11**. 654, 655.  
See also **Cameron, Alexander**.
- Cameron, Angus**, paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
prisoner, **11**. 370.
- Cameron, Daniel**, loyalist, **10**. 584.  
discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 584.  
Scotch elder, **5**. 1197.
- Cameron, Donald**, a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Cameron, Duncan**, delegate to Lutheran Synod, **8**. 791.  
on com. to make fraternal union with Lutheran church, **8**. 789, 790.
- Cameron, John**, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Cameron, John**, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Cameron, John**, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Cameron, Paul C.**, owns site of execution of regulators, **7**. xxxii.
- Cameronians, The**, **5**. 1221.
- Cameron's Hill**, **5**. 1197.
- Camfield, Conn.**, **9**. 1230.
- Cammel**. See **Cambell**, **Camble**, **Cammel**, **Campbel**, **Campbell**.
- Cammel, Chas.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Cammell, James**, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Cammell, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Cammeril, Alex.**, juror, **25**. 185.
- Cammeron**. See **Cameron**.
- Cammeron, Alex.**, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Cammeron, Danl.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Camnull, Ja.**, juror, **25**. 187.
- Camp, Rev. Mr.**, Davis petitions to be paid for printing sermon for, **6**. 824.

- sermon printed, **22**. 833.  
 thanked for sermon and same to be printed, **6**. 684, 688.
- Camp, Ichabod**, wishes to come to N. C., **6**. 223.
- Camp, James**, petition, **19**. 180, 184, 192, 195, 305, 321.
- Camp, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 281.
- Camp, John**, petition, **19**. 588.
- Camp, Mathias**, land grant to, **4**. 897.
- Camp, Peter**, in militia, **17**. 1054.
- Camp, Thomas**, asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Camp Alexander**, **7**. 994.
- Camp Creek**, **13**. 115; **17**. 583; **24**. 160.
- Camp meetings**, established, **5**. 1173-1174.
- Campaign, Lieut.**, wounded, **14**. 345.
- Campaigne, James**, land grant to, **4**. 615.
- Campaign, Robert**, assaulted by Blount, **2**. 695.  
 claims, **4**. 150.  
 juror, **25**. 189.
- Campaign, Thos.**, in army, **13**. 504.
- Campaigne, James**, land grant to, **4**. 64.
- Campaigne, Robert**, land grant to, **4**. 64.  
 tries to get lands, **2**. 452.
- Campbel**. See **Cambell, Camble, Camel, Cammel, Campbell**.
- Campbel, Lieut.**, stores to, **15**. 597.
- Campbel, Daniel**, sells steers, **22**. 613.
- Campbel, Duncan**, land grant asked for, **4**. 453, 454.
- Campbel, Hugh**, asks for resurvey, **4**. 278.  
 land grant to, **4**. 217, 219.
- Campbel, James**, land grant asked for, **4**. 453.
- Campbel, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Campbel, John**, land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Campbel, John**, to continue in service, **15**. 434.
- Campbel, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Campbel, Wm.**, aids Burke, **16**. 41.
- Campbell**. See **Cambell, Camble, Camel, Cammel, Campbell**.
- Campbell**, —, **11**. 552.
- Campbell**, —, **19**. 942.
- Campbell**, —, a prisoner, **14**. 818.
- Campbell**, —, and Brier Creek battle, **14**. 269.
- Campbell**, —, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **5**. 766.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **7**. 34.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **8**. 595.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **8**. 707, 708.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **11**. 164.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **16**. 991.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **17**. 131.
- Campbell, Mr.**, **22**. 209.
- Campbell, Mr.**, and Indian affairs, **22**. 996, 998.
- Campbell, Mr.**, reports on Moore's Creek battle, **10**. 491.
- Campbell, Asst. Adj. Gen.**, reprimanded, **8**. 581.
- Campbell, Capt.**, **5**. 570.  
 payment to, **5**. 974.
- Campbell, Capt.**, **10**. 843.  
 disputes election of Killby, **11**. 658.
- Campbell, Capt. (Br.)**, killed, **15**. 272.  
 killed at Moore's Creek, **11**. 285, 289; **15**. 785.
- Campbell, Col.**, **10**. 385, 386; **14**. 440, 626, 627; **22**. 139, 158.
- Campbell, Col. (Br.)**, **22**. 144.  
 captured, **14**. 95.  
 commands Br. troops, **13**. 326.  
 confined for retaliation, **11**. 381.
- Campbell, Gen.**, **15**. 255.
- Campbell, Lt.**, **16**. 637; **17**. 166.  
 commands N. C. troops, **15**. 460.  
 in N. C. bat., **13**. 343.  
 killed, **15**. 751, 756, 757.  
 rank, **16**. 664.  
 receives deserters, &c., **16**. 627.
- Campbell, Maj.**, on court martial, **15**. 431.
- Campbell, A.**, vessel of taken, **10**. 1037.
- Campbell, Alex.**, land grant to, **4**. 643.
- Campbell, Alexander**, land grant to, **4**. 712.
- Campbell (Cameron), Alex.**, lives among Indians and character, **17**. 11.  
 secy. of Indian com., **18**. 514.  
 See also **Cameron, Alexander**.
- Campbell, Alexr.**, property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 264, 425.  
 tory capt., **22**. 231.
- Campbell, Alexander**, petition on oath, **12**. 356.
- Campbell, Angus**, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Campbell, Angus**, allowed to remain in Cumberland co., **10**. 624-625.  
 bailed, **10**. 559.  
 case of as prisoner discussed, **11**. 396.  
 character, **11**. 410.  
 loyalist, **10**. 602, 603.  
 parole enlarged, **10**. 577.  
 Tory leader, **22**. 617.

- Campbell, Archibald, goods sold by S. C., **9**. 1134, 1135.
- Campbell, Archibald, owns the Polly, **10**. 550.
- Campbell, Archibald, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809-810.
- Campbell, Archibald, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.
- Campbell, Archibald, prosecutes theft, **2**. 406, 408-409.
- Campbell, Arthur, **22**. 99.
- Campbell, Arthur, aid of asked, **17**. 788.  
and King's Mtn. battle, **15**. 100, 135.
- Campbell (W.) to on King's Mtn., **15**. 126-127.  
petition, **19**. 164, 168, 287.  
Shelby to on King's Mtn., **15**. 116-117.
- Campbell, C., petition, **21**. 1005, 1007.
- Campbell, Charles, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Campbell, Charles, character, **14**. 854.
- Campbell, Charles, cited, **5**. xiv, xv.
- Campbell, Charles, juror, **4**. 516.
- Campbell, Charles, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Campbell, Charles, tory, **22**. 210.
- Campbell, Colin, claims allowed, **10**. 574.
- Campbell, Colin, help from, **2**. 277.
- Campbell, Colin, to be jailed, **10**. 631.
- Campbell, Daniel, act to release sureties from recognizance, **24**. 705-6.  
forfeits bail, **19**. 419, 454, 473, 730, 749, 751, 796, 819.
- Campbell, Daniel, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.
- Campbell, Daniel, enlists, **22**. 447.
- Campbell, Daniel, furnishes cattle, **16**. 208.
- Campbell, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 412.
- Campbell, Dan., in militia, **22**. 473.
- Campbell, Daniel, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Campbell, Daniel, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.
- Campbell, Daniel, recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Campbell, Daniel, to take oath, **22**. 936.
- Campbell, David, at King's Mtn., **15**. 372.  
Caswell to on Franklin State, **20**. 616-617.  
in Assem., **20**. 119, 121, 125, 142, 168, 179, 229, 231, 238, 239, 240, 246, 248, 274, 276, 285, 287, 288, 308, 327, 434.
- Johnston on arrest of Sevier, **22**. 694; on Franklin State and Sevier, **21**. 484.  
judge, **18**. 451, 459; **19**. 486, 487, 829, 830; **20**. 617, 618; **22**. 800.  
officer, **22**. 702.  
petition, **21**. 737, 742, 745, 883, 885, 892.  
reappointed judge, **22**. 673.  
representation of, **21**. 208, 213.  
to Caswell on Franklin State, **18**. 790-791; **20**. 641-643; **22**. 651-2.  
to petition for admission, **22**. 724.
- Campbell, Donald, asks to be admitted to citizenship, **13**. 261; **22**. 769-70.  
to be jailed, **10**. 631.
- Campbell, Donald, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.
- Campbell, (Dugold) Dougald, **11**. 745.  
Burke to on flag of truce and to Greene on same, **16**. 600-601.  
discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 524.  
to Burke on flag to Charleston, **16**. 255-257.  
to Caswell on Wm. Gillespie, **11**. 746.  
to Harnett on inadvisability of his taking up arms, **10**. 722-723.
- Campbell, Dougald, case of, **16**. 199-200.
- Campbell, Mrs. Dougald, **16**. 200, 600.
- Campbell, Dugle, enlists, **22**. 446.
- Campbell, Duncan, **11**. 555.
- Campbell, Duncan, a J. P., **4**. ix, 447  
brings in Scotch settlers, **4**. viii-ix.  
encouragement to, **4**. 490, 532-533.
- Campbell, Duncan, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Campbell, Duncan, makes charges, **20**. 428.
- Campbell, Duncan, petition, **18**. 198.
- Campbell, Duncan, property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 264, 424.
- Campbell, Farquhard, **8**. 279.  
action on request of Martin to move coach and horses to house of, **10**. 190-191.  
at council of war, **7**. 842.  
boundary com's'r, **23**. 630, 822.  
brought before Prov. Council, **10**. 477.  
case of and to remain in state, **22**. 950-1.  
commands Cumberland troops in Reg. War, **22**. 434, 444, 445, 446, 447, 459.  
deposition met'd, **13**. 734n.  
deputy Adj. Gen. in regulator cam-

- paign, **8**. 710.  
 furnishes cattle, **16**. 208.  
 haughtiness of while a prisoner, **11**. 402.  
 in Assembly, **6**. 1150, 1205, 1208, 1228, 1275, 1278, 1279, 1280, 1295; **7**. 49, 68, 72, 87, 351, 354, 368, 390, 391, 556, 560, 561, 571, 576, 577, 579, 583, 588, 596, 604, 632, 641; **8**. 106, 128, 324, 326, 327, 333, 339, 356, 410, 422, 444, 455; **9**. 118, 123, 137, 139, 144, 181, 195, 223, 392, 409, 417, 419, 422, 473, 474, 482, 519, 530, 534, 540, 582, 589, 716, 734, 745, 754, 763, 774, 843, 874, 896, 902, 903, 930, 937, 943, 952; **9**. 1188, 1189; expelled, **17**. 135.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 165, 167, 172, 204, 500, 523.  
 in regulator campaign, **8**. 670.  
 loyalist, **10**. 595.  
 Martin on, **10**. 326.  
 memorial, **21**. 834, 854, 856, 1004, 1007, 1032.  
 on claims com., **22**. 852, 855, 862.  
 on com. of Assem., **6**. 1153, 1222, 1259, 1263; **7**. 351, 366, 627; **8**. 308, 317; **9**. 105, 141, 838, 884, 1197, 1198; **17**. 276, 305, 310, 401, 727.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 173.  
 on S. C. of Cumberland, **10**. 112, 157-158.  
 patriotic influence over Highlanders and Martin on, **10**. 266-267.  
 petitions for new charter, **19**. 79-80; Prov. Cong. for release, **10**. 888-889.  
 proposed as commissioner, **9**. 423, 544.  
 rations to, **22**. 269.  
 road com'r, **23**. 920.  
 resolve relative to, **12**. 813, 874, 877.  
 sells steers, **22**. 613.  
 sent out of State as prisoner, **10**. 545; to Phila., **11**. 295.  
 to Burke, Harnett and Penn, offering to take oath, **13**. 86-87.  
 to Caswell on his case, **13**. 145; on parole of Br. prisoners, **11**. 403-404.  
 Tryon to on raising troop against regulators, **8**. 708.  
 warrant to, **8**. 709.  
 Campbell, Mrs. Farquhard, **22**. 951.  
 Campbell, Geo., allowance to, **22**. 851.  
 Campbell, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Campbell, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Campbell, Hugh, **5**. 990.  
     land grants to, **4**. 55, 56; altered, **4**. 335.  
 Campbell, Hugh, receives power of attorney, **1**. 593.  
     witness, **1**. 593.  
 Campbell, Hume, attends Board of Trade as counsel in representation struggle, **4**. 1226-1230.  
     pleads for representation act, **4**. 1227-1230, 1234.  
 Campbell, Mr. L., in Assem., **18**. 808, 810, 816.  
 Campbell, Israel, army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Campbell, J., signs order of, **5**. 615-616.  
 Campbell, James, **5**. 1090.  
 Campbell, James, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Campbell, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Campbell, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Campbell, James, extract from papers of, **15**. 100-104.  
 Campbell, James, in assembly, **13**. 812, 813, 824, 913, 925, 942, 951, 975, 982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **19**. 168, 169, 179, 184, 194, 204, 215, 249, 251, 289, 301, 323, 332, 382; on com. of assembly, **13**. 869, 915, 935, 959, 968, 969.  
 Campbell, Jas., in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Campbell, James, killed, **19**. 502, 513, 525.  
 Campbell, James, land grant to, **4**. 56, 216.  
 Campbell, James, major, **18**. 823, 825.  
     petition, **21**. 579; to Assembly for pay for services, **22**. 811-14; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
     protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-992.  
     register, **9**. 298.  
     resigns as Col., **19**. 172, 174, 290.  
     sheriff, **21**. 1072.  
     to Burke on privateers and affairs in Bertie, **22**. 593-4.  
     to have care of Angus C., **10**. 559.  
     wants seamen for Sturdy Beggar, **11**. 747.  
 Campbell, Rev. James, work, **5**. 1196-1198, 1201, 1226 (?).  
 Campbell, James, Jr., in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Campbell, James, Jr., lieut., **10**. 937.  
 Campbell, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Campbell, John, **23**. 411.

- Campbell, John, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 Campbell, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Campbell, John, agent of McCulloh, **5**. 1092.  
 asks allowance for cannon, **6**. 922.  
 asst. judge, **5**. 655.  
 attorney for Howson, **5**. 773; for McCulloh **5**. 781; **6**. 569-573; **7**. 14; McCulloh & Wilcox, **5**. 622-623; for Eliz. Gould, **5**. 417-418.  
 bills to be burnt at house of, **6**. 181, 197, 199, 505, 507, 659, 693, 826, 827, 1136, 1137, 1206, 1208, 1232, 1283, 1285, 1286.  
 bond made payable to, **6**. 735-736.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 825.  
 business character and service as agent, **6**. 286, 287.  
 ch. on com. of whole, **8**. 122, 268, 330; **9**. 737; **12**. 52; of Prov. Cong., **10**. 506, 513, 530, 536, 537, 579.  
 claims, **6**. 209; allowed, **6**. 212, 740, 741-742, 744.  
 clerk, **5**. 634.  
 coms'r on navigation, **23**. 375.  
 commissioned atty. for McCulloh grants, **6**. 532-536.  
 contracts to carry mail, **5**. 886, 920.  
 denies surrender of lands of McCulloh, **9**. 790.  
 deposition in case of McCulloh vs. Johnston, **4**. 1100, 1104, 1106, 1110, 1112-1113, 1119-1120, 1236.  
 does not report on cattle, **5**. 647.  
 excused from quit rents, **7**. 676-677.  
 fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxxv.  
 in Assembly, **4**. 771, 772, 773, 776, 784, 786, 787, 788, 790; **5**. 232, 689, 848, 853, 854, 868, 883, 884, 890, 894, 898, 916, 917, 1016, 1017, 1042, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1050, 1051, 1068, 1070; **6**. 97, 103, 105, 662, 663; **7**. 342, 343, 354, 556, 560, 561, 576, 577, 579, 583, 588, 596, 604, 632, 641; **8**. 106, 118, 128, 295, 299, 303, 304, 309, 318, 320, 323, 326, 329, 334, 422, 454; **9**. 140, 141, 180, 195, 223, 560, 565, 589, 734, 735, 741, 949, 968, 1188, 1189; **12**. 2, 37, 53, 88; **19**. 133, 138, 139, 168, 179, 204, 249, 251, 301, 381.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 164, 500, 502, 523.  
 in regulator campaign, **8**. 659.  
 judge of admiralty, **12**. 43, 44, 45.  
 land grants to, **4**. 638, 650.  
 law suit won and appeal, **6**. 767, 768-769.  
 memorial, **20**. 146, 329; **21**. 969, 973, 990; considered, **16**. 121.  
 money from, **21**. 1066.  
 on com. of Assembly, **4**. 773; **5**. 716, 1017, 1042, 1043; **6**. 98, 100; **8**. 118, 288, 315, 448; **9**. 711, 739, 740, 1197; **12**. 38, 43.  
 on com. of correspondence, **11**. 229.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 506, 507, 509, 522, 551, 555, 571.  
 on provisions for troops, **5**. 429.  
 on Wilmington S. C., **10**. 141.  
 payment to, **5**. 793; for troops, **6**. 206; for Tuscaroras, **6**. 90, 101.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166; on stopping of survey, **5**. 493-494; McDugal, **9**. 683-685; on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62; Pugh, **9**. 30-31.  
 reports on public accounts, **5**. 795, 796, 803, 965-975.  
 resigns as judge of Admiralty, **12**. 48, 49, 59.  
 rights proved, **4**. 638.  
 road coms'r, **23**. 919.  
 sells land, **23**. 972.  
 settlers on grant to, **7**. 277.  
 speaker of Assembly, **5**. 154, 219, 232-233, 240, 263, 265, 268, 271, 273, 275, 276, 277, 278, 281, 289, 300, 312, 507, 509, 511, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519; **23**. 421, 439.  
 special payment to by Assembly, **5**. 308.  
 surety, **5**. 328-329, 338-9, 352-3; **7**. 671.  
 surrenders grants, **7**. 454.  
 to Cogdell on removal of capital from Newbern, **6**. 580.  
 to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.  
 to report on steers, **5**. 606.  
 to Swann on his health, **22**. 736.  
 tries negro, **7**. 685-686.  
 Campbell, John, administrator and Tory, **13**. 465, 466.  
 Campbell, John, allowance to, **22**. 815, 817, 834.  
 Campbell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Campbell, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Campbell, John, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.

- Campbell, John, building coms'r, **25**. 375.
- Campbell, John, captain, **22**. 101.
- Campbell, John, claims com. meets at house of, **22**. 830, 835.
- Campbell, John, Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.
- Campbell, John, dead, **24**. 390.
- Campbell, John, immigrant, **7**. 543.
- Campbell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.
- Campbell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 383.
- Campbell, John, in militia, **22**. 411.
- Campbell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 473.
- Campbell, John, killed, **10**. 482.
- Campbell, John, land grants to in Anson county, **6**. 773.
- Campbell, John, naturalized, **10**. 700-701.
- Campbell, John, navigation coms'r, **24**. 125.
- Campbell, John, officer, **13**. 4.
- Campbell, John, officer, **18**. 486.
- Campbell, John, on com. of correspondence, **25**. 518.
- Campbell, John, owes state, **21**. 1072.
- Campbell, John, paroled, **10**. 634.
- Campbell, John, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Campbell, John, petitions for division of Orange county, **9**. 809-810.
- Campbell, John, promoted, **17**. 142.
- Campbell, John, rank, **16**. 73, 609.
- Campbell, John, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Campbell, John, sells land, **24**. 820.
- Campbell, Jno., soldier, **18**. 797.
- Campbell, John, surety, **9**. 591-592.
- Campbell, John, tax receiver, **25**. 286.
- Campbell, John, to be jailed, **10**. 631.
- Campbell, John, town and fort coms'r, **25**. 253-254.
- Campbell, John, voter, **20**. 160, 161, 162.
- Campbell, John A., character, **16**. 945-946.
- dissents against J. P.'s, **18**. 152.
- in assembly, **13**. 785, 786, 794, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 942, 966, 975, 980, 982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 945, 946; **18**. 69, 83, 90, 103, 127, 130, 135, 151, 154, 156, 161, 171; **19**. 133, 138, 139, 168, 169, 182, 184, 204, 211, 289, 383, 386, 388, 390, 416, 464; **20**. 4, 5, 16, 20, 22, 32, 39, 46, 68, 71, 72, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 92, 102; **21**. 242, 288, 294, 305, 319, 332, 334, 343, 344, 345, 346, 353, 367, 372, 379, 382, 387, 433, 672, 675, 741, 743, 747, 782, 789, 790, 797, 802, 815, 816, 839, 846, 851, 852, 860, 861, 867, 891, 896, 941.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 27, 30, 34, in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.
- Judge of admiralty, **16**. 90, 95; **19**. 57, 59.
- number of votes for, **15**. 190.
- on com. of assem., **13**. 740, 769, 790, 791, 793, 794, 845, 915, 935, 968, 969; **18**. 103, 164, 165, 351, 364.
- resigns as judge, **19**. 244.
- resolve in favor of, **19**. 457, 464-465, 806.
- voter, **15**. 237.
- Campbell, John Albin, navigation coms'r, **24**. 506.
- school trustee, **24**. 984.
- Campbell, John S. (A?), in Assem., **21**. 433.
- Campbell, Joshua, allowance to, **22**. 864.
- building coms'r, **23**. 747.
- clerk of militia co., **22**. 392.
- com. on petition of for relief, **10**. 578.
- dead, **10**. 474.
- lieut. col. of militia, **14**. 333.
- major, **10**. 205, 532.
- navigation coms'r **25**. 460.
- resigns, **15**. 145.
- road inspector, **24**. 298.
- to account for money, **23**. 593.
- Campbell, Laughlin, in army, **15**. 735; **16**. 1196.
- Campbell, Laughlin, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Campbell, Laughlin, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.
- recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Campbell (Campbel), Magdalen, land grant to, **4**. 274, 336.
- Campbell, Mrs. Magdaline, land patent altered, **4**. 335.
- Campbell, Malcomb, asks pardon for Pugh, **9**. 29-30.
- recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Campbell, Martin, **21**. 31.
- army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1028.
- reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Campbell, Neil, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Campbell, Patk., army rank, **13**. 512; **16**. 1026.
- land grant to heirs, **20**. 271; warrant to, **20**. 259, 271.
- Campbell, Quash, allowance to, **22**. 851.

- Campbell, Robert, **22**. 630.
- Campbell, Robert, allowance to, **22**. 480.
- asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- bill for services, **22**. 470-1.
- claim for services against regulators allowed, **9**. 134.
- pensioned, **6**. 422, 431.
- petition, **6**. 369.
- to be sent back to Europe, **6**. 467, 508-509, 510.
- Campbell, Robert, account of battle of King's Mtn., **15**. 100-104.
- at King's Mtn., **15**. 102, 372.
- diary of events relating to King's Mtn., **15**. 372-373.
- in Assembly, **17**. 715, 729, 878, 879, 897, 936, 947, 948, 953, 963; **19**. 391, 397.
- Campbell, Robert, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Campbell, Robert, petition for division of Orange co., **9**. 809.
- Campbell, Robert, pursues Tories, **15**. 373.
- Campbell, Samuel, allowed to dispose of effects, **10**. 972.
- brings Martin's proc. to Safety Com., **10**. 160.
- does business with Geo. Hooper, **17**. 169.
- not to send provisions to the cruiser, **10**. 335.
- Campbell, Sam., on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.
- property confiscated, **17**. 145.
- to supply the Cruiser with provisions, **10**. 425.
- Campbell, Samuel, asked for muskets, **10**. 113.
- on Wilmington S. C., **10**. 283, 332, 334; resigns, **10**. 298.
- Campbell, Samuel, sells interest in firm, **24**. 858.
- Campbell, Sam., voter, **15**. 238.
- Campbell, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 201.
- army rank, **16**. 1033.
- soldier, **18**. 797.
- Campbell T., on com. of assem., **13**. 831, 916.
- Campbell, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Campbell, Thomas, fined, **9**. 651.
- Campbell, Thos., in army, **15**. 722.
- Campbell, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Campbell, W., **16**. 967.
- Campbell, W., **17**. 158.
- Campbell, W., goods of sold sold by S. C., **9**. 1118, 1120, 1122.
- Campbell, Walter, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Campbell, Lord Wm., **10**. 314.
- at Cape Fear, **11**. 286, 287.
- escapes, **22**. 751.
- gov'r of S. C., **15**. 297.
- invites Martin to consultation, **10**. 407, 408.
- last royal gov'r of S. C., **15**. 178.
- paroles prisoners, **14**. 694.
- prisoners of dismissed, **15**. 175.
- to Dartmouth on efforts to defend N. C. and S. C., **11**. 265-267.
- to go South with British army, **10**. 903.
- to Martin on rebellious Spirit in the South and answer, **11**. 259-261.
- Campbell, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.
- aids Burke, **16**. 294.
- contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.
- furnishes provisions to Martin, **10**. 389.
- lends money to the public, **10**. 626, 627.
- refuses to deliver equipments of vessel, **10**. 705.
- on S. C. of Wilmington, **10**. 69, 72, 89, 93, 112, 124, 141, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 220, 262, 283, 298, 299, 334.
- on Wilmington com. of secrecy and corres., **10**. 298.
- recommended for maratime judge, **20**. 771.
- supplies Burke with necessities, **16**. 13.
- takes deposition, **9**. 53.
- to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.
- to make arms, **10**. 354.
- to Tryon on Stamp act proceedings, **7**. 242-243.
- tries negroes, **7**. 685-686.
- Campbell, Wm., a J. P., **22**. 473.
- Campbell, Wm., and King's Mtn. battle, **15**. 100, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108.
- commands at King's Mtn., **14**. 685; **15**. xi, xii, 101, 106, 116, 133, 134, 135, 136, 163, 164, 165, 171, 183, 372, 414.
- comes to aid of N. C., **14**. 582.
- fails to report on prisoners, **14**. 724, 725.
- furnishes bed to Burke, **15**. 652.
- harasses Br., **14**. 434.



- joins other troops for King's Mtn., **14.** 786.  
 losses at King's Mtn., **14.** 675.  
 member of reg't of tells story of King's Mtn., **15.** 135-136.  
 movements, **15.** 66.  
 ordered to destroy Chickamauga Indians, **15.** 47.  
 orders on conduct of troops, &c., **15.** 118-119; on King's Mtn. campaign, **15.** 372; on treatment of prisoners, **15.** 115.  
 quoted on King's Mtn., **15.** x-xi.  
 thanked for King's Mtn. and sword to, **17.** 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 783.  
 to Campbell (A.) on King's Mtn., **15.** 126-127.  
 to Gates on troops for King's Mtn., **14.** 663-664; on Va. militia, **14.** 594-595.  
 troops of leave Surry Co., **14.** 744.  
 work at Guilford C. H., **15.** 430.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1025.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1196.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, blacksmith, **15.** 477, 620.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, building coms'r, **25.** 97.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 720.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 726.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, in army, **15.** 735.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, land grant confirmed, **24.** 447.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, land to be resurveyed, **6.** 1083.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, loyalist, **10.** 602.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, navigation coms'r, **24.** 506.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, ordered to raise King's standard, **10.** 441-443.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Campbell, Wm.**, property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.  
**Campbell, Wm., & Co.**, property confiscated, **19.** 672.  
**Campbell & Hogg**, **22.** 773 (?); **24.** 858.  
 claims paid, **10.** 438.  
 goods sold by S. C., **9.** 1103, 1104.  
 lumber of impressed, **18.** 404, 405.  
 papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.  
**Campbell and Nogg (Hogg?)**, **22.** 773.  
**Campbell's**, **22.** 996.  
**Campbell's Line**, **17.** 583.  
**Campbell's Station**, **15.** 372; **22.** 105.  
**Campbell's Store**, **19.** 852.  
**Campbell's town**, **20.** 625, 626.  
**Campbellton**, (**Cambeton**, **Cambleton**, **Cambelton**), **5.** 1196; **8.** 362, 367, 425, 428, 430, 434, 437, 439, 478; **9.** 109, 113, 149, 153, 163; **10.** 282, 467, 468, 602; **11.** 284; **13.** 259, 260, 261, 284, 336, 584, 690; **14.** vi, 4, 8, 28, 29, 35, 36, 69, 179, 180, 225, 226, 338, 392, 829, 842; **14.** 861; **15.** 209, 314, 327, 333, 343, 344, 352, 356, 357, 362, 363, 389, 407, 541, 542, 559, 568, 781, 782, 783; **15.** 655; **16.** 591; **22.** 548, 566, 567, 769; **23.** 827.  
 act for road to, **23.** 870-1, 918-19; on warehouse in, **23.** 768-9; to change name to Fayetteville, **24.** 513-17, 695; to establish, **23.** 592; **25.** 470-2; to regulate and for public buildings, **24.** 180-3.  
 bill for road to, **9.** 115, 118, 120, 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187, 221, 257, 396, 399, 404, 406, 415, 444, 445, 492, 502, 513, 516, 529, 532, 584, 585, 659; for superior ct. in, **8.** 295, 300, 326, 328, 339, 341, 345, 400; for warehouse in, **7.** 562, 564, 593, 595, 598, 623, 625, 630, 669, 900, 904, 907, 921, 944, 947, 951, 959, 970, 977; to amend act to establish, **7.** 563, 591, 598, 601, 604, 629, 635, 637, 639; **8.** 295, 296, 297, 325, 326, 332, 336, 340, 349, 366, 393, 438, 477, 479, 523; change name to Fayetteville, **19.** 165, 199, 200, 208, 213-214, 215-216, 220, 283, 285, 324, 327, 328, 335, 338, 347, 349, 353, 444, 453-454, 473, 753, 780, 782, 796, 820; to erect, **6.** 880, 883, 891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948, 953; **9.** 726, 774; to regulate, **9.** 413, 416, 419, 423; 430, 431, 462, 525, 534, 537, 540, 544, 545, 725, 775; **12.** 585, 593, 594, 601, 626, 653, 688, 693, 700, 704, 710; to remove Superior Court to, **9.** 116, 172, 175, 187; to save lots in, **7.** 49, 50, 54, 72, 74, 75, 80.  
 British threaten, **15.** 782, 783.  
 charter to, **9.** 348.  
 council of State held in, **14.** 286-287.  
 members of Assem., **7.** 390, 473, 571;

- 8.** 327, 329; **9.** 448, 734, 745, 1188; of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1043, 1179; **10.** 166, 500, 915, 919.  
 new charter to, **9.** 80-81, 274, 310.  
 petition for regulation of, **15.** 209-211; to Martin for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 surrenders charter, **9.** 270-271, 274, 279.  
 to elect new Com., **10.** 633.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23.** 641, 736, 741-44, 792.  
 Tories in, **22.** 566-7.  
 troops rendezvoused at, **14.** 171.  
 warehouse needed at, **8.** xvi, 78.  
 See also Cross Creek, Fayetteville.  
**Campbellton District**, erection of proposed, **9.** 404, 515.  
**Campbelton, Va.**, **22.** 536.  
**Campble, Archibald**, Br. commander, **14.** 599.  
**Campeache, Bay of**, vessel sent to for logwood, **1.** 546.  
**Campely, Arch.**, land grant asked for, **4.** 453.  
**Campen, James**, army record, **13.** 480.  
   brings troops, **16.** 615, 616.  
   Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
   ensign, **10.** 963.  
   lieut., **13.** 514; **16.** 483.  
   officer, **18.** 486.  
   prisoner, **14.** 817.  
   promoted, **17.** 132, 141.  
   rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608, 664.  
**Campen, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1038.  
**Campen, Joseph, Sr.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Campin, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1026.  
**Campton, John**, army pay, **17.** 200.  
**Camron, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 450.  
**Camunkey, Va.**, **9.** 1065.  
**Canacacora**, **22.** 294.  
**Canada (Canida Kenneda)**, **2.** 191, 231; **5.** x, xxii, xxviii, 126, 144g, 173, 411, 463, 467, 468, 562, 569, 613, 659, 743; **6.** 510, 617; **7.** 287; **8.** 589; **9.** 974; **10.** 56, 330, 447, 865; **15.** 32; **16.** 889, 902; **17.** 187; **18.** 540; **20.** 746.  
   Amer. troops in, **10.** 391; **22.** 517.  
   and Amer. Union, **14.** 309.  
   attack on, **6.** 306.  
   British victory in, **10.** 616.  
   conquest of, **6.** 448, 451, 471, 476, 478, 583; hoped for, **6.** 221.  
   danger feared from, **10.** 80.  
   encroachments on Va. from, **2.** 383.  
   expulsion of French from desirable, **5.** 462.  
   feint to be made against, **5.** 112.  
   French forces in, **5.** 222; lose, **19.** 999; threaten to come in from, **2.** 179.  
   Germans sent to, **10.** 453.  
   hostages in, **5.** 431.  
   Indians aid British in, **10.** 715.  
   Moravians in, **5.** 1158.  
   people side with Americans, **10.** 448.  
   refugees from, **17.** 457.  
   said to have joined U. S., **13.** 25, 32, 35, 36, 40, 370.  
   threatened by English, **5.** 783.  
   to be attacked, **10.** 454.  
   to be used against colonies, **10.** 22.  
   troops for, **22.** 753; sent from, **11.** 549; to be kept near, **10.** 315.  
**Canada bills**, toast against, **9.** 1067.  
**Canaday.** See Canady, Caneday, Canaday, Cannady, Kennedy.  
**Canaday, Col.**, expedition against Cherokees, **22.** 716-17.  
**Canaday, Alexander**, land grant to, **4.** 684.  
**Canaday, Cornel**, in militia, **22.** 263.  
**Canaday, Richd.**, in militia **22.** 264.  
**Canaday, Richd.**, in militia, **22.** 265.  
**Canaday, Richard**, jurymen, **2.** 262.  
**Canaday, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 263.  
**Canaday, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 265, 267.  
**Canadians.** **20.** 741.  
   in British army, **10.** 138b.  
   in Va., to have titles confirmed, **16.** 891-892.  
   raising troops, **22.** 516.  
**Canady.** See Canaday, Caneday, Canaday, Cannady, Kennedy.  
**Canady, Andrew**, petition, **18.** 131, 295, 301, 354-355, 357.  
**Canady, Cornelius**, surety, **5.** 422-423.  
**Canady, John**, money to, **22.** 962.  
**Canady, Phalex**, in militia, **22.** 381.  
**Canady, Richd.**, army rank, **16.** 1039.  
**Canady, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 203.  
   army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Canal**, act for cutting, **23.** 684-5; **24.** 538, 634, 825, 861-2, 871-2, 931-4, 965-6; **25.** 49-50, 83-93, 98-9; to cut Harper's canal, **23.** 914.  
   bill for, **7.** 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 368, 369, 370-371, 375, 381, 385, 420; **18.** 12, 14, 16, 23-24, 26, 30, 36, 41, 43, 45, 56-57, 62-63, 94, 234,

- 240, 242, 246, 265, 266, 271-272, 284, 294, 296, 299, 332, 350; **19.** 153, 157, 163, 273, 274, 275, 278, 283, 569, 583, 584, 593, 701; **20.** 165, 174, 341, 496-497, 523, 550; **21.** 32, 38, 68, 86, 93, 107, 108, 109, 260, 270, 287, 310, 329-330, 331, 340, 356, 375, 405, 614, 636, 683, 715, 719, 755, 766, 781, 850, 851, 852, 856, 858, 901, 905, 908, 923, 929-930, 1014-1015, 1026, 1033, 1034, 1038, 1082-1083; in Hyde Co., **9.** 411, 422, 425-426, 445, 446, 523, 526, 542, 546, 548, 552, 585, 586, 662.  
Dismal Swamp, **18.** 571, 573.  
proposed, **21.** 11.  
resolve of Va. on D. S. canal, **18.** 506-507, 509.  
See also name of each canal.  
**Canaly, Peter**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Canary Islands**, **16.** 897, 904.  
trade with, **5.** xliii; **6.** 611; **22.** 900; frauds in, **1.** 245.  
**Canavest (Canarvest)**, visited, **1.** 958-959, 961, 966, 969.  
**Canavest Indians**, alliance with, **1.** 959.  
**Canaway, Gideon**, resigns as lieut., **11.** 443.  
**Cand, Elias**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Candel. Absalom**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Candy, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Cane**. See **Cain, Caine, Cains**.  
**Cane, Daniel**, town coms'r, **25.** 402.  
**Cane, Hardin**, juror, **4.** 522.  
**Cane, James**, **23.** 967.  
**Cane, James**, juror, **4.** 523.  
land grant asked, **4.** 764.  
**Cane, John**, juror, **4.** 524.  
land grant to, **4.** 329.  
**Cane, Thomas**, land grant to, **4.** 594.  
**Cane, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 523.  
land grant to, **4.** 56.  
**Cane, Wm.**, regulator, **7.** 736.  
**Cane Creek**, **2.** 791, 812; **8.** 621; **10.** 780; **21.** 242; **22.** 158, 192, 207.  
battle at, **22.** v.  
Quakers on, **8.** 610; ask pay for supplies, **9.** 496, 497.  
requisitions from, **8.** 715.  
Tories plunder, **22.** 224.  
**Cane Creek (Burke Co.)**, **22.** 158.  
**Cane Creek Church**, **5.** 1185, 1190.  
**Cane Creek Monthly Meeting**, furnishes supplies against regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
requisition on, **19.** 847.
- Canecarora, Plantation**, **22.** 291.  
**Caneday**. See **Canaday, Canady, Canaday, Cannady, Kennedy**.  
**Caneday, Rich.**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Caneday, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 188.  
**Canerle, Joseph**, imported, **1.** 650.  
**Caney, Mr.**, to be conducted to Halifax, **13.** 313, 314, 319-320, 321.  
**Caney River church**, **5.** 1190.  
**Canhorn, Alexander**, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Canice, James**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Canker, Andrew**, army pay, **17.** 198.  
**Cann, Jesse**, army pay, **17.** 200.  
**Canaday**. See **Canaday, Canady, Caneday, Cannaday, Cannady, Kennedy**.  
**Cannaday, Elizabeth**, witness, **7.** 677-678.  
**Canaday, Wm.**, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
**Cannady**. See **Canaday, Canady, Caneday, Cannaday, Kennedy**.  
**Cannady, Capt.**, skirmishes with, **22.** 211.  
**Cannady, Col.**, fights Cherokees, **21.** 460.  
**Cannady, Abigail**, petition of, **6.** 1017.  
**Cannady, Alex.**, administrator of, **6.** 1017.  
**Cannady, Daniel**, exempted, **8.** 453.  
**Cannady, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 382.  
**Cannady, Sam.** land grant to, **4.** 353.  
**Cannady, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 353.  
rights proved, **4.** 598.  
**Cannasor, Nuton**, asks for new county, **9.** 89-90.  
**Cannibalism**, in Tuscarora war, **1.** 954.  
**Cannifax, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 417.  
**Cannisbay, Scotland**, **5.** xviii, xix.  
**Cannon**. See **Canon**.  
**Cannon, Archibald**, deserter, **16.** 518.  
**Cannon, Benjamin**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Cannon, Benj'n**, army rank, **16.** 1027.  
**Cannon, Bind**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Cannon, Bryan**, land grant to, **4.** 1242.  
**Cannon, Charles**, in militia, **22.** 162.  
**Cannon, David**, land grant to, **4.** 588.  
**Cannon, Dennis**, in militia, **9.** 696.  
**Cannon, Dennis**, land grant to, **4.** 945, 964.  
**Cannon, Dennis**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37, 61, 295.  
patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Cannon, George**, land grant to, **4.** 761.  
**Cannon, Henry**, captain, **10.** 625, facing 680.

- lieut., **10.** 518.  
 on clothes for 10th regt., **11.** 670-671.
- Cannon, Henry**, land grant to, **4.** 1043.
- Cannon, James**, deposition on Lincoln's conduct of Charleston campaign, **15.** 41-42.  
 petition, **21.** 933, 937, 1048, 1049.
- Cannon, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 283.
- Cannon, Jeremiah**, in militia, **22.** 359.
- Cannon, Jeremiah**, in militia, **22.** 421.
- Cannon, John**, **9.** 1232.
- Cannon, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.
- Cannon, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Cannon, John**, patent altered, **6.** 79.
- Cannon, John**, petition, **21.** 861.
- Cannon, Joseph**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.
- Cannon, Lewis**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
 on clothes for 10th regt., **11.** 670-671.
- Cannon, Nathaniel**, in militia, **10.** 100.  
 patroler, **10.** 63.
- Cannon, Robert**, imprisoned, **1.** 369.
- Cannon, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Cannon, Simon**, executed, **22.** 847, 848.
- Cannon, W. J.**, patroler, **10.** 63.
- Cannon, Wm.**, allowance to, **22.** 847.
- Cannon, Wm.**, commissary, **10.** 630.
- Cannon, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 415.
- Cannon, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 588, 642, 762; patent altered, **6.** 333.
- Cannon**, act to recover, **24.** 737.  
 carriages to be made for, **10.** 351.  
 cause trouble in Newbern, **10.** x, 41-43, 45.  
 taken from palace in New Bern, **10.** 66.  
 See also Arms and Ammunition.
- Cannon and Allen**, allowance to, **22.** 940.
- Cannons, Joseph**, buys land, **2.** 103.
- Cannor, Bryan**, land grant to, **4.** 887.
- Canoes**, act on taking from landings, **23.** 82, 172-173, 336.  
 definition of, **1.** 919.
- Canon.** See Cannon.
- Canon, Col.**, account of for rations **11.** 400.
- Canon, Dines**, in militia, **22.** 319.
- Canon, Ed.**, in militia, **22.** 319.
- Canon, Uriah**, juror, **1.** 408.
- Canterbury (Cantuabury)**, Archbishop of, **2.** 430.  
 at Council, **1.** 73; **2.** 680, 732.  
 at Privy Council, **6.** 318; **11.** 212-215.  
 extract from court records of, **6.** 18-20.  
 refuses to consecrate Americans, **17.** 41.
- Canterbury, Frederick**, Archbishop of, aids Germans, **8.** 632.
- Canterbury (Cantuabury)**, Thos., Archbishop of, on customs, **1.** 492.  
 petition to for minister, **4.** 796-797.  
 vestrys on Adams, **1.** 728-729, 730.
- Canterbury, Conn.**, **9.** 1230.
- Canterbury Creek**, **5.** 342.
- Canton, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Cantons**, parishes divided into, **23.** 114.
- Cantrell, J.**, Baptist minister, **5.** 1192.
- Cantry, Charles**, prisoner, **14.** 747.
- Cantuckey Chinra (River)**, **9.** 1276.
- Cape, John**, in militia, **22.** 161.
- Cape, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 162.
- Cape.** See under word following.
- Cape Breton**, **5.** 463.  
 captured, **5.** 1094.
- Cape Carteret**, **1.** 137-138, 177-178, 211; **4.** 287.
- Cape Comfort**, **3.** 383.
- Cape Fair Road**, explorers anchor in, **1.** 68.
- Cape Fear, (Cape)**, **3.** iii; **15.** 216; **16.** 256; **22.** 276, 312, 403, 495, 534, 544; **25.** 139.  
 boundary of N. C., **2.** 419, 420.
- Cape Fear (parole)**, **22.** 870.
- Cape Fear (port)**, **22.** 892.
- Cape Fear Baptist Association**, history, **5.** 1175, 1178-1179, 1182.
- Cape Fear Bar**, **24.** 125, 218, 586.
- Cape Fear Church**, **5.** 1179n.
- Cape Fear Church lottery**, **23.** 535-7.  
 act for, **25.** 391-2.
- Cape Fear Colony**, **1.** 46.  
 Brief Description of new colony on, **1.** 155-157.  
 amount of land to, **1.** 56.  
 arms provided for, **1.** 45-46.  
 deserted, **1.** 161.  
 favors to, **1.** 44, 53.  
 free trade for, **1.** 45.  
 freedom of emigration to, **1.** 58-59.  
 land grants, **1.** 45.  
 liberty of conscience to, **1.** 45.  
 Mass sends relief to, **1.** 161.  
 proposals for settlement of, **1.** xii, xiv; government of, **1.** 58-59.  
 Vassall to Proprietors on, **1.** 144-145.  
 See also Clarendon Co.
- Cape Fear Company to the Proprie-**

- tors, with proposals of settlement **1.** 36-39.
- Cape Fear District, asks for Prov. Cong., **24.** iii.
- Lilington brig. gen. of, **13.** vii.
- Cape Fear Division, **8.** 711.  
to elect representatives, **25.** 1-3, 64-65.
- Cape Fear Harbor, dangers of, **15.** 286.
- Neale makes plan of, **12.** 413, 417.
- Cape Fear Inlet, depth of water, **3.** 210.  
opened, **8.** 31.
- Cape Fear Literary Society, plundered, **16.** 249.
- Cape Fear Mercury, **8.** v; **9.** 1266; **10.** 68.  
Boyd on proposed private post for, **9.** 356.  
extracts from, **9.** 1216-1220; **10.** 51-60, 115, 121, 124, 141, 143, 144, 152-157, 234, 265, 326.  
publication of encouraged, **9.** 1118-1119.
- Cape Fear People, **16.** 957, 959.
- Cape Fear River (Cape Faire), **1.** xv, 57, 90, 93, 95, 97, 98, 100, 154, 658; **2.** 395; **3.** xvii, xviii, 84, 115, 125, 194, 254, 259, 296, 399, 417, 425, 434, 435, 436, 442, 460, 466, 489; **4.** viii, x, 16, 28, 48, 71, 156, 162, 169, 171, 205, 220, 279, 323, 418, 438, 464, 469, 470, 487, 606, 647, 664, 668, 669, 671, 672, 690, 691, 700, 701, 811, 876, 1051, 1079, 1098, 1199, 1200, 1255, 1286; **5.** xxiv, xxvi, xxxii, xxxv, xxxvi, 3, 13, 33, 156, 157, 159, 166, 279, 315, 310, 326, 342, 346, 358, 359, 364, 372, 373, 374, 399, 413, 419, 477, 483, 494, 555, 570, 571, 572, 574, 586, 592, 595, 596, 598, 599, 651, 655, 681, 684, 730, 732, 740, 753, 762, 767, 770, 779, 792, 831, 886, 919, 920, 1038, 1040, 1101, 1185, 1200, 1209, 1222; **6.** vi, 1, 4, 60, 149, 150, 156, 164, 170, 184, 188, 192, 232, 300, 301, 449, 466, 468, 473, 485, 486, 579, 606, 608, 609, 611, 612, 615, 729, 763, 766, 768, 777, 806, 830, 831, 1029, 1030, 1053, 1054, 1057, 1058, 1059; **7.** xi, xii, xx, 40, 143, 163, 168, 174, 176, 183, 190, 271, 448, 531, 597, 600, 601, 603, 614, 628, 630, 634, 637, 640, 646, 647, 653, 668, 696, 703, 785, 831; **8.** xxiii, 144, 183, 229, 329, 547; **9.** xxxvii, xliv, 259, 833, 920, 942, 993, 1186; **10.** xii, xiii, xxvii, xxxiv, 12, 16, 40, 96, 100, 102, 106, 108, 125, 126, 127, 130, 131, 132, 133, 140, 150, 180, 230, 233, 262, 264, 273, 321, 350, 351, 397, 398, 406, 442, 452, 456, 462, 478, 481, 486, 511, 555, 556, 558, 563, 564, 567, 569, 579, 592, 607, 616, 625, 631, 640, 648, 653, 656, 735, 776, 824, 869, 899, 906, 1039; **11.** x, 18, 23, 44, 113, 256, 265, 266, 271, 297, 373, 755; **12.** 627, 720; **13.** 19, 22, 56, 319; **14.** 571, 618, 689, 786, 842; **15.** viii, 69, 253, 341, facing 380, 408, 424, 434, 437, 443, 525, 541; 542, 589, 610, 655, 784, 785, 788; **16.** 255, 389, 449, 740; **17.** 309; **18.** 593; **19.** 962, 971, 983; **20.** 686; **21.** vi, 272, 290, 565, 694, 795, 829, 925, 956, 957, 972, 1036 **22.** iv, 125, 128, 135, 149, 204, 206, 271, 384, 385, 425, 537, 544, 570, 585, 619, 731, 732, 742, 751, 891, 940, 1025, 1044; **23.** 133, 147, 149, 187, 220, 237, 239, 240, 253, 338, 362, 369, 383, 399, 456, 462, 513, 535, 592, 622, 672, 749, 750, 757, 910, 920, 956; **24.** 147, 170, 332, 513, 611, 703, 846, 848; **25.** v, 38, 57, 65, 148, 257, 263, 298, 356, 470, 487, 488, 496.  
a collection district, **3.** xvi.  
abortive settlements on, **1.** x.  
act for bridge over, **23.** 687; **25.** 506-7; for coms'r on roads near, **25.** 264; for Dry to finish fort on, **23.** 505; for fort on, **23.** 229-231, 293-4, 338; for inspectors of exports, **23.** 352-5, 380-381, 399; **25.** 266-7; on passage of fish, **24.** 849-50; to regulate pilotage, **23.** 355-358, 381-383, 650-4, 682-3, 858-9; **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 506-8, 586-92, 851-3; **25.** 6-7, 71-3.
- Admiralty Court established by Martin, **10.** 734-735.
- always known as such, **2.** viii.
- and Br. movements, **17.** 1001, 1010, 1011, 1013, 1014.
- and S. C. boundary, **5.** xxxv-xxxvii, 372-373, 374, 375, 376, 380, 381, 383, 390, 762; **6.** 794; **8.** 565, 566, 569, 573, 612; **9.** 192; **11.** 18, 19, 20, 21, 26, 28, 127, 128, 129, 130, 147, 148, 149, 150, 235.

- battery on, **5.** 666, 700.  
 bill for bridge, **19.** 640; for fort on, **4.** 779, 781, 782, 784, 785, 790; for hospital on, **6.** 1127, 1200, 1201, 1202; for new county on, **6.** 644; for pilotage of, **6.** 1105, 1111, 1114, 1121-1122, 1126, 1173, 1174, 1178, 1185, 1186, 1187, 1197-1198, 1230, 1235, 1239, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1252, 1280-1281, 1290, 1297, 1302, 1304, 1307-1308; for road from, **5.** 504, 505, 508, 509, 519, 532, 534, 535, 536, 537, 541, 544, 558; for road to, **7.** 354, 359, 399-400; for town on, **19.** 532, 564-565, 579, 662; on fish, **20.** 44, 87; on navigation, **19.** 434, 767, 771, 773, 798; **20.** 170, 176, 188, 199, 300, 350, 530; **21.** 67-68, 76, 87, 94, 110, 325, 343, 371, 385, 667; on pilotage and navigation of, **21.** 758, 772, 775, 794, 804, 907, 910, 921, 926, 957, 971; to erect defences on, **12.** 154, 155, 170, 173, 283, 317, 322, 333, 343, 382; to keep open, **18.** 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430; to make new county on, **6.** 462; to prevent stoppage of fish, **17.** 317, 327, 336, 385; to regulate freights on, **5.** 183, 184, 201; to regulate navigation, **19.** 580-581, 605, 607, 634, 701; to regulate pilotage, **4.** 1263, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1273, 1287, 1288, 1291, 1293, 1295, 1300, 1323, 1325, 1326, 1329, 1337, 1338, 1340, 1342, 1345, 1348; **7.** 47, 48, 49, 50, 52-53, 56-57, 69, 70, 74, 76, 82, 83, 92, 313, 319-320, 323, 324-325, 326, 339, 388, 391, 398, 399, 402, 406, 421; **9.** 115, 118, 122, 129, 136, 163, 172, 175, 180, 183, 189, 202, 203, 204, 209, 210, 222, 255; **12.** 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385-387, 452, 594, 600, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13.** 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715; **18.** 211, 438, 446, 448, 454, 460; to prevent stopping of, **12.** 735; to serve writs on, **21.** 754, 758, 901, 903, 904, 909.  
 bills emitted for fort on, **5.** 109.  
 boundary of N. C., **1.** xxiv, 360, 362, 380, 381, 384; **2.** vii, viii.  
 bridge over bought, **19.** 440.  
 British in, **10.** 1034, 1038; **11.** x, xi; **17.** 649-650, 659, 732, 734; **19.** 883; fleet in and fort on needed, **11.** 728; fortify, **16.** viii; leave, **10.** 653, 1038-1039; **22.** iv; and Cruiser burnt, **10.** 840; movements on, **22.** 1041-2; occupation discussed, **14.** 618-620; ships recalled from, **10.** 824; to be sent to, **10.** 299-300, 306-307; to invade and character of navigation, **15.** 777-778.  
 Burrington visits and encourages settlement, **3.** 27-28, 29.  
 channel discovered, **3.** x, 436.  
 character, **6.** 1027, 1059; of trade, **23.** 240.  
 Clinton in, **10.** 495, 1034; and Campbell at, **11.** 286, 287; sails for, **10.** 412, 420, 428-429, 430-431.  
 closed, **7.** 178.  
 collector on, **6.** 1023.  
 county N. and W. of cut off from S. C., **1.** 772-773, 775-776, 799-800, 841.  
 defenceless, **11.** 301, 506.  
 defenses of, **5.** 595; discussed, **11.** 401; needed, **14.** 202.  
 desired as boundary by S. C., **7.** 156.  
 detractions of N. E. men corrected, **1.** 71.  
 Dobbs report on, **5.** 158.  
 emission for fort at, **8.** 213.  
 English ship taken at, by privateers **5.** 639.  
 estimate of ordnance wanted for Fort Johnston, **5.** 350-351.  
 expense of Spanish invasion, **4.** 1018.  
 explored by Hilton, **1.** 40.  
 exportation of corn from forbidden, **7.** 428.  
 exposed, **8.** 30, 31.  
 falls of, **3.** 209.  
 fears of Spaniards, **3.** 362-363.  
 ferry established, **2.** 698.  
 former names of, **2.** viii.  
 fortification of, **5.** 19, 316, 560; **6.** 1028; **10.** 352; **12.** 568, 571, 572-573, 594, 600, 601, 603, 607, 654, 674-675, 703, 704, 712, 715, 718, 726; of considered, **10.** 871-873; **13.** 361, 371; neglected, **13.** 22; to be erected on, **4.** 700, 701, 702.  
 grain not to be exported from, **7.** 226-227.  
 grant to Crymble & Huey on, **4.** 253, 254, 255, 256; to Zinzendorf on, **7.** 285.  
 harbor, **3.** 430; sufficient to land

troops, **10.** 408.  
 hemp and flax exported from, **5.** xlii.  
 Highlanders banished to, **5.** 1195-1196; passed on to, **10.** 346.  
 Indian refugees on, **1.** 828.  
 indigo and rice raised on, **9.** 364.  
 invasion of considered, **15.** 307, 308; proposed, **15.** 286, 287, 289, 292, 293, 298-300.  
 land on purchased, **1.** 71; wanted by Swiss, **1.** 707; **4.** 208.  
 large ships can enter, **3.** 77.  
 little grain near, **22.** 553.  
 McCulloh lands on, **5.** xxxii; **6.** 533.  
 magazine on threatened to be guarded, **11.** 536, 538, 565.  
 members of council live at, **4.** 1086.  
 memorial for ordnance for fort considered, **5.** 167, 168.  
 mills on, **6.** 1030.  
 navigation obstructed, **10.** 704-705.  
 Neal to survey harbor of, **12.** 95.  
 New England settlement on, **1.** 38, 39.  
 no surveys to be made on, **2.** 118.  
 not boundary of N. C., **2.** 419.  
 number of ships entering, **5.** 314; of troops needed to conquer, **7.** 202.  
 people of oppose regulators, **8.** 548.  
 pilots arrested, **10.** 388.  
 plan of asked, **11.** 590.  
 plundered by Spaniards, **4.** 922.  
 Presbyterians on, **5.** 1194-1198, 1199.  
 report on vessels entering, **22.** 312.  
 rice and indigo raised on, **9.** 270.  
 proportion of whites and blacks at, **4.** 795.  
 proposed settlement on, **1.** 57-59.  
 ravaged by Tories, **15.** 612.  
 report of Hilton's exploration, **1.** 67-71.  
 representation of board of trade from on land patents, **4.** 308-315.  
 request for man of war to be stationed at, **4.** 477-478, 479.  
 road laid out from Va. to, **3.** 488-489.  
 Sanford's voyage of discovery from, **1.** 118-139.  
 saw mill on, **7.** 201-202, 430.  
 Scotch settlers enter, **9.** 364.  
 sending troops to discussed, **10.** 313.  
 settlements north of to be encouraged, **1.** 391.  
 settlers from S. C. at, **4.** 306; **8.** 565-566.

ship lost in, **3.** 401.  
 should be fortified, **10.** 869.  
 shut up, **7.** 168*a*, 168*d*, 168*f*.  
 slaves sold at, **3.** 362.  
 Spanish privateers in, **4.** 1301, 1306; **22.** iii-iv; blown up, **4.** 891-892; wreck in, **5.** 72..  
 surveys on forbidden, **1.** xi-xii.  
 threatened, **14.** 487; by Cornwallis, **15.** xiii; channel to be defended, **10.** 335-336, 337.  
 to be S. C. boundary, **2.** 448.  
 to be surveyed, **5.** 490.  
 Tories on, **22.** 543; outrages on, **22.** 1044-6.  
 town established on, **4.** 424; should be built on, **3.** 258, 261, 287.  
 trade on, **3.** 155-156; to be protected, **10.** 352.  
 troops to considered, **15.** 245.  
 vessels sunk in to be sold, **12.** 199.  
 visited by enemy, **5.** 157.  
 wreck on, **1.** 119; to be sold, **12.** 372, 376.  
 Cape Fear River Bar, **24.** 506.  
 Cape Fear (Fare, Fair, Feare) Section, **2.** 395, 397, 497, 569, 796; **3.** 250, 252, 253, 282, 303, 317, 319, 331, 332, 333, 358, 364, 367, 377, 391, 392, 401, 402, 403, 405, 442, 460, 464, 467, 470, 515, 529, 616, 617, 618, 619, 622, 623, 624; **4.** v, 5, 7, 10, 11, 15, 57, 147, 149, 150, 204, 244, 245, 251, 268, 284, 295, 296, 329, 379, 407, 417, 418, 420, 421, 423, 455, 612, 624, 634, 640, 646, 648, 664, 668, 675, 676, 681, 695, 757, 758, 861, 876, 877, 878, 923, 961, 1165, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1196, 1197, 1198, 1284, 1309; **5.** xviii, xlii, 17, 23, 24, 25, 32, 108, 123, 137, 144*c*, 144*g*, 146, 147, 163, 172, 440, 605, 763, 816, 947, 964, 1179; **6.** 293, 550, 562, 732, 735, 1039; **7.** v, vii, ix, 177, 252, 426; **8.** xl, 164, 173, 408, 705; **9.** xxii, xxxvii, xxxix, 1071, 1132; **10.** iii, vi, 16, 243, 244, 356, 360, 498, 970; **11.** 26, 27, 28, 54, 60, 72, 73, 103, 104, 109, 118, 310, 456, 457, 525, 657, 728, 733, 748, 752, 786, 808; **11.** 10; **12.** 163, 324, 375; **13.** 7, 30, 143, 361; **15.** 286, 525, 610; **16.** vii; **17.** 632; **22.** 742, 920.  
 ammunition in, **5.** 576, 604.  
 amount of land held, **4.** 314-315.  
 Ashe treasurer, **3.** 403-404.

- assembly called to meet at, **6.** 984.  
 bill to regulate exports, **4.** 1259,  
 1262, 1273, 1277, 1279, 1280, 1282,  
 1286, 1288, 1289, 1299, 1320, 1323,  
 1324, 1328, 1333, 1335, 1336, 1338,  
 1339, 1348.  
 bloody work in, **22.** vi.  
 British in, **15.** 663; on their work at,  
**11.** 297-298; to invade, **10.** 248;  
**17.** 979, 984.  
 Burrington aids, **2.** xvi; on his set-  
 tlement there, **3.** 436; to visit,  
**2.** 563; lands of at, **3.** 518.  
 character, **15.** 777; of settlers, **4.**  
 6, 16.  
 charges of removal of secretary's  
 office to and answer, **6.** 300-301.  
 conditions on which settlements  
 were made, **3.** 210.  
 council held at, **4.** 337.  
 councillors at, **3.** 204.  
 danger of attack at from French,  
**4.** 700.  
 fort in, **4.** 922, 923, 1166.  
 growth of settlement, **3.** 259, 262,  
 288, 296-297.  
 in S. C., **2.** 557.  
 Indians cut off on, **2.** 187.  
 inhabitants claim lands under grants  
 of proprietors, **4.** 323-324, 328.  
 isolation of, **8.** v.  
 Johnston arrives at and publishes  
 his commission, **3.** 642-643.  
 land claims on, **3.** 254.  
 La Pierre labors at, **3.** 342, 529-30.  
 magazine in, **10.** 958.  
 many surveys at, **3.** 200.  
 Marsden's work in, **4.** 10-14.  
 memorial from ment'd, **4.** 30.  
 memorial of merchants on confisca-  
 tion act, **15.** 203-205.  
 militia of called out against Stamp  
 act, **8.** ix; discussed, **4.** 594-595.  
 morality, law, **3.** 624; among slaves,  
**11.** 749.  
 new settlement at, **3.** 135, 138.  
 petition from laid before council, **4.**  
 38, 43.  
 plundered by Spanish, **4.** xi.  
 population, **4.** 315.  
 powder to be sent to, **11.** 310-311,  
 312, 313.  
 proposed fortification for, **3.** 336.  
 public records to be inspected, **4.**  
 527.  
 ravaged, **15.** 495.  
 report on surveys, **3.** 404, 405.  
 Scotch settlers arrive, **4.** viii-ix.  
 Secretary's office and records at, **4.**  
 572; removed to, **6.** 412.  
 settlement, **1.** xi; **2.** 619; encour-  
 aged, **3.** vii, ix-x, 488; from S. C.,  
**3.** 338.  
 soldiers embarked at, **4.** 421, 424.  
 stamps seized at, **5.** xxiii.  
 to be made a port, **3.** 51.  
 Tories in, **14.** iii; and sufferings of  
 whigs, **16.** viii-ix.  
 tracts distributed, **3.** 624.  
 troops stationed in, **10.** 243.  
 Va. troops sent to, **10.** 587.  
 See also *Cape Fear River*.  
 Cape Florida, **1.** 57, 154; **4.** 6.  
 Cape Francis, **13.** 57.  
 Cape Francois, **14.** 298; **15.** 75.  
 Cape Hatteras, see *Hatteras, Cape*.  
 Cape Hatteras Banks, **10.** 687.  
 Cape Hatteras Island, **7.** 156, 157.  
 Cape Hatteras Point, **6.** 635.  
 Cape Island, **25.** 65.  
 light house for, **25.** 7.  
 Cape Lookout Bay, **9.** 33, 227; **11.** 787;  
**13.** 378; **15.** 233.  
 act to fortify, **24.** 174.  
 bill to fortify, **12.** 565, 579, 582, 593,  
 599, 654, 670, 674, 681, 693, 702.  
 Cambray erects forts at, **13.** 121, 123.  
 defense of needed, **15.** 215, 216, 217.  
 forts at, **13.** 418; **15.** 233; neglected,  
**13.** 22.  
 guard for, **13.** 85.  
 plan of asked, **11.** 590.  
 survey made, **11.** 443; to be made  
 of, **11.** 354.  
 Cape Lookout Fort, De Cottineau on,  
**13.** 126-127.  
 Cape Lookout Harbor, act to fortify,  
**24.** 174.  
 fort needed at, **5.** 572.  
 Neale makes plan of, **12.** 413, 417.  
 Cape May, immigrants from, **6.** 730.  
 Cape Sound, harbor at, **5.** 159.  
 Capeharts (Cape Hearts) church, **5.**  
 1180.  
 Capeheart, George, rights proved, **4.**  
 626.  
 Capell, Mr., witness, **2.** 766.  
 Caper, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1025.  
 Capers, Gabriel, tory, **22.** 230.  
 Capes, The, **25.** 91.  
 Capes of Florida, **5.** 598.  
 Capes of Virginia, **5.** 315, 346, 477, 598;  
**10.** 321.  
 Caphatt, Geo., quit rents of, **22.** 255.



**Capias ad satisfaciendum**, issue of, **25**. 291, 410.  
**Capin, John**, regulator, **7**. 736.  
**Capital**, act to fix, **4**. 1153; **5**. 23; **23**. 252-267, 329 339, 340, 347-348, 351, 387; at Edenton, **25**. 177-8; at Tower Hill, **23**. 485; **25**. 373-8; discussed and to be repealed, **5**. 108, 117; referred for opinions, **4**. 1029; Lamb on, **25**. 237, 254-5, 295; to remove, Att'y Gen., on, **4**. 1223-1224.  
 address to King on, **6**. 859-860, 875-879, 927, 930, 932-934, 946, 948-949, 953, 958; on site of, **6**. 834-835.  
 at New Bern, **7**. xx.  
 bill to amend act to fix place of, **4**. 858; to continue act for, **5**. 41, 43, 45, 53, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 76; to establish, **21**. 771, 801, 963, 965; to fix, **4**. 819, 827-828, 829, 830-831, 833, 836, 837, 838, 840, 841, 842, 843, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1064, 1069, 1171, 1172-1173, 1175, 1176, 1177; **12**. 177, 178-179, 362, 382; **13**. 581, 682-683, 711, 860, 867, 955, 966; **16**. 59, 60, 63, 68, 69, 75, 79, 85, 123, 127; **19**. 181, 303, 304, 308, 491, 497, 518-19; **20**. 195, 209, 214, 387; **21**. 33, 38, 63, 64, 73-74, 233, 294 (?) 589, 636, 918, 924, 928; to make Hillsboro such, **17**. 354.  
 Board of Trade on money granted for, **6**. 726.  
 caballing on bill to fix site, **6**. 1-3.  
 commissioners to locate, **18**. 804-805, 808; to take charge of, **19**. 667.  
 committee of the whole on, **6**. 825, 826, 831-832, 834.  
 com. on location of, **13**. 752-753, 769, 809; to view proposed site, **5**. 683-684, 685, 716.  
 dispute over, **16**. 959.  
 discussion on, **7**. 510.  
 Dobbs to assembly on, and action on, **5**. 674, 715.  
 efforts to change location, **4**. v, vii.  
 evil results from lack of, **4**. 1199.  
 fate of law for, **4**. 1256-1257, 1259, 1275-1276, 1277-1278.  
 first on Roanoke Island, **1**. 229, 231. fixed, **21**. 491; **25**. v; at Hillsboro, **18**. 451, 467; at Newbern, **4**. 844.

fixing of considered, **5**. 573.  
 growing, **23**. 911.  
 lack of, **19**. iv.  
 law to fix ment'd, **4**. 657; repealed, **5**. 1119.  
 letter on fixing location ment'd, **5**. 485.  
 location, **20**. vi; considered, **5**. 416-417, 439; **6**. xxiii-xxv, 46, 57, 220; discussed, **14**. iv; **17**. 139, 140, 143, by Dobbs, **6**. 967; provided for, **6**. 37; sought for, **5**. 341-343, 344; may be fixed near Newbern, **5**. 147.  
 measures for, **18**. viii.  
 more central location desired, **4**. 1201.  
 Newbern best suited for, **6**. 1320; **7**. 2.  
 not to be located at Newbern, **5**. 705.  
 ordinance to fix, **22**. 26, 28-29, 33, 34-36.  
 reason for removal, **4**. 1217.  
 records to go to Newbern, **7**. 9.  
 results of removal on Newbern, **6**. 580.  
 should be fixed, **4**. 772.  
 site should be fixed, **4**. 735, 736.  
 site should be changed, **4**. 721, 722; to be chosen, **1**. 336; to be fixed by conv., **22**. 15, 16; by gov'r, **5**. 113.  
 to be located, **5**. 215, 218, 235; on Trent River, **4**. 898.  
 to be provided for, **1**. 336.  
 to be removed to Newbern, **4**. 206.  
 trouble to locate, **21**. v; over failure to locate, **6**. 999.  
**Capital of Albemarle Co.**, **1**. 271.  
**Capital of S. C.**, to be fixed, **1**. 384.  
**Capital of U. S.**, Annapolis and other towns offered, **16**. 791-796, 813, 842-844, 877-878, 908-910; **17**. 116, 117, 606.  
 effects of its location, **21**. 534.  
**Capitol**, act for building for, **25**. 373-8; to confirm lots for use of, **23**. 364-365; **24**. 448, 510-11.  
 bill for, **19**. 547, 676; to erect, **12**. 125, 128, 178-179, 283, 287.  
 Cox made custodian of, **16**. 161, 163.  
 grant from Parliament should be devoted to, **6**. 4.  
 public records burned with, **11**. iv.  
**Capitol, Federal**, regulation of, **22**. 21.  
**Cappadocians**, cited, **10**. 864.

- Cappell, Chas., army rank, **16.** 1038.  
 Cappings Creek, **14.** 775.  
 Cappor, Thos., in Indian war, **10.** 760.  
 Capps, Dempsey, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Capps, Ed., in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Capps, Francis, army pay, **17.** 198.  
     army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Capps, Francis, in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Capps, Wm., army pay, **17.** 202.  
     army rank, **16.** 1033.  
     pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Caps, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 167.  
 Caps, Dennis, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Caps, John, case of, **15.** 662.  
 Caps, John, plea for, **19.** 882.  
 Caps, Ratio, case of, **15.** 662.  
     plea for, **19.** 882.  
 Caps, Willeby, refuses to take oath, **13.** 446.  
 Caps, Wm., army rank, **13.** 507, 516;  
     **16.** 1029.  
     petition, **20.** 172, 176, 350, 395-396.  
 Caps, Wm., regulator, **7.** 733.  
 Caps, Wm., regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Capt. Tinker, sloop, captured, **13.** 482.  
 Captain Joe, leases Indian lands, **25.** 507-9.  
 Captions to N. C. laws, 1669-1790, **25.** vi, 526-645.  
 Car. See Carr.  
 Car, James, in Indian war, **10.** 754.  
 Car, Wm., in Indian war, **10.** 753.  
 Caradine, Thomas, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
 Carasaw, abuses of trade by Dutch in, **1.** 441.  
     illegal trade to, **1.** 461.  
     trade with, **1.** 467, 468.  
 Caratoke Inlet. See Currituck Inlet.  
 Caraway. See Carraway, Carroway.  
 Caraway, David, a volunteer, **14.** 838.  
 Caraway, David, in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Caraway, Elijah, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Caraway, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Caraway, John, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
 Caraway, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1033.  
 Caraway, Thos., in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Caraway Mtns., **22.** 152.  
 Carbonneaux, Francis, pay to, **18.** 540.  
 Carborough, Stephen, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Carbry, Earl of, at council, **1.** 222.  
 Carby, George, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 Carcher, George, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 Card, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1031.  
 Card, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Cardplaying, act against, **23.** 838-40.  
 Cardin, Charles, horseman, **15.** 509.  
 Cardwall, Mr., **5.** 1203.  
 Carelton, Arthur, petition, **1.** 579.  
 Carey. See Cary.  
 Carey, Arthur, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Carey, George, arrives with flag of truce, **13.** 296.  
 Carey, H. And'w, army rank, **16.** 1027.  
 Carey, James, interprets for Cherokees, **21.** 532; **22.** 789.  
 Carey, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1026.  
 Carey, Robert, attends Board of Trade, **4.** 437.  
 Carey, Robert, & Co., draft in favor of, **6.** 231.  
 Carey, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 200.  
 Carey, Thos., register, **1.** 491.  
     surety for Johnson, **1.** 557-558.  
 Carey, Wm., in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Caribbee (Caribbia, Caribbia, Carribbee, Carribee) Islands, advantages of settlements of C. to, **1.** 57.  
     adventurers from, **1.** 95.  
     deputy governors appointed, **1.** 157-158.  
     furnished from S. C., **1.** 664.  
     government, **1.** 225.  
     governor appointed for, **1.** 116; to allow emigration to C., **1.** 58.  
     proposed settlers from **1.** xiv, 79-92.  
 Carier, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1032.  
 Carieth, Walter, vestryman, **23.** 344.  
 Carigan. See Carrigan.  
 Carigan, John, claims allowed, **18.** 357, 359.  
 Carith, Alexander, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Carithers. See Carothers, Caruthers.  
 Carithers, Jno., in militia, **22.** 395.  
 Carithers, Matt'w, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Carkeet, Benj., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Carker, Benj., promoted, **17.** 142.  
 Carkesse, Charles, to Popple on Burlington, **2.** 559-560-561.  
 Carleton. See Carlton.  
 Carleton, Davd., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Carleton, Sir Guy, **22.** 229, 232.  
     and seizure of Spicer's flag, **16.** 824, 825-826.  
     and treaty, **16.** 759, 845, 905, 977.  
     at Crown Point, **10.** 891.  
     letter of ment'd, **16.** 391.  
     ordered to employ savages, **10.** 715.  
     reported victory by, **10.** 616.

- retreats from Ticonderoga, **10.** 904.  
 said to have left Canada, **13.** 370.  
 to Boudinot and others on treaty  
 and evacuation of N. Y., **16.** 864-  
 876.  
 to command in Canada, **10.** 453.  
 to evacuate N. Y. city, **16.** 836.  
 to form Canadian reg't, **10.** 22.  
 to Washington on Peace, **16.** 385-  
 386, 409.  
 Tories recommended to, **22.** 617.  
 tries to find murderers of Huddy,  
**16.** 457.  
 Carleton, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Carleton, Jos., to Jones on arms and  
 ammu., **16.** 551.  
 to Sumner on promotion in N. C.  
 Line, **17.** 132.  
 Carleton, Wm., road coms'r, **23.** 222.  
 Carlile, Earl of, on Bd. Trade and F.  
 P., **1.** 223.  
 Carlins, Benj. W., land grant to, **4.**  
 1239.  
 Carlisle, Earl of, **15.** 148.  
 Carlisle, Ed. in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Carlisle, James, shoe maker, **15.** 620.  
 Carlisle, Job, army pay, **17.** 200.  
 Carlisle, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Carlisle, W., killed, **15.** 638.  
 Carlisle, **8.** 585.  
 Carlisle, Pa., **6.** 317; **14.** 502.  
 arms at, **17.** 103.  
 Carlisle, ship, seized, **1.** 546.  
 Carlisle Bay, ment'd, **1.** 71.  
 Carlmet, —, ship master, **4.** 333, 334.  
 Carlton. See Carleton.  
 Carlton, Lt. Col., in command, **12.** 531.  
 on guard, **12.** 516.  
 Carlton, Ambrose, petition of, **18.** 45,  
 55, 107, 287.  
 Carlton, Arthur, buys, **1.** 650.  
 juror, **1.** 445, 447.  
 sells, **1.** 650, 651.  
 witness, **1.** 426, 650.  
 Carlton, Catherine, gives power of  
 atty., **1.** 650.  
 Carlton, David, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Carlton, Joseph, receipts for pay for  
 firewood, **15.** 745.  
 Carlton, Richard, **4.** 344.  
 land grant asked for, **4.** 454.  
 Carlton, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Carlton, Wm., soldier, **13.** 797.  
 Carlyle, Maj., **5.** 132, 133, 402  
 advances pay for troops, **5.** 132.  
 Carlyle (Carelyle) Island, see Colleton  
 Island.  
 Carmach, George, petition on separa-  
 tion, **22.** 702-9.  
 Carmack, James, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 army rank, **16.** 1031.  
 Carmack, James payment to, **22.** 457.  
 Carmack, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Carmack, Jno., in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Carmack, John, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Carmady, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
 Carman, Step'n, army rank, **13.** 504;  
**16.** 1026.  
 Carman, Wm., indicted for murder, **2.**  
 544.  
 makes indenture, **1.** 488.  
 Carmen (Carman), Michael, court mar-  
 tailed, **12.** 518.  
 pardoned, **12.** 540.  
 Carmer, Lord, **20.** 662.  
 Carmichael, Duncan, army rank, **16.**  
 1036.  
 Carmical, Duncan, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Carmichael, Mr., **16.** 953.  
 secretary to Jay, **14.** 347.  
 Carmichael, Alex., leaves state, **22.**  
 929.  
 Carmichael, John, claim allowed, **5.**  
 985.  
 Carmichael, Maurice, representation  
 of, **18.** 421.  
 Carmichael, Robert, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 army rank, **15.** 729; **16.** 1025.  
 Carmichael's, **9.** 1065.  
 Carmichal, Archibald, receives cloth-  
 ing, **16.** 619.  
 Carmichal, Duncan, receives clothing,  
**16.** 619.  
 Carmichel, —, fined, **9.** 652.  
 Carmichel, Mr., letter quoted, **16.** 895.  
 Carmichel, Allen, will not take oath,  
**14.** 854.  
 Carmon, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 335.  
 Carnady, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 892.  
 Carnal, Joshua, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Carnegie's Old Field, **23.** 631.  
 Carnell, Samuel, claim allowed, **5.** 978.  
 Carnes, John, building coms'r, **24.** 831.  
 Carnes, Thos. J., army rank, **16.** 1197;  
 record, **13.** 479.  
 capt. of artillery, **15.** 734.  
 Carney, Ant'y, army rank, **15.** 733; **16.**  
 1025.  
 Carney, James, petition, **20.** 216, 401,  
 431-432.  
 Carney, John, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Carney, John, allowance to, **21.** 419.  
 Carney, John, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Carney, John, enters caveat, **6.** 1017.

- Carney, Richard, resigns as J. P., **21**. 204.
- Carnifax, James, in militia, **22**. 161.
- Carnilla, **17**. 980.
- Carns, Alex., pay to, **22**. 1014.
- Carns, Edwd., takes oath, **22**. 171.
- Carns, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Carol, Britton, army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Carol, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Carolana, **1**. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.  
granted to Heath, **1**. 5-13.  
See also Carolina.
- Carolarns Islands named, **1**. 7.
- Carolina, **1**. 35, 40, 47, 48, 52, 58, 55, 56, 57; **10**. 329, 348, 766, 771, 776, 815, 846, 862, 863, 869, 894, 902, 1005, 1034; **11**. 1, 3, 4, 75, 76, 435, 766; **12**. 457; **13**. 128, 215, 287, 478; **14**. 49, 204, 220, 266, 285, 303, 304, 336, 607, 661, 699, 846, 859; **15**. 113, 299, 522; **16**. 298, 332, 939; **17**. 85, 86, 175, 578, 624, 980, 989, 1013, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1024, 1025, 1036, 1041, 1053; **18**. 190, 629, 693, 783, 787; **20**. 431, 625, 663, 733, 753; **22**. 106, 526, 527, 641, 732, 881, 1030; **23**. 3, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 53, 54, 55, 57, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 93, 94, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 106, 108, 109, 113, 114, 115, 978; **24**. 661, 848; **25**. iii, v, 119, 123, 124, 128, 130, 132, 133, 135, 136, 139, 142, 144, 145, 147, 148, 151, 162, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 176, 179, 182, 184, 191, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 206, 210, 211, 212.
- abridgment of settlement, **2**. 893-894.
- abstract of Coxe's title, **1**. 519.
- act to surrender to King, **3**. 32-47;  
to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554; to  
restore to Crown, **25**. 149-50.
- address of House of Lords on religious affairs, **1**. 634-640; on quo warranto matter ment'd, **1**. 641, 642-643, 644.
- agreement of proprietors with Yeamans on settlement, **1**. 75-92.
- Archdale made gov. of whole province, **1**. 389-390.
- Attorney General on transfer to King, **2**. 769-770.
- bounds in 1629, **1**. 6; in 1663, **1**. 21-22, 44, 48, 49; enlarged in 1665, **1**. 102-103; **3**. 32, 33; **5**. 383.
- charter of Heath revoked, **1**. 42-43.
- citizens of to have rights of Englishmen, **1**. 9-10.
- claims of Duke of Norfolk, **1**. 34-35-36.
- condition of affairs in, **2**. 188-189, 190.
- condition of tenantry of proprietors, **1**. 22, 103-104.
- declaration and proposals for planting, **1**. 43-46.
- divided, **1**. 772-773, 775-776, 799-800, 841; into 2 provinces, **2**. 393-394, 418.
- English fleet to be on coast, **10**. 67.
- fees for charter of 1665, **1**. 115.
- first called Florida, **2**. 763.
- freedom in, **6**. iii-vi.
- Fundamental constitutions, **1**. 187-206; **25**. 123-136.
- Godin on first settlement, **2**. 763-764.
- granted to Heath, **1**. 5-13.
- Holden to Board of Trade on, **1**. 663-664.
- Horne's Brief Description, **1**. 155-157.
- illegal trade from, **1**. 467.
- independent of all other colonies, **1**. 31-32, 113.
- instruction to Archdale, **1**. 391-392;  
to governor on defence, **2**. 393-394.
- inventory of goods shipped to London, **1**. 322-323.
- Johnson made gov., **1**. 554-555.
- land purchased, **1**. 18.
- letter on bound. dispute, **1**. 645-646.
- made a province, **1**. 23, 104.
- memorial on presented to Board of Trade, **2**. 350-351.
- named, **1**. 223; for Charles, **2**. 155.
- Nicholson to get information, **1**. 540, 541.
- no tobacco to be imported into Va. from, **1**. 261-262.
- order setting off  $\frac{1}{2}$  to Lord Carteret, **11**. 75-78, 79.
- Party-Tyranny: or an occasional bill in miniature, **2**. 890-923.
- petition of Boone and others, **1**. 637-640.
- plan to make it more useful, **1**. 473-474.

- powers of charter, **1.** 673.  
 proposed exploration, **1.** 17; quo warranto against, **1.** 353-354; settlement from Barbadoes, **1.** 39-42. relation to crown considered, **1.** 359. rent paid for, **1.** 22, 104. sale ment'd, **3.** 396. Sanford's voyage on coast, **1.** 118-139. service of Paine to, **6.** 284. should be ordered to assist Va., **1.** 835. state of to be inquired into, **2.** 187-188. summary of grant, **11.** 80-86. surrender of ment'd, **11.** 76, 77; of  $\frac{1}{2}$  of by Lord Carteret to King, **11.** 80-101; terms of, **2.** 384-6. Suther teaches in, **8.** 739. to be put under King, **1.** 441. tobacco not to be imported into Va., **1.** 628. Va. to appoint admiralty courts for, **1.** 510. use of term, **1.** xxiv. vessel named, **1.** 208-209, 323. West made governor of colony S. W. Cape Carteret, **1.** 177-178. Yeamans commissioned governor, **1.** 119, 209-210.
- Carolina**, brig, brings in goods, **9.** 1118.  
**Carolina** brigade, location, **14.** 332.  
**Carolina** Coffee House, **4.** 932, 940.  
**Carolina** fashion of business, **22.** 738.  
**Carolina** Gazette, **9.** 1223; **10.** 550.  
**Carolina** River, land on, **1.** 63-64, 66. See also Albemarle Sound.  
**Carolinas**, The, **15.** 103, 111, 239, 250, 252, 278, 324; **16.** viii, 440, 458. British plan for conquest of, **11.** xvi-xvii; troops sent to, **10.** 903. campaign against, **10.** xii. critical, **17.** 1035, 1037. expected to cede lands, **16.** 888-889. must be won through Va., **17.** 1012. reasons for their purchase by King, **3.** 10-12. Regulators and Highlanders used against, **10.** 714. secured by British, **17.** 1013. security of important, **17.** 1022, 1024, 1026.
- Caroline**, Princess, death of, **5.** 934.  
**Caroline**, Queen, **3.** 138, 316.  
**Caroline** Co., Va., **7.** 520; **9.** 1065. tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.  
**Caron**, Capt., in militia, **22.** 314.
- Caron**, John, a J. P., **4.** 713. in assembly, **4.** 115, 117, 129, 130. land grant to, **4.** 642.  
**Caroon**, Geo., juror, **4.** 518.  
**Caroon**, Geo., juror, **25.** 187.  
**Caroon**, Jacob, in assembly, **4.** 493, 508, 509, 547. juror, **4.** 521.  
**Caroon**, Jas., juror, **25.** 187.  
**Caroon**, John, a J. P., **4.** 345. in assembly, **4.** 493, 508, 509, 547. juror, **4.** 520.  
**Caroone**, James, juror, **2.** 655.  
**Carooth**, Walter, a J. P., **4.** 951, 1243; **6.** 799.
- Carothers**. See Carithers, Caruthers.  
**Carothers**, Mrs. Eleanor, petition, **19.** 205, 207, 229-230, 231, 335, 367.  
**Carothers**, James, army pay, **17.** 198. army rank, **16.** 1028.  
**Carothers**, John, **19.** 230.  
**Carothers**, Thos., army pay, **17.** 198.  
**Carouet** (Caronet), M. de, letter for, **13.** 227, 228, 230.  
**Carough**, John, surveyor, **21.** 791.  
**Carpender**, Rebecka, imported, **1.** 479.  
**Carpenter**, Mr., **15.** 407.  
**Carpenter**, Mr., and N. C. bills, **20.** 661, 662, 663.  
**Carpenter**, Capt., **10.** 120. members of S. Com. from company of, **10.** 423.  
**Carpenter**, Ensign, appeals from court-martial, **12.** 493.  
**Carpenter**, Benjamin, jailed for counterfeiting, **10.** 686.  
**Carpenter**, Christian, building coms'r, **23.** 964; **24.** 19, 238.  
**Carpenter**, Henry, estate attached, **1.** 450.  
**Carpenter**, Isaac, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Carpenter**, John, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
**Carpenter**, John, regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Carpenter**, John, regulator, **7.** 809.  
**Carpenter**, Jonathan, jailed for counterfeiting, **10.** 686.  
**Carpenter**, Jonathan, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
**Carpenter**, Owen, petition, **21.** 782, 939.  
**Carpenter**, Peter, ensign, **10.** 944.  
**Carpenter**, Samuel, in gov't of Pa., **1.** 467.  
**Carpenter**, Thos., arm pay, **17.** 199. army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Carpenter**, Wm., army pay, **17.** 203.

- Carpenter, Wm., jailed for counterfeiting, **10**. 686.
- Carpenter family, **8**. 754.
- pioneers, **8**. 751.
- Carpenter, **2**. 102.
- apprentice to learn trade of, **2**. 42.
- Carpenter's tools, used to pay debts, **1**. 591.
- Carpinter, Christian, signs Tryon Association, **10**. 162-163.
- Carr. See Car.
- Carr, —, Ball's answer to, **2**. 583.
- Carr, —, robbed, **10**. 344.
- Carr, Capt., **5**. 162.
- Carr, Lieut., **22**. 113.
- Carr, Caleb, gov. of R. I., **1**. 469.
- Carr, Daniel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Carr, Gov. Elias, aids in gathering and publishing records, **11**. v.
- Carr, Elisha, in assembly, **16**. 3.
- Carr, Ham, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Carr, James, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Carr, James, army pay, **17**. 202.
- army rank, **16**. 1036.
- lieut., **10**. 518.
- Carr, Job, in militia, **22**. 310, 314.
- Carr, Job, juror, **4**. 520.
- Carr, John, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Carr, John, in militia, **22**. 311.
- Carr, Jno., in militia, **22**. 397.
- Carr, Jos., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Carr, Joseph, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Carr, Leonard, juror, **22**. 506, 508, 509.
- Carr, Moses, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Carr, Pat, juror, **4**. 521.
- Carr, Sir Robert, dies, **1**. 161.
- Carr, Robert, in militia, **9**. 297.
- Carr, Robert, lapse patent to, **2**. 641.
- Carr, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Carr, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Carr, Will, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- Carr, Wm., **9**. 1235.
- Carr, Wm., in militia, **22**. 285.
- Carr, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 766.
- Carr, Wm., married, **22**. 225.
- tory officer, **22**. 197.
- Carr, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Carr, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-253.
- Carrall. See Carrel, Carrell, Carroll.
- Carrall, Butler, army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Carraway. See Caraway, Carroway.
- Carraway, —, a J. P., **6**. 762.
- Carraway, Francis, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Carraway, Gideon, ensign, **10**. 457.
- lieut., **10**. 625, 944.
- resigns, **22**. 912.
- Carraway, Jas., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Carraway, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Carraway, John, land grant to, **4**. 650, 764.
- Carraway, John, vestryman, **13**. 249.
- Carraway, Jno., Sr., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Carraway, Thos., army pay, **17**. 199.
- in army, **13**. 513, 529.
- Carraway, Thos., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Carraway, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 353.
- Carraway, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993; and surety, **11**. 710.
- Carraway, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Carrel. See Carrall, Carrell, Carril, Carroll.
- Carrel, John, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30, 32, 34.
- Carrel, John, land grant to, **4**. 704.
- Carrel, Jos., inquest on, **22**. 825.
- Carrell. See Carrall, Carrel, Carril, Carroll.
- Carrell, Benj., army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Carrell, Hardy, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Carrell, James, pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Carrell, John, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Carrell, Jonathan, army pay, **17**. 203.
- Carrell, Wm., army pay, **17**. 201.
- Carrely, Thos., pensioned, **22**. 483.
- Carriages, statistics of, **26**. 1265-1313.
- tax on, **7**. 693, 694; **23**. 690, 702; **25**. 79.
- Carrickfergus, Ireland, **22**. 301.
- Dobbs M. P. for, **2**. v.
- Carrickfergus, Scotland, **6**. xv, 738.
- Carrier, John, reenlists, **15**. 749.
- Carrigan. See Carigan.
- Carrigan, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Carrigon, Jno., petitions, **19**. 932.
- Carril. See Carrall, Carrel, Carrell, Carroll.
- Carril, Thomas, land patent asked for, **4**. 627.
- Carrill, Patrick, examined by S. C. assembly, **2**. 259.
- Carrin, Emanuel, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Carrington, —, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Carrington, Mr., in C. C., **18**. 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20**. 632.
- Carrington, Mr., wounded, **15**. 638.
- Carrington, Lieut., stabbed, **12**. 466.
- Carrington, Col. Edward, **14**. 409, 487, 489, 499, 624, 640, 730; **15**. 180; **16**. 403, 466; **22**. 583.

- and supplies, **16.** 699, 704.  
 bank notes paid to, **16.** 305.  
 Bd. war to on prisoners, **14.** 416.  
 correspondence with ment'd, **16.** 427, 428.  
 D. Q. M. G., **16.** 679.  
 goes to Taylor's Ferry, **14.** 604.  
 letter considered, **15.** 608; on military stores ment'd, **14.** 449.  
 makes preparation for ammunition, &c., **14.** 574.  
 Martin to on Morris's notes and taxes and supplies, **16.** 695, 699-701.  
 Q. M. in So. dept., **16.** 274, 275.  
 sends prov. to Salisbury, **15.** 450.  
 should receive wagons, **16.** 721.  
 signs cartel on exchange of prisoners, **15.** 451-452.  
 to Burke on supplies, **22.** 579-80.  
 to Gates on Br. movements, **14.** 717-718; on defences of Roanoke river, **14.** 653-654; on fortifications on the Roanoke, &c., **14.** 643-644; and clothing, **14.** 671-672; on his retirement from So. army, **14.** 761-762; on movements of Br. and supplies, **14.** 706; of troops, **14.** 600-602; on public affairs, **14.** 577-579; on supplies, **14.** 526-528, 654, 660, 695-697, 726-727; for Va. troops, **14.** 690-692.  
 to Long on horses, **15.** 534.  
 to receive wagons from Burton, **14.** 456.  
 to Sumner on stores, **15.** 568.  
 Carrington, Geo., pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Carrington, Geo., petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Carrington, James, lieutenant, **10.** 944.  
 Carrington, Jas., petitions, **19.** 932.  
 Carrington, Jas., petitions, **19.** 935.  
 Carrington, James, to make deed, **24.** 334.  
 Carrington, John, in assembly, **21.** 738, 872, 873, 876, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1050, 1055.  
 Carrington, Jno., petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Carrington, Jno., petitions, **19.** 935.  
 Carrington, Mayo, prisoner, **16.** 672.  
 Carrington, Nath'l, petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Carris, Thos., goods of to be seized, **10.** 593.  
 Carrol. See Carrall, Carrel, Carrell, Carril, Carroll.  
 Carrol, Benj., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Carrol, Britton, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Carrol, Dan'l, in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Carrol, Douglas, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
 Carrol, John, in militia, **22.** 413.  
 Carrol, Jno., in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Carrol, John, Jun'r, **22.** 494.  
 Carrol, John, Sen'r, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Carrol, Thos., recommended, **19.** 428.  
 Carrol, Wm., **11.** 831.  
 Carrol, Wm., army pay, **17.** 198.  
 army rank, **16.** 1030.  
 Carrold, John, land grants to, **4.** 947, 1038.  
 Carrold, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 354.  
 Carrolina. See Carolina.  
 Carroll. See Carral, Carrall, Carrel, Carrell, Carril.  
 Carroll, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Carroll, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Carroll, Benj., in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Carroll, Benj., pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Carroll, Charles, **9.** 1234.  
 Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton, **9.** 1234; **16.** 794.  
 Carroll, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Carroll, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Carroll, Daniel, elected Indian com'r, **17.** 431.  
 Carroll, Douglas, in army, **13.** 507.  
 Carroll, James, brings suit, **10.** 317.  
 Carroll, James M., asks for inspection, **8.** 80a.  
 Carroll, John, in assembly, **17.** 277, 293, 304, 335, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 391, 394, 395, 406, 409, 410, 425.  
 Carroll, John, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Carroll, John, testimony in Alston case, **17.** 399.  
 Carroll, John, witness, **20.** 73.  
 Carroll, Luke, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Carroll, Nicholas, alderman, **16.** 793.  
 Carroll, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Carroll Co., Tenn., **22.** 128.  
 Carrollsmanor, Md., immigrants, **5.** 1151-1152.  
 Carrollton, Md., **9.** 1234; **16.** 794.  
 Carroll's District, **22.** 413.  
 Carron, John, land grant to, **4.** 344.  
 Carron, John, quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
 Carroner, Chrisr., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Carrothers. See Carithers, Carothers, Caruthers.  
 Carrothers, John, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Carrothers, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1028.

- Carroway. See Caraway, Carroway.  
 Carroway, Jas., land grant to, **4.** 1247.  
 Carroway, John, land grant to, **4.** 355, 651, 684, 767.  
 Carruth, Capt., **19.** 966.  
 Carruth, Justice, **5.** 1206, 1208.  
 Carruth, Adam, in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Carruth, Jas., in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Carruth, Jas., in militia, **22.** 398.  
 Carruth, James, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
 Carruth, Robert, petitions against marriage act, **9.** 623-624.  
 Carruth, Walter, officer, **18.** 450.  
 Carruther, Jno., juror, **25.** 179.  
 Carruther, Wm., juror, **25.** 189.  
 Carruthers. See Carithers, Carothers, Caruthers.  
 Carruthers, Eunice, patent to, **6.** 77.  
 Carruthers, James, juror, **4.** 517.  
 Carruthers, John, a J. P., **4.** 712, 953, 970.  
     bills of credit to be burned at house of, **4.** 914.  
     dead, **4.** 1345, 1346.  
     in assembly, **4.** 855, 901, 976, 980, 984, 989, 995, 996, 1057, 1266, 1279, 1282, 1290.  
     land grant to, **4.** 343, 767.  
     on com. of assembly, **4.** 864, 899, 977; to examine and compare revision, **4.** 977, 991, 1000, 1011.  
     rights proved, **4.** 766.  
     treasurer, **23.** 295.  
     land grant to, **4.** 950.  
 Carruthers, John, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
 Carruthers, John, Jr., a J. P., **4.** 970.  
 Carruthers, Jos., affidavit quoted, **5.** 940, 941; wanted, **5.** 988.  
     allowance to, **22.** 818, 822, 824; to executors, **22.** 833.  
     caveat against, **5.** 811.  
     claims allowed, **5.** 976.  
     deposition on stopping of payment out of estate of Anderson, **5.** 952, 954-955.  
     impresses horses, **22.** 867.  
     land grants to, **4.** 884, 886, 893, 952, 1050; warrant to, **4.** 852.  
     nominated for sheriff, **4.** 946.  
     produces account with Rutherford, **5.** 826.  
     quoted on Anderson's estate, **5.** 937, 939.  
     sells land, **5.** 819.  
     sheriff and receives notes, **5.** 822.  
     witness, **5.** 930.  
 Carruthers, Joseph, debts due by, **8.** 278-279; as sheriff, **9.** 574.  
 Carruthers, Nathaniel, a J. P., **4.** 47, 346.  
     in assembly, **4.** 493.  
     juror, **4.** 517.  
     land grant to, **4.** 330.  
 Carruthers, Robert, a J. P., **5.** 813, 992.  
     caveat against, **5.** 811.  
     dead, **5.** 992.  
     patent to, **6.** 77.  
     sells land and grant to, **5.** 819.  
     time on warrants extended, **5.** 990.  
 Carruthers (Carruther), Wm., a J. P., **3.** 252, 537; **4.** 224, 346; dropped as J. P., **4.** 677.  
     land grants to, **4.** 70, 332, 616, 675, 707, 710, 852, 1034, 1250.  
     law suit over land, **4.** 1044.  
     proved rights, **4.** 1239.  
     road comsr., **23.** 222.  
 Carruthers, Wm., in militia, **22.** 310, 314.  
 Carruthers, Wm., Jr., a J. P., **5.** 813.  
     land grant to, **4.** 1046, 1049.  
 Carruthers, Wm., Sr., rights proved, **4.** 1033.  
 Carsey, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Carsey, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Carsey, Jas., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Carsey, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Carson, Mr., dancing teacher, **10.** 494.  
 Carson, Lt., wounded, **15.** 638.  
 Carson, Alexander, in militia, **17.** 1056.  
 Carson, Andrew pensioner, **22.** 62.  
     revolutionary service of, **22.** 113-115.  
 Carson, Hugh, bill for him to sell land, **21.** 802, 833, 969, 971, 1002.  
     pay to, **22.** 1013, 1014.  
 Carson John, ensign, **22.** 134.  
 Carson, John, fined, **9.** 651.  
 Carson, John, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
 Carson, John, juror, **10.** 5.  
 Carson, John, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Carson, Thos., in assembly, **18.** 229, 258, 284, 287, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 346, 351, 357, 362, 361, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 445, 463, 470, 471; **20.** 120, 121, 132, 133, 146, 147, 165, 167, 180, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 314, 507; **21.** 8, 15, 25, 26, 30, 47, 52, 66, 68, 70, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 166, 168, 179, 191; on com. of assem., **18.** 54, 84,



- 112, 206, 218, 315, 341, 431.  
in conv. 1788, **22**. 7, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34.  
signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
pay to, **22**. 1014.
- Carson, Wm.**, in assem., **20**. 230.
- Carson, William**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Carson, Wm.**, tory, **22**. 230.
- Carstarphen, Ensign**, **11**. 684.
- Carstarphen, Robert**, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Carstarphin, James**, petition, **21**. 847, 1027.
- Carsewell, Wm.**, jurymen, **2**. 80.
- Carswell (Carsewell)**, —, gives power of attorney, **2**. 103.
- Carswell, Francis**, will proved, **2**. 103.
- Carswell, Matt.**, juror, **25**. 186.
- Carswell, Sarah**, administrator, **2**. 103.
- Cartaret, John**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartaret, Mosqs**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartaret, Mary**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartaret, Robt.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartaret, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartaret, Job**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Cartby, James**, vestryman, **23**. 344.
- Carter**, —, president of Va., **2**. 674.
- Carter, Mr.**, and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 282.
- Carter, Mr.**, hanged in effigy, **7**. 125.
- Carter, Mr.**, raises horse, **22**. 1048.
- Carter, Capt.**, **14**. 450, 451.
- Carter, Capt.**, **22**. 111.
- Carter, Capt.**, stores to, **15**. 597.
- Carter, Maj.**, **5**. 153.
- Carter, Abraham**, in army, **15**. 740.
- Carter, Abram**, army pay, **17**. 203.  
army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Carter, Capt. Alexander**, **16**. 637.  
goes to N. C., **16**. 614.  
on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
receives deserters, &c., **16**. 627; pay for soldiers, **17**. 203, 260.  
roster of co., **16**. 1007, 1008, 1022, 1023, 1024, 1037, 1038, 1047, 1048, 1054, 1060, 1061, 1070, 1083, 1084, 1093, 1094, 1099, 1107, 1120-22, 1127, 1131, 1139, 1140-1, 1150, 1164-5, 1166, 1174-5, 1179, 1191, 1192, 1195.
- Carter, Alex.**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Carter, Ann**, exempted, **9**. 495.
- Carter, Benjn.**, army pay, **17**. 198; **18**. 735.  
army rank, **16**. 1028.  
Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.
- lieut., **10**. 943.  
officer, **18**. 486.  
petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.
- Carter, Charles**, in militia, **7**. 262.
- Carter, Charles**, in militia, **22**. 167.
- Carter, Dan'l**, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Carter, David**, army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Carter, Edward**, allowance to, **22**. 817.
- Carter, Edward**, appraiser, **1**. 866.
- Carter, Edwd.**, army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Carter, Edward**, children exempted, **9**. 495.
- Carter, Edward**, claims allowed, **5**. 983.  
entertains Indians, **5**. 983.
- Carter, Ed.**, gun impressed, **22**. 413.
- Carter, Edw.**, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Carter, Edward**, juror, **2**. 366.
- Carter, Edward**, land grant to heirs, **4**. 221.
- Carter, Edward**, payment to, **5**. 1009.
- Carter, Edward**, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Carter, Elizabeth**, exempted, **9**. 495.
- Carter, Ephraim**, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Carter, Ethelred**, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Carter, Giles**, army pay, **17**. 198.  
army rank, **16**. 1027.
- Carter, Giles**, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Carter, Giles**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Carter, George**, land grant, **4**. 352, 354.
- Carter, Henry**, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Carter, Hubbard**, army rank, **16**. 1030.
- Carter, Isaac**, army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Carter, Isaac**, army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Carter, Isaac**, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Carter, Isaac**, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Carter, Isaac**, in army, **13**. 507, 514.
- Carter, Isaac**, in militia, **22**. 319.
- Carter, James**, a J. P., **4**. 1243.  
commissioner to inquire into Indian outrages, **5**. 175-176.  
deposition against S. C. surveys, **5**. 33.  
dropped as J. P. and major, **5**. 810.  
expelled from assembly, **5**. 892, 893, 898.  
extorts money for Granville's lands, **5**. 1092.  
in assembly, **5**. 182, 185, 187, 188, 192, 196, 197, 200, 202, 203, 206, 208, 212, 232, 246, 256, 266, 287, 504, 521, 528, 529, 533, 542, 550.  
juror, **4**. 524.  
land grants to, **4**. 961, 1047, 1250, 1252.

- makes treaty with Catawbias, **5**. 141-144b.  
 on com. of assem., **5**. 240, 523.  
 petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 rights proved, **4**. 1048.  
 suit against **5**. 1082-1083.  
 summoned to assembly for neglect, **5**. 846.  
 surety, **5**. 438-439.  
 Carter, James, asks pay for scouts, **22**. 865.  
 Carter, James, build. coms'r, **25**. 286.  
 Carter, James, in militia, **7**. 262.  
 Carter, James, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Carter, Jas., in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Carter, James, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Carter, James, to buy arms and ammunition, **23**. 394.  
 town trustee, **23**. 810, 812.  
 Carter, Jesse, felon, **22**. 842.  
 Carter, Jiles, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Carter, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 draws money, **20**. 66.  
 in assembly, **12**. 2, 3, 4, 5, 33, 53, 60, 74, 80, 88, 130, 186, 188, 189, 201, 252; **17**. 639, 669, 705.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 926, 960.  
 magazine at house of, **12**. 104, 105.  
 name deled as road commissioner, **12**. 227.  
 on com. of assembly, **12**. 28, 138, 170, 301, 345, 381.  
 on occupation of Indian lands, **10**. 769.  
 reports on Indian troubles, **11**. 372.  
 takes deposition, **10**. 606.  
 to be supplied with lead, **10**. 1001.  
 to Caswell on Cherokee affairs, **11**. 608-610.  
 Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-710.  
 warrant paid to, **17**. 407.  
 Carter, John, act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 Carter, John, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Carter, John, army rank, **16**. 1028.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Carter, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Carter, John, building coms'r, **24**. 141.  
 Carter, John, claims, **4**. 149.  
 Carter, John, colonel, **10**. 998.  
 furloughed, **14**. 437.  
 in army, **13**. 508; **15**. 720, 725.  
 in Davidson's co., **14**. 294.  
 Carter, Jno., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Carter, Jno., in militia, **22**. 384.  
 Carter, John, juror, **3**. 54.  
 Carter, John, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Carter, John, shows contempt of assembly, **4**. 359, 360, 384, 385.  
 Carter, Jno., tax collector, **19**. 707.  
 Carter, John, witness, **7**. 191.  
 Carter, Sir John, **20**. 662 (?), 663, 664.  
 Carter, John, Sr., a J. P., **11**. 653.  
 Carter, John, Sr., in army, **15**. 720.  
 Carter, Josiah, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Carter, Landon, **20**. 248.  
 act to vest lands in, **24**. 530-1, 640, 991.  
 com'r to settle claims, **21**. 184.  
 contests election, **18**. 230, 244; **20**. 326.  
 dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
 elected major, **20**. 580.  
 in assem., **19**. 234, 238, 489, 490, 522, 535, 549, 577, 613, 622, 643, 667, 671, 676, 682, 688, 714; **21**. 198, 207, 214, 276, 281, 299, 342, 577, 581, 583, 584, 592, 605, 608, 619, 623, 627, 646, 658, 670, 671, 677, 679, 680, 696, 697, 726.  
 in conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 47, 48.  
 nom. for col., **20**. 262, 442; for militia officer, **21**. 154, 160; for surveyor, **19**. 690, 698.  
 officer, **22**. 702.  
 on state of Franklin, **17**. 601-604.  
 pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 petition, **19**. 186, 308, 312.  
 reports on affairs in Tenn., **22**. 754;  
 on Indian outrages, **22**. 912-13.  
 school trustee, **24**. 536.  
 speaker of Senate of Franklin, **17**. 440.  
 to Martin on reasons for Franklin State, **22**. 637-40, 642.  
 Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Carter, Lewis, recommended for promotion, **15**. 364-365.  
 Carter, Margaret, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Carter, Mary, quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Carter, Mrs. Mavel, **1**. 209.  
 Carter, Moor, juror, **25**. 189.  
 Carter, Moore, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Carter, Moore, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Carter, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Carter, Nathaniel, exempted, **9**. 476.  
 Carter, Patience, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Carter, Rachael, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Carter, Richard, testimony on John Davis, **15**. 378.

Carter, Robt., army rank, **13.** 507; **16.** 1029.  
 Carter, Robert, in Va. council, **1.** 570, 746.  
     on Va. boundary, **1.** 645-646.  
 Carter, Sally, exempted, **9.** 495.  
 Carter, Samuel, **23.** 967.  
 Carter, Saml., army rank, **13.** 522; **16.** 1028.  
 Carter, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Carter, Samuel, land grant to, **5.** 1091.  
 Carter, Sewall, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Carter, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Carter, Stephn., army rank, **16.** 1038.  
 Carter, Thos., in militia, **22.** 378.  
 Carter, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Carter, Thomas, protests against regulators, **8.** 273-275.  
 Carter, Thos., protests against regulators, **8.** 273-275.  
 Carter, Thos., wrecks ship, **1.** 466.  
 Carter, Timothy, in militia, **22.** 375.  
 Carter, Wm., **20.** 663.  
 Carter, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1031.  
 Carter, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Carter, Wm., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Carter, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 221.  
 Carter, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Carter's (Cartwright, Caster), Col., **19.** 898.  
 Carteret, Lady, money for land to, **1.** 717.  
 Carteret, Lord, **11.** 59.  
     address of assembly to, **2.** 619-620; shown to, **2.** 230.  
     appoints and instructs Dunston as naval officer, **2.** 497-499.  
     asked to consent to removal of Burrington, **2.** 559.  
     asks aid for S. C., **2.** 188-189, 191-192.  
     at council, **2.** 680, 732; at meeting of proprietors, **1.** 756, 819, 831, 832; **2.** 8-10, 58, 234-235, 298-299, 306-307, 314.  
     Burrington to, on his administration and affairs in N. C., **3.** 27-30.  
     confers with Board of Trade on Yemassee war, **2.** 193-196.  
     consulted on S. C. affairs, **2.** 280-281.  
     grants patent in 1718, **9.** 767.  
     offer to for a barony in N. C., **2.** 317.  
     on division of C., **1.** 775-776.  
     palatine, **2.** 350.  
     payment to, **1.** 833.

protest of assembly to against prorogation, **2.** 577-578.  
 quoted on fundamental constitutions, **2.** 840.  
 sends Burrington out, **2.** 542.  
 signs acts, **1.** 636; **25.** 141; new set of Fundamental Constitutions, **2.** 852-858, 897.  
 Spotswood to on Teach's career and capture, **2.** 324-327.  
 terms of surrender signed for, **2.** 384.  
 to assembly and council of N. C., **2.** 489-490; on revisal of laws, **2.** 235-236.  
 to Eden on N. C. affairs, **2.** 175-176; on lapsed land, &c., **2.** 238-239; on survey and purchase of land, **2.** 173-174.  
 to help govern C., **2.** 386.  
 to Moseley, **2.** 491.  
 to S. C. authorities, **2.** 836-837.  
 willing to surrender C. to King, **2.** 281.  
 See also Granville, Lord.  
 Carteret (Cartrett, Cartwright), Sir George, a proprietor, **1.** 72, 345, 347, 352, 354, 360, 361, 363, 371, 389, 390, 478, 520; **2.** 896; **3.** 32, 33, 34, 35, 39; **4.** 286, 287, 289.  
 at council, **1.** 233.  
 at meeting of proprietors, **1.** 33, 55.  
 Cape named for, **1.** 138.  
 charter to, **1.** 20-33, 42, 43, 48, 49, 102-114.  
 first admiral of C., **1.** 179.  
 gives Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 292-293.  
 gives liberty to catch whales, **1.** 338.  
 grant of C. to summarized, **11.** 80-86, 87, 97.  
 makes P. Carteret his deputy, **1.** 180.  
 owns N. J., **1.** 225.  
 palatine, **1.** 253, 302.  
 recommends Lepreurie, **1.** 53.  
 relation of Gov. Cartwright, **1.** 286.  
 share of vests in John, Lord Carteret, **11.** 86, 99.  
 Carteret, H. F., Martin to on quit rents in N. C., **15.** 96.  
 Carteret, John, Lord, a proprietor, **1.** 708; **3.** 35, 38, 42.  
 appoints deputy, **1.** 842.  
 authorizes administration of oath, **2.** 566.

- commission and instructions to Gov. Johnson, **1.** 554-555; Tynte, **1.** 694-696.
- declines to sell his share of C., **3.** 47.
- insists on having a quit rent law, **4.** xviii.
- instructs Hyde, **1.** 844-846.
- interests ment'd, **4.** 426.
- makes Bath a port of entry, **2.** 236-238.
- memorial on rents, **4.** 591.
- palatine, land patents issued in name of, **4.** 317-318.
- Pollock to on Tuscarora war, **1.** 876-878.
- rights protected, **4.** 184.
- sends over general commission of the peace, **2.** 556.
- share ment'd, **3.** 194.
- See also Granville, Lord.
- Carteret, John, Lord, 23.** 301, 589.
- charge for survey of boundary line, **4.** 698-700.
- commissioners to lay out all of share of in N. C., **4.** 639, 643.
- estimate of quit rents due to, **11.** 87.
- grant of  $\frac{1}{8}$  of C. to, **4.** 614, 655-663, 674; **5.** 1134; **11.** 80-101.
- interests injured, **4.** 1136.
- land grant by, **5.** 821; to, **25.** 305.
- McCulloh on survey of land of, **5.** 79-80.
- negotiations for surrender of, **3.** 127.
- no patents granted by, **8.** 503.
- payment of rents of considered, **4.** 772, 778; to commissioners and surveyors on lines of, **4.** 650-651.
- receives Sir George Carteret's share of C., **11.** 86, 99.
- report on allotment of  $\frac{1}{8}$  of Carolina to, **11.** 75-78, 79.
- surrenders right in gov't of C., **11.** 76, 77, 80-101.
- Carteret, Viscount and Baron, 6.** 21, 29, 310.
- See also Granville, John, Earl.
- Carteret (Cartrett, Cartwright, Peter,** governor of Albemarle, **1.** xvi, 183, 259.
- deputy of Sir George C., **1.** 180.
- leaves Albemarle in bad shape, **1.** 286.
- Carteret, Sir Philip,** had interest in C., **11.** 99.
- Carteret (town),** act to encourage, **23.** 110; **25.** 201-4; note on act, **3.** 193.
- Carteret, Cape, 4.** 287.
- named, **1.** 137-138.
- province S. W. of, **1.** 211.
- West made governor of colony S. W. of, **1.** 177-178.
- Carteret county, 2.** 544; **3.** xiii, 191, 539, 575, 576, 641; **4.** 19, 736, 1201; **5.** 92, 115, 405, 422, 896, 898, 901; **6.** 265, 326, 565, 637, 673, 825, 1019, 1082, 1127; **8.** 319, 329, 528; **9.** 298, 452, 593, 636, 640; **10.** 66, 524, 620, 621, 687, 723, 739, 798, 917, 984, 986, 999; **11.** 539; **12.** 177, 359; **13.** 139, 141, 149, 177, 378, 420; **14.** 320, 326, 842; **15.** 389; **20.** 25; **21.** 622, 1067, 1070; **22.** 94, 456, 459, 460, 479, 438, 445, 832, 860; **23.** 102, 110, 115, 221, 255, 273, 274, 331, 334, 348, 373, 445, 495, 532, 553, 564, 575, 618, 633, 671, 672, 692, 705, 724, 744, 806, 814, 874, 904, 912, 947, 957, 991; **24.** 226, 581; **25.** 64, 65, 193, 206, 208, 217, 253, 494.
- act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **24.** 738-9; **25.** 68; for salt tax, **24.** 344; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 522, 594; act for town in, **23.** 387; **25.** 252-4; on fish in, **23.** 803; on juries, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 52, 190, 422; roads and ferries, **23.** 489-90; to add part of Jones, **24.** 311-12, 960; to alter time of court, **23.** 545-6; to destroy vermin, **23.** 784-5, 914; wild animals in, **24.** 749-50; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 70, 288, 406; to regulate Beaufort and add Ococock Island to, **23.** 805.
- Baptists in, **5.** 1177, 1178, 1182.
- bill for ease of militia of, **12.** 180, 181, 212, 213, 225, 227, 254, 346-347, 354, 388, 391, 404; **13.** 358; for poor house and other buildings, **21.** 757, 828, 836-837, 904, 908, 909, 921, 928, 996, 1000, 1001; for town in, **5.** 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 53, 62, 65, 68, 71, 72, 76; on public landings, **21.** 770, 790, 948, 955, 988; on roads and ferries, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; to add Ococock Island to, **8.** 354, 356, 359, 360, 370, 406, 410, 415-416, 420, 421, 446, 478; to add part to Jones co.,

13. 837, 863, 882, 928, 956, 973; to add part to Jones; 20. 488, 493, 512; to add part to Jones, 21. 19, 21, 30, 42, 56, 60; to add part to Onslow, 9. 384, 463, 464, 506; 18. 338, 356; to alter courts of, 6. 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679, 749; to divide, 13. 851, 942; 16. 75; 19. 45; to enlarge, 4. 365, 392, 393; to prevent destruction of fish in, 8. 349, 355, 359, 392, 394, 408, 412, 417-418, 420, 429; to secure titles of freeholders in, 8. 348, 389, 394.  
 census of 1790, 26. 357-368.  
 clothing for troops due from, 12. 639, 749.  
 com. of Prov. Cong. to consider letter of on fortification of Beaufort, 10. 509, 516.  
 county court clerk of, 5. 340.  
 court act disallowed, 6. 707.  
 court days, 23. 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 debts due to, 8. 278-279.  
 dues from sheriffs, 9. 574.  
 established, 2. 459; 3. 453.  
 extracts from records of, 11. 773.  
 in Newbern dist., 15. 377.  
 inspection places in, 23. 381, 641, 791; 25. 313, 379.  
 justices for o. and t. cts., 5. 569-570.  
 J. P.'s in, 2. 526, 645; 3. 244; 4. 47, 330, 346, 712, 966, 1038; 5. 32, 828, 992; 6. 82, 339, 1068, 1088; 7. 275; 8. 149; 9. 66; 23. 993.  
 land grants in, 1. 271; 4. 62, 75, 217, 219, 223, 273, 274, 275, 277, 279, 329, 330, 332, 333, 336, 343, 349, 352, 353, 440, 446, 447, 454, 588, 589, 595, 598, 601, 602, 615, 616, 618, 619, 625, 627, 631, 632, 635, 638, 641, 650, 675, 684, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 759, 761, 764, 767, 803, 804, 805, 851, 852, 855, 884, 892, 894, 895, 896, 947, 950, 952, 953, 961, 962, 963, 965, 968, 970, 1032, 1034, 1037, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1043, 1046, 1049, 1238, 1240, 1241, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1253; 5. 944.  
 little assistance from, 22. 569.  
 members of assem., 2. 608; 3. 285, 562, 635; 4. 115, 493, 726, 727, 733, 735, 814, 855, 857, 863; 5. 53, 231, 521, 527, 528, 718, 901, 1002, 1110; 6. 107, 135, 362, 662, 800, 893, 1150,

1151; 7. 283, 342, 566, 581; 8. 106, 303; 9. 447, 734, 738, 739, 742, 874, 1188; 12. 1, 3, 265, 549, 655, 658, 841; 13. 645, 735, 784; 16. 1; 17. 264, 276, 794, 877; 18. 1, 226, 275; 19. 1, 129, 233, 293, 400, 504, 717, 722; 20. 1, 119, 126, 301, 475; 21. 1, 21, 193, 201, 729, 871, 884; in conv. 1788 and '89, 22. 1, 8, 25, 29, 32, 36; in Prov. Cong., 9. 1042, 1178; 10. 165, 500, 913, 923.  
 militia, 5. 575, 603; in regulator campaign, 8. 574, 575, 578, 581, 582, 583, 584, 586, 587, 588, 589, 591, 592, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 600, 666, 677, 697, 704, 709, 710; 9. 62-63, 125, 198; 19. 837, 838; 21. 469; officers, 22. 965; organization, 10. 206, 207, 530, 944; returns, 5. 161; 22. 307, 313, 427-8, 431, 439; to be raised, 17. 678.  
 missionaries needed in, 6. 562.  
 number members of assem., 5. 86, 87.  
 officers, 9. 298.  
 Onslow taken from, 3. 450.  
 owes state, 21. 1067, 1069, 1072.  
 parishes in, 7. 540.  
 petition on Fed. Conv., 21. 31; on fishery, 9. 466; on salt works in, 12. 284; on use of Carteret militia, 15. 146-147.  
 place for payment of quit rents, 4. 186, 372, 400.  
 provision for public offices, 5. 567-568.  
 public revenue from, 9. 647.  
 quit rents from, 9. 608.  
 requests fortification of Topsail Inlet, 12. 336.  
 road coms'rs for, 23. 221.  
 salt works in, 10. 620, 621.  
 sheriffs, 4. 347; 5. 976; 6. 378, 739, supreme ct. of held in Newbern, 5. 259.  
 tax in, 19. 706.  
 taxables, 5. 320, 575, 603; 7. 145, 283, 288, 539, 540.  
 Treasurer, 4. 403, 404; 5. 337; 23. 349, 400.  
 troops to be raised in, 13. 411; 24. 154.  
 Cartaret District, recruiting officer for, 22. 928.  
 Carteret Precinct. See Carteret county.  
 Carteret Precinct court, 3. 256.  
 Carterett, —, Secretary of Albe-

- marle co., **1.** 99, 101.
- Carteright. See Carteret, Cartwright.
- Carteright, Robert, in army, **15.** 728.
- Carter's Valley, **13.** 115; **24.** 160.
- Carterwright. See Carteret Cartwright.
- Carterwright, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1025.
- Carthagea, **5.** 599.
- Carthagea Expedition, accounts of, **15.** 753.
- extracts relating to, **9.** 42-45.
- Innes in, **5.** xiii; and Halton in, **11.** 115.
- N. C. troops in, **4.** x.
- return of troops on, **15.** 752, 760.
- Carthagea Harbor, **11.** 44; **15.** 755, 756.
- Carthen, John, quit rents of, **22.** 245.
- Carthey, Andrew, land grant to, **4.** 959.
- Carthey, George, land grants to, **4.** 947, 1034, 1238.
- Carthey, George, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 947.
- Carthey, James, a J. P., **4.** 1243.
- land grant to, **4.** 947.
- Carthy, Daniel, **21.** 692, 724.
- 'buys tobacco for Flint, **21.** 557, 559, 560, 565, 566, 567, 568.
- Cartledge, Edmund, land grants to, **4.** 767, 946, 965, 1251.
- town coms'r, **25.** 272.
- vestryman, **23.** 344.
- Cartledge (Cartlidge), Edward, a J. P., **4.** 713, 889, 951, 1243.
- Cartright, John, regulator, **8.** 79.
- Cartwright. See Carteret, Carteright, Carterwright, Cartright.
- Cartwright, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 346.
- Cartwright, Anne, sues, **1.** 406.
- Cartwright, Daniel, ship captain, **10.** 643.
- misconduct of causes vessel to be seized, **10.** 847-848.
- property to be seized, **11.** 314.
- to send the Polly to sea, **10.** 876-877.
- Cartwright, David, in militia, **22.** 352.
- Cartwright, Ezekil, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Cartwright, Hezekiah, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Cartwright, Hezekiah, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Cartwright, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 345.
- Cartwright, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 352.
- Cartwright, J., witness, **5.** 775.
- Cartwright, James, transports goods to N. C., **10.** 851, 853, 854, 856.
- Cartwright, Job, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Cartwright (Cartrite), John, asks for lapse patent, **2.** 502.
- buys goods, **2.** 600.
- buys land, **1.** 489.
- gives power of atty., **1.** 650.
- sells, **1.** 650.
- Cartwright, Jno., in militia, **22.** 348.
- Cartwright, Jno., juror, **25.** 187.
- Cartwright, John Baptist, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- Cartwright, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1037.
- Cartwright, Jos., in militia, **22.** 351.
- Cartwright, Jos., juror, **25.** 187.
- Cartwright, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 61.
- Cartwright, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1033.
- Cartwright, Matthew, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.
- Cartwright, Moses, juror, **4.** 519.
- Cartwright, Peter, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.
- Cartwright, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1025.
- Cartwright, Robt., in militia, **22.** 352.
- Cartwright, Robert, juror, **4.** 519.
- Cartwright, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Cartwright, Robert, suit for land, **2.** 489, 491-492.
- Cartwright, Thos., appraiser, **1.** 435.
- marries, **1.** 551.
- sells land, **1.** 609.
- Cartwright, Thos., Harmonica Evangelica and commentarii in Proverbia Solomonis, **2.** 583.
- Cartwright, Thomas, in army, **15.** 728.
- Cartwright, Thos., in militia, **22.** 346.
- Cartwright, Thos., in militia, **22.** 351.
- Cartwright, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.
- Cartwright, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Cartwright, Thos., reenlists, **15.** 750.
- Cartwright, Wm., in militia, **22.** 345.
- Cartwright, Wm., juror, **25.** 187.
- Cartwright, Wm., witness, **2.** 97.
- Cartwright's Creek, **2.** 400.
- Cartwrittle, Robert, witness, **2.** 96.
- Carty, Mr., exempted, **4.** 128.
- Caruth, John, a J. P., **23.** 992.
- Caruth, John, captain, **14.** 264.
- Caruth, John, in conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.
- Caruth, Jno., in militia, **22.** 437.
- Caruthers. See Carothers, Carruthers.

- Caruthers, John, in militia, **22**. 316, 317.
- Caruthers, Rev. Eli W., defends regulators, **7**. xiv.  
Life of Caldwell quoted, **3**. xxxii, xli. quoted, **5**. 1220.  
work, **5**. 1217.
- Caruthers, James, in army, **15**. 720.
- Caruthers, John, a J. P., **4**. 346.
- Caruthers, Joseph, deputy surveyor, **4**. 960.
- Caruthers, Nath., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Caruthers, Robert, destroys Waddell's powder, **8**. 623.  
pardon asked for, **9**. 57.
- Caruthers, Thos., in army, **15**. 720.
- Caruthers, Wm., to be lt. col., **5**. 161.
- Carver, —, administration contest with, **5**. 995.
- Carver, Fran., in militia, **22**. 311.
- Carver, Jas., land grant to, **4**. 56, 1242.
- Carver, James, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-684.
- Carver, James, road comsr., **23**. 221.
- Carver, Job, building coms'r, **25**. 68.
- Carver, Sir John, **20**. 662.
- Carver, John, land grant to, **4**. 219.
- Carver, Robert, administrator, **6**. 80.
- Carver, Robert, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- Carver, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 945, 1255.
- Carver, Samuel, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.
- Carver, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.
- Carver, Wm., feeds Sp. prisoners, **22**. iv, 272.
- Carver, Wm., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-210.
- Carver, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Carver's Creek, **25**. 400.
- Carvin, Edward, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Carvin, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Carvin, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Cary, Mr., consulted, **4**. 29.
- Cary, Col., captured, **14**. 550.
- Cary, Edward, exempted, **7**. 575.
- Cary, Ed., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Cary, Capt. George, explores, **1**. 121;  
island named for, **1**. 129.  
petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
signs report, **1**. 139.  
visits Indians, **1**. 125.
- Cary, James, appraiser, **1**. 595.  
witness, **1**. 596.
- Cary (Cavy), James, in assembly, **6**. 351, 364, 378, 382, 383, 384, 400, 401, 407, 418, 421, 428, 429.  
on claims com., **22**. 818, 823.  
on com. of assem., **6**. 369, 401.  
See also Cavy.
- Cary, James, Jr., in assembly, **6**. 367, 376.
- Cary, John, juror, **4**. 519.
- Cary, John, son of Thomas, **23**. 93, 94.
- Cary, Miles, law suit, **2**. 104-105, 112.  
register, **1**. 462, 490, 510.
- Cary, Nathaniel, **9**. 307.
- Cary, Robert, petitions on law of debts, **4**. 844-845.
- Cary, Stephen, negro slave, **2**. 104, 112.
- Cary (Carey), Thos., **1**. 899; **2**. 64; **3**. 453; **4**. xii, 852; **23**. 73.  
a Quaker, **1**. 917.  
accounts to be inspected, **1**. 845.  
act on his disposition of lands, **25**. 154-6; to confirm titles of lands bought from, **23**. 95-94, 334; **25**. 161.  
agreement of, **1**. 698.  
and Cary rebellion, **1**. 768.  
answers before proprietors, **1**. 818, 819.  
appointed governor and removed, **1**. 709.  
appoints civil officers, **1**. 802; Fendall, **1**. 697.  
arrested and sent to London, **1**. 920; by assembly, **1**. 780.  
arrives from Eng., **2**. 53.  
at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 816; **3**. 124-129.  
attacks Hyde, **1**. 780-782, 794, 801, 802.  
capture, **1**. 803.  
characterized by Hyde, **1**. 760.  
charges against, **1**. xxix; of DeGraffenried against, **1**. 911-912, 913, 914.  
claims governorship, **1**. 697.  
commits Reed, **1**. 856.  
complaints, **1**. 791.  
danger in recognizing as governor, **1**. 726.  
dealings with Palatines, **1**. 775.  
debt of recovered, **2**. 94; and settlement of estate, **2**. 376.  
declines arbitration, **1**. 762-763.  
defeated, **1**. 795, 796.  
DeGraffenried writes to, **1**. 915.

- deputy Gov., **1.** 629.  
 efforts to capture, **1.** 803-804; to excite Indians, **1.** 811.  
 escapes from prison, **1.** 780.  
 estate administered on, **2.** 308.  
 evidence against not sent, **1.** 801.  
 evil designs of, **1.** 783.  
 excepted from pardon, **1.** 864, 873.  
 forced to settle land claims, **1.** 791-792.  
 former rebellions of, **1.** 801.  
 Glover's propositions against, **1.** 698.  
 estate administered on, **1.** 912; to S. C., **1.** 698; to Va., **1.** 778, 796; to West Indies, **2.** 137.  
 grants land patents, **2.** 168, 169, 172.  
 hostilities against forbidden, **2.** v, 56.  
 Hyde on troubles of, **1.** 757.  
 impeached, **1.** 806.  
 in Council, **1.** 785.  
 influenced by Moseley, **2.** 20.  
 issues writ for assembly, **1.** 696.  
 land grants by confirmed, **3.** 189; **4.** 308, 310.  
 laws made under suspended, **1.** 697.  
 leads in Cary rebellion, **1.** 784.  
 lived at Pamlico, **1.** 803.  
 made deputy governor, **1.** 779; governor and deposed, **1.** xxvii.  
 makes Foster member of council, **4.** 1169.  
 not to be recognized at present, **1.** 724.  
 opposes Hyde, **1.** 759, 804.  
 patents and sells land, **24.** 930-1.  
 petition against, **1.** 786.  
 promises provision to Palatines, **1.** 916.  
 prosecution for dues, **1.** 796.  
 raises rebellion, **1.** 779-780, 785.  
 recognized as gov., **1.** xxvii, 697.  
 recognizes Glover, **1.** 727, 780; Hyde, **1.** 915.  
 reelected governor, **1.** 710.  
 refuses to aid Palatines, **1.** 921; to mediate, **1.** 781, 794-795, 798; to notice DeGraffenried, **1.** 912; to pay for Palatines, **1.** 780.  
 renews troubles, **1.** 915.  
 repulse of, **1.** 778.  
 returns from England, **2.** 46.  
 revives his party, **2.** 61.  
 sells land, **2.** 103-104.  
 sent to England for trial, **1.** 800, 801, 806, 807.  
 Spotswood offers to mediate on rebellion, **1.** 758-759, 760.  
 stirred up by Quakers, **1.** 877.  
 suspended, **1.** 727.  
 takes oath, **1.** 699.  
 tenders oath to Quakers, **1.** 709.  
 threat against Hyde, **1.** 782.  
 threatens Glover, **1.** 699; Palatines, **1.** 916.  
 to accuse Glover, **1.** 699.  
 to be called to account, **1.** 723-724, 725; seized, **1.** 776-777, 778; taken to Va., **1.** 763.  
 trial, **1.** 920.  
 visits Newbern, **1.** 915-916.  
 warlike actions of, **1.** 760-761.  
 warrants of made void, **1.** 865-866.  
 Cary, W., charges against Everard to be investigated, **3.** 31.  
 to King on courts for trial of pirates, **3.** 81-82.  
 Cary Wm., to Newcastle on appointment of Burrington, **3.** 65-66; on Everard, **3.** 25.  
 Cary, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 277.  
 Cary, Wm., petition for exemption rejected, **7.** 575.  
 Cary & Co., Robert, **9.** 1251.  
 Cary Island, named, **1.** 129; ment'd, **1.** 130, 131.  
 Cary Rebellion, **1.** 689-690, 735, 793; **2.** x; **3.** 485.  
 absence of government, **1.** xxviii.  
 action on rebels in England, **1.** 804-806; of Cary, **1.** 760-761.  
 acts of assembly aimed against leaders, **1.** 787-794.  
 Adams on, **1.** 686-687, 719-720, 722.  
 aid from Va. against, **1.** 778-779, 795-796, 798, 800, 801.  
 amnesty proclaimed, **1.** 918.  
 anarchy under, **1.** 768.  
 assembly on, **1.** 837; to Proprietors on, **1.** 784-787.  
 bloodshed in, **1.** 710.  
 brief history of, **1.** xxvii-xxviii.  
 brigantine captured, **1.** 918.  
 Burrington's summary, **3.** 177.  
 discussed, **1.** xxvii-xxix.  
 Cary's affairs to be investigated, **1.** 723-724, 725-726; answers before proprietors, **1.** 818, 819.  
 cessation of arms proclaimed, **1.** 886.  
 character of gov't against which Cary rebelled, **1.** xxix.  
 Clayton's report on, **1.** 762-763.  
 Council to proprietors on, **1.** 806-807.



- DeGraffenried's account of, **1.** 914-921.
- Dennis to S. P. G. on, **1.** 803-804.
- effects on crops, **1.** 899.
- efforts to excite Indians, **1.** 796-797, 798, 802, 806, 811; to settle, **1.** xxvii.
- end, **1.** 783, 798, 800, 801.
- evidence to be sent to Eng., **1.** 846.
- Glover on, **1.** 732-733.
- goods seized by Hyde, **1.** 831-832.
- Gordan's account, **1.** 708-715.
- governor forbidden to send prisoners without evidence, **1.** 868.
- hinders boundary survey, **1.** 783.
- hostilities against rebels forbidden, **2.** v; to be inquired into, **2.** 56.
- Hyde besieged in Pollock's house, **1.** 917-918; proposes to try rebels in Va., **1.** 801, 807; to proprietors on, **1.** 801-802; to Spotswood on, **1.** 757.
- influence on Indian war, **1.** 920-921; on Palatine colony, **1.** 911-912, 913, 914.
- instructions to Hyde on, **1.** 832-833.
- Jennings on, **1.** 688.
- laws growing out of, **25.** 152-6.
- leaders impeached and sent to Eng. for trial, **1.** 800, 806-807; scattered and arrested, **1.** 920.
- letters of Spotswood on, **1.** 794-799.
- list of rebels, **1.** 776-777.
- Low arrested, **1.** 855.
- man killed, **1.** 688, 804.
- man-of-war brought against, **1.** 920.
- mediation in, **1.** 780-781.
- Moseley a leader in, **2.** 20.
- names of rebels, **1.** 806, 807, 864, 873.
- Nicholson commissioned to enquire into, **2.** 8-10, 76.
- no evidence sent against prisoners, **1.** 807; prisoners to be sent for trial without proof, **2.** 63.
- Pollock on, **1.** 696-699, 731.
- president and council to Spotswood on, **1.** 760-761.
- proceedings in, **1.** 727-728; null and void during, **1.** 786.
- proclamation against rebels, **1.** 796.
- proprietors on, **1.** 846.
- Quakers in, **1.** 767-768, 779-787, 794-795, 798, 802, 806, 812, 814; bear arms in, **1.** xxix.
- rebels attacked, **1.** 918-919; frightened and flee, **1.** 918; pardoned, **1.** 864, 873.
- renewed, **1.** xxviii-xxix; by Roach, **1.** 918-919.
- reported to proprietors, **1.** 710.
- Roach furnishes arms to rebels, **1.** 917.
- Spotswood asked for aid against, **1.** 919-921; conduct of approved by Board of Trade, **2.** 12; offers to mediate, **1.** 758-759, 760; proclamation against rebels, **1.** 776-777, 778; to Board of Trade on, **1.** 779-783.
- Tuscarora war charged to, **1.** xxix.
- Urmston on, **1.** 766-767, 768, 773-775.
- Va. to suppress, **1.** 761, 762-763.
- Cary's Abridgement, used by J. P., **23.** 346.
- Casa, Thomas, pensioned, **22.** 483.
- Casand, Gabriel, juror, **4.** 516.
- Casaway, John, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Casaya River, **22.** 294.
- Cascade church, **5.** 1189.
- Cascade Creek, **2.** 793, 814.
- Cascupernung River, **2.** 317.
- Case, John, fined, **9.** 651.
- Case, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 202.
- Case, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Case, Jonathan, in militia, **17.** 1054.
- Case, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 199.
- army rank, **16.** 1035.
- soldier, **18.** 797.
- Case, Thomas, exempted from taxes, **13.** 742, 745, 798.
- Case, Thos., petitions for relief, **8.** 133.
- Case, Wm., dropped as J. P., **6.** 340.
- summonized to council, **6.** 84.
- Casee, French, Pa. comr., **18.** 581.
- Caselton, John, imported, **1.** 396.
- Caselton's (Casselton) Creek, **1.** 410, 494, 523, 534, 550.
- Casey, Azariah, army pay, **17.** 200.
- Casey, Jas., in militia, **22.** 350.
- Casey, John, captain, **22.** 105.
- Casey, John, major, **10.** 532.
- Casey, John, wagoner, **15.** 478.
- Casey, Solomon, army pay, **17.** 200.
- Casey, Thos., in militia, **17.** 1055.
- Casey, Thos., petition, **6.** 369.
- Casey, Walton, petition, **18.** 130, 146, 364, 453-454, 461.
- Casey, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Casgreve, Rev. Mr., character, **8.** 20.
- Cash, Benj., in militia, **22.** 333.
- Cash, Howard, takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Cash, James, **25.** 111.
- Cash, James, bill to vest land in, **17.** 340, 356, 361, 417, 418; **20.** 52-53,

72, 87, 110; **21.** 316.  
**Cash, Joseph**, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Cash, Peter**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Cash**, none in province, **5.** 154.  
     present, **3.** 622.  
     scarcity, **3.** 144.  
**Cashaw Creek**, **6.** 771.  
**Cashe, John**, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
**Cashelaws, Tho.**, in militia, **22.** 307.  
**Cashi**, **2.** 303.  
**Cashie (Cushie, Cashey, Cashy, Cashia)**  
     River, **4.** 136, 332; **5.** xlii; **21.** 458;  
     **23.** 958, 959; **24.** 19.  
     act for town on, **23.** 755-6; **25.**  
     248-9.  
     bill for town on, **4.** 1325, 1326, 1329,  
     1342, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1348; **7.** 369,  
     370, 586, 595, 597, 599, 603, 607,  
     623, 625, 630, 634, 637, 639-640, 645,  
     669.  
     inspection on, **23.** 411, 641; **25.** 379.  
     quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
     town on, **9.** 804-805.  
**Cashie church**, **5.** 1180.  
**Cashlow, Jas.**, juror, **25.** 188.  
**Cashock Creek**, **2.** 290.  
**Cashoke**, **2.** 454.  
**Cashoke Creek**, **2.** 282, 283.  
**Cashoke River**, land grant on, **1.** 844.  
**Cashon, Burwell**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Cashon, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Cashy**, **2.** 540.  
**Casiah, Dunning**, in militia, **22.** 396.  
**Casiah, Sandiver**, in militia, **22.** 396.  
**Casidy, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
**Casky, Thos.**, pensioned, **22.** 460.  
**Caslon, Wm.**, **20.** 664, 665.  
**Casman, Benj.**, in army, **15.** 726.  
**Casner, Rev. Jacob**, labors in Lincoln  
     co., **8.** 792.  
**Cason, Canon**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Cason, Cannon**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Cason, Hillary**; on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37.  
     patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Cason, Hilly**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Cason, Hilly**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Cason, John**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
     army rank, **16.** 1026.  
**Cason, John**, in militia, **10.** 99.  
**Cason, John**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Cason, John**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37,  
     62, 99.  
     patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Cason, Kelley**, patroler, **10.** 63.  
**Cason, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
**Caspar, Henry**, **8.** 749.  
**Casper, John**, **8.** 744.

**Casper family**, **8.** 748.  
**Cass**, —, claims, **4.** 808.  
**Cassart, Anthony**, in militia, **22.** 379.  
**Cassart, David**, in militia, **22.** 379.  
**Cassay**, **2.** 523.  
**Cassayah Creek**, **22.** 291.  
**Casseau, Peter**, elected vendue master,  
     **18.** 174, 181, 397, 413.  
**Cassel, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
**Cassell, Col.**, repulses Marion, **14.** 621.  
**Cassels, Col.**, tory, **22.** 229.  
**Cassey, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 351.  
**Cassia**, **2.** 425, 488.  
**Cassia River**, **2.** 378.  
**Cassick, Wm.**, asks pardon for Hunter,  
     **9.** 86-87.  
**Cassiopea's Knee**, **2.** 777.  
**Cassique**, an Indian, **1.** 127.  
**Cassiques**, **25.** 121.  
     choice of, **1.** 189.  
     lack of in C., **1.** 181.  
     lands to, **1.** 189.  
     may inherit proprietorship, **1.** 188,  
     189.  
     not limited in land holdings, **1.** 186.  
     number, **1.** 189.  
     power to alienate land, **1.** 190.  
     provisions for in Fund. Constn., **25.**  
     123, 124, 125, 126, 129, 130, 131,  
     132, 133, 136.  
     want of, **1.** 235.  
     Wilkinson, a C., **1.** 342.  
     See also Caciques, Landgraves and  
     Caciques.  
**Casson, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 588.  
**Casstaphen, James**, on recruiting ser-  
     vice, **11.** 595.  
**Castander, Absalom**, army pay, **17.**  
     202.  
**Casteen, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Castel, Franses**, petition on separa-  
     tion, **22.** 705-10.  
**Castellaw (Castillew, Castlebow, Cas-  
     tlebawe)**, Jas., a J. P., **2.** 540, 565,  
     570, 607, 818; **4.** 46, 346, 800.  
     asks for land, **2.** 379.  
     claims, **4.** 149.  
     commissioner to exchange and emit  
     bills of credit, **4.** 370-371, 398-399.  
     commonly mad or drunk, **4.** 1216.  
     complains against Scarborough, **4.**  
     728-729.  
     demands Burrington's assent to laws  
     of 1729; **3.** 331-332; that a griev-  
     ance be inquired into, **2.** 617.  
     deposition against Lovick, **3.** 219;  
     examined, **3.** 247.

- dropped as J. P., **2**. 676.  
 hated by Burrington, **3**. 365.  
 in assem., **2**. 575, 608, 623; **3**. 275, 285, 286, 290, 299, 303, 311, 313, 320, 562, 567, 612, 635, 637; **4**. 102, 115, 130, 375, 396, 414, 478, 489, 493, 501, 508, 527, 533-4, 539, 549, 560, 652, 654, 716, 718, 723, 724, 725, 727, 733, 737, 738, 770, 773, 774, 779.  
 juror, **2**. 366, 477, 508, 543, 552; **3**. 53; **4**. 521.  
 land grant to, **4**. 589; resurveyed, **4**. 351, 641; lapse patent to, **2**. 642.  
 nominated for speaker, **4**. 493.  
 on com. of assembly, **2**. 572, 581, 590, 637; **4**. 85, 117, 121, 135, 142, 383, 394, 497, 555, 559, 570, 737, 738.  
 opposes grant to Jackson, **4**. 278.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 rights proved, **4**. 598, 705.  
 sent to Gov., **2**. 575-576.  
 settles for taxes collected, **4**. 528.  
 surety, **2**. 588.  
 terms for payment of quit rents, **4**. 247-248.  
 treasurer, **4**. 106, 136, 155.  
 tried for misdemeanor, **2**. 646, 652, 662, 671, 700.  
 witnesses will, **22**. 294, 295.  
 Castellaw, John, rights proved, **4**. 636.  
 Castellaw, Thos., land grants to, **4**. 884, 962.  
 resigns as treasurer, **4**. 728.  
 Castello, John, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Castellow, Thos., coroner, **22**. 364.  
 Casten, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Caster, Henry, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Caster, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Caster, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Casteright, Jos., in army, **15**. 726.  
 Castile & Leon, **18**. 526.  
 Castillo, Pierce, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Castin (Costin), Henry, pension to, **9**. 715, 754, 761, 768.  
 Castle, Saml., pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Castle, Thos., in army, **15**. 718.  
 Castle, Walter, imported, **1**. 394.  
 Castle Bar, **15**. 129.  
 Castle Dobbs, Ireland, **5**. xxxii, 770; **22**. 301, 303.  
 Castle Haynes, **5**. xxiii, xxiv; **9**. xliv.  
 Castle Street, Wilmington, **24**. 725.  
 Castle Tryon, **7**. 161.  
 Castle William, Boston, **9**. 1001.  
 Castleberry, David, exempted, **6**. 1299.  
 Castlebury, Richd., in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Castlebury, Wm., in militia, **22**. 451.  
 Castlecumber, Wanderford, Lord, **15**. 678.  
 Castles, Thos., army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Castleton, Geo., petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 Castleton, Joseph, begs pardon of governor, **2**. 526.  
 tried for seditious speeches, **2**. 543.  
 Castleton's Creek, **23**. 93.  
 Castner, Jacob, juror, **11**. 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Castration, of slaves, **22**. 819, 825, 830, 831, 834, 837, 839, 843, 850; **23**. 489, 656; ordered by law, **6**. 740, 742.  
 Castries, Marquis de, **16**. 764.  
 Casway, Jos., in army, **13**. 507.  
 Casway, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Caswel, Math., land grant asked for, **4**. 627.  
 quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Caswell, Mr., **11**. 541.  
 Caswell, Mr., **13**. 449.  
 Caswell, Mr., (son to Gov.), **16**. 960; **17**. 139; **22**. 973.  
 Caswell, Miss, **13**. 187, 449; **16**. 1199; **22**. 758.  
 Caswell, Capt., at Brandywine, **22**. 975.  
 roster of co., **16**. 1004, 1013, 1029, 1042, 1056, 1064, 1075, 1090, 1111, 1112, 1124, 1129, 1134, 1145, 1154, 1170, 1183.  
 to buy horses, **22**. 954.  
 well, **11**. 570.  
 wounded, **11**. 661.  
 Caswell, Benjamin, a J. P., **9**. 1027.  
 act for sureties to collect tax, **25**. 111-12.  
 bill for securities to collect taxes, **21**. 801, 912, 915, 944, 948, 963.  
 deposition ment'd, **22**. 9.  
 juror, **9**. 692.  
 money from, **21**. 1066.  
 owes state, **21**. 1073.  
 resigns, **14**. 322-323.  
 uncle to R. C., **9**. 1064.  
 Caswell, Mrs. Ben, **17**. 139.  
 Caswell, D., gives receipt for soldiers, **14**. 125.  
 Caswell, Dallum, owes state, **21**. 1068.  
 Caswell, Dickey, **15**. 707.  
 Caswell, George, servant, **9**. 1249.  
 Caswell, Jack, **15**. 686.

Caswell, Jos., **22**. 465.

Caswell, Martin, a J. P., **5**. 657.

affidavit by, **8**. 201.

allowance to, **22**. 848.

clerk, **9**. 298.

land grant to, **4**. 962.

major and lieut. col., **10**. 206, 531.

owes state, **21**. 1068.

uncle to R. C., **9**. 1064.

Caswell (Casewell), Mathew, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 461.

juror, **2**. 709.

land lapses, **2**. 523-524.

surety, **2**. 370.

Caswell, Richard, **8**. iv, xxxii, 183; **10**.

x, 14, 65, 66, 95, 144, 468, 515, 595;

**11**. xviii, xix, xx; **12**. iii, v, 584,

766, 767, 822, 824; **13**. xi, xii 537,

539, 540, 605, 620, 621, 633, 635,

734e, 734k, 745; **14**. vi, x, 2, 261,

287, 339, 408, 534, 537, 539, 608,

837, 845; **15**. 19, 31, 67, 74, 75, 78,

81, 166, 195, 208, 221, 232, 233, 359,

403, 406, 424, 425, 426, 427, 448,

449, 486, 487, 527, 587, 623, 698,

737, 739, 745, 765, 787; **16**. 592;

**17**. vii, 31, 75, 80, 647, 662, 699,

730, 765, 766; **18**. iii, 267, 272, 273,

274, 376, 407, 412, 432, 444, 447,

465, 467, 468, 470, 471, 472, 475, 484,

485, 527, 536, 574, 606, 607, 621,

622, 639, 811, 814, 816, 817, 823,

825; **19**. 629, 883, 948, 975, 978;

**20**. iii, iv, vi, 403, 626, 700, 702,

719, 729, 735; **21**. 82, 126, 442, 444,

445, 453, 473, 702, 1043, 1070; **22**.

101, 127, 133, 135, 154, 449, 1032.

a survyor, **8**. xxxiii.

accounts of comptroller, **20**. 90-91.

act to rescue muster rolls from estate of, **25**. 9-10.

Adams to on his imprisonment, **13**. 454.

Adams (John) to on Declaration of Independence, **13**. 456.

address to people of N. C., **10**. 20-23.

addresses to and from assembly, **12**.

4-5, 76-77, 117, 119, 120, 123-124, 156-

157, 174, 175, 208, 267, 268, 271, 272,

274-275, 277-278, 281-282, 284, 299,

300, 318, 339, 340-341, 342, 348, 378,

384, 393, 416-417, 552, 556, 558-560,

564, 569-570, 572, 577, 578, 600, 608-

609, 626-627, 634, 659, 661-664, 665,

668-669, 670, 677, 681-682, 683-684,

700, 707-708, 712, 717-718, 720, 728,

742-743, 765, 774, 817, 819-821, 823,

825, 827, 831, 832-833; **13**. 533, 626,

628-630, 737, 740, 767, 789, 791-793,

796, 826, 914, 916-917, 918; **14**. 24,

77; **17**. 268, 269-275, 288-290, 308-

309, 312-313, 316, 319, 328, 331,

334, 337, 338, 348, 350, 353, 356,

376, 382, 389, 413; **18**. 3, 8, 12, 18,

20, 21, 26, 57, 58, 80, 103, 125, 130,

133, 134, 143, 146, 166, 183, 195,

219, 230, 231-234, 239-240, 247-248,

249-250, 279, 290, 293, 313, 314,

326, 337, 339, 347, 348, 352, 358,

359, 368, 382, 438, 441, 451, 456,

805, 810, 811, 814, 815, 821, 822,

824, **19**. 466, 488; **20**. 3, 4, 6, 7,

13, 15, 16, 20, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 38,

41, 42, 47, 48, 50, 62, 68, 80, 86,

95, 122, 128-130, 135, 136, 144-145,

146, 150, 151, 152, 158, 208, 216,

218-219, 220, 228, 240, 243, 244, 246-

247, 250-251, 253, 254, 262, 264-265,

303, 312, 318, 327, 338, 393, 408,

409, 410, 425, 432, 433, 437, 444,

445, 451.

advances money to delegates, **9**. 1225.

affidavit by, **8**. 200.

aids in recruiting, **11**. xiv, xv.

Alderson to asking the hastening of his exchange, **13**. 381.

Alexander and others to on case of Ochiltree, **11**. 757-759.

Alexander to on failure to get acts of Gen. Assem., **11**. 606, 617-618.

Allen to on Halifax troops, **14**. 7.

allowance to, **22**. 864, 865.

Amis to on need of money for troops, **11**. 586; on provisions for troops, **14**. 106; **13**. 310-311, 313.

Ancrum to on proceedings in Admiralty ct., **11**. 441; recommending Ingram for command of the General Washington, **11**. 540.

Ancrum, Wilkinson & Dunbibbin to on arrival of McLeod with flag of truce, **13**. 56-57.

d'Anmours to on his appointment as French consul and French trade, **15**. 365-367.

and Hooper, **16**. 1001.

appoints comrs. on trade, &c.; **18**. 650, 658, 659, 681, 682, 683, 692; Taylor commissioner to sign bills, **14**. 115.

Armstrong (A.) to on recruiting, **13**. 52-53.

arrives at Moore's Creek, **15**. 785.  
 artillery company to on lack of clothing, **11**. 672.  
 Ashe to on battle of Briar Creek, **14**. 39-43, 51-55; on condition of treasury and answer, **14**. 207-208, 209; on desertions and LaFayette, **11**. 524; on discharge of troops and tories, **11**. 557-558; on expedition to S. C. and printing money and answer, **13**. 279-280, 288-289; on movement of tories, **11**. 546; on public affairs, **13**. 54-55; **20**. 761-762; on raising troops to guard magazine, &c., **11**. 591-592; on resigning as special judge, **11**. 403; on shoes for soldiers, **15**. 327-328; on salt riots, **11**. 561.  
 Ashe (J. B.) to on deserters, &c., **11**. 619; on money for recruiting, **11**. 514; on promotions and reductions, **11**. 583.  
 asked for aid to Ga., **13**. 799, 801-802; to command N. C. troops, **13**. 224; in S. C., **13**. ix-x, 247, 249-250, 252, 256.  
 assembles militia and action, **15**. vii.  
 at Alamance, **11**. 457; at Camden, **15**. 384; at Cross Creek, **14**. 858; at Moore's Creek, **11**. 284, 285; at Prov. Cong., **10**. xxxv.  
 attacked at Moore's Creek, **11**. 289.  
 Avery to on Cherokee affairs, **11**. 608; treaty, &c., **11**. 763-764.  
 Avery & Sharpe to on Cherokee treaty and boundary and Va. boundary, **11**. 566-569.  
 Aylett to on provisions for troops, **13**. 32-33.  
 Baker to on his resignation, **14**. 181-182.  
 Ballard to on deserters, &c., **14**. 185.  
 Barrow to on arrest of Brimage, **11**. 555-556; on voyage to France, **11**. 358-359.  
 Beasley to on case of Lewellen, **11**. 816.  
 becomes judge under Martin, **9**. xxiii, xxiv.  
 Bee to on movement of troops and need of help in S. C., **14**. 78-79.  
 Benbury & Smith to on cannon, **13**. 324-325, 326.  
 Biddle to on commission for the Eclipse, **14**. 70; on Pa. res., **18**. 596.

bill to appoint as treasurer, **7**. 56, 84.  
 blamed for acting as o. and t. judge, **9**. 1052.  
 Bland to on forwarding letters, **13**. 78-79; on recruiting and answer, **13**. 167-168, 174.  
 Bledsoe to on Franklin state and Indian outrages, **20**. 691, 692-693, 709-710, 712-713; **22**. 682-4; and road, **22**. 676-8; on Indian affairs, **18**. 607-608; on troops for Tenn. and Franklin affairs, **20**. 654-655.  
 Bledsoe and Robertson to on Indian outrages, **20**. 721-722, 730-731.  
 Bloodworth to on affairs of C. C. and answer, **18**. 601, 644-645, 746-747, 752-753; on Spanish treaty, currency, etc., **22**. 992-3.  
 Bloodworth, (Thos.) sends depositions on privateers to, **13**. 94-98; on raising of troops in New Hanover co., **14**. 35-36.  
 Blount to on Adams's memorial, **18**. 653; on books, **18**. 652; on debt to Martinico, **17**. 478; on debt to Martinique and answer, **18**. 575, 587, 598-599, 600; on deerskins, **20**. 701-702, 719; on exports, **18**. 798; on Fed. Conv., **20**. 734, 736, 764-765; on goods for Indians, **18**. 525; on his salary as delegate, **22**. 992; on Indian affairs, **18**. 553-556, 767-768; on laws sent to N. C., **22**. 991; on public affairs, **11**. 688; **17**. 477-478, 479; **20**. 602, 603-604, 613, 636, 676-679, 706-707.  
 Blount and others to on guard for jail and magazine in Edenton, **11**. 637-638; on public tobacco and answer, **18**. 642, 657-658; **20**. 679, 737, 739-740; on salt, **11**. 406.  
 Blount (Benj.) to on drafting troubles in Tyrrell, **13**. 145-146.  
 Blount (J.) to on conspiracy, **11**. 513.  
 Blount (J. G.) to on conspiracy, **11**. 510-511, 513.  
 Blount (Jacob) to on shirts and pork, **13**. 160.  
 Board of War to on reporting money paid out, **14**. 379.  
 bond as commissioner to sign and stamp debenture bills, **9**. 74, 75; as treasurer, **9**. 592-593.  
 Bonfield to on fitting out armed vessels, **11**. 674; on Millin and o. & t. commission, **11**. 550-551, 552; on

- loading Pa. Farmer, **13.** 62.  
 Bonner to declining to act as col., **14.** 210; on draft riots, **13.** 188-189; on enlistments and privates, **14.** 138-139; on riots in Beaufort Co., **22.** 759; on tories and troops, **14.** 184.  
 Boote to on land disputes, **13.** 486.  
 Borden to for salt, **11.** 641; on salt making, **11.** 699-700; on provisions to troops, **11.** 517.  
 Boudinot to on expenses of prisoners, **11.** 452.  
 boundary coms'r, **23.** 629, 630.  
 Bowdoin to on commerce, **17.** 494-495; on regulation of trade, **17.** 592-593.  
 Boyd to on clothing for troops, **15.** 321-322; on Granbury court martial and movements of British, **13.** 130-131.  
 Boyes to on his reasons for enlisting, **11.** 753-754.  
 Bradley to on trouble with troops from lack of money, **11.** 489-490.  
 Brice to on commissioner for the General Washington, **11.** 532-533; embargo on provisions and answer, **13.** 86, 93; on Folger affair, **13.** 27-28; on provisions for troops, **13.** 134-135; on removal of ammunition, **11.** 582; military stores, **11.** 505-506; on unpaid claims against State, **11.** 372-373.  
 Brickell to on Hertford troops, **14.** 55.  
 brigadier gen., **10.** 530, 552; **11.** x.  
 Brimage to on baggage, **22.** 755; on property in hands of Anderson, **11.** 651.  
 Brown and others to on Hanna & Mactier, **11.** 756.  
 Bryan to on lawlessness of drafts, &c., **13.** 295; on movements of Br. and calling out of militia, **11.** 541-543; on provisions for troops, **14.** 173.  
 Bryan, (J.) to on movements at Cross Creek, **11.** 555.  
 Bryan (John) to on affairs at Cross Creek, **11.** 745.  
 Bryan (Nath.) to on resigning as colonel, **14.** 134.  
 Bryan (Wm.) to on public affairs, **13.** 148-149; on resigning as brig. gen., **14.** 74-75; on returns, **11.** 614.  
 Buchanan to asking pass to leave State, **11.** 633-634; on provisions for troops, **11.** 656.  
 Bullock to on the Polly, condemned, **11.** 365.  
 Burgwin (John) to on his admission to citizenship, **13.** 306-307.  
 Burke to on Amer. blunders, **22.** 973-5; on appointment of officers for N. C. troops, **15.** 746-748; on election of Brigadiers, **19.** 906-908; **22.** 519-21; on election of Hogan over Clark, **14.** 10-12; on invasion of N. C., **16.** 594; on powers of Cont. Cong., **11.** 417-423; on public affairs, **11.** 368-369, 373-375, 376-379, 417-423, 437-438, 448-451, 460-464, 469-470, 476-478, 501-502, 507-508, 511-513, 516, 529, 549-550, 558-560, 592-594, 604-605, 613, 668-669; **13.** 244-245, 328-329, 378-380, 403-407; **14.** 44-45, 88-90, 154-157; on release of Moore's Creek prisoners, **11.** 401-402; on Tories, **16.** 541; on usurpation of power by C. C., &c., **13.** 102-104.  
 Burke and others to on battle of Brandywine, **11.** 620-623, 625-626, 631-632.  
 Burrall to on payment for So. dept., **15.** 361.  
 Burton to on public affairs, **20.** 705.  
 Butler to on battle of Stono, **14.** 129-130; on bounty, &c., **15.** 320-321; on concentration of troops, **13.** 248, 253-254, 278; on militia, **15.** 357; **22.** 755-6; on movements of Br., **15.** 438, 439; in S. C., **14.** 119-120; on returns of troops, **11.** 687; on Stono battle, **14.** 315.  
 buys at Martin's sale, **22.** 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889.  
 calls assembly, **13.** 455; meeting of Council, **11.** 683; out militia, **14.** ix; troops to aid of S. C., **13.** xii.  
 Campbell to on affairs of Franklin State, **18.** 790-791; on behalf of Franklin State, **22.** 651-2; on case of Wm. Gillespie, **11.** 746; on Franklin State, **20.** 641-643; on his case, **13.** 145; on parole of Br. prisoners, **11.** 403-405.  
 candidate for gov., **17.** 138.  
 Carter to on Cherokee affairs, **11.** 608-610.  
 case of discussed by Board of War, **14.** 435.

- certificate com'r, **23.** 781, 782.  
 Chadwick to on case of Pierce, **13.** 153; on guard for Cape Lookout Bay, **13.** 85-86.  
 chm. claims com., **22.** 841, 847, 852, 853; com. of whole, **7.** 393, 568.  
 charged with cruelty to Tories, **22.** 1024, 1026-7.  
 Chariol to on commissions, letters, &c., and answer, **22.** 762-5; on French regt., **13.** 129-130; on French regiment and answer, **13.** 226-228; on supplies for troops, &c., **13.** 447-448.  
 Child to on removal of public records **20.** 736-737.  
 circular of on provisions for troops, **14.** 167.  
 Clark to on payment of officers, accounts and answer, **17.** 466-467, 500-501.  
 Clarke to on passports, **11.** 776.  
 Clayton and others to on Br. flag of truce and manifesto, **13.** 296-297.  
 Cobb to on outlaws about Kinston with depositions, **14.** 176-177, 182-183, 186; on pardon for Brown, **14.** 196-197.  
 Cocke to on his election as clerk for Washington District, **11.** 652-653.  
 Cogdell to on capture of privateers, **13.** 185-187; **22.** 757-8; on Charleston affairs and Ballard, **15.** 353-354; on defeat of British, **13.** 140-141; on lottery and other public matters, **13.** 449; on privateers, &c., **14.** 127-128; on public affairs, **13.** 194-195; on riot in Newbern over enlistments, **13.** 142-143; on troubles in recruiting in Newbern, &c., **13.** 144-145, 155-156.  
 collects supplies, **16.** 494.  
 Collins to on resolutions, **18.** 687.  
 colonel, **9.** 298; **10.** 205; **11.** x; against regulators, **8.** 576, 577, 582, 587, 590, 594, 600.  
 Colston to offering services as agent in Hayti, **13.** 57-58.  
 commands continentals, **22.** 534; militia, **14.** 503; **17.** 882; against regulators, **7.** xxx; at Moore's Creek, **10.** 483.  
 com'r of trade, **24.** 322; on Fort Dobbs, **5.** xlviii; to inspect frontiers, **5.** 728-729; to issue bills, **10.** 194-196, 204; **23.** 850-1.  
 commissioners to on Indian treaty and answer, **17.** 473-475, 487; on repair of Fort Johnston, **13.** 163.  
 commissions Avery and others to settle Cherokee boundary, **15.** 704; Davie as lieut., **14.** 291; delegates in Congress, **13.** 112-113, 409; Gregory as captain, **11.** 718-719; Sharp, Lanier and Winston, to hold Cherokee Indian treaty, **13.** 77.  
 committee of C. C. to on resources of State in provisions and supplies **13.** 272-273; on accounts of, **19.** 196, 264, 271, 324, 340; **20.** 433, 525, 534; on letter of, **13.** 598-599, 608, 616, 629, 631-632, 710, 717-718, 721, 733; to explain resolution on, **17.** 662, 666, 670-671, 675, 743-744, 746, 747.  
 complains over appointment of Smallwood, **15.** vii.  
 comptroller, **16.** 341; **17.** 112; **19.** 399.  
 conduct approved, **9.** 1205.  
 Cooke to on public affairs, **13.** 176-179.  
 Coor to on public affairs, **13.** 162.  
 Cornell & London to on settlement of their private affairs and answer, **11.** 690, 691-692, 698, 700.  
 Cotten to on letters of administration, **11.** 427-428.  
 county clerk, **5.** 320.  
 Craike to on arrival of French goods, **13.** 154-155; on Br. in S. C., &c., **14.** 92-93; on buying clothing for troops and answer, **13.** 84-85, 93-94; **14.** 172-173; on his trip to S. C., **14.** 98; on magazines and supplies, **13.** 146-147; on movement of powder, **11.** 530; on naval stores, &c., **13.** 2; on need of money and clothing for troops, **13.** 232-234; on purchase of clothing in Charleston for troops, **13.** 51; on supplies for troops, **22.** 774-5; on wagons for clothing, **13.** 143-144.  
 Crawford to on Anson county troubles, **13.** 158-159.  
 Cray, Jr., to on deserters, **11.** 795.  
 D'Abadie to on his admission to army, **22.** 762; on his private affairs, **13.** 223-224.  
 Daily asking passport to leave State, **10.** 687.

- Davidson to on money for recruiting and answer, **11.** 475-476, 485-486; recruits, **11.** 557, 574; on returns and recruiting, **11.** 506-507.
- Davie to on Br., militia, etc., **22.** 776-7; on Fed. Conv., **20.** 766; on movements of Br., **15.** 368-370.
- Davis to on leave of absence, **11.** 525.
- Davis (James) to on drafting his printer, **13.** 259-260.
- death and burial, **21.** 221-222, 224, 588-589, 590, 598.
- DeCottineau to on defences, **13.** 126-127.
- defeats Tories, **22.** 145-6.
- delegate to continental congress, **9.** 1047, 1061, 1183; **10.** 190; to Fed. Conv. **18.** iii, 462; **20.** iii.
- denounced by Martin, **10.** 232.
- deputies to Fed. Conv. to on that C. and answer, **20.** 723-724, 725-726, 729, 733, 752-754, 777-779.
- desired for command of N. C. troops, **22.** 983, 984, 986.
- Dickenson to on trade and commerce, **18.** 736-740.
- Dickson to on marriage law, **13.** 189.
- disbands militia, **14.** 111, 181.
- Dixon to on commission for Rice, **11.** 575.
- Doak to on his confinement in Orange, **11.** 794-795.
- Doherty to on clothes of Cumberland battalion, **20.** 781-782.
- drafts as acting treasurer paid, **13.** 349, 351, 352.
- draws on Cont. Treasury, **14.** 101.
- Dunbibin & Bloodworth give certificate to London, **13.** 304.
- Dunbibin to on Tories leaving Wilmington, **13.** 387.
- Easton to on money for public affairs and privateers, **13.** 175-176.
- Easton to on pay for troops, **11.** 510; on ship Caswell, **13.** 217.
- Eaton to on drafts of militia, **15.** 360-361; on exchange of prisoners, **11.** 407.
- Eaton (John) to on chair purchased, **11.** 712-713.
- Edmunds to on money for recruits, **11.** 679; on recruits, **22.** 756; on recruiting by Va., **11.** 783.
- elected governor **12.** 24-25, 27, 562, 569-570, 577-578, 667, 669-670, 676, 677, 681, 682, 683-684; **14.** vii; **17.** vi, 111; **18.** 125, 143, 312, 337, 348, 352, 366-367, 369-370; **19.** 409, 420, 422, 436, 460, 462, 733, 752, 774, 806-807; **20.** 29, 42, 48.
- Ellis to on Ft. Johnston, **15.** 319; on imported arms, **14.** 237; on money for Fort Johnston, **13.** 323-324; on provisions for Ft. Johnston, **22.** 776; on supplies for the Caswell and privateers, **13.** 174-175.
- Ellis (R. and James) to on news from England, **13.** 36.
- Emmet to on deserters and recruits, **11.** 673-674; on public affairs, **13.** 10-11; on supplies and provisions, **15.** 333.
- Emmett to on artillery, **18.** 574-575.
- d'Erford to on arrival of French officers in N. C., **11.** 492-493.
- Evans to on equipment of troops, **20.** 611-612; on troops for Tenn., **20.** 703-705.
- examines Ft. Dobbs, **5.** 897, 909.
- executes Tories, **22.** vi.
- expenses of in Phila., **9.** 1069-1070.
- explains failure of aid to S. C., **14.** iii.
- extracts from letter of on militia, **15.** 434, 435.
- favours simple gov't, **10.** xix.
- Few to on his affairs, **13.** 450.
- Flemming to on maritime judge, **20.** 771.
- Forster to on defence of Cape Fear River, **11.** 401; on need of aid to the General Washington, **11.** 491-492.
- Franklin to on Bridgen, **18.** 603-604.
- Gaston to on supplies to militia, **13.** 165; on trouble with Davis, **13.** 162.
- Gates to on clothing for army, **13.** 17-18; on need of recruits and their accoutrements, **13.** 75-77.
- Gibson to on accounts of Kennon, **22.** 769; on Kennon's accounts, **13.** 257; on payments for recruiting service, **11.** 466.
- Giffard to on Drake will case, **11.** 743-744.
- Gillespie to on attendance in C. C. and answer, **18.** 502-503, 504-505; on Wm. Gillespie, **11.** 744.
- gives commands to troops at Cross



Creek, **15.** 407-408.  
Gorrell to on court affairs, **13.** 27.  
governor, **10.** 991, 1013; **11.** 710;  
**18.** 78, 105; **22.** 907, 908, 909, 910,  
911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917,  
918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924,  
925, 926, 927, 229, 930, 931, 932,  
933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939,  
940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946,  
947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953,  
954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960,  
961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967;  
**23.** 986, 989; **24.** 1, 43, 154, 184,  
254, 262, 710, 783, 885; **25.** 43.  
grants temporary commissions, **11.**  
443-445.  
Green to on aid to S. C. and want  
of cash, **15.** 363-364; on claims  
of N. C. Line and answer, **20.**  
614, 615-616; on clothing, &c., **13.**  
14-15, 34-35; on letter of McAustan  
and buying provisions, **13.** 318; on  
loans, **15.** 345-346; on protested  
bill of exchange, **22.** 775; on pro-  
visions for troops, **11.** 697-698;  
on seizure of French goods for  
public, **13.** 47-48; on supplies for  
Hogan's brigade, **15.** 325.  
Green (John) to on pilots and pro-  
visions, **13.** 495.  
Green (Jos.) to on purchase and  
transportation of provisions, **13.**  
51-52.  
Gregory to on administration, **11.**  
797-798; on militia of first brigade,  
**15.** 353; on promotions, &c., **11.**  
580; on recruiting and answer,  
**14.** 149-150, 174; on efforts to bor-  
row money, &c., **14.** 229-230; on  
iron, **15.** 345; on movement North,  
**11.** 498; on salt, **13.** 330; on Va.  
boundary, **14.** 191.  
Hall (E.) to on letters of adminis-  
tration, **11.** 787.  
Hall (T. H.) to on case of Lewellen,  
**11.** 776-777.  
Hamilton to on passports for de-  
parting Tories, **11.** 656-657; on  
permission to Tories to leave N.  
C., **11.** 596-597.  
Hancock to on adoption of Federal  
Const'n, **21.** 448; on regulation of  
prices, **11.** 394; on removal of  
naval and military stores, **11.** 585-  
586.  
Hargett to on movement against  
Tories, **11.** 554.

Harleston to on aid to S. C., **14.**  
67.  
Harnett to on Br. and Amer. move-  
ments, etc., **22.** 970-2; on public  
affairs, **11.** 569-570, 590, 602-604,  
636-637, 638-639, 647-648, 657-658,  
659-660, 666-667; **13.** 3-4, 20-22, 37-  
38, 136-137, 211-214, 216, 218-220,  
224-226, 237-238, 239-240, 249-251,  
270-271, 304-306, 385-386; **14.** 190,  
201-203, 205-207, 215-216; **22.** 977-  
87 (6 letters).  
Harney to on trouble with recruits,  
**11.** 522-523; on warrants, **18.** 796-  
798.  
Harper to on bond, **14.** 179.  
Hart to on provisions for troops and  
answer, **13.** 282, 293; resigning  
as commissary, **11.** 369.  
Hasard to on post office resolve, **11.**  
471.  
Hawkins to on importation of arms  
and European news, **15.** 337-339;  
on Indian affairs, **18.** 544; on  
money for Indian treaty, &c., **17.**  
514-515, 523-525; on public affairs,  
**20.** 735-736, 761, 775.  
Hawks to on council meeting, **17.**  
482.  
Haywood to on courts and troubles  
in Western county, and answer,  
**18.** 663-665; on State tobacco and  
answer, **18.** 567-568, 576-577, 579-  
580, 585-586, 624, 636-637, 678, 723,  
751; **20.** 650, 687, 688.  
heads a land grabbing expedition,  
**10.** 324.  
helps suppress Tories in S. C., **9.**  
264.  
Henderson to on balloting troubles  
in Guilford county, **13.** 446-447.  
Henderson to on Virginia boundary  
and answer, **14.** 121-5, 139-140, 144,  
195-6.  
Henderson (T.) to on licences, &c.,  
**11.** 635.  
Henry to on Cherokee affairs, **11.**  
428-429, 439, 444-445; Cherokee  
treaty, **11.** 402, 405-406; on defense  
of Ocracoke and British prisoners,  
**14.** 19-20; on encroachments on  
Cherokees and answer, **13.** 128-  
129, 135-136; on galleys and goods,  
**11.** 438-439; on lands for iron  
works, **18.** 787; on movements of  
British, **11.** 594; on public affairs,  
**11.** 446-447; on quarrel of LaPort,

- 11.** 516; on recruiting for Va. in N. C., **11.** 479; on reduction of Chickamauga and settlements of Cherokees, **14.** 243-246; on sending the Caswell to East Florida, **13.** 296; on Va. resolutions and answer, **18.** 509, 511, 536, 542, 658.
- Hewes to on Br. invasion of Va., **14.** 82-83; on buying vessels for foreign trade, **11.** 435-436; on commissions for privateers, **11.** 473; on gallies, &c., **11.** 441-443; on invasion of Va., **14.** 94-95; on movements of British, **13.** 299; on public affairs, **13.** 308-309; **14.** 128-129; on wreck of French vessel, **13.** 147.
- Hewes & Smith on public affairs, **13.** 84.
- Hewes, Smith & Allen to on disposition of arms and ammunition and answer, **13.** 300-301, 307-308.
- Hicks to on resigning his commission, **11.** 672-673.
- Hill & Jones to on public affairs, **14.** 204-205.
- Hillegas to on emissions of currency, **14.** 81; on loan office certificates, **13.** 58-59; sent to N. C., **11.** 634; with money from Cont. Treasury, **11.** 440-441.
- Hindman to on settlement of U. S. accounts and answer, **17.** 546, 564.
- Hines to resigning as lieutenant-col. of militia, **11.** 502.
- Hinton to on his reappointment as colonel, **13.** 195-196.
- history of Geneva sent to, **14.** 35.
- Hodge to on prize money, **13.** 489.
- Hodge (A.) to on public printing, **20.** 755-756.
- Hoell to resigning commission as ensign, **11.** 637.
- Hogun to on clothing for troops, &c., **14.** 158-159; on movements of troops, **13.** 168; on officers to be appointed, **13.** 190, 191; on public affairs, **14.** 334-335; on recruiting, **22.** 759-60; sending provisions north, &c., and answer, **13.** 69, 74. on troops and public affairs, **14.** 15-16.
- Hooper to on commissioner for the General Washington, **11.** 528.
- Hopkins to on Convention of Northern States, **14.** 214.
- Hoskins to asking commission as clerk, **11.** 532.
- Houston and others to on arrests for conspiracy, **11.** 523.
- Howard to on his fortunes, **11.** 798-799.
- Howe to on condition of Georgia, **11.** 446; on enlistments of N. C. troops by S. C. and Ga., **11.** 361-363; on Jones and Medici, **11.** 370-371; recommending Murfree, **11.** 429.
- Hunt to on certificates, **18.** 568-569.
- Hunter to on election of Lewis, **13.** 173; on his situation as prisoner, **11.** 424; on money for troops, **13.** 159-160.
- Huntington to on fast day, **15.** 356; on prisoners of war, &c., **15.** 318-319; on recruiting troops, **15.** 335-336, 351; on redemption of Cont. currency, **15.** 359-360; transmitting acts and resolves of C. C., **14.** 214-215, 220, 226, 228, 232, 233, 240.
- Hutchins to on Franklin State, **20.** 656-657; **22.** 678-9.
- impresses guns, **22.** 413-14.
- in Assembly, **5.** 219, 228, 230, 231, 240, 243, 244, 246, 256, 259, 262, 267, 274, 287, 296, 297, 521, 528, 669, 670, 672, 677, 688, 689, 702, 704, 710, 724, 834, 845, 848, 853, 868, 873, 879, 889, 894, 895, 908, 909, 915, 1005, 1011, 1021, 1022, 1025, 1029, 1047, 1048, 1051, 1052, 1055, 1056, 1058, 1061, 1062, 1064, 1070, 1071, 1075, 1077; **6.** 91, 95, 104, 108, 113, 123, 127, 128, 131, 133, 140, 141, 146, 147, 148, 149, 152, 159, 160, 162, 170, 175, 189, 359, 362, 368, 376, 377, 381, 384, 396, 443, 661, 662, 664, 665, 667, 668, 673, 683, 800, 810, 815, 819, 823, 827, 846, 848, 853, 861, 868, 876, 893, 894, 901, 902, 905, 909, 910, 913, 921, 923, 929, 935, 940, 948, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1108, 1109, 1112, 1130, 1152, 1153, 1154b, 1155, 1163, 1166, 1167, 1168, 1169, 1170, 1174, 1175, 1182, 1186, 1202, 1258, 1276, 1299; **7.** 48, 71, 317, 318, 342, 343, 363, 370, 392, 393, 394, 398, 418, 564, 573, 575, 580, 585, 593, 602, 626, 628, 638, 642, 916, 926, 935, 937, 951, 972; **8.** 106, 107, 111, 112, 115, 116, 117, 125, 127, 131, 146, 303, 304, 386, 407, 417, 422,

- 426, 432, 434, 448, 449, 457, 466, 468, 469, 480, 490, 495; **9.** 518, 530, 533, 535, 539, 540, 547, 555, 566, 567, 571, 587, 734, 735, 744, 857, 874, 876, 887, 919, 924, 944, 951, 1188, 1189; **17.** 635, 662, 670; **19.** 9, 73, 79, 129, 130, 162, 190, 348, 400, 401, 412; **20.** 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 483, 484, 486, 487, 488, 494, 495, 499, 501, 502, 505, 507, 511, 514, 516, 517, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528; **21.** 7, 8, 16, 46, 60.
- in Camden battle, **14.** 584, 585.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5.
- in militia, **22.** 306, 331.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10.** 165, 167, 168, 173, 219, 500, 508, 523, 545, 914, 915.
- in regulation campaign, **19.** 838, 841.
- Indian talk to, **18.** 595-596.
- influence, **17.** iii, iv.
- Ingraham to on affairs of the General Washington, **11.** 640.
- instruction to Bennett on purchase of provisions, **14.** 12-13; to Gregory on administration, **11.** 721; to Sheppard on recruiting, **11.** 467-468.
- invited to give up command of militia, **14.** 531.
- Iredell to on accepting attorney generalship, **14.** 163; on land dispute, **13.** 98-99; on reasons for resigning judgeship, **13.** 341.
- Irwin to on conspiracy, &c., **11.** 521; on discharge of Worsley, **11.** 474; on returns and recruiting, **11.** 578.
- itinerary from N. C. to Phila., **9.** 1064-1069.
- Jackson to on settlement of N. C. accounts, **17.** 470-471.
- Jamieson & Co., to on trade and Dutch agent, **11.** 359-361.
- Jarvis to on Br. plunderers of coast, **13.** 285-286; on affairs in Currituck and answer, **14.** 152-153, 173-174; on petition, **14.** 316.
- Jay to on affairs of C. C., and answer, **18.** 525, 537, 590, 600, 673, 722, 770; on Algerine war, **17.** 541; on aid for Ga., **14.** 16; on birth of French Prince and answer, **17.** 468, 486; on commercial affairs, **17.** 436-437, 484; on Consuls and answer, **17.** 481, 503; DeCambray, **14.** 17; on fast day, **14.** 46; on Forest, **18.** 491, 492; on Morocco affairs, **19.** 1000; on public affairs and answer, **20.** 732, 736, 773-774, 781; on religious affairs and answer, **17.** 435, 484; transmitting acts and resolves of C. C., **14.** 9, 46, 48, 63, 71, 83, 85, 93, 97, 119, 131, 148, 153, 178, 192, 193-194, 207, 209, 210.
- Jay and Lee to on French Consul and answer, **17.** 449-450, 498.
- Jefferson to on Cherokee affairs, **14.** 220-222; on defense of Ocracoke Inlet, **14.** 126; on galleys and Va. boundary, **14.** 136-137; on provisions for troops, **14.** 225.
- Jewkes to on provisions for troops, **15.** 315, 347-348.
- Johnston to on aid from France, **11.** 433-434; on attendance in C. C., **18.** 503-504, 538, 593-594; on extension of time to Clark, **13.** 1-2; on his authority to appoint judges of o. and t. court, **11.** 598-599; on Martinique debt and answer, **21.** 453, 461, 462; on passports for Tories, &c., **11.** 640; resigning office of treasurer, **11.** 483-489; **14.** 208; on Treasury and other public affairs, **11.** 366-367.
- Johnston (Jonas) to on Edgecombe troops, **13.** 298.
- joins DeKalb, **15.** 266.
- Jones to on case of Mrs. Miller, **13.** 24-25; on Cherokee treaty, **22.** 742-4; on prisoners, **11.** 392; and militia, **14.** 187-188; on public affairs, **4.** 238-239; **15.** 716; on sending prisoners to the North, **11.** 414.
- Jones (A.) to on bounty for troops, **13.** 153; on drafts in N. C. by Va., **11.** 657; on light horse, **14.** 24; on movement of troops to S. C., **13.** 280-291, 283-284; on mustering and calling out of militia, **11.** 581-582; on officers for recruits and condition of prisoners, **14.** 115-116; on returns of troops, **11.** 610; on sending militia to S. C., **13.** 245-247, 254; **22.** 766-7, 768-9.
- Jones (I.) to on attacks of British about Phila., **11.** 665.
- Jones (Willie) to on Pinkney, the printer, **11.** 600; on position of Penn., **13.** 200-201.

- Jones & Ferebee to on commission as J. P. for Jones, **11**. 499.  
 judge of o. & t. court, **9**. 673, 674, 691, 692.  
 juror, **8**. 528.  
 Keaes to on duties, **18**. 518-519.  
 Kenan to on clothing, **22**. 757; on importation of salt, **11**. 544-545; on militia for S. C., **15**. 358-359; on money for troops, **13**. 183; on organization of troops in Duplin, **13**. 148.  
 Kennedy to on prisoners, **14**. 177-178.  
 Killbee to on revocation of his commission, **11**. 757.  
 Kinchen to on failure to hold o. & t. ct. in Orange, **11**. 435.  
 Lamb to on admiralty court, **14**. 153-154; on concentration of troops, **13**. 249; on movement of troops, **14**. 7; on rendezvousing of troops, **22**. 768; on troops and arms and answer, **13**. 301-302, 309.  
 Lambert to on making of ammunition and drafts, **11**. 777-778.  
 lame, **15**. 685.  
 land grants to, **4**. 853, 894, 1043, 1244.  
 Langdon to on regulation of trade, **17**. 571-576.  
 Laurens sends laws of C. C. to, **13**. 66-67; to on acts of Cont. Cong., **13**. 37, 47, 154; on acts of C. C. for retaliation, **13**. 27; on address from Cont. Cong., **11**. 701; on Cottingham and bribery, **22**. 976-7; on day of thanksgiving, **11**. 665-666; on discipline &c., of army, **13**. 1; on fast day, **13**. 65; on justification of his conduct in C. C., **14**. 57-58; on letters brought by Folger, **13**. 8-10; on manufacture of leather, **11**. 685; on monument voted to Nash, **11**. 669-670; on public affairs, **13**. 137-138, 156-158, 199-200, 234-236, 279, 286-287, 384; on transportation of provisions, **13**. 14; on treaty of Paris and exchange of prisoners, &c., **13**. 125-126.  
 Lee to on public letters and credit, **17**. 429.  
 Leech to on protection to trade, **11**. 623-625; resigning as Maritime judge, **20**. 767.  
 Leech and Ellis and Gaston to on arrival of French officers, **11**. 486-487.  
 Leech & Hempsted to on recommending Turner, **11**. 506.  
 Legett to asking for liberty, **11**. 816-817.  
 LePoole to on his agency in Holland, **11**. 398-399.  
 Letter Book of, extracts, **17**. 427-439, 446, 460, 473.  
 letter of considered by C. C. and report on reorganization of troops, **13**. 425-426; on regulators ment'd, **8**. 546; to for aid from S. C., **13**. 875, 967, 968, 969; to and from Davie on public affairs, **20**. 600, 607, 608; from S. C. referred to Assem., **13**. 771, 775, 792; to Randolph on public affairs, **20**. 600, 604-605; to Washington Co. on Franklin, **22**. 685-7, 688.  
 life threatened, **14**. 176, 185.  
 Lightfoot to on public affairs, **22**. 787.  
 Lillington to on Br. in Ga., **15**. 346-347; on condition of militia, **15**. 317; on enlisting troops &c., and answer, **14**. 114, 118; on militia in S. C., **15**. 336-7; on provisions for troops, &c., **14**. 223-224, 236-237; **15**. 315-316; on troops, &c., **14**. 140-141; on troubles of Wingate, **14**. 148.  
 Lincoln to on affairs at Charleston, **14**. 800-801; on affairs in S. C., **15**. 348-349; on Briar Creek battle, **14**. 33, 59; on Br. invasion of S. C. and Ga., **15**. 330-331; on calling out militia and its disadvantages, **15**. 311-313; on capture of Savannah, **13**. 342; on condition of troops, &c., **14**. 61-63, 68; on deserters, **15**. 316-317; on Halling, **15**. 328; on help for S. C. and Ga., **14**. 357-358; on invasion of S. C. and Ga., **15**. 326; on militia and Br., **15**. 362-363; on movements of Br. in S. C. and Ga., **13**. 332; on need of troops for S. C. and on Gambal, **14**. 110, 111; on need of troops in S. C., **14**. 126-127; on N. C. troops, &c., **14**. 56; in S. C. and Ga., **14**. 17-18; on reinforcement to S. C. and condition of affairs there, **14**. 229, 233-234; on siege of Charleston and N. C. troops, **15**. 355.

- list of papers submitted to assembly by, **13.** 399-401.
- Little to on militia drafts, **15.** 364-365.
- Livingston to on case of Dicmond and the Lewis, **13.** 229; on pirates, **22.** 765-6.
- Livingston & Osgood to on quota of N. C. and answers, **17.** 538-540, 546-551, 558-562, 587, 594.
- location, **15.** 3, 569.
- London to on his admission to citizenship, **13.** 303-304; on extension of parole, **13.** 132; on his situation on parole, **13.** 70.
- Long to on bounty and rations, **15.** 318; on lead, **13.** 398-399; on movement of supplies north, **13.** 169-170.
- Lord to resigning as paymaster, **11.** 399.
- Lowndes to on arming of N. C. troops, **13.** 271; on Br. invasion of S. C., **13.** 338; on Cherokee prisoners sold into slavery, **13.** 204-206; on encroachments on Cherokees, **13.** 184-185; on invasion of S. C., **14.** 8; on movement of N. C. troops to, **13.** 277; on Oliphant, **13.** 398; on public affairs, **13.** 144; on threatened Indian war, **13.** 216-217.
- Luttrell to on recruiting service, &c., **11.** 605-606; on rendezvousing of troops, **13.** 50; with resignation as lieutenant, **13.** 5.
- Lytle to on movement of troops, **13.** 316-317; to S. C., **13.** 276; on troops and his promotion, **15.** 329.
- McIntosh to on condition of N. C. troops, **13.** 67-68.
- McKean to introducing Forster, **11.** 662.
- McKenzie to on troops, **14.** 239.
- MacLaine to declining judgeship, **14.** 34; on bond, **22.** 784; on Campbell, **22.** 769-70; opinion of, **16.** 949, 956; to on case of Campbell, **13.** 261; on iron works, &c., **11.** 394-396; recommending DuBois, **13.** 11.
- McNair to on brother's estate, **17.** 427.
- McNeale to on exchange of prisoners, **22.** 893-4.
- McNees to asking leave to go to the front, **13.** 455.
- McNicol to on supplies for pioneers and answer, **11.** 480-481, 484; on treatment of prisoners, **11.** 415-416.
- Macon to resigning as delegate, **20.** 605.
- made a major general, **14.** xii; trustee for regulation pensioners, **9.** 131, 199, 200.
- major gen. of militia, **17.** 97, 678-679, 680, 681, 685, 698, 760, 761, 776, 777; **24.** 341.
- Mallett (P.) to on provisions for troops and answer, **13.** 259, 260-261, 269-270, 284-285, 294, 315-316, 334-335, 336-337; **14.** 8-9, 225-226; **15.** 314, 327, 343-344, 357, 362; on rise in price of provisions, **11.** 439-440, 444.
- Mallett (P. and D.), to on money for provisions, **11.** 632; on payments to troops, **11.** 674-675; on rise in price of provisions for troops, **11.** 472.
- Mallett, Emmet and Mallett to on provisions for troops, **14.** 179-180.
- Marbois to on debt to Martinico, and answer, **17.** 439, 475-476, 488.
- Martin forwards list recommended for promotion to, **11.** 800; on battle of Germantown and his own court martial, **13.** 262-264; on case of Hughes, **11.** 455-456; on roster and commissions, **11.** 432-433.
- Martin, Jos. to on Cherokee affairs, **14.** 226-227, 234-235; on Indian affairs, **17.** 521-522; **18.** 510, 604-606; **20.** 653-654; **22.** 675-6; on money for troops, **13.** 159.
- Mason to on aid to S. C., **14.** 79-80.
- may want governorship, **16.** 992.
- Meade to on battle of Briar Creek, **14.** 38-39.
- Mease to on agent for clothing, **11.** 688-689.
- Mebane to on his health and condition of troops, **14.** 136; on recruits, desertions, &c., **11.** 521-522; on troops and dissatisfaction among officers, **14.** 80-81.
- Medici to on battle of Germantown, &c., **11.** 661; on prisoners and answer, **11.** 480, 483; on recruiting, **13.** 179; and Ga. affairs and answer, **13.** 68-69, 73.
- Medlock to on register for Anson county, **11.** 440.

- Medlock and others to on Tories in Anson, **11**. 655.
- memorial, **13**. 132, 356, 358, 462; **19**. 208, 209, 216, 226, 339; from Wilmington coms'rs against exports, **22**. 891-2; of officers of 10th regiment to on clothes, **11**. 670-671; of school, **7**. 35-36; on lands, **18**. 222-223.
- militia to be sent to, **15**. 59; gleans country, **15**. 18.
- money to for recruiting, **8**. 703-704; deposited with, **10**. 416; to be paid to, **9**. 1074.
- Montflorencia to on his school in Newbern, **13**. 335-336.
- Moore to on blankets for troops, **11**. 367; on need of money to move troops northward, **11**. 411-412; on N. C. line frauds, **20**. 610-611; on privateers and capture of arms, **11**. 416; on resignations and promotions, **11**. 376; on troops, **15**. 766; on Va. boundary, raising troops, &c., and answer, **14**. 107-108, 117-118.
- Morgan to on release and pass, **22**. 894.
- Moseley to on his commission as admiralty judge and answer, **11**. 592, 598.
- Moultrie to on S. C. boundary and answer, **18**. 675-676, 741; on Thos. Hooper, **18**. 695.
- movements, **15**. 50, 51; **16**. vii.
- Murfree to on appointment of ensigns, **11**. 574-575; on com. for Jones, **11**. 524; on recruits, &c., **11**. 664.
- Nash to on despatches from C. C., **15**. 350-351; on movement of troops, **15**. 479-480.
- nom. for Board of War, **17**. 704, 707, 783, 785, 786; nom. for Comptroller, **16**. 148, 167, 175; **19**. 119, 122; for governor, **13**. 737, 738, 788, 789; **17**. 310, 318, 330; **19**. 514, 538; and C. C., **19**. 136, 244, 245; for Indian coms'r, **20**. 561; **21**. 117.
- not a native and ignorant of feeling in N. C., **10**. xxvii-xxviii, xxx, xxxii, xxxiii.
- not to march out of state while gov., **22**. 936.
- notified that articles of confederation have been accepted, **13**. 452.
- Nourse to on distribution of proof sheets of currency, **14**. 212-213.
- number of troops under, **15**. 252, 256, 265, 507.
- Ogden to on commission for privateer, **15**. 342-343.
- on army frauds, **18**. 684, 685.
- on claims com., **22**. 818, 823, 830, 835, 836, 840, 852, 853, 878, 879.
- on committee of assembly, **5**. 523, 690, 873, 892; **6**. 98, 119, 136, 823, 896, 1092, 1099, 1153, 1164, 1222, 1259; **7**. 297, 345, 406, 553, 570, 571, 652, 897, 936, 944, 972; **8**. 90, 110, 111, 112, 113, 118, 138; **9**. 381, 450, 459, 460, 484, 493, 500, 530, 740, 785, 838, 875, 884, 1197, 1198; **16**. 109, 116; **17**. 636, 637, 643, 646, 647, 653, 655, 657, 658, 659, 667, 669, 676, 705, 721, 723, 727, 730, 736, 738, 739, 741, 755, 757, 763, 784.
- on com. of correspondence, **9**. 741; **11**. 237; **23**. 854.
- on council extraordinary, **16**. vii; **17**. vii.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 169, 173, 174, 180, 183, 184, 192, 193, 546, 551, 552, 555, 564, 565, 572, 918, 948.
- on com. on religious scruples, **10**. viii.
- on frauds, **18**. iv, v; on movement of troops, **14**. 74; on provisions for Brunswick and Cumberland troops, **14**. 166-168; on sale of U. S. lottery tickets, **13**. 110, 111; on value of Ft. Dobbs, **5**. 803.
- opposes British at Rockfish, **15**. 593.
- ordered to march militia against regulators, **8**. 703; against loyalists, **10**. 444-445, 452.
- orders ct. of inquiry on discharges, **11**. 824; disbanding of guards at Wilmington and Edenton, **13**. 11, 12; Luttrell to hold court of inquiry, **11**. 691; rendezvous at Halifax and Johnston C. H., **13**. 12; to Bladen Co. militia, **18**. 796; to Sheppard for 10th Regt., **22**. 904-5.
- ordinance to appoint treasurer in place of, **10**. 991.
- Ordinance commissioners to on artillery and answer, **18**. 755-756, 762-763.
- Osgood and others to on State's quota, **18**. 578.

- Outlaw to on Indian affairs, **18**. 756-759.
- Page to on Cherokee treaty, **11**. 451; on galleys and the defence of Ocracock, &c., **11**. 635-636; on movements of British and answer, **11**. 580, 584-585.
- paid for tour of inspection, **5**. 841, 864, 866.
- papers to be examined for muster rolls, **21**. 348.
- Parish to on election of officers, **13**. 429.
- Parsons to on his appointment as consul, **22**. 785-6.
- pass from to Ochiltree, **11**. 618-619.
- paymaster of troops, **10**. 287.
- payment to for troops, **10**. 361.
- Payne to on commissions to privateers, **11**. 473-474; on commissions for privateers, **11**. 520.
- pays allowance to Griffin, **22**. 432; money for recruiting, **11**. 476, 485-486; to Kennon, **22**. 921.
- Penn to on defeat of Burgoyne, **11**. 654; on public affairs, **11**. 503, 514-515, 516, 641-642, 644-645, 649-650, 659-660, 666-667, 736; **13**. 3-4, 196-197, 198, 214-215, 216, 237-238, 242-244, 247, 264, 463-464; **14**. 47-48, 88-90, 154-157; on representation in C. C., **22**. 975-6; on state of war, **22**. 972-3.
- Penn and others to on recruiting troops, **15**. 334-335.
- Penn and Burke and Jones to on So. campaign and arms, **15**. 323-324, 325.
- Penn and Harnett to on public affairs, **13**. 3-4.
- Penn and Harnett and Williams to on public affairs, **22**. 984-5.
- Penn and Hill and Burke to on clothing and currency, **22**. 987-9.
- Peters to on returns of troops and expenses of prisoners, **11**. 497; on taking of Artillery into Continental service, **11**. 530.
- petition of executor, **21**. 358, 701, 768, 825; on depreciation, **20**. 246-247, 253; on trade, **5**. 321-324.
- Petry to on Coulougnac-Martin case, **18**. 693-695, 748-750; on French consul, **17**. 479-480; on Martinico debt, **18**. 688-689, 771.
- Pickering to on formation of new regiment, **14**. 70-71; on leather sent north for troops, **13**. 200.
- Pierce to on army certificates, **17**. 570; on army receipts, **13**. 727-735.
- Polk to on warrant, **20**. 658.
- Pomeroy to on returns for clothing, **14**. 67-68.
- Porterfield to on messenger, provisions, &c., **14**. 69.
- Powell to on act against Tories, **13**. 248; on money for troops, **13**. 169; on rum for troops, **14**. 133.
- presents claims of N. C. against U. S., **13**. 127.
- President Prov. Cong., **10**. xxiii, 916, 923, 924, 925, 936, 937, 938, 947, 951, 1003, 1006, 1013; **11**. 358; **23**. 979, 984.
- proclamation forbidding exportation of salt, **11**. 759-760; on clerks of courts, **13**. 363-364; on deserters, **22**. 903-4, 908-9; on thanksgiving for surrender of Burgoyne, **11**. 805; on trespassing on Indian lands, **13**. 115-116.
- proclaimed as gov., **11**. 453, 720.
- proposed as judge of o. and t., **9**. 607.
- proves rights, **4**. 1038.
- Purnell to on sending clothing north to troops and answer, **13**. 83-84, 93; transportation of supplies, **13**. 105, 113, 119, 120-121; on wagons for transportation of clothing, **13**. 78.
- puls Ashe in command of troops for S. C., **13**. x.
- qualifies as governor, **22**. 906.
- quoted, **15**. iii-iv.
- Ramsey to on affairs of C. C., and answers, **18**. 515-517, 572, 582.
- Ramsey to on Chatham affairs, **11**. 475.
- Rand to on Wake co. affairs, **13**. 40.
- Randolph to on proposed Fed. Con. in 1788, **20**. 786; on regulation of trade, **18**. 535.
- Rea to on Franklin State, **20**. 691.
- Read to on money and answer, **17**. 483, 491-492; recruiting service, **11**. 601.
- recomemnding McCartney, **11**. 61-62; Sheppard to command battalion, **11**. 728.
- re-elected Gov., **9**. xix; **13**. 402.

- report to on condition of iron works, **11.** 487-488; on court martial of Granbury, **11.** 790-794; on expenses of U. S., **18.** 539-542; on organization of troops in Granville. **13.** 147-148.
- reports on Ft. Dobbs and Western settlements, **5.** 849; on movements of regulators, **8.** 500-501, 693; on public claims, **6.** 209-215; **8.** 143-144; resolves of assembly to treasurers, **9.** xvii.
- requested to erect monument to Nash, **9.** 799; **13.** 363.
- resigns as delegate to Cont. Cong., **10.** 204; from Fed. Conv'n, **20.** 129.
- restored to military command but loses energy, **16.** vi.
- retreats to Hillsboro, **15.** vi.
- returns to N. C., **10.** 85.
- Rhea to on Sullivan clerkship, **22.** 684-5.
- Richardson to on movements of troops, **14.** 63-64; on recruiting **13.** 13-14; on sending arms and ammu. South, **14.** 49; on recruiting, **13.** 13.
- Robertson to on Cherokee affairs, **11.** 654-655; on Cherokee and Creek affairs, **11.** 458-460; on Indian outrages, **20.** 787-788; on reduction of Chickamauga settlements, **14.** 246-248.
- Robertson (Thos.) to on money for Bladen Co., **13.** 161.
- Rochester to on officers of militia in Orange, **13.** 281; on sheriffs, **11.** 526.
- Rogers to on enlistments, **14.** 178-179; introducing Sullivan, **11.** 492.
- Rowan to on Beard, **14.** 180-181; on management of iron works, **11.** 544; on provisions and supplies, **15.** 357-358; on purchase of iron works, **11.** 387-388, 394; on State tobacco and answer, **18.** 597-598, 603, 672, 673-674; on supplies for troops, **15.** 352; on usurpation of justices and militia in Cumberland, **11.** 626-631.
- Russel to on affairs in Hyde Co., **14.** 135-136.
- Rutherford to on aid to S. C. and land grants, **15.** 340-341; on concentration of troops, &c., **13.** 252; Indian troubles, **22.** 754-5; on movement of troops and Indian affairs and answer, **14.** 161-162, 175-176; on movement of troops in S. C. and Ga., enlistments, &c., **14.** 20-22; on returns of troops, **11.** 563-564; on the movement to S. C., **13.** 282-283; on threatened Indian outbreak, **11.** 372; on Tories in Burke Co., &c., **14.** 132-133.
- Rutledge to on aid to S. C., **11.** 359; on aid to S. C., **14.** 23, 32, 37, 43, 60-61, 67, 73, 77, 112-113, 284-285, 286, 287, 341; **15.** 331-333; on aid to S. C., **15.** 349-350, 354-355; on arrival of French officers, **11.** 502-503; on battle of Stono, **14.** 120-121; on Br. invasion of S. C., **15.** 344; on Cherokee treaty, **11.** 417; introducing de Bonstetien, **13.** 203; Oliphant, **13.** 89; on movement of troops, **15.** 368; on powder, **14.** 45-46; on prisoners, **14.** 25; on provisions for troops, **11.** 464-465; on traitors and prisoners, **14.** 130-131; on Tories in S. C., **5.** 349-350.
- St. Clair to on violation of British treaty and answer, **20.** 668-673, 716.
- Sampson to resigning as member of Council, **14.** 84.
- Satterwhite to resigning as captain, **14.** 265.
- Savage to on clothing for troops, **13.** 287; on commissions for privates, **14.** 106-107; on goods, **13.** 387; on guns in Kinston, **13.** 91.
- Savage & Westmore to on sale of goods, **13.** 18, 19.
- Savanuca to with talk, **13.** 90-91.
- school trustee, **13.** 809; **24.** 297, 607, 754, 867.
- Scull to on returns of troops, **14.** 73.
- Searcy to on marriage licences and county offices and answer, **11.** 426, 429-430.
- seeks to win over regulators, **8.** xxxiv.
- sends troops to Va. and S. C., **22.** 730; Williamson into Br. lines at Camden, **22.** 530.
- sent against regulators, **8.** vii; by Cont. Cong. to urge on Prov. Cong., **10.** 148.
- Sevier to on Assembly of N. C. and Franklin State, **22.** 679-80; on reasons for organizing Franklin



- and answer, **17.** 446-449, 471-472; on State of Franklin and answer, **17.** 545-546; **18.** 775-777; **20.** 659-660, 681-682; **22.** 659-60, 672-3.
- Sharpe to on Cherokee treaty, **22.** 760; on public affairs, **14.** 88-90, 154-157, 187, 211, 213-214, 216-219, 222-223, 230-231.
- Shelby to on aid against Franklin and answer, **22.** 680-2, 687-8; on encroachments on Cherokees, **14.** 235-236; on Franklin State affairs and agreement on same, **20.** 646-648, 689-691, 693, 710-712; **22.** 671-2; resigning as brig. gen., **22.** 689.
- Sheppard to on battle of Germantown, **11.** 662; on bounty money, **11.** 465-466; on his reg't, **13.** 82-83; on lack of clothing for troops, **11.** 651-652, 662; needs of regiment, **13.** 48-49; on pay for recruits, **11.** 472.
- Shepperd to on raising troops for the North, **11.** 430-432.
- Sherrod to on Franklin Co. troops, **14.** 46.
- sick, **9.** 1281.
- signs act against regulators, **8.** 486; as S. S., **24.** 474, 542, 648, 649, 708, 709; for agent, **11.** 238; address to Martin, **17.** 51; oath as member of council of State, **11.** 363-364, 365; Queen's College charter, **8.** 490.
- Simpson to on Ascue & Falconer, **13.** 287-288; on mustering of militia, **11.** 535; on Pitt militia, **11.** 556.
- Singleton and others to on exposure of Beaufort, **11.** 632-633.
- Singleton & Blanchard and others to on threatened invasion, **14.** 85-86.
- Sitgreaves to on letters, **22.** 761; on public affairs, **13.** 214; **17.** 433.
- Skinner to on concentration of troops, **13.** 251; on drafting of Quakers, **13.** 274-275; on empty treasury and militia, **13.** 63.
- Smallwood to on Md. claims, **18.** 589.
- Smith to on the General Gates and Lord Chatham, **13.** 325; on Tories and salt, **11.** 548-549; on Tories in Cumberland, **11.** 534-535; with resignation as Lt. Col., **15.** 345.
- Smith (John) sends resignation to, **14.** 6; on prisoners taking oath and answer, **14.** 200, 203.
- Smith (R.) to on Tories, courts, Milan and Gelatly, **11.** 551-554; on voyage of the King Tammany and answer, **11.** 525-6, 531, 537-538, 551, 570-571, 734-5.
- Smith and Benbúry to on privateers and cannon, **13.** 291-292.
- Spaight to on public affairs and answer, **17.** 433, 464-466, 503, 504-505.
- Speaker of Assembly, **8.** 288, 299, 302, 305, 308, 309, 313, 328, 333, 338, 346, 351, 352, 354, 355, 357, 358, 363, 365, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 379, 382, 385, 392, 398, 399, 401, 409, 410, 412, 413, 415, 417, 419, 420, 424, 431, 432, 435, 438, 440, 442, 443, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 451, 452, 453, 456, 457, 458, 459, 463, 464, 465, 467, 470, 471, 473, 474, 475, 476; **9.** vi, 106, 108, 109, 110, 112, 116, 118, 120, 121, 124, 125, 126, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 141, 150, 154, 155, 161, 172, 181, 182, 184, 188, 190, 195, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 223; **22.** 424, 480, 863; **23.** 849, 871.
- speaker of Senate, **16.** 301, 303, 610, 612; 959; **17.** 136, 177; **19.** 128, 130, 169, 231, 232, 401, 488, 641, 952; **22.** 236.
- Spencer to on case of Outlaw, **11.** 612-613; on counterfeiting, **11.** 481-482; on iron furnace, **11.** 575-578.
- Spivey and others to on outlaws, **11.** 731-732.
- Stanley to on war stores for Ft. Hancock, **13.** 185.
- Starkey to on Br. fleet and French ship, **13.** 330-331.
- Stedman to on recruiting **11.** 645.
- Steuben to on his army regulations, **14.** 152; on training of militia, **14.** 71-72.
- succeeded by Bryan as brig. gen., **11.** xix.
- Sullivan to on Fed. Conv., **20.** 632-633.
- Sumner to on condition of troops,

- 14.** 48, 64; on character of troops and Medici, **13.** 189-191; on deserters, **15.** 320; on rank and condition of troops, **11.** 458; on troops in S. C., **14.** 157-158; relations to, **15.** 429, 430.  
 superseded by Smallwood in command of militia, **14.** 425-426, 771, 772.  
 supplies army at Valley Forge, **13.** iii.  
 surety, **6.** 992-993; **7.** 677-678.  
 surrounds Highlanders, **11.** 281.  
 surveys land, **5.** 1090.  
 Tarrant to on his troops, **11.** 684-685.  
 Tate to on chaplaincy, **14.** 108; on money, **22.** 784.  
 testimonials to Clark and Blake, **13.** 373.  
 thanked, **20.** 279, 291-292, 471-472; by Prov. Cong. and answer, **10.** 189-190; for Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 513, 515-516; for services in C. C., **9.** 1181-1183.  
 thanks Assembly, **15.** 196-197.  
 thinks of moving to Tenn., **22.** 671, 673.  
 Thomson to on aid to S. C., **14.** 336; on claims against U. S., **17.** 431-432; on C. C. and public affairs and answer, **20.** 608-609, 614-615, 631-632, 655, 661-663, 684-686, 718, 732, 750-752, 755, 756, 771, 774, 783; exchange of public documents, **14.** 227-228, 235; on Indian treaty, **17.** 434; to and from Thomson on public affairs and answer, **17.** 460-461, 463-464, 467, 581, 589-590; **18.** 487, 489-490, 496-502, 508, 517-518, 521-522, 527-528, 537, 543-547, 548, 550-552, 556-558, 573, 590, 599, 639-641, 643, 649, 662, 665-671, 676, 708-709, 716-717, 720, 725-726, 742-743, 753-755, 756, 762, 764, 768-9, 794.  
 Thorpe to on proposed treaty with Cherokees, **13.** 203-204.  
 Tillman to on Fort Hancock, **13.** 327; on supplies for Fort Hancock, **13.** 172.  
 to — on removal of provisions from Newbern, **14.** 96-97.  
 to Alderson on opposition to recruiting, **11.** 490.  
 to Alexander & Brevard on bond and court affairs, **11.** 617.  
 to Allen on rendezvousing of troops, **14.** 165.  
 to Ancrum, Wilkinson & Dunbibin on McLeod, **13.** 64.  
 to Armstrong on militia affairs, **18.** 685-686, 687.  
 to Ashe on command of troops sent to S. C., **13.** 255-256; on court, **18.** 521; on drafts in favor of Brice, **11.** 407; on filling up battalions, **13.** 124; on funds for march of troops to North, **11.** 427; on Maj. LaPort, **11.** 509; on McLeod, **13.** 64-65; on military affairs, **11.** 597-598; on movement of troops, **13.** 315, 322-323; to S. C., &c., **13.** 338-340; on mustering of militia, &c., and answer, **11.** 535-536, 537, 541; on offering him command of militia, **13.** 30; on payment for iron works, **11.** 414; on removal of ammunition from Wilmington, **11.** 611.  
 to Assembly on Franklin State, **22.** 680; on rations, pay for troops, &c., **12.** 156-157.  
 to Aylett on commissary affairs, **13.** 16-17; on need of money for provisions, **13.** 60; on provisions for troops, **13.** 40-41, 253.  
 to Barrow on arrest of Brimage and answer, **11.** 539, 543.  
 to Beasley (J. B.) on appointment of marshal of admiralty court, **13.** 71-72.  
 to Biddle on trade Com'n, **18.** 660.  
 to Bland on inability to furnish Medici, **13.** 453.  
 to Bledsoe on Tenn. campaign, **20.** 771-772.  
 to Bledsoe & Robertson on public affairs, **20.** 622.  
 to Bloodworth on attendance in C. C. and answer, **17.** v, 523, 540-541, 544-545.  
 to Blount on Fed. Conv'n, **20.** 683-684; on getting money for N. C. from Cont. Treasury, **11.** 397, 398; on Indian affairs and treaty and answer, **17.** 510-511, 516-518, 566-567; on Indian goods and Martinico debt, **17.** 505-506; on necessity of a speedy return with money, **13.** 128; on provisions for troops, **11.** 432; on public affairs, **20.** 628-631; on rendezvousing of troops, **14.** 170-171.

- to Blount (J. G.) on public affairs, **20**. 682-683.
- to Board of treasury on State tobacco, **18**. 592-593.
- to Bowdoin on trade comrs., **18**. 661; on commissions, **20**. 728; on Folger affair, **13**. 19-20; on provisions for troops and ammunition, **11**. 611-612, 619-620; on supp's, **14**. 175.
- to Bridgen on restoration of property, **18**. 644.
- to Bruce on sale of confiscated property, **18**. 523.
- to Bryan on negroes, **17**. 595-596; and others on commissions for J. P.'s, **13**. 54-55.
- to Bryan (H.) on removal of provisions from Newbern, **14**. 92.
- to Bryan (Col. John) on raising troops, **14**. 90-91; on supplies for troops, &c., **13**. 141.
- to Bryan (John C.) on Martin case, **18**. 778; on negroes, **18**. 571-572, 623, 625, 626, 663, 680-681.
- to Bryan (N.) on raising troops, **14**. 91; on troops from Jones Co., **14**. 160.
- to Bryan (Wm.) on case of Croker, **13**. 152; on supplies for troops, **13**. 139.
- to Burke on commissions, **15**. 711; on condition of troops, **13**. v; on public affairs, **11**. 392-393, 396-397, 456-457, 470-471, 494-495, 500-501, 730, 737-739; **13**. 42-43.
- to Burton & Macon on attendance on C. C., **18**. 795.
- to Butler on movement of troops, **13**. 292-293; on raising and movement of troops, **14**. 29-30.
- to buy guns, **10**. 291.
- to Campbell on Franklin State, **20**. 616-617.
- to Caswell on Gen. Assem. and western lands, **16**. 958-960.
- to Caswell (S.) ordering lead delivered to Long, **13**. 91.
- to Caswell (W.) on his journey to Cont. Cong., **9**. 1247-1250; on movements of militia, **16**. 1198-1199; on public and private affairs, **15**. 685-687, 706-708; **17**. 135-136, 138-140, 142-144.
- to Chateaufort on appointment as consul, **17**. 500.
- to Child on public accounts, **17**. 563, 564.
- to Clayton and others on Br. prisoners, **13**. 314.
- to clothier general of Cont. troops on supplies for, **13**. 66.
- to command aid to S. C., **14**. 811.
- to Cooley on employment, **13**. 183.
- to Coor (Coon) on exports, **18**. 597; on exportation of pork, **13**. 28, 39.
- to Corrie on conspiracy, **11**. 540.
- to Council of Safety on payment of troops, **10**. 742-743.
- to Council of State on Fed. Conv., **20**. 634, 636-637, 638; on public affairs, **20**. 667-668.
- to Counties of Franklin State, **20**. 707-709, 712.
- to Court on provisions for troops, **13**. 319, 320.
- to Craig (Craige) on his attending the Council, **11**. 537; on removal of magazine **11**. 610.
- to Craike on clothing for Ga. troops, **11**. 692; on removal of ammunition, **11**. 573.
- to Craven Co. justices on seizure of clothing for troops, **13**. 29-30.
- to Cumming on C. C., **17**. 595.
- to Davids on public affairs, **11**. 517-518.
- to Davie on Fed. Conv., **20**. 627-628, 634-635, 673.
- to Davis (James) on printing, **13**. 319-320.
- to delegates in C. C. on Indian and Br. affairs, **17**. 427-428; on Indian treaties, **18**. 591-592; on public affairs and answer, **14**. 102-104; **20**. 602, 604, 676-679, 680-681, 716-717, 749; on raising and disposition of troops, **14**. 25-26.
- to Doherty on appt. as clothier and paymaster of troops, **20**. 612-613.
- to Duer & Lee (R. H.) on Tories, **13**. 140.
- to Dunbibin, Walker & Bloodworth on paroles for Tories, **13**. 255.
- to Easton on affairs of the Caswell, **13**. 312.
- to Eaton & Taylor on meeting of council, **13**. 54.
- to Evans on Tenn. affairs and answer, **20**. 714-715, 760, 772-773, 786-787, 788-789.
- to Fenner on accounts of N. C. line and answer, **18**. 691, 700-703; on certificates of Cont. Line and answer, **17**. 468-469, 490-491.

- 
- to fill up commissions for officers, **12.** 22-23.
- to Finrice on clothing for troops, **13.** 59.
- to Gates on clothing for troops, **13.** 74-75; on discrimination against N. C. militia, **14.** 547-549; on Halifax volunteers, **14.** 555; on movements of Br. and Amer. militia, **14.** 515-516; on movements of militia, **14.** 512-513; on proposed attack on Br., **14.** 532-534; on provisions, **14.** 522-523, 525-526; on routes from Hillsboro to Pee Dee and provisions, **14.** 856-857.
- to Gen. Assem. on his reelection as governor, **13.** 99-100; on letter of Henry, **11.** 718; on militia law, **14.** 12; on public affairs, **14.** 296; recommending militia officers, **13.** 403.
- to Georgia delegates in C. C. on bills in favor of Hardy, **11.** 409.
- to Graves as consul, **17.** 504, 566.
- to Gray on Bridgen, **18.** 661-662.
- to Green on Council of State, **20.** 609-610; on U. S. accounts, **17.** 564.
- to Green, Gray & Bignall on provisions, **13.** 322.
- to Hancock introducing A. Nash, **11.** 565.
- to Harnett on Moore's Creek battle, **10.** 482; on public affairs, **13.** 6-8, 31-32, 43.
- to Harvey & Skinner on case of drafted Quakers, **13.** 289-290.
- to Hawkins on Bridgen, **18.** 643; on purchase of supplies, **14.** 204; on tobacco for cannon, **14.** 108-109.
- to Haywood on movements of British, **11.** 584.
- to Henderson on additional guards for Va. boundary survey, **14.** 193-194; on grant to Yancey, **14.** 81-82.
- to Henderson (S.) making him commissary to Va. boundary commission, **14.** 147.
- to Henry introducing O'Neill, **13.** 222; on aid for Va., **14.** 87; on arrival of French officers in N. C., **11.** 493; on Chariol, **13.** 122; on Cherokee treaty, &c., **11.** 484-485, 498-499; on Cherokee stores and galleys, **11.** 447-448; on commissary affairs, **13.** 15-16, 17; on D. S. Canal, **18.** 573; on drafts in N. C. by Va., **11.** 663; on prisoners sent to Va., **14.** 36; on the Caswell and the expedition against Florida, **13.** 309-310.
- to Heritage on deserters and prisoners, **14.** 198; on movement of troops, arms and ammunition, **14.** 149; on prisoners and draft riots, **14.** 169-170; on report on troops, &c., **14.** 163-164.
- to Hewes on invasion of Va., **14.** 84.
- to Hewes, Smith & Brice on lottery tickets, **13.** 100-102.
- to Hill on Council of State, **18.** 510.
- to Hillegas on loan office certificates, **13.** 72; on money for troops and supplies, **13.** 109, 110, 113, 114, 200; on pay for transportation of clothing, **13.** 79.
- to Hindman on office for settling U. S. accounts, **18.** 579-521.
- to Hodge & Blanchard on resolutions, **18.** 716.
- to Hogun on commissions for officers and character of drafts, **13.** 192, 193; on disposition of troops, **14.** 101-102; on forwarding recruits of Cont. army, **13.** 151-152; on movement of troops, **13.** 173, 179-181, 187-188.
- to Howe on transfer of N. C. troops to S. C. and Ga., and on Medici, **11.** 409.
- to Hunt on certificates of N. C. Line, **18.** 691-692; on frauds, **18.** 684; on money for Indian treaty and answer, **17.** 489-490, 492, 493-494; on printing laws, **17.** 469-470.
- to Hutchings on public affairs, **20.** 622-623.
- to Iredell accepting resignation as judge and answer, **13.** 164, 170.
- to Jay on Algerine war, **18.** 509.
- to Johnston on attendance on C. C. and answer, **17.** 522, 533; on drafts in favor Blount & Green, **11.** 408.
- to Jones on his appointment to Fed. Conv. and answer, **20.** 601, 606-607, 611; on prisoners, **11.** 410; on removal of stores and guards, **13.** 5-6.
- to Jones (A.) on bounty to militia, **14.** 6; on guard for magazine and answer, **13.** 26, 35-36; on money
-

- for troops, **13.** 164-165; on public affairs, **11.** 589; on raising and movement of troops, **14.** 30-31; on recruiting of troops and answer, **14.** 141-143; on sending troops to S. C., **13.** 265-266; on threatened invasion of So. states, **14.** 86-87.
- to Jones (W.) on movements of British, **11.** 583-584.
- to justices of Caswell Co. on certain men, **20.** 749-750.
- to Laurens introducing Mountflurence Duvivier and O'Neill, **13.** 221-222, 223; on Chariol and French reg't, **13.** 484; on C. C. need of money and Cambray, **13.** 122-123; on drafts on Cont. Treasury, **13.** 111-112; on election of members to C. C., **13.** 102; on Folger affairs, **13.** 22-24, 30; on French officers, **13.** 230, 231-232; on French treaty, **13.** 424; on provisions for troops, **13.** 45-46; on public affairs, **13.** 72-73; on treaty of Paris, **13.** 135.
- to Lawrence on laws of Conn., **17.** 594.
- to Lee (F. L.) on provisions for troops, **13.** 43-44.
- to Leech on court commission, **18.** 736.
- to Lewis on rejection of resolves of Cont. Cong., **13.** 33-34.
- to Lide on prisoners, **14.** 26-27.
- to Lillington on disbanding troops, **14.** 66; on magazine, militia, &c., **14.** 160-161.
- to Lincoln on aid to S. C., **14.** 13-14; on movement of troops to S. C., **13.** 320-321.
- to Locke on court martial of Johnston, **13.** 206; on purchasing clothing for troops, **13.** 81-82; on raising troops, **14.** 27-28.
- to Long on movement of provisions north, **13.** 25; on prisoners, **11.** 483.
- to Lowndes introducing Oliphant, **13.** 120; on commission to Chariol, **13.** 119-120; on Indian affairs, &c., **13.** 257-258; on troops for aid of S. C., **13.** 265; on sending troops to S. C., **14.** 15.
- to Luttrell on recruiting, &c., **11.** 616-617; on rendezvousing, &c., **13.** 53.
- to Lytle on land, **18.** 602; on movement of troops to S. C., **13.** 294.
- to McDaniel on State tobacco, **18.** 586.
- to McDowell & Nelson on Council of State, **20.** 638.
- to McGilvary on encroachments on Creeks, **20.** 619-620, 622; on movements of Indians, **14.** 336.
- to MacLaine on delay in movement of 10th regt., **11.** 679-681; on payment for iron works, **11.** 413.
- to McNeill on banishment, **18.** 591.
- to make treaty with Cherokees, **17.** 110.
- to Mallett on provisions for troops, **14.** 166.
- to Martin on Federal Convention, **20.** 666-667.
- to Martin (James) on money for troops, **13.** 163-164.
- to Martin, Hawkins and Pickens on Indian treaties, **17.** 516-518.
- to Medlock on troubles with troops, **13.** 150-151.
- to Mrs. Miller refusing to allow her to carry property out of State, **13.** 49.
- to Moore on army returns and commissions, **11.** 412-413; on lack of money for march North, **11.** 424-426; on reinforcements for Washington, **11.** 375-376.
- to Nash, **14.** 863; on Capt. Caswell, **11.** 601; on Henry's letter, **11.** 452; on his dismissal from command of militia and resignation from Board of Trade, **15.** 131; on military affairs, **15.** 439; on movement of troops, **14.** 841-842; **15.** 19-20; and condition, **15.** 10-12; and supplies, &c., **14.** 828-829; on rendezvousing of militia, **15.** 389-390; on representation in C. C., **18.** 570-571.
- to naval officer on export of grain, **18.** 519, 566-567; on exports and answer, **20.** 631, 657, 659, 676.
- to Neale on negro, **18.** 662-663.
- to Nelson on British at Core Banks, **11.** 775.
- to Ogden on exportation of pork, **13.** 38.
- to Orange justices on failure to hold o. and t. court, **11.** 434.
- to Page on sending provisions to troops, **13.** 60-61; on transporta-

- tion of provisions, **13.** 39.  
 to Pasteur on guns, **14.** 174-175.  
 to pay for arms and ammunition, **10.** 292, 353; for gun carriages, **10.** 290; for powder imported, **10.** 636; claims, **10.** 874, 879; minute men, **10.** 291; troops, **10.** 687.  
 to Payne and Ashe forbidding exports, **13.** 92.  
 to Penn on movement of troops, **11.** 602; on public affairs, **13.** 7-8, 31-32, 37, 43, 207-208.  
 to persons on affairs of C. C. and answers, **18.** 572, 577, 581-583, 588-589, 593-595, 644-645, 646-647, 648-649, 657-658, 674, 677, 678-679, 689-690, 707, 718-719, 720-722, 724-725, 746-747, 759, 770, 772-775, 777-778, 779, 783, 793-794, 798.  
 to Petry on Martinico debt and answer, **17.** 498-499, 502, 507; **18.** 740-741, 748, 750, 771.  
 to Polk on allowance, **20.** 676.  
 to Quinn on conduct of troops, **13.** 166-167.  
 to Raiford on rendezvousing of troops, **14.** 171.  
 to Ramsey on provisions for troops, **14.** 164, 165.  
 to Randolph on trade comrs., **18.** 659.  
 to report on accounts, **17.** 938; on accounts of regulator army, **8.** 676; on moneys, stores, arms, &c., **17.** 842.  
 to Richardson, **14.** 65-66.  
 to Robertson on Tenn. affairs, **20.** 758, 760, 771-772.  
 to Rochester on licenses, **11.** 615; on marriage licences, **13.** 388.  
 to Rowan on drafts in Cumberland, **13.** 165-166; on payment for iron works, **11.** 413; on public tobacco and answer, **20.** 624, 638, 660-661, 675, 686-687, 754.  
 to Rutherford on cannon, **20.** 601; on movement and command of troops, **13.** 297-298; to S. C. and answer, **13.** 267-269, 276-277, 317-318; on provisions for troops, **14.** 168-169.  
 to Rutledge on aid to S. C., **14.** 151; on Cherokees, **11.** 455; on Cherokee treaty, &c., **11.** 496; on forwarding express, **11.** 663-664; on invasion of Va., &c., **14.** 99-101; on Maj. de La Port, **11.** 508; on N. C. troops to aid S. C., **14.** 188-189; on purchase of clothing, pay of troops, &c., **14.** 98-99.  
 to Salter on militia affairs, **18.** 686-687.  
 to Savanuca, talk, **13.** 117-118.  
 to send McDonald to Halifax, **10.** 477.  
 to Sevier on Franklin State, **20.** 617-619.  
 to Sheppard on failure of his officers to obey orders, **11.** 587-588; on money for recruits, **11.** 496-497; ordering troops North, **11.** 614-615.  
 to Shine on sale of army horses, **14.** 199, 201.  
 to Skinner on draft on treasury, **13.** 124; on Perquimans affairs, **18.** 745; on troops, **13.** 302.  
 to Skinner and Ashe and Williams, on payment of troops, **11.** 564-566.  
 to Smallwood on Md. debts, **18.** 645.  
 to Smith on buying clothes for troops, **13.** 80; on distribution of guns, **13.** 311; on movement of Tories and troops, **11.** 538; on proposed salt raid, **11.** 533-534.  
 to Smith (John) on prisoners, **14.** 20, 112.  
 to son on his promotion, **10.** 497-498.  
 to Spencer on Outlaw, **11.** 572-573.  
 to Stanley on slave, **18.** 624-625.  
 to Starkey on his attending council, **11.** 536-537.  
 to state accounts of N. C. with United colonies, **10.** 577.  
 to Sumner on character of drafts, &c., **13.** 193-194; on movement of militia to S. C., **14.** 4-5, 337-338; on N. C. Tories, **14.** 150, 151; on troops, &c., **14.** 104-105, 335.  
 to survey land, **4.** 1044.  
 to Taylor on case of Outlaw, **11.** 571.  
 to Thomson on affairs of C. C., **18.** 745-746; on N. C. laws, **17.** 509; on public affairs and answers, **17.** 484-485, 486, 495-497, 499, 507-508, 511-514, 515, 516, 520, 537, 542-543, 563, 565, 568-569, 576-577.  
 to Tilman on Roach, **18.** 763.  
 to Tipton on public affairs, **20.** 623.  
 to Tisdale with commission as judge

- of admiralty, **13.** 108-109.
- to Treasury Board on tobacco, **18.** 656-657, 678, 679-680, 748; **20.** 717-718, 737; on U. S. accounts, **18.** 508.
- to Vance on movement of troops North, **11.** 616.
- to Va. Legislature on exports, &c., **13.** 45.
- to Ward on Br. prisoners and answer, **13.** 313-314, 321.
- to Walker on court commission, **18.** 740; on Moore's will, **13.** 49.
- to Washington introducing Forbes, **11.** 699; Mountflorencia and Duvier, **13.** 220-221; on case of French officers and French regiment, **13.** 230, 231, 232; on clothing and Cambray, **13.** 121-122; on clothing, &c., for N. C. troops, **13.** 46; with resolutions on resignations, **11.** 812.
- to White on provisions for troops, **14.** 159; on representation in C. C., **18.** 569-570.
- to Wilkinson and others on Maj. LaPort, **11.** 509.
- to Williams on purchase of wagons, **13.** 114-115.
- to Williams (John) on return of troops and preparations for march North and answer, **11.** 518-519, 520-521.
- to Williams (John, of Caswell) on wagons for transportation of supplies, **13.** 70-71.
- to Williams (Jos.) on Va. boundary, **14.** 145-146; guard, **14.** 192-193.
- to Williams and Burgess on British at Ocracock, **11.** 775-776.
- to Williamson appointing him to Fed. Conv. and answer, **20.** 637, 643-644, 674.
- to Wilson on affairs of the Caswell, **13.** 181, 311-312.
- to Wythe on defences and commissioners, **13.** 44.
- Todd & Williamson to on their efforts to leave, &c., **11.** 646-647.
- Toomer to on his appointment as commissioner, **11.** 582.
- Toomer & Neill to on tea and answer, **20.** 727.
- town com'sr, **24.** 614; **25.** 468.
- treasurer, **10.** 460, 461; **23.** 904, 997; for Southern dist., **10.** 203, 204; of delegates to C. C., **9.** 1047.
- Treasury Board to on quotas for U. S., **20.** 783-785; settlement of accounts, **20.** 705-706; on State tobacco and answers, **18.** 634-636, 647-648, 679-680, 744, 748, 761, 777, 779-782.
- treatment of McDonald, **15.** 764.
- Troup to on returns from State treasury, **14.** 232.
- Tryon to on calling out troops to defend Legislature, **8.** 681-682, 691, 692.
- Vance to on pay for troops, **11.** 676; on Tories, **11.** 547-548.
- Vandike to on trade com'n, **18.** 683.
- Va. boundary commissioners to on dispute over line, **14.** 353-355.
- visits troops, **14.** vi.
- Wade petitions on his enforced military service, **22.** 894-5; to on case of Tories, **11.** 664; on Lowry and other returned prisoners, **11.** 607.
- Walker to on recruiting service, **11.** 595, 683-684.
- Ward to on Br. flag of truce and prisoners, **13.** 297; on choice of officers, **13.** 4; on disputed election, **11.** 658; on flag of truce, **13.** 56; on his service as physician to troops, **11.** 547.
- warrant to, **8.** 706, 718.
- Washington to on exchange of prisoners, **14.** 37-38.
- Weare to on prohibition of Tories to return to N. H., **13.** 340.
- Weldon to on suspension of Alston by court martial, **13.** 397.
- Whitaker to on prisoners, **22.** 747-749; on State tobacco and answer, **18.** 583, 588, 656, 744; **20.** 658-659, 674-675, 687-688, 693-694, 726.
- White to on his appointment to C. C. and answer, **18.** 518, 522; on public affairs and answer, **20.** 713, 715.
- White (I.) to on food and clothes for Ga. troops and answer, **11.** 685-687, 692-693.
- Wilkinson to on clothing for troops, **14.** 189, 197-198.
- Williams to introducing Drake, **11.** 515; on buying wagons, **13.** 192; on commissions for officers, **11.** 597; sends resignation, **13.** 393.
- Williams (John) to on payment of troops, &c., **11.** 581; on returns, recruits and resignations, **11.** 579-

- 580; on returns, **11.** 740; on salt and lead raids at Cross Creek, **11.** 526-527; on the 9th regiment, **11.** 486.
- Williams, John, (Caswell) to on public affairs, **13.** 216, 237-238.
- Williams (Jo.) to on Va. boundary and answer, **14.** 109-110, 117.
- Williams (R.) to on medicines, **14.** 291-292.
- Williams (Wm.) to on his assignment, **14.** 285-286; on organization of Bertie troops, **13.** 160-161.
- Williamson to on commerce, **18.** 655; on Fed<sup>o</sup> Conv., **20.** 765-766, 777-779; on public affairs, **17.** 434-435, 473, 477.
- Willis to on administration, **11.** 780.
- Wilson to on affairs of the Caswell and answer, **13.** 2-3, 132-134, 138-139, 171-2, 202.
- witness, **4.** 1036.
- Young to asking pass to Phila., **11.** 613.
- Zollicoffer to on his appointment as captain, **13.** 422.
- Caswell, Mrs. Richard, 11.** 640; **13.** 145, 156, 187, 195, 226, 227, 449; **14.** 128; **15.** 686, 707; **16.** 958; **17.** 139; **20.** 650; **22.** 758, 762.
- Caswell, Rich'd, Jr., 21.** 1043.
- act to vest estate of in trustees, **24.** 759-60.
- bill to vest estate of in trustees, **17.** 336, 345, 350, 396, 403; **20.** 44, 62, 96.
- buys provisions for troops, **14.** 173.
- ensign, **10.** 284.
- in Assem., **19.** 233, 235, 262, 280, 282, 286, 299, 315, 332, 341.
- in militia, **22.** 485.
- major of militia, **14.** 334.
- town trustee, **24.** 614.
- land grants to, **4.** 893, 960, 962, 1043, 1047.
- to sign bills, **22.** 937.
- Caswell, Robert** (error for William), **22.** 937.
- Caswell, Samuel, Bd. War** to on issuing provisions for troops, **14.** 483-484.
- com. on accts of, **19.** 226, 300.
- deposition on pursuit of felons, **8.** 199-200.
- juror, **9.** 692.
- money to, **22.** 946.
- ordered to deliver lead to Long, **13.** 91-92.
- petition, **19.** 178, 180, 300.
- promoted captain, &c., **13.** 545-546.
- uncle to, **9.** 1064.
- Caswell, Thos.,** army rank, **16.** 1027.
- Caswell, Gen. (Wm. or R.), 15.** 663.
- Caswell, Wm., 9.** 1069, 1285; **10.** 825; **11.** 501, 512, 543, 558, 593, 601, 603, 623, 642, 647, 650, 652, 654, 669, 736, 739; **13.** 178, 321, 323; **14.** 18, 56, 61, 62, 184, 286, 829; **15.** 663; **16.** 480, 740, 743; **22.** 548, 588.
- at Brier Creek battle, **13.** xiii; **14.** 42, 279, 281.
- at Camden, **14.** xv; at Cross Creek, **14.** 858; at Trenton, **11.** 529.
- boundary coms'r, **24.** 290, 291.
- brig. gen., **14.** vii; **16.** 480, 740, 743.
- Burke to on British threats, **16.** 601-602.
- captain, **10.** 518, 520, 620.
- Caswell to on General Assem., and Western lands, **16.** 958-960; on his journey to Cont. Cong., **9.** 1247-1250; on his promotion, **10.** 497-498; on movement of militia, **16.** 1198-99; on public and private affairs, **15.** 685-687, 706-708; **17.** 135-136, 138-140, 142-144.
- colonel, **22.** 133, 937.
- commissioned Adj. Gen., **22.** 938.
- com. on instruction to, **12.** 142, 300-301, 310.
- desired to go with troops to the North, **11.** 375.
- discharges militia, **22.** 541.
- elected a brig. gen., **13.** 754, 755, 756, 807, 808, 811.
- engages Br., **22.** 565.
- estate settled, **18.** 13, 49, 240, 246, 279, 285.
- guns delivered to, **10.** 635.
- in Assembly, **13.** 923, 962, 966, 975; **16.** 29, 47, 50, 127; **17.** 715; **19.** 385, 389, 393, 396, 717, 719, 739.
- letter of discussed, **14.** 828; ment'd, **22.** 581.
- location, **14.** xiii, xiv, xvi, 867.
- made adjutant general, **13.** 339-340.
- movements, **14.** xi, 824, 830.
- on com. of Assem., **17.** 741.
- on court martial, **11.** 752.
- ordered to support Greene, **16.** vii; towards Wilmington, **16.** vi.
- pay due to militia of, **14.** 818.
- petition of granted, **12.** 434, 436; of executors, **20.** 200, 260-261, 271,



373-374, 382, 452.  
 proclamation on deserters, **11.** 815-816.  
 provisions to troops of, **13.** 731, 733.  
 reinstated in command of militia, **17.** 692, 693.  
 reports on N. C. brigade, **14.** 855.  
 resigns as brig. gen. and reinstated, **17.** 760, 772, 774.  
 resolve in favor of, **12.** 250, 251.  
 retreats and escapes, **14.** 821; to Cross Creek, **14.** 841, 842.  
 return of N. C. militia under, **17.** 1043; troops under, **14.** 819.  
 returns to N. C., **14.** 827.  
 sent to S. C., **14.** xi.  
 settles public accounts, **16.** 730, 731.  
 to Burke on express, **16.** 599; on movements of British, **15.** 632, 641; **22.** 538-9, 544, 553-4, 564-5, 568-9, 592-3; and depredations of Br., **15.** 626-628; of troops, **15.** 517-518, 639; on exchanged prisoners, **22.** 551; on military affairs, **22.** 545-6; public affairs, **22.** 553-4.  
 to Cooley on appointment, **13.** 183.  
 to escort cattle, **16.** 704.  
 to Nash on Br. movements and Buford's defeat, **14.** 832-833; on movements of troops, &c., **15.** 404.  
 to send troops to Wake C. H., **17.** 804, 887-888, 890.  
 town trustee, **24.** 614.  
 troops sent to aid of, **15.** 484.  
 Williams to on Tories with comment, **15.** 525-526.  
 Caswell, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
 Caswell, Wm., ensign, **10.** 188.  
 Caswell, Wm., register, **9.** 298.  
 Caswell, Winston (Winstone), **15.** 707; **17.** 492; **18.** 577, 586; **20.** 617, 618, 619, 622, 623, 627, 646, 666, 682, 683.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5.  
 in Franklin State, **22.** 671, 672, 673.  
 owes state, **21.** 1068, 1070.  
 petition, **18.** 13, 49, 240, 246, 279, 285; **20.** 200, 260-261, 271, 373-374, 382, 452; as executor of R. C., **21.** 358, 389, 683, 687, 701, 722, 768, 770, 825, 835, 921, 1007.  
 to Jay & Thomson on public affairs, **20.** 773-774.  
 to settle for public moneys, **18.** 192-193, 206.  
 warrant in favor of, &c., **18.** 432, 437.

Caswell, fort, **14.** 86, 96, 97, 111.  
 camp removed from, **14.** 149.  
 cannon for, **14.** 323.  
 garrison, **14.** vii.  
 Caswell, galley, **13.** 401, 734*n*; **22.** 797.  
 condition, **14.** 126, 136.  
 Caswell, schooner, **10.** 821.  
 Caswell, the ship, Caswell to Wilson & Ellis on, **13.** 181, 182.  
 difficulty of enlisting men for, **13.** 2-3.  
 discussed, **12.** 559-560.  
 Ellis on supplies for, **13.** 174-175.  
 employment of discussed, **12.** 662-663.  
 extra allowance to seamen and control of, **12.** 444.  
 money needed for and condition of, **13.** 217.  
 officers ask for pay, **15.** 221.  
 pay for crew, **13.** 311, 312; **22.** 943.  
 pay roll laid before Gen. Assem., **13.** 401; referred to Gov'r, **12.** 637, 742, 746.  
 purchased, **12.** iv.  
 resolve in favor of, **13.** 588, 694, 698; in favor of commander of, **12.** 584, 687-688.  
 salary to seamen, **12.** 257, 260.  
 should be sent to East Florida, **13.** 296.  
 stationed at Ocracock, **13.** iv.  
 tender to be purchased for, **12.** 636-637, 742, 746.  
 to aid in attack on East Florida, **22.** 943.  
 to be hurried down, **13.** 101.  
 to be sent against Florida, **13.** 309-310.  
 to be used in defence of Ocracock, **12.** 575, 577, 678, 680.  
 to search vessels, **22.** 940.  
 Wilson on affairs of and answer, **13.** 132-134, 138-139, 171, 202.  
 Caswell Co., **11.** 605, 860; **13.** 48, 70, 192, 541, 734*f*; **14.** 29, 107, 311, 384, 408, 420, 465; **15.** 421, 446, 464, 473, 582, 585, 625, 736; **16.** 84, 147, 265, 273, 494, 635, 637; **17.** 181, 722; **18.** 21, 165, 198, 251, 387, 497, 647; **19.** 50, 56, 172, 195, 200, 207, 288, 291, 339, 377, 378, 411, 437, 625, 653, 735, 737, 957, 978; **20.** 497, 503, 509, 520, 521, 565, 749; **21.** 8, 23, 26, 49, 81, 125, 216, 248, 418, 585, 611, 636, 720, 818, 822, 840, 847, 856, 857, 987, 993, 1011,

1019, 1028, 1033, 1046; **22.** 121, 148, 151, 755; **24.** 223; **26.** 1268, 1269, 1274, 1275, 1276, 1282.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 161; for poor house, **24.** 949-50; for public buildings, **24.** 524-5; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 177, 461, 594, 693; **25.** 93-4; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; to alter time of county cts., **24.** 222-3, 412, 523-5, 626, 717; to create, **24.** 24-26, 150-151; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 958; to divide militia, **25.** 105-6; to establish town in, **24.** 992-3.  
 arms in, **16.** 633.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1185.  
 bill for division, **21.** 235, 250, 320, 321, 607, 658, 672; for muster places in, **21.** 827, 837, 845, 997, 999, 1009, 1010, 1012, 1016; for passage of fish in, **12.** 170, 173, 178, 179, 334, 343, 345, 355, 382; for public buildings in, **16.** 80, 83, 100; **19.** 50, 66; for town, **20.** 488, 509; **21.** 15, 19, 23, 42, 45; on poor house, **20.** 152, 158, 169, 173, 186, 338-339, 340; to alter time of courts, **19.** 161, 190, 212, 278, 281, 303, 316, 341, 659, 701; to amend act for tax in, **12.** 186, 197, 198, 204, 205, 362, 370, 379, 380, 385, 387; to divide, **21.** 740, 744, 746, 747, 751, 759, 765, 771, 778, 796, 798, 834, 887, 892, 893, 896, 897, 910, 917, 918, 925, 931, 938, 957, 960, 969-970, 986, 1006; to erect, **12.** 112, 180, 255; **13.** 357.  
 Caswell to justices of on certain men, **20.** 749-750.  
 census record of 1790 lost, **26.** iv, 1248.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.  
 division asked, **13.** 950.  
 election validated, **24.** 410.  
 established, **11.** 470.  
 furnishes clothing, **16.** 619.  
 grain tax to be collected, **14.** 389-390.  
 in Hillsboro district, **15.** 377.  
 members of Assembly, **12.** 102, 265, 549, 655, 656, 736, 816, 822, 846, 847, 879; **13.** 597, 636, 642, 657, 658, 690, 697, 699, 705, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 735, 784, 938; **16.** 1;

**17.** 264, 794, 877; **18.** 1, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 233, 400, 504, 513, 717; **20.** 1, 119, 163, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 7, 36.  
 militia ordered out, **22.** 580; return from, **13.** 253.  
 no supplies from, **14.** 456.  
 officers of, **14.** 264.  
 owes state, **21.** 1073.  
 population, **18.** iii, 433.  
 Presbyterians in, **5.** 1194, 1198-1200, 1212, 1219.  
 provisions impressed, **16.** 263.  
 resolve to appoint surveyor in, **12.** 589, 695-696, 702.  
 Shelton sheriff, **11.** 526.  
 tax in, **19.** 706; to be reduced, **21.** 937.  
 tax payers in 1790, **26.** 1248, 1249-1264.  
 tobacco inspection in, **25.** 99.  
 troops called out, **15.** 549; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **14.** 29; **24.** 154.  
 wagon report wanted, **14.** 393.  
 Caswell Co., Franklin State, **18.** 790.  
 Caswell Co., Tenn., **20.** 641; **22.** 651.  
 J. P.s for, **22.** 702.  
 Caswell Court House, **15.** 649.  
 act to establish a town named Leasburg, **24.** 992-3.  
 Caswell District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 Caswell District, Caswell Co., **25.** 106.  
 tax papers in, **26.** 1262-1264.  
 Caswell District, Orange County, **26.** 1290-1294.  
 Caswell's Landing (Benj.), inspection at, **24.** 582.  
 Cat-of-9 tails, assault with, **1.** 594-595.  
 Catahooche River, Spanish fort on, **2.** 423.  
 Catahouchi River, and U. S. boundary, **16.** 750; **17.** 6.  
 Catalogue of Moseley Library, **2.** 583-584.  
 Catalogues, provided for Bath library, **23.** 76-78, 333.  
 Catankue Creek, land on wanted by Swiss, **4.** 207-208.  
 Cataraguy River, and U. S. boundary, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 Catauba, **15.** 258, 266.  
 Catauba charge, history, **8.** 750-752.  
 Catawalskee Meadow, **2.** 302.

Catawba Camp, **7.** 994, 1002, 1005.  
 Catawba College, **8.** 732, 752.  
 Catawba County, **4.** x.  
   German Reformed churches in, **8.** 750, 751, 752, 756.  
   Germans in, **8.** 729.  
   near boundary of Granville's lands, **5.** lv.  
 Catawba Ford, **7.** 1004.  
   Sumter defeated at, **15.** 272.  
 Catawba Fort, **6.** 214; **11.** facing 80.  
 Catawba (Cattabas, Cataubas, Catabahs) Indians, **3.** 153; **5.** 6; **7.** 510; **8.** 210; **11.** facing 80; **14.** 646, 647, 775; **19.** 906; **24.** 701.  
   act to regulate trade, **25.** 356-8.  
   affairs of, **7.** 280, 464, 839, 855, 861, 862.  
   agree to contract bounds, **8.** 568.  
   aid Va., **5.** 839, 858, 861, 864.  
   ammunition sent to, **5.** 586.  
   and S. C. boundary, **6.** 777, 794; **8.** 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 572, 573, 612; **9.** 11.  
   asked why they do not help English, **5.** 606.  
   at Bethabara, **5.** 1148.  
   at war with 5 nations, **5.** 1.  
   attend Indian Congress and part taken in same, **11.** 156, 157, 164, 165, 175, 179, 183-205.  
   bounds to be surveyed, **6.** 1024.  
   claimed by Va., **2.** 252.  
   claims for feeding allowed, **6.** 210, 211, 212, 215; for payments on account of, **8.** 144.  
   commissioners sent to, **5.** 446-447, 462, 561, 576, 577; paid, **5.** 840-841, 863, 864.  
   complain of bad treatment, **9.** 789.  
   conference to be held with, **6.** 974-976; **5.** 651.  
   danger of conflict with, **5.** 588.  
   defeat of, **19.** 848.  
   depredations of, **5.** 604-605.  
   desire fort to be finished, **5.** 902, 904; to be in S. C., **8.** 563; **11.** 220.  
   difficulties with, **3.** 369.  
   disappoint Dinwiddie, **5.** 647.  
   dispossess settlers, **6.** 58.  
   do not join English, **5.** 435.  
   Dobb's letter on ment'd, **5.** 809.  
   efforts to excite in Anson Co., **4.** 971.  
   encouraged by Glen to disturb N. C., **5.** 387, 574, 784.

encroachments on, **7.** 879-880.  
 expect protection and fort for, **5.** 1013, 1040.  
 expected to help Va., **5.** 370.  
 fears of, **10.** 118.  
 fight Tuscaroras and 6 nations, **4.** 1313.  
 fight with French and Indians, **5.** 25.  
 follow hostile Indians, **5.** 144.  
 fort among, **6.** 832; for defense of, **5.** xlviii-xlix, 605, 606, 784.  
 built for, **10.** 712; by S. C., **11.** 227; should be built near, **5.** 849; to be built among, **5.** 638, 639, 641.  
 friendly, **5.** 560, 577.  
 Glen's letter to ment'd, **5.** 363-364.  
 harmless, **16.** 710.  
 influence with needed, **5.** 610.  
 insults of reported, **5.** 1.  
 joined by Saponies, **3.** 89.  
 keep negroes in awe and should be in S. C., **8.** 560, 561.  
 killed by Perkins, **5.** 604.  
 land laid out near, **4.** 695.  
 lands of, **8.** 22; **9.** 191, 192; surveyed, **4.** 670; **7.** 147, 290; grants to-considered, **6.** 786-789, 791-792.  
 left in S. C., **5.** xxxviii.  
 likely to be driven from reservation, **8.** 562.  
 line of discussed, **6.** 1037.  
 location, **5.** xlvii.  
 memorial on quieting ment'd, **5.** 483.  
 N. C. lands given to by Gov. Glen, **5.** 384.  
 not asked to aid Va., **5.** 360; not governable, **5.** 765; not induced to join English, **5.** 412.  
 number, **5.** xli, 320, 742; **6.** 787, 989.  
 on S. C. line, **7.** 155, 156; **11.** 114, 153.  
 outrages, **5.** 175-176.  
 pay asked for survey of lands, **7.** 196, 197, 203, 408, 414, 416, 438.  
 powder and lead furnished to, **6.** 740.  
 presents to, **5.** 155; **22.** 866.  
 prevented from joining English, **5.** 410.  
 proportion in N. C. and S. C., **9.** 369.  
 promises to discussed, **5.** 742.  
 provisions for, **5.** 1009-1010.  
 quiet, **5.** 1193.  
 rescue goods from Cherokees, **22.** 815.  
 return home, **5.** 585.  
 report on, **6.** 616, 1041; on confer-

ence with, **5.** 579-584, 585; on cost of fort among, **5.** 970.  
 reservation for discussed, **5.** 786.  
 schoolmaster proposed for, **6.** 710.  
 Senecas attack, **11.** 11.  
 set against N. C., **5.** 440-441.  
 should be fixed in N. C. or S. C., **5.** 358.  
 size of reservation, **5.** 359, 363; of tribe, **9.** 69.  
 smallpox among, **6.** 219, 224, 235.  
 S. C. line to be settled up to, **6.** 1024.  
 supplied with corn, **5.** 655.  
 supplies for, **22.** 820, 822.  
 survey of lands paid for, **7.** 113, 590, 660.  
 to be included in S. C., **5.** 374, 381.  
 to be kept in interest of English, **5.** 869.  
 tools bought from, **22.** 819.  
 town of, **5.** xxxvii, 357, 360.  
 trade with, **6.** 617.  
 trading path to, **2.** 785.  
 treaties with, **5.** xxii, xxvi-xxvii, 141-144, 589, 722; **6.** 1090.  
 trouble S. C., **11.** 131, 151.  
 visited by Dobbs, **5.** 353, 355; by McAden, **5.** 1207; by Tryon, **7.** 1002.  
 used to scare Tuscaroras, **11.** 13, 14, 15, 22, 24.  
 useful to keep down negroes, **11.** 226-227.  
 wars with, **3.** xviii.  
 whites ordered off lands of, **5.** 124.  
 Catawba lands, **11.** 220, 227, 234, 235.  
 and Cherokee boundary, **11.** 208.  
 Catawba Old Nation, **7.** 461.  
 Catawba (Catuba, Cataba) River, **4.** 1241; **5.** x, xxvii, xxxviii, xlvii, liv, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 13, 357, 1207, 1208; **6.** 260, 616, 759, 786, 787; **7.** 861, 862, 1004, 1005, 1008; **8.** xvi, 5, 751, 756, 759, 760, 763; **9.** 11, 191; **10.** 252, 294, 651, 788, 860, 882; **11.** facing 80, 220, 763; **14.** 434, 481, 586, 646, 658, 659, 661, 693, 694, 695, 741, 782, 787, 789, 790, 791, 865; **15.** xi, xiii, 90, 94, 109, 110, 163, 174, 184, 242, 258, 283, 284, 285, 287, 292, 303, 304, 369, 415, 468, 504, 629; **17.** 1047; **19.** 959, 960, 980, 983, 984, 987, 989, 994; **22.** 99, 100, 109, 110, 113, 114, 115, 116, 119, 123, 132, 135, 138, 146, 155, 777; **23.** 769, 844, 870,

906; **24.** 28, 472, 646, 701.  
 act on fish in, **23.** 657, 681, 819; **24.** 849-50; **25.** 489, 504-5; to open navigation, **24.** 961-2.  
 and S. C. boundary, **7.** 155, 876, 877, 879, 880; **8.** 457, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 567, 571, 573, 612; **11.** 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227.  
 bill for ferry over, **9.** 108, 116, 117, 147, 175, 178, 182, 186; for navigation, **20.** 565, 577, 586; fish in, **6.** 1236, 1240, 1253, 1289, 1292, 1297, 1298; **7.** 92, 310, 315, 320, 326, 330, 339, 378, 382, 387, 394, 397, 406, 407, 410, 421; **8.** 97, 101, 103, 104, 112, 119-120, 133, 137, 140, 153-154; on fish, **20.** 170, 180, 181, 355; to keep open, **18.** 191, 204, 418, 430.  
 boundary between Tryon and Mecklenburg, **23.** 964.  
 British cross, **14.** 439, 441, 448, 712, 721; **15.** 127, 128; British on, **14.** 404; **19.** 968; and Tories west of, **15.** 11.  
 Catawba Indians on, **11.** 198.  
 Cornwallis on, **17.** 979, 981, 996, 997.  
 defended by Davidson, **22.** 533.  
 explored, **16.** iii.  
 fight on, **8.** 133.  
 fort built near, **5.** xlviii-xlix, 497, 498, 572; **6.** 615.  
 Indians on, **10.** 662; depredations on, **5.** 604, 694, 696; murders on, **10.** 669.  
 Lutherans on, **8.** 772.  
 McCulloh lands on, **5.** xxxii.  
 Moravian lands on, **5.** 6-7.  
 Morgan sent to, **16.** iv.  
 people on ask for new county, **9.** 91-92.  
 Presbyterians on, **5.** 1193, 1194, 1199, 1221, 1222.  
 proposals to clear, **21.** 92, 99-100, 124, 127, 153, 154, 177.  
 protection of considered, **14.** 791.  
 rises and stops British, **14.** 788, 789.  
 settlers on, **5.** 1222, 1223, 1225.  
 Spangenberg explores, **5.** 1146.  
 Sumter on, **14.** 540, 553; **15.** iv-v; defeated on, **15.** 55.  
 Tarleton on, **15.** 280.  
 Tories defeated on, **15.** 20.  
 troops on, **14.** 704, 705, 778.  
 Catawba River Baptist Association, history, **5.** 1185, 1187.  
 Catawba River Camp, **14.** 505.

- Catawba River Company, act to incorporate, **24.** 961-2.  
 Catawba River Valley, **8.** xxii.  
 Catawba Road, and S. C. boundary, **11.** 235.  
 Catawba Settlement, The, **14.** 867; **15.** 256.  
 Catawba town, **9.** 279, 299.  
 Catawitsky, **2.** 489.  
 Catchem, Hugh, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 Catchmany (Catchmeyd, Catchmeng, Ketchmaid), George, dies intestate, **1.** 355-356.  
   land grant to, **1.** 66-67.  
   sells land, **1.** 20.  
   settles land, **1.** 355.  
   speaker of assembly, **1.** xxxii, 152.  
   widow marries Tim Briggs, **1.** 356.  
 Catchue Creek, **2.** 288.  
 Cate, John, army pay, **17.** 207.  
 Cate, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 161.  
 Cate, Richard, juror, **7.** 842.  
 Cate, Robert, asks pardon for Fruit, **8.** 93-94.  
 Cate, Robt, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Cate, Thos., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Cate, Thos., petitions, **19.** 933.  
 Cate, Thos., petitions, **19.** 933.  
 Cate, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
 Cateaton Street, London, **11.** 207.  
 Catechisms, sent out, **2.** 139.  
 Catechna, **1.** 937, 938, 939, 940.  
   besieged and taken, **1.** 956-957.  
   fortified and besieged, **1.** 954-955.  
   See also Contentney and Tuscarora war.  
 Catechne, see Contentney.  
 Caten, Mr., **5.** 1201.  
 Caten, James, in army, **15.** 722.  
 Caten, Thos., in army, **15.** 722.  
 Caterakin (Calenankin) Fort, **5.** 464.  
 Caterhan, John, regulator, **7.** 808.  
 Cates, John, claim, **9.** 486.  
 Cates, Matthew, army pay, **17.** 198.  
 Cates, Mattw., army rank, **16.** 1030.  
 Cates, Matthias, army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1034.  
 Cates, Robert, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Cates, Robert, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Cates, Thos., sells land, **9.** 698.  
 Cates, Zachariah, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Cate's Creek, **2.** 71.  
 Catharine's Creek, **2.** 644; **3.** 186; **23.** 333.  
   inspection on, **23.** 641, 792; **25.** 379.  
 Catharine's Creek Bridge, **2.** 596.  
 Cathcart, Lord, commands Carthage expedition and dies, **11.** 44, 45.  
   dies, **15.** 753.  
   prisoners from reg't of, **14.** 547.  
 Cathcart, Miss, **9.** 995.  
 Cathcart, Gabriel, dead, **7.** 535.  
   port coms'r, **23.** 667, 827.  
 Cathcart, Dr. Wm., **5.** 939.  
   a J. P., **4.** 346, 800, 813, 966, 1118.  
   assist. judge, **5.** 655.  
   books and gifts to and exec., **22.** 289.  
   debt to, **5.** 952, 954.  
 Cathcart, Wm., juror, **4.** 522.  
 Cathcart, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 711.  
 Cathcart, Wm., vestryman, **23.** 499.  
 Cathcart's Legion, **15.** 6.  
   leaves N. Y., **14.** 240.  
 Cather, Theodore, petitions for Windsor C. H., **9.** 804-806.  
 Catherine, ship, **4.** 258.  
 Cathew, Wm., on Board of Auditors, **15.** 577.  
 Cathey. See Cathy.  
 Cathey, Alex., pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Cathey, Alex'r, in militia, **22.** 311.  
 Cathey, Andrew, land grant to, **4.** 1049.  
 Cathey, George, com. of assem., **13.** 752; on pub. buildings, **24.** 29, 150.  
   juror, **10.** 4, 5, 6.  
   land grant to, **4.** 964, 1047, 1247.  
 Cathey, George, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 964.  
 Cathey, James, a J. P., **4.** 951.  
 Cathey, James, juror, **22.** 506, 508, 509.  
 Cathey, John, land grants to, **4.** 963, 1049, 1250; delayed, **4.** 1047; rejected, **4.** 1047.  
 Cathey (Catha), Wm., allowance to, **19.** 364.  
   dist. auditor, **24.** 387, 422.  
   nom. for treas, **18.** 804, 806.  
   resigns as J. P., **29.** 22.  
   treasurer, **13.** 765-766.  
 Cathey's Fort, **10.** 882, 895; **11.** xvi, 608, 763, 764; **22.** 113.  
 Cathey's Meeting house, **5.** 1208.  
 Cathey's Plantation, **15.** 373.  
 Cathey's settlement, **8.** 227.  
 Cathies Fort, **22.** 113.  
 Catholic neighbors, **20.** 294.  
 Catholick, Dan., in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Catholics, **2.** 153; **8.** 83.  
   efforts to seduce in Pa., **5.** 434.

- favors to in Ireland, **8**. xvii.  
in Pa., **8**. 729.
- Cathy**. See **Cathey**.
- Cathy, Alexander**, a J. P., **6**. 799.
- Cathy, Ann**, claims allowed, **5**. 981.
- Cathy, George**, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Cathy, George**, messenger, **10**. 9.
- Cathy, George**, on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.
- Catiline (Cataline)**, Husband compared to, **8**. 640.
- Catlett, Wm.**, to be captured, **10**. 631.
- Catlin, Lynde**, certifies to N. C. roster, **16**. 1197.
- Cato**, **19**. 924.
- Cato**, executed, **22**. 865.
- Caton, Franc.**, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Caton, Francis**, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Caton, James**, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Caton, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1033.  
soldier, **18**. 797.
- Cattawitoke Pocosin**, **2**. 453.
- Cattle**, act on driving, **23**. 60-61, 112-14, 333, 335; on marking and driving of, **25**. 160-1; on slaughter of wild, **25**. 138; on stealing and branding, **23**. 57-9, 165-168, 333, 336; on strays, **24**. 100-2, 400; to keep S. C. stock out of N. C., **23**. 676-7.  
and hogs, driven to Va. and Pa., **5**. 322.  
bill for reward for cure of distemper, **8**. 132; to prevent disease, **16**. 21, 24, 33; **19**. 6, 19; to prevent them from being driven from S. C. to range, **7**. 306, 307, 310, 312, 317, 328-329, 330, 338, 371, 373, 381, 382, 389, 407, 410, 421;; to prevent stealing of, **9**. 395, 492.  
bought, **1**. 617.  
correspondence over, **16**. 208, 213.  
distemper among, **5**. xli, 745, 746; **6**. 1029.  
driven into Va., **1**. 751.  
Eng. act on killing and maiming in force in N. C., **23**. 324.  
from S. C. range in N. C., **7**. 267.  
intended for Va. and seized, **14**. 454, 460.  
killing of forbidden, **1**. 219-220, 454.  
left by N. E. men at Cape Fear, **1**. 71.  
mortality in, **3**. 28.  
murrain among, **2**. 279, 287.  
on straying of, **1**. 85-86.  
petition against exportation of, **6**. 166.
- report on purchase of and answer, **22**. 612-14.  
sent to Va., **5**. 2; for sale for troops, **6**. 286.  
Skipwith allowed to buy, **16**. 233-234.  
to be bought and driven to French troops, **16**. 533.  
wild, bill to destroy, **4**. 1262, 1285.
- Cattle quarrentine**, act for, **23**. 677.
- Cattle stealing**, bill to amend act on, **5**. 877, 903.
- Caudell, Isom**, in militia, **22**. 164.
- Caudill, Isom**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.
- Caudill, James**, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.
- Caulahane**. See **Calahan**.
- Caulahane, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 322.
- Caulkins, Elias**, enlists, **22**. 470.
- Causes**, act on trial of small and mean, **23**. 27-29, 116, 117, 175-7, 336; **25**. 160, 182; on jurors for, **25**. 184-190, 238, 296-7, 338, 422-4.  
transferred from old to new courts, **23**. 883-4, 892, 939; **24**. 62, 72; **25**. 285, 287, 415, 446, 447.  
where begun and limit in am't, **24**. 51; **25**. 274.
- Causey, Philip**, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 217, 235, 239, 247.
- Causon, John**, school pres. and trustee, **24**. 536.
- Caussey, Thomas**, petitions assembly for relief, **9**. 62-63.
- Caustaphin, James**, army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Caustin, Chas.**, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Causway, Joseph**, in army, **13**. 528.
- Cauthon, John**, petition for division of Orange county, **9**. 809-810.
- Cavan, Edward**, prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Cavaners, Charles**, **4**. 524.
- Cavanes, Henry**, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Cave, Dr.**, works of wanted, **2**. 55.
- Cave, David**, at Board of Trade, **4**. 437.
- Caveats**, entered and heard, **6**. 758, 759, 761, 765, 766, 769, 772.  
hearing of, **6**. 629-630, 631-632, 635.
- Caven, John**, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Cavenah, Arthurs**, **2**. 643.
- Cavenah, Charles**, land grants to, **4**. 627, 636, 761, 765; patent reduced, **4**. 616.

- Cavendar, James, army pay, **17.** 198.  
 Cavender, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Cavender, Wm., army pay, **17.** 200.  
     army rank, **16.** 1027.  
 Cavender, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Cavendish Square, London, **6.** 578.  
 Caverly, George, fails to appear as witness, **2.** 469.  
 Caversham, **3.** 40.  
 Caversham, Oxfordshire, **4.** 655; **11.** 89.  
 Cavey, George, allowance to for support and paroled, **13.** 661, 685-686.  
     arrives in Cape Fear and imprisoned, **22.** 940, 941.  
     papers mentioned, **13.** 734*n*.  
     paroled to New York, **22.** 958.  
     See also Cary, George.  
 Cavil, Moses, officer, **22.** 701.  
 Cavin, John, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Caving, Jacob, reward for capture of, **12.** 75, 77.  
 Cavitt, Alexander, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Cavitt, Moses, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Cawson's Va., **15.** 65.  
 Cawthon, Wm., asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-97.  
 Cawthon, Wm., petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97-98.  
 Cawthorn, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 169.  
 Caya-hoya River, fort needed on, **5.** 465, 467.  
 Caylachen, James, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 Cayle. See Cail, Cale.  
 Cayle, John, treats with Whigs, **22.** 219.  
 Caylor, Capt., dead, **15.** 757.  
 Cays, Phillips, in militia, **22.** 334.  
 Cayson, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1038.  
 Caywell, Mathew, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 303.  
 Caywell, Wm., land of lapses, **2.** 303.  
 Caze, Wm., on State of Franklin, **17.** 601-604.  
     See also Cage, Wm.  
 Cazern, The, **13.** 447.  
 Cearcy, John, petitions for division of Orange county, **9.** 809-810.  
 Ceaser, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Cecil, —, pastor of Mt. Zion, **8.** 748.  
 Cecil, Robert, at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 557-558, 630-633.  
 Cedar Creek, **14.** 528.  
 Cedar Fork Church, **5.** 1182.  
 Cedar Hill, **15.** 587.  
 Cedar Island, **2.** 800, 801; **4.** 952.  
 Cedar Point, inspection at, **23.** 641.  
 Cedar Point, Va., Br. on, **15.** 449.  
 Cedar River, Pa., troops at fort on, **10.** 773.  
 Cedar Springs, S. C., **16.** 156; **19.** 699.  
 Cee, Hick, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 Ceeley, Tobias, army rank, **16.** 1025.  
 Ceinght, Peter, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Celalre, Jacob, petitions, **19.** 927.  
 Cellars, Daniel, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 Cellcock, Capt., recruit in N. C., **10.** 718.  
 Celsey, Hugh, **5.** 1201.  
 Census, act for, **24.** 650-1.  
     asked for by C. C., **16.** 738-739.  
     bill for in 1784, **19.** 435, 454, 486, 754, 771, 774, 797, 814; to provide for, **21.** 747, 749, 896.  
     com. to inquire into work of, **18.** 31, 433-435.  
     considered, **17.** 95-96.  
     efforts to take, **5.** vii.  
     neglected, **17.** 272.  
     of Rowan county, **10.** 280; of Wilmington provided, **10.** 299.  
     ordered, **10.** iv.  
     provision for, **10.** 180, 641; **19.** 663; in Pitt, **10.** 255-256.  
     taken in 1786, **18.** iii-iv, 210, 262, 265, 433-435, 439.  
     to be taken in N. C., **11.** 19.  
     wanted, **17.** 513, 514; **19.** 860-861.  
 Census of 1790, **26.** 240-1247.  
     index to, **26.** 1-239*c*.  
     preface to, **26.** iii-iv.  
 Center, Randolph C. H. moved to, **17.** 301.  
 Central Rowan charge, history of churches, **8.** 746.  
 Centre Benevolent Society, act to incorporate, **25.** 29-30.  
     bill to incorporate, **21.** 301, 307, 343, 376, 383, 650, 699, 715.  
 Centre church, **5.** 1224, 1225.  
 Centre Division, to elect representatives, **25.** 64-5.  
 Centurion, ship, **10.** 420.  
 Cerberus, man of war, **10.** 138*b*.  
 Ceremonial, com. on in assembly and reports, **12.** 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10-11, 13-14, 17, 18, 19.  
 Ceremonies of Tuscaroras, in triumphal feasts, **1.** 979-980.  
 Ceronio, Stephen, credits of, **16.** 355.  
 Cersey, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 Cersey, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 202.

**Certificates, 21.** 28, 29, 88, 89, 102, 133, 136, 142, 143, 144, 145, 150, 160, 167, 175, 181, 182, 220, 224, 229, 234, 275, 289, 317, 318, 324, 338, 360, 380, 390, 391, 392, 397, 401, 413, 414, 416, 417, 418, 422, 425, 483, 489, 512, 513, 626, 641, 642, 646, 654, 657, 667, 668, 675, 684, 687, 690, 700, 703, 706, 707, 708, 709, 742, 756, 761, 764, 791, 805, 807, 808, 809, 811, 813, 822, 824, 825, 832, 841, 842, 846, 847, 852, 853, 856, 858, 866, 869, 951, 955, 974, 975, 976, 978, 981, 994, 1005, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1053, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1070-1079.

act for comr's of confiscated property to receive, **24.** 803; on issue to Cont. Line, **25.** 75-6; to issue, **23.** 781-3; to open land office in order to pay, **24.** 478-82, 565-6, 571, 682; 811; **25.** 5, 77; to print, **24.** 372-3; to redeem, **24.** 556-7, 649, 658, 731-2, 796, 797, 802-3, 885-6, 952-3; **25.** 7-9, 77.

bill for Comr's of confiscated property to receive, **18.** 180, 209, 224, 411, 417, 441, 446; for redemption of, **18.** 42-43, 136, 210, 268, 276, 285, 302, 311-312, 320, 365, 376, 452, 453; **21.** 754, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964; for settlement of, **21.** 803, 817, 832, 863-864, 867, 868, 884, 906, 907, 970, 972, 981, 982, 983, 984, 990, 997, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1056; for tax to payment on, **19.** 636-637, 702; tax to redeem, **19.** 415, 448, 464, 744, 777, 788, 798, 809, 811-812; for tax to redeem, **20.** 25, 40, 53, 101, 205, 206, 263, 267, 287-288, 292, 385, 443, 468, 491, 513, 579, 586, 588; **21.** 57, 58, 157, 161, 182; for treasurer to receive, **20.** 170, 177, 271, 284-285, 344; on fraudulent certificates, **21.** 1024; on payment of, **21.** 271, 277, 283, 289, 592, 626, 648-649; to regulate value, **19.** 418-419, 452, 453, 750, 789, 798, 809; not allow claims for, **21.** 340; to pay, &c., **19.** 411-412, 414, 431-432, 455, 456, 457, 462, 467, 474-475, 729, 740, 743, 767, 781, 789, 795, 798, 807, 818, 822; to pay interest on, **19.** 547; to redeem, **18.** 50, 178, 194, 279, 321, 346, 398, 410; **19.** 159, 181-182, 186, 196-197, 211,

216, 220, 222, 227, 277, 279, 281, 302, 307, 311, 340, 345-346; **20.** 200, 216, 221, 394, 434; **21.** 237, 240, 260, 264, 267, 296, 305, 323, 350, 600, 622, 661, 696, 726-727; to repeal act to open land office to redeem, &c., **19.** 584, 586, 593-594, 624, 638-639, 682, 683, 701, 707, 712. blanks to be printed, **12.** 715, 716.

com. and reports on, **19.** 526, 528, 615; on debts due from and reports, **21.** 206, 207, 209, 210, 577, 578, 580, 583, 590, 591; to destroy, **18.** 220-221, 349, 445, 454, 455; to receive, **21.** 131; to receive and burn, &c., **19.** 503, 504, 614-615, 623, 654, 707; **20.** 172, 175-176, 220-221, 222, 281-282, 289, 351, 413, 414, 469, 471, 507, 571-572; to revise, **18.** 449, 451, 452, 459, 465-466, 470. debt in, estimates, &c., printed, **18.** 197-198, 206, 421, 432, 466.

depreciated, **19.** 949.

frauds in, **20.** 548-549.

Hunt on, **18.** 568-569.

indented, issued to cover loans, **24.** 282, 347.

instructions on, **20.** 98, 108, 283-284, 289, 471.

interest paid on, **19.** 801, 818.

issued by dist. auditors, **24.** 374, 388, 389.

of N. C. Line, **18.** 691-692, 700-703, 727-735.

protests against receiving for confiscated property, **20.** 115-116.

Q. M. G. to grant, **24.** 382.

receivable for confiscated property, **24.** 426, 427; for public property, **24.** 495; for taxes, **19.** 903; **24.** 477, 478, 651-2.

receiving of considered, **18.** 350.

report on, **18.** 280-283; **21.** 352, 356, 365, 368, 372, 382, 593, 600, 634, 685, 692; and com. to destroy, **17.** 415, 421, 423, 425.

resolve on, **16.** 93; **20.** 447-448; on treatment of redeemed c., **24.** 951. settlement of, **21.** 766.

speculation in, **16.** 959-960.

to be rec'd for cash, **20.** 260.

to be issued for soldiers' pay, **24.** 420, 540, 567-8, 686, 802, 803; **25.** 8. to be paid for tobacco, **24.** 407-8.

to be redeemed, **21.** 27, 31-32.

treasurers to receive, **18.** 815, 816.

use and settlement of, **20.** 467, 470,



- 471, 502, 516, 517, 534-535, 547, 548, 549, 569, 571, 574, 575, 578, 579, 585, 588, 598.
- Certificates of Army settlement**, treasurer to receive, **17**. 409.  
issue of, **21**. 863-864, 916.
- Certificates of settlement of public accounts**, **22**. 804, 805.
- Certiorari**, judges refuse to obey Fed. court, **21**. 865-866, 980, 983, 1054, 1055, 1079-1082.
- Cesar, Mr.**, visits Palatines, **1**. 908-909.
- Cessation of tobacco planting**, **1**. 117-118, 139-144, 151-153.
- Ceverinton, Rich'd**, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Ch—h, Caleb**, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Chace, Blake**, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Chace, John**, allowance to, **10**. 574.
- Chaddock, —**, a J. P., **3**. 244.
- Chaddock, Isaiah**, auctioneer, **24**. 559.
- Chaddock, Jane**, imported, **1**. 494.
- Chaddock, Samuel**, a J. P., **4**. 346, 712, 966.
- Chaden, James**, petitions for division of Orange county, **9**. 809-810.
- Chadick, Sam'l**, road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Chad's Ford**, **11**. 613, 620; **13**. 262, 263. battle at, **11**. 762.
- Chadwic, Sam**, sheriff, **4**. 347.
- Chadwick, Ephraim**, exempted, **6**. 825.
- Chadwick, Eph.**, in militia, **22**. 266.
- Chadwick, Henry**, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Chadwick, Isaiah**, major, **22**. 965.
- Chadwick, John**, in militia, **22**. 160.
- Chadwick, John**, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Chadwick, Samuel**, land grant to, **4**. 650.
- Chadwick (Shadwick), Thos.**, **13**. 312. a J. P., **23**. 993.  
debts due by, **8**. 278-279; as sheriff, **9**. 574.  
in assembly, **12**. 265, 320, 329; **19**. 374.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 913, 915.  
major, **10**. 206, 530.  
on com. of assem., **12**. 147, 304.  
petition on use of Carteret militia, **15**. 146-147.  
resigns as colonel, **14**. 320.  
to Caswell on case of Pierce, **13**. 153; on guard for Cape Lookout Bay, **13**. 85-86.
- Chadwick, Thos.**, land grant to, **4**. 1037.
- Chafen, Joseph**, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Chain, Elisha, Jr.**, a J. P., **9**. 1169.
- Chaina, Walley**, county clerk, **5**. 320.
- Chainey, Benj.**, lieut., **10**. 546.
- Chair (gig)**, Eaton to Caswell on, **11**. 712-713.
- Chalco, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Chalcraft, Jacob**, a J. P., **22**. 918.
- Chalk, Wm.**, army rank, **15**. 726; **16**. 1025.
- Chalk Fork**, **8**. 263.
- Challenge to duel**, Gibbs to Ludwell, **1**. 363-364.
- Challenges, Eng.** act on in force in N. C., **23**. 321.  
35 allowed, **24**. 74.
- Challis, Hugh**, building coms'r, **24**. 746.
- Chalmers, Geo.**, cited, **1**. xiii, xv-xvi; **5**. xiv, xv, xx; opinion cited on acts of 1669, **1**. xxxiii; on Barbadoes settlement, **1**. x; on church acts, **1**. xxvi; on Culpeper rebellion, **1**. xxii; on Johnston, **4**. iii; on land petition, **1**. xxxii.  
searches for N. C. records, **1**. iii, iv.
- Chalmess, John**, in common council, **16**. 792, 793.
- Chalton, Job**, in militia, **22**. 356.
- Chalton, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 356.
- Chalton, Wm.**, in army, **15**. 740.
- Chalvin, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 385.
- Cham, John**, in army, **15**. 726.
- Chamber, Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 966.
- Chamberlain, the Lord**, at council; **2**. 680, 732.  
on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.
- Chamberlain, —**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Chamberlain, Caleb**, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Chamberlain, John**, contracts with DeGraffenried for Palatines, **1**. 986-990.
- Chamberlain (Chamberlayne), John**, **2**. 153.  
Rainford to on affairs in N. C., **1**. 857-60; **2**. 53-55.  
Urmston to on N. C. affairs, **1**. 850-851.
- Chamberlain, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 391.
- Chamberlain, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 348.
- Chamberlaine, —**, suit of Everard against, **3**. 509, 511, 512.
- Chamberlaine, Edmund**, testifies in behalf of Knight, **2**. 347, 348-349.
- Chamberlain's Court**, organization and powers, **1**. 192, 195-196.  
under Fund. Constns and duties, **25**. 128, 129, 136.
- Chamberlin, Chas.**, army pay, **17**. 202.  
army rank, **16**. 1026.

Chamberlin, Dixon, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Chamberlin, Henry, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Chamberlin, John, law suits, **1**. 489.  
 Chamberlin, Malachi, army pay, **17**. 202.  
     army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Chamberline, —, at meeting of proprietors, **1**. 33.  
 Chambers, —, clothing belonging to, **14**. 678.  
     petition on salt and answer, **14**. 444-445.  
 Chambers, Mr., and Dunn case, **10**. 676; **19**. 901.  
 Chambers, Col., field officer, **12**. 536.  
     position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.  
     pres. of court martial, **12**. 461, 545.  
 Chambers, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 766.  
 Chambers, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Chambers, Edmond, calls witness, **1**. 401.  
     law suit, **1**. 400.  
     settlement of estate, **1**. 432.  
 Chambers, Edward, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Chambers, Henry, **24**. 197.  
 Chambers, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Chambers, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.  
 Chambers, John, petitions for division of Orange county, **9**. 809-810.  
 Chambers, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Chambers, John, receives clothing, **16**. 619.  
 Chambers, Maxwell, **10**. 829, 830.  
     advertised as enemy, **10**. 10.  
     building commissioner, **23**. 972; **24**. 149, 523, 693, 844; on capitol, **18**. 804.  
     in assembly, **13**. 815, 824; **19**. 382; **21**. 194, 196, 199, 207, 226, 234, 252, 264, 288, 294, 300, 332, 344, 346, 353, 366, 367, 370, 372, 379, 382, 383, 403, 411, 432, 578, 623, 634, 962, 963, 965, 974, 976, 977, 980, 988, 996, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050.  
     in conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
     nom. for C. of S., **20**. 226, 417, 495; **21**. 26, 386, 393, 703.  
     on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.  
     on Rowan com. of secrecy, &c., **10**. 312.  
     on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10**. 215.  
     petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-625.

school trustee, **24**. 690.  
 sends prisoners to Halifax, **11**. 370.  
 to report on powder, **10**. 135.  
 to serve as chairman of com. of cor. and treasurer, **9**. 1073, 1074.  
 to settle as treasurer, **10**. 9.  
 town coms'r, **23**. 810.  
 treasonable letters directed to, **14**. 871, 872.  
 Chambers, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 649.  
 Chamblee, John, exempted, **5**. 1008.  
 Chambose, Wm., a J. P., **5**. 591.  
 Chambray, Chevalier de, breaks chaise, **12**. 620-621, 737, 746.  
     complimentary resolutions in favor of and recommendation to C. C., **12**. 620-621, 737, 746.  
 Chamlin, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 709.  
 Champain, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 801.  
 Champerty, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 318, 319.  
 Champin, Jos., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Champion, Charles, in militia, **22**. 162.  
 Champion, Edward, juror, **4**. 516.  
 Champion, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Champion, Henry, in militia, **22**. 355.  
 Champion, Henry, petition on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Champion, Joel, lieut., **10**. 936.  
 Champion, John, ensign, **10**. 626.  
 Champion, John, juror, **2**. 435, 436, 437; **3**. 54, 55; **25**. 185.  
     land grant to, **4**. 281.  
 Champion, John, lieut., **10**. 936.  
     superseded as lieut., **10**. 951.  
 Champion, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Champion, John, Jr., takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Champion, Joseph, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Champion, Jos., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Champion, Joseph, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Champion, Jos., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Champion (Champeon, Champin), Orlando, collects quit rents, **2**. 727, 729.  
     juror, **2**. 262, 263, 664; **3**. 53; **4**. 516; **25**. 185.  
     land grant to, **4**. 274.  
     quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
     road coms'r, **23**. 214.  
     witness, **4**. 503.  
 Champion, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 161.  
 Champion, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1027.  
 Champion, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 801.

- Champion, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 161.  
**Champion, Wm.**, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
**Champlaine, Lake**, **11**. 639.  
 fleet on, **10**. 802.  
**Champriss, John**, tory, **22**. 230.  
**Chance, Edmund**, land lapses, **2**. 502.  
**Chance, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 352.  
**Chance, Nathan**, in militia, **22**. 283.  
**Chance, Philamon**, in army, **13**. 525.  
**Chance, Philemn**, army rank, **16**. 1033.  
**Chance, Philemn**, army rank, **13**. 525;  
**16**. 1037.  
**Chance, Stephen**, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 army rank, **13**. 525; **16**. 1033.  
**Chancellor, Bignall & Spicer** paid for  
 services as, **12**. 611.  
**Chancellor, the Lord**, at privy council,  
**11**. 236-237.  
 on Bd. T. & F. P., **1**. 223.  
**Chancellor of C.**, first, **1**. 179; second,  
**1**. 180.  
**Chancellor of England, The Lord**, at  
 Council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 does not claim 2 votes, **4**. 450.  
**Chancellor of the Duchy (of Lancaster)**,  
 on Bd. T. & F. P., **1**. 223.  
**Chancellor of the Exchequer**, at coun-  
 cil, **1**. 233.  
 on Bd. T. & F. P., **1**. 223.  
**Chancellor's Court**, organization and  
 powers, **1**. 192, 194.  
 under Fund. Constns. and duties, **25**.  
 127.  
**Chancery Court**, **24**. 439, 441.  
 appeals from ment'd, **9**. 695.  
 assembly on, **3**. 281.  
 bill to establish, **9**. 114, 153, 164, 167,  
 186; **12**. 175, 176, 212, 214, 334,  
 337, 346, 388, 401, 402-403, 593, 595,  
 633, 701, 703, 730, 797, 855; **13**.  
 575, 592-594, 670, 678, 699, 846, 861,  
 940, 957, 958, 959; **19**. 598, 609,  
 612, 624, 649.  
 changes in needed, **10**. 277-278.  
 council sits as, **5**. 654, 656, 823.  
 decree of confined, **25**. 170-2.  
 discussed, **14**. iv.  
 failure to get a quorum, **3**. 627, 628.  
 fees, **4**. 190; **23**. 84, 276, 280; **25**.  
 220; of clerk, **3**. 164-165.  
 fixed at Newton, **4**. 441.  
 fortunes of bill on, **16**. 613.  
 held, **5**. 990, 991; **6**. 75, 634, 635.  
 members of, **6**. 1042.  
 not held, **4**. 1080, 1086-1087; and  
 troubles from, **4**. 237, 239.  
 order of reversed by assem., **5**. 1085.  
 position of council, **9**. 347.  
 powers over orphans, **23**. 577-83.  
 proceedings, **5**. 811-812.  
 records, **1**. 422-423, 435-438, 454-456.  
 report on, **7**. 473-475, 478, 479.  
 same as council, **3**. 197.  
 seldom held, **4**. 926, 927, 933-934,  
 938, 941.  
 to be established, **13**. 402.  
 to be held, **3**. 252; in Newbern, **4**.  
 204, 206; **7**. 259.  
 trouble from uncertainty of, **4**. 824.  
**Chancery Court of England**, compared  
 with that in N. C., **7**. 474.  
**Chancery Lane**, **4**. 1222, 1223.  
**Chancery proceedings**, Eng. act on in  
 force in N. C., **23**. 326.  
**Chancey, Edmund**, quit rents of, **22**.  
 248.  
**Chancey, Jacob**, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
**Chancey, Zacha.**, juror, **4**. 517.  
 land grant asked, **4**. 627; to, **4**. 587,  
 627, 638.  
**Chancy, Edmund**, land lapses, **2**. 378.  
 petitions against patent to Martin,  
**5**. 521.  
**Chancy, Joe**, juror, **4**. 519.  
**Chancy, Zachary**, quit rents of, **22**.  
 252.  
**Chancy, Zachary**, quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
**Chandler, Col.**, **12**. 507.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.  
**Chandler, David**, refuses to take oath,  
**22**. 177.  
**Chandler, Joel**, in militia, **22**. 162.  
**Chandler, Joel**, takes oath, **22**. 176.  
**Chandler, John, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 163.  
**Chandler, John, Jr.**, refuses to take  
 oath, **22**. 177.  
**Chandler, John, Sr.**, in militia, **22**. 162.  
**Chandler, Jos.**, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
**Chandler, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1036.  
**Chandler, Wm.**, exempted, **9**. 452.  
**Chandler, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 163.  
**Chandler, Wm.**, petition to assembly,  
**12**. 189.  
**Chandler, Willis**, army pay, **17**. 201.  
**Chaney, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 318.  
**Channel, The**, **7**. 758; **16**. 897.  
**Channels**, act on improvement, **23**.  
 375-378; to mark, **24**. 127.  
 bill to mark, **19**. 75.  
 to be buoyed, **3**. 552, 571.  
**Chapel**. See Chappel.  
**Chapel, Elizabeth**, claims paid, **6**. 124,  
 131, 149, 170.  
**Chapel, Sam'l**, pensioner, **22**. 60.

- Chapel, built, **1.** 559.  
 repairs to, **1.** 679.  
 to be finished, **1.** 571.  
 unsatisfactory, **1.** 560.  
 whitewashed, **1.** 561.
- Chapel, The, **15.** 380.
- Chapel Hill, **5.** 1184, 1185; **17.** 134;  
**19.** 994, 999; **22.** 128.
- Chapel of Ease, to be built, **1.** 544.
- Chapell, Edwd., army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Chaplain, George, sent for passports,  
**11.** 776.
- Chaplain, Wm., in militia, **22.** 391.
- Chaplain, appointed to assem., **13.** 536.  
 to accompany Va. commissioners,  
**2.** 735, 738.  
 to be appointed for assembly, **13.**  
 738, 788, 789, 815.
- Chaplin, John, army pay, **17.** 202.
- Chapman, —, law suit, **1.** 587.
- Chapman, Mr., and Briar Creek battle,  
**14.** 278.
- Chapman, Mrs., leaves Newbern, **15.**  
 600.
- Chapman, Capt., left at Harrisburg,  
**15.** 530.  
 Sumner to on movement of troops,  
**15.** 453.  
 whips deserter, **15.** 470.
- Chapman, Lieut., holds election, **12.**  
 863.
- Chapman, Pres., petition for allowance  
 rejected, **13.** 637.
- Chapman, Benj., shipmaster, **8.** 545.
- Chapman, James, takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Chapman, John, at court, **1.** 388.  
 imported, **1.** 396.
- Chapman, Jno., in militia, **22.** 343.
- Chapman, John, land grant to, **4.** 887.
- Chapman, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 61.
- Chapman, Nicholas, pensioner, **22.** 60.
- Chapman, Ralph, buys land, **1.** 584.  
 gives power of atty., **1.** 584.  
 law suit, **1.** 590.
- Chapman, Robert, voter, **20.** 159.
- Chapman, Saml., army rank, **16.** 73,  
 609, 1032.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 699.  
 lieut., **10.** 944.  
 to Sumner on his health and private  
 affairs, **16.** 477-478, 480; on Brit-  
 ish, condition of troops, &c., **15.**  
 586; on movement of troops, &c.,  
**15.** 599-600.
- Chapman, Saml., in militia, **22.** 160.
- Chapman, Thos., C. C., **22.** 726.
- Chapman, Thomas, clerk of H. of C.  
 of Franklin State, **22.** 640.
- Chapman, Thos., contests election, **18.**  
 230, 244.
- Chapman, Thos., on State of Franklin,  
**17.** 601-604.
- Chapman, William, suit against estate  
 of, **1.** 438.
- Chapman, Wm., takes oath, **22.** 172.
- Chapmen, Sam'l, takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Chapmon, Jno., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Chaponel, Monsieur, act to emancipate  
 slave of, **25.** 37.
- Chaponel, Lucy, act to emancipate,  
**25.** 37.
- Chappel. See Chapel.
- Chappel, Cha., juror, **25.** 186.
- Chappel, Edward, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Chappel, Eliz., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Chappel, James, killed on the Ohio, **6.**  
 149.
- Chappel, Rich'd, juror, **25.** 186.
- Chappel, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1032.
- Chappel, Saml., army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Chappel, Samuel, in army, **15.** 724.
- Chappell, Mary, witness, **2.** 365.
- Chappell, Micajah, petitions on county  
 bounds, **9.** 633-635.
- Chappell, Robert, witness, **2.** 365.
- Chappil, Micajah, in militia, **22.** 357.
- Chappil, Rich'd, in militia, **22.** 357.
- Char, Mr., pay to, **22.** 499.
- Character of people, **4.** 469.
- Nicholson on, **1.** 366, 371.
- Urmston on, **2.** 76.
- Characteristics of N. C., **9.** xi, xii.
- Chardick, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1035.
- Chareton, Jasper, claims, **5.** 307.
- Charing Cross, London, **7.** 158, 162,  
 163.
- Chariol (Scharid, Schariel, Chariol),  
 Col., **13.** 422, 450.  
 accounts, **13.** 734n; **22.** 947, 948.  
 causes quarrel in Newbern, **13.** 142-  
 143.  
 commands French regt., **13.** 230,  
 231.  
 commissioned to raise regt., **13.** 119-  
 120, 122; to raise French reg't,  
**13.** 221.  
 deserters from reg't of, **13.** 411.  
 drafts to on State treasury, **13.** 124.  
 Gov. to settle accounts of, **12.** 813,  
 827, 828, 873-874, 878.  
 has difficulty with Davis over appren-  
 tice, **13.** 429-430.  
 inquires about powder, **13.** 35, 38.  
 introduced to Caswell, **13.** 484.

- made a colonel, **12**. 634.  
 petitions to be allowed to raise regt. of French troops and com. on same, **12**. 563, 590, 598-599, 603, 668, 669, 691-693, 714, 728, 810-811, 873-874.  
 recruits in S. C., **13**. 185.  
 regt. disbanded, **13**. 230.  
 sundries to troops of, **12**. 610; **13**. 607, 712.  
 to Caswell on commissions, letters, etc., and answer, **22**. 762-5; on French regiment and answer, **13**. 226-228; on supplies for troops, &c., **13**. 447-448.  
 troops furnished by Savage, **13**. 909.  
 troubles of in recruiting, **13**. 144-145, 156.  
 See also Placer, Chariol de.  
**Charity**, act to incorporate Centre Benev. Society, **25**. 29-30.  
**Charity petitions**, com. of Prov. Cong. on, **10**. 522, 551.  
**Charlcraft**, Jacob, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
**Charles I.**, **8**. 76; **15**. 677, 679; **16**. 932; **25**. iv.  
 act in memory of, **23**. 3-6.  
 executed, **13**. 434.  
 grants Carolina to Heath, **1**. 5-13.  
 grants Norfolk Co., Va., to Lord Matravers, **1**. 14-16.  
 patent ment'd, **1**. 519, 528, 529.  
 persecution under drives dissenters to America, **2**. 154.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 324.  
**Charles II.**, **1**. ix, 96, 163, 331, 519; **2**. 155, 236, 764, 852, 861, 865, 916; **3**. vii, xii, 7, 32, 33, 39, 67, 71, 91, 226, 262, 270, 297, 306, 443, 451, 532, 550, 569, 621; **4**. x, 109, 113, 147, 288, 661, 880, 1120, 1210; **5**. 84, 1107; **6**. 303, 413, 414, 525, 702, 1049; **7**. v, 4, 95, 157, 747; **8**. 514; **9**. ix, 4; **10**. 109, 110, 1005; **11**. 1, 4, 75, 78, 80; **16**. 342; **17**. 578; **23**. 978; **25**. 123, 127, 135, 139, 149.  
 act on restoration, **23**. 3-6.  
 attends council, **1**. 73.  
 Carolina named for, **1**. 155.  
**Charters of**, **1**. xii, 187-188, 513, 542, 636, 638, 642, 658, 673, 691, 708, 775; **2**. 395; quoted, **6**. 470, 983-984; **9**. 600.  
**Culpeper's petition to**, **1**. 263.  
 first charter to proprietors, **1**. 20-33.  
 freedom under charter of, **6**. iii-vi, xvi, xix.  
 governor of Barbadoes to on restraints of trade, **1**. 149-150.  
 grant from, **2**. 418, 894, 896, 903, 910, 911, 913; to proprietors summarized, **11**. 80-86, 87, 95, 97.  
 land taken possession in name of, **1**. 123.  
 law of cited, **1**. 471.  
 laws of, **1**. 496.  
 makes Duke of Albemarle viceroy of Jamaica, **1**. 906; Francis Willoughby governor of Barbadoes, **1**. 116.  
 order to pass law against pirates, **1**. 347-348.  
 petition of Biggs, **1**. 295-296; of inhabitants of Albemarle to, **1**. 305-306; of Miller, **1**. 307-308; ment'd, **1**. 326.  
 prescribes oath for colonial governors, **1**. 227-228.  
 present at Council, **1**. 255.  
 refers case of Culpeper to Board of Trade, **1**. 270; refers Miller's petition to Board of T., **1**. 309.  
 report to against Culpeper, **1**. 275.  
 revokes former charter, **1**. 42-43.  
 second charter cited, **4**. 1157, 1158, 1199, 1231, 1233; text, **1**. 102-14.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 324, 327.  
 to proprietors on Sir W. Berkeley's share of C., **1**. 340-341.  
**Charles III.** (Spain), **19**. 709; **21**. 466, 468, 469, 539; **22**. 899, 900, 901.  
**Charles IX.** (Sweden), **2**. 763, 764.  
**Charles XII.** (Sweden), arrested, **2**. 53.  
**Charles, Eliz.**, gives power of att'y, **1**. 490.  
 sells lands, **1**. 489, 523.  
**Charles, Hannah**, exempted, **4**. 513.  
**Charles, Hannah**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Charles, John**, **21**. 218, 226, 591.  
**Charles, Jno.**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Charles, Samuel**, constable, **1**. 548, 576.  
 divider of estate, **2**. 550.  
 gives information of b'sard, **1**. 579.  
 imports persons, **1**. 654.  
 petition granted, **2**. 353.  
 road overseer, **1**. 494, 618, 651.  
 sells land, **1**. 489, 523.  
 takes up land, **2**. 226.  
 witness, **1**. 524.  
**Charles, Wm.**, juror, **4**. 524.  
**Charles, Wincook**, deeds Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.  
**Charles, Winoke**, army rank, **16**. 1029.

Charles, Wynnicks, army rank, **16**. 1034.

Charles City Co., Va., **14**. 523.

titheables in 1756, **5**. 564.

Charles Co., Md., **9**. 1248.

Charles Fort, **2**. 764.

Charles River (Cape Fear), bad fortune of first settlement, **1**. 38-39. brief description of new colony on, **1**. 155-157.

explorers near, **1**. 119, 120; reach, **1**. 121, 138.

favors settlers on, **1**. 44.

former name of Cape Fear, **2**. viii.

needs of colony, **1**. 120.

proposed settlement, **1**. 36-39.

Sanford's voyage of discovery from, **1**. 118-139.

settlement on ment'd, **1**. 46.

to be explored, **1**. 54-55.

See also Clarendon county; Cape Fear River.

Charles Town, in Clarendon ment'd, **1**. 127, 138.

Charlescraft, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 339.

Charlescraft, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 1034.

Charlescraft, James, army pay, **17**. 199.

Charlescraft, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1034.

Charleston, James, **9**. 1281.

Charleston (Charles Town, Charlestown), S. C. **2**. 52, 60, 62, 178, 190, 203, 224, 252, 259, 541, 838, 843, 850, 863, 867, 868, 869, 871, 872, 873, 914; **3**. 130, 393, 624; **4**. 39, 258, 259, 263, 279, 308, 584, 754, 1304; **5**. xxviii, li, 3, 346, 586, 598, 606, 639, 640, 641, 752, 753, 762, 969, 1172, 1188; **6**. 61, 62, 64, 224, 234, 259, 268, 313, 520, 557, 561, 596, 611, 719, 728, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 786, 790, 791, 792, 796, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1038, 1291, 1319; **7**. xxxi, 14, 108, 126, 144, 161, 164, 196, 206, 213, 232, 253, 256, 267, 279, 286, 437, 438, 439, 839, 862, 995; **8**. 1, 2, 4, 9, 26, 31, 62, 73, 210, 415, 553, 554, 605, 709, 766, 767, 771; **9**. iv, xix, 33, 264, 300, 825, 1097, 1106, 1150, 1173, 1214, 1219, 1222, 1238, 1239, 1242, 1258; **10**. xiv, xv, 51, 53, 55, 68, 69, 70, 129, 163, 182, 184, 225, 231, 233, 244, 247, 253, 264, 267, 282, 306,

323, 327, 343, 407, 409, 424, 470, 472, 616, 618, 618a, 652, 655, 657, 659, 673, 674, 677, 678, 718, 722, 729, 736, 737, 759, 795, 887, 893, 904, 929, 967, 1033, 1039; **11**. 20, 21, 28, 59, facing 80, 114, 128, 130, 147, 148, 150, 151, 156, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 178, 183, 187, 190, 191, 206, 207, 208, 220, 221, 225, 248, 265, 266, 267, 271, 272, 298, 303, 307, 308, 310, 313, 315, 317, 336, 344, 359, 361, 367, 376, 394, 398, 399, 417, 425, 431, 446, 463, 502, 508, 525, 706, 707, 708, 709, 731, 752, 774, 778, 786, 791, 798, 834; **12**. 105, 135, 242, 259, 260, 297, 423, 444, 445; **13**. iv, x, xii, 2, 28, 89, 95, 97, 98, 120, 129, 144, 176, 178, 184, 185, 203, 204, 216, 225, 229, 233, 234, 235, 247, 252, 258, 271, 277, 282, 289, 293, 294, 302, 309, 318, 332, 338, 339, 355, 398, 418, 447, 448, 485, 498, 499, 776, 817, 882, 961; **14**. v, vi, viii, ix, x, xii, xiii, xvi, 8, 23, 25, 32, 37, 39, 43, 73, 78, 92, 93, 98, 102, 112, 130, 205, 211, 222, 229, 233, 287, 289, 312, 339, 340, 357, 358, 359, 396, 448, 457, 458, 472, 502, 506, 515, 531, 538, 539, 542, 543, 554, 556, 571, 572, 596, 599, 622, 650, 701, 712, 720, 725, 733, 747, 748, 749, 760, 763, 790, 796, 798, 800, 801, 805, 814, 821, 823, 826, 834, 835, 854, 861, 865, 866, 867, 874; **15**. iii, iv, v, viii, xiv, 2, 4, 11, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20, 25, 27, 32, 34, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 42, 43, 50, 51, 56, 67, 68, 69, 75, 147, 150, 154, 155, 157, 158, 167, 174, 177, 183, 185, 186, 235, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 249, 250, 253, 255, 258, 260, 262, 263, 264, 265, 267, 268, 269, 274, 275, 276, 277, 279, 280, 297, 298, 299, 303, 305, 306, 307, 310, 311, 316, 317, 323, 324, 326, 328, 330, 331, 332, 336, 341, 344, 348, 349, 352, 353, 354, 355, 362, 369, 377, 381, 382, 383, 391, 392, 402, 403, 405, 417, 438, 452, 468, 469, 497, 500, 566, 573, 621, 658, 674, 692, 702, 742, 745, 766; **16**. iv, vii, ix, x, xi, 14, 15, 56, 65, 129, 131, 138, 145, 179, 184, 185, 189, 199, 200, 208, 239, 247, 248, 249, 250, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 264, 286, 287, 288, 319, 390, 409, 417,

- 446, 456, 467, 468, 479, 499, 502, 506, 536, 551, 569, 571, 573, 575, 578, 579, 580, 588, 593, 601, 615, 616, 630, 631, 640, 656, 657, 658, 661, 673, 682, 684, 685, 686, 690, 692, 695, 701, 702, 714, 723, 728, 735, 739, 742, 768, 773, 775, 824, 825, 858, 927, 930, 932, 933, 936, 937, 940, 946, 949, 963, 968, 974, 979, 981, 982, 984, 987, 991, 994, 995, 997, 998; **17.** iii, 43, 123, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 150, 151, 152, 156, 158, 166, 168, 370, 427, 449, 450, 466, 473, 479, 481, 482, 483, 487, 489, 498, 510, 514, 523, 536, 558, 566, 568, 582, 625, 626, 628, 644, 651, 652, 653, 669, 737, 738, 904, 933, 979, 980, 984, 985, 986, 989, 995, 1010, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1020, 1028, 1030, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1040, 1041, 1047, 1050, 1051; **18.** 463, 464, 524, 525, 554, 555, 563, 564, 565, 675, 688, 693, 695, 748, 771; **19.** v, 30, 37, 39, 54, 88, 99, 103, 240, 242, 619, 632, 635, 869, 881, 898, 900, 902, 904, 911, 938, 957, 959, 982, 1000; **20.** 403, 404, 606, 664, 665, 780; **21.** 407, 408, 444, 448, 483, 521, 557, 560, 565, 1034; **22.** 93, 94, 98, 102, 104, 107, 112, 114, 115, 116, 119, 129, 133, 142, 143, 144, 153, 154, 182, 189, 196, 197, 209, 210, 215, 216, 220, 222, 225, 226, 227, 229, 230, 231, 237, 239, 525, 531, 532, 586, 600, 601, 609, 615, 616, 617, 622, 624, 754, 758, 759, 765, 774, 775, 777, 783, 812, 960, 983, 1022; **25.** v, 142, 143, 146, 147, 148, 759.
- aid sent to, **11.** xii.
- Amer. prisoners in, **14.** 463; **15.** v; **17.** 1044-1046, 1048, 1050; suffer in, **15.** 403-404.
- ammunition to be gotten from, **5.** 358.
- articles of capitulation, **14.** 807-810.
- attack on, **15.** 354; by British, **11.** xi, xvi.
- Balfour commands at, **15.** 280.
- blockaded, **14.** 496; by Indians, **2.** 197.
- British defeated at, **10.** 666, 814-815, 881; fleet arrives at, **14.** 748; **15.** 323, 324; **16.** 391; leaves, **22.** 751, 1029; movements before, **14.** 798-799, 800-801, 802; reinforcements at, **14.** 743; **15.** 491, 504; recruits sent to, **15.** 291; threaten, **22.** 949, 982, 984, 986; to leave, **11.** 340, 341, 344, 345; to withdraw to, **16.** 5; troops to be sent to, **10.** 307, 314; vessel captured, **22.** iv; will not leave, **16.** 349.
- burned, **13.** 370, 374.
- Campbell on rebellious spirit in and answer, **11.** 259-261.
- captured, **14.** x-xi; **14.** 497, 498, 500, 506, 821, 825, 827, 829, 848, 858, 868, 872, 873.
- center of court proceedings in S. C., **5.** 358.
- character of reinforcements, **15.** 544.
- citizens of in captivity, **15.** 159, 160.
- Clinton threatens, **15.** 661.
- clothing, &c., to be bought in for troops, **14.** 98-99, 104, 144, 158, 310.
- commanded by Howe, **11.** xiii.
- com. on condition of prisoners in, **17.** 818-819, 904, 906.
- communication on surrender of, **14.** 814.
- continental prisoners escape from, **15.** 254.
- contributions asked for sufferers from fire, **4.** 591.
- council of war on surrender of, **14.** 805-806, 813-14.
- defence of, **10.** 618-618*d*; by N. C. troops, **22.** 730; of harbor discussed, **15.** 34-39.
- demonstration against, **11.** 298.
- desirable as place for Indian Congress **6.** 992.
- Dunn sent to, **10.** 797.
- effects of defeat at on Br., **10.** 794.
- efforts to keep communication with open, **14.** 805; to keep harbor open, **11.** 266-267.
- evacuation, **16.** 725; discussed, **15.** 27-30; expected, **15.** 644.
- exposed position, **10.** 48.
- extracts from journal on siege of, **14.** 344-345.
- fall of feared, **14.** 804.
- fire in, **13.** 51.
- fleet off, **14.** 460.
- fort at needed, **5.** 477.
- fortifications, **2.** 422; **15.** 24, 41.
- founded, **1.** 207.
- French sail to, **15.** 657; to be recruited in, **11.** 508, 509.
- French and Spanish off, **15.** 374.
- frigates sent to aid of, **14.** 223.
- goods for Indians to be sent to, **6.**

- 976, 991.  
 government in, **17**. 524-525.  
 immigration by, **5**. 1223.  
 import of capture of, **15**. 244.  
 increase of Tories in, **14**. 684.  
 Indian congress to be held in, **11**.  
   156, 157, 158, 159, 161, 162.  
 Indians taken under care of, **1**. 378.  
 infested by Amer. privateers, **15**.  
   177.  
 Laurens on military affairs in, **11**.  
   267-269.  
 letter from, to Sons of Liberty, **8**.  
   197-199.  
 Leslie arrives, **15**. 310.  
 mart for supply of southern and  
   middle states, **11**. 826.  
 militia called out for and disadvan-  
   tages of, **15**. 311-313.  
 must fall, **14**. 2.  
 newspaper in, **17**. 128.  
 N. C. trade diverted to, **7**. 696; **25**.  
   470.  
 N. C. troops delayed in, **11**. 412;  
   troops surrendered at, **22**. 730.  
 number Br. at, **14**. 505, 516, 517; of  
   N. C. troops captured, **19**. 995.  
 pork should be sent to, **14**. 806.  
 post route to, **6**. 1057-1059; **7**. 100,  
   166, 168f, 205, 222, 404, 412, 413,  
   440; **8**. 431; **22**. 846.  
 powder sent to, **10**. 644; **11**. 310,  
   311, 312, 313; **22**. 747.  
 prisoners taken at fall of, **16**. 671-  
   674; in want, **15**. 575; sent to Au-  
   gusta, **15**. 177; sent to St. Augus-  
   tine from, **15**. 391-396; transport-  
   ed from, **15**. 280-281.  
 provisions shipped to, **13**. 85, 86,  
   334, 337.  
 quit rents collected at, **1**. 707; **4**.  
   207.  
 reasons for defense of, **15**. 24-25.  
 reinforcements to, **15**. 333, 363.  
 report on casualties in siege of, **14**.  
   814-818; on garrison of, **15**. 398;  
   on Lincoln's conduct at, **15**. 23-47.  
 repulse of British from considered,  
   **10**. xxxix-xl.  
 riot in, **2**. 905-907.  
 rum supplied to prisoners, **15**. 418.  
 Rutledge on fall of and condition of  
   S. C., **14**. 819-820.  
 Safety Com., action on Dunn &  
   Boote, **10**. 312.  
 sends prisoners to Salisbury, **10**.  
   830-831.  
 siege of, **15**. 43-47, 355.  
 size of Br. garrison, **14**. 761.  
 smallpox among prisoners, **15**. 62.  
 sugar illegally sold in, **1**. 545.  
 surrenders, **14**. xii.  
 threatened by British, **10**. 379, 904,  
   905, 906, 928, 947; **13**. 224, 234,  
   238, 242, 246, 249-250, 287, 305; **14**.  
   iii, 103, 104, 119, 120, 128, 240, 312.  
 to be evacuated, **15**. 656; **16**. 332-  
   333.  
 tobacco to be sent to, **17**. 841.  
 too trifling for Br., **22**. 766.  
 tories wish to hold, **22**. 229-30, 239.  
 trade of, **1**. 467; **5**. 356; **8**. 559, 570.  
 troops sent to, **10**. 958; **15**. 745; to  
   be sent to, **13**. 267, 268, 294, 308,  
   320-321, 322-323; **22**. 935.  
 vice admiralty ct. at, **7**. 460; **11**.  
   217, 219.  
 war stores to be sent to, **5**. xxix.  
 Charleston Association, Baptist, **5**.  
   1176.  
 Charleston Bar, **13**. 178, 186; **22**. 757-8.  
 Charleston Battalions, in garrison of  
   Charleston, **15**. 398.  
 Charleston Harbor, **22**. 143.  
 Charleston Neck, **15**. 329.  
 Charleston Road, **5**. xxxviii.  
 Charlestown, **8**. 587.  
 Charlestown, Md., **9**. 1066, 1234.  
 Charlestown, Mass., **8**. 770.  
   destroyed, **10**. 78, 179.  
 Charles town district, S. C., **15**. 690.  
 Charlestown (ship), case of consider-  
   ed, **17**. 309.  
 Charleton, Mr., **9**. 13, 830.  
 Charleton, Mr., bond of, **4**. 38.  
 Charleton, Lieut., killed at Stono, **14**.  
   vi, 121, 138.  
 Charleton, Geoe., army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Charleton, John, claims, **4**. 150.  
 Charleton, Sarah, quit rents of, **22**.  
   255.  
 Charleton, William, appraiser, **1**. 452.  
   interpreter, **2**. 456, 457.  
   juror, **1**. 411, 412; **3**. 282, 319.  
   messenger, **1**. 894, 895; **2**. 4, 8, 31,  
   295, 304, 305, 315.  
   vestryman, **1**. 678, 679, 684, 686, 701.  
   witness, **1**. 411, 422, 426.  
 Charleton, Wm., army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Charleton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Charleton, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Charleton, Wm., Jr., juror, **2**. 466, 597,  
   709.  
   tried for swearing, **2**. 443.



- Charleton, Wm., Sr., juror, **2**. 358, 463. tried for slander, **2**. 401, 411.
- Charlotte of Mecklenburg, Queen, **9**. 295; **19**. 850.
- Charlotte, Indian, **22**. 997, 999, 1000, 1005.
- Charlotte, **1**. 986; **5**. 1224, 1225, 1226; **7**. 994; **8**. 581 602, 780, 794; **9**. xxxvi, 284, 365, 811, 1282, 1283; **10**. 586, 753, 758, 792, 797, 759; **14**. vi, xi, xii, xiv, xv, xvi, 4, 28, 67, 119, 164, 288, 289, 291, 423, 428, 434, 453, 458, 460, 467, 480, 481, 486, 535, 569, 571, 580, 581, 582, 606, 615, 616, 647, 651, 658, 659, 661, 667, 677, 682, 683, 684, 685, 692, 693, 701, 704, 710, 739, 758, 760, 763, 764, 765, 766, 768, 773, 776, 777, 779, 782, 784, 785, 786, 787, 824, 844; **15**. iv, vi, ix, x, xiii, xiv, 52, 80, 90, 96, 97, 101, 111, 114, 121, 127, 131, 139, 151, 170, 171, 173, 178, 179, 181, 184, 185, 242, 265, 303, 357, 368, 382, 414, 460, 473, 533, 538, 539, 546, 568, 572, 573, 574, 578, 691, 704, 739; **16**. iii, iv, 252, 592, 627, 645, 695, 1199; **18**. 70, 107, 497; **19**. 198, 206, 956, 957, 958, 964, 968, 969, 970, 982, 985, 986, 988, 990, 991, 997; **20**. 381, 436; **22**. 5, 103, 107, 108, 121, 122, 126, 129, 132, 152, 155, 776; **23**. 870; **24**. 31, 297, 690.
- act for C. H. in and to regulate, **23**. 966-7; for road from, **23**. 908-9; to amend act on, **24**. 178; to charter Queen's College, **8**. 486-490; **23**. 787, 857; **25**. 519*d*-519*f*, 520; disallowed, **9**. 596, 597, 665; to establish, **23**. 772-3; to remove public bulidings from, **24**. 701-2, 948.
- army to be stationed near, **14**. 755. attacked by British, **22**. 730.
- battle in, **19**. 958-959, 968-969, 990.
- bill for C. H. in, **9**. 396, 400, 401, 443, 446, 493, 497, 500, 503, 505, 508, 509, 584, 586, 662, 729, 783, 784, 847, 851, 858, 862, 905, 908, 909, 911, 919, 920, 928, 1012; for road from, **9**. 402, 411, 444, 511, 518, 519, 523, 526, 584, 657; to amend charter of Queen's College, **9**. 113, 116, 118, 134, 163, 167, 171, 175, 180, 183, 221, 254; to change C. H. from, **19**. 446, 459, 478-479, 745, 781, 788, 805, 822; **20**. 150, 153, 159, 171, 207, 333, 346, 413; to erect Queen's College in, **8**. 348, 350, 353, 391, 398, 400, 404, 409, 429, 526; to lay off streets and build C. H., &c., **7**. 311, 378, 380.
- British at, **14**. 404, 407, 410, 423, 425, 481, 655, 780, 858; confined in, **14**. 674; evacuate, **14**. 429, 434, 693, 694, 695, 699, 779, 787-8; **15**. xiii; occupy, **15**. 83, 89, 90, 99; repulsed near, **14**. 778; to invade, **15**. 282, 284-285.
- Cornwallis in, **15**. ix, x, xii, 121, 288; opinion of, **15**. 172; retreats from, **15**. 414, 415.
- council of State meets in, **14**. 287-288.
- covered by militia, **15**. 66.
- Davidson on affairs of, **14**. 785.
- Davie & Anderson left at and militia to assemble at, **14**. 570.
- favorred as location for army, **15**. 161.
- mail facilities wanted, **21**. 855, 1029, 1041.
- map of route of British from, **14**. 586.
- Martin reassumes gov't in, **15**. 171.
- militia assembles in, **15**. vi, 65.
- number British in, **14**. 678, 784; and public stores taken from, **14**. 778.
- occupied by Amer. troops, **14**. 785-786.
- patriotism of, **5**. 1217.
- patriots near, **14**. 679; **15**. 306.
- powder sent to, **10**. 419.
- Southern army moved from, **15**. 184.
- threatened, **14**. 833.
- troops rendezvous at, **14**. 164, 165, 168, 170, 171, 338.
- Charlotte, Va., **5**. 1202.
- Charlotte, brig, sold, **18**. 771.
- Charlotte Co., Va., British in, **15**. 550, 556.
- Burke to on movements of British, **15**. 549.
- Presbyterians in, **5**. 1214.
- Charlotte Fort, Indian Congress at, **10**. 766, 767, 768, 771, 776.
- muster at, **10**. 772.
- Charlottesville, Va., **15**. 552.
- arms ordered from, **15**. 523.
- Charlow, Jno., in militia, **22**. 384.
- Charlton, Mr., asst. justice, **6**. 280, 621.
- surrogate, **9**. 237.
- Charlton, Mr., Indian interpreter, **3**. 218.
- Charlton, Lieut., killed, **15**. 751.

- Charlton, Anthony, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Charlton, Geo., holds lands from Indians, **5**. 1046, 1050, 1082.
- Charlton, George, in militia, **22**. 319.
- Charlton, George, land grant to, **4**. 962, 1249.
- Charlton (Charleston), Jasper, Code coms'r, **23**. 987.
- in assembly, **17**. 305, 307, 342, 346, 352, 359, 367, 370, 373, 374, 375, 377, 581, 586, 628, 937, 942, 970; **13**. 624, 735, 759, 825, 858, 866.
- in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173.
- judge, **10**. 634; **22**. 907.
- nom. for judge, **12**. 232, 413.
- on com. of assem., **7**. 352, 370, 944; **13**. 827, 830, 834, 839, 846, 921, 926.
- on S. C. of Edenton, **9**. 1134.
- school trustee, **24**. 454.
- witness, **5**. 339.
- Charlton, John, dismissed by court, **2**. 549.
- juror, **2**. 597, 664, 667, 668; **3**. 54; **25**. 185.
- Charlton, Wm., **5**. 1046, 1082.
- Charlton, Wm., a J. P., **5**. 813.
- Charlton (Charleton), Wm., executor, **2**. 290.
- juror, **2**. 408, 409, 410, 411, 433, 439, 440, 467, 473, 709.
- land grants to, **4**. 618, 962.
- to visit Tuscaroras, **2**. 496.
- Charlton, Wm., in army, **13**. 516.
- Charlton, Wm., interpreter, **11**. 10.
- Charlton, Wm., Jr., dismissed by court, **2**. 549.
- Charlton, Wm., Jr., juror, **3**. 55; **25**. 185.
- tried for assault, **2**. 557, 585, 595, 601.
- Charming Betsey, brigantine, **10**. 122.
- Charney, David, army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Charon, Wm., rights proved, **4**. 640.
- Charry (Cherry), Solomon, signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.
- See also Cherry.
- Charter of Carolina, act to confiscate, **1**. 552-554.
- causes boundary dispute, **1** xxii-xxiii; DeFoe's arguments on, **2**. 894-896.
- does not require laws to be submitted to King, **2**. 143.
- Duke of Norfolk claims C. under that of 1629, **1**. 34-35, 36.
- fees for passing in 1665, **1**. 115.
- forfeiture discussed, **1**. 537, 538, 539-542, 548, 633, 641, 642-643, 644, 673.
- freedom under, **6**. iii-vi, xvi, xix.
- grants under questioned, **3**. 83, 126, 127, 128.
- Heath's, **1**. 5-13, 42-43, 519.
- inconvenience of for counties, **5**. 327.
- of Charles II., **1**. xii.
- powers, **1**. 673.
- provisos of, **2**. 894.
- quoted, **4**. 1211.
- saving clause in favor of Va. grants, **1**. ix-x.
- summary of, **3**. 32-34.
- Charter to Lords Proprietors, 1663, **1**. 20-23; of 1665, **1**. 102-114.
- See also Patents.
- Charter colonies, commission of inquiry on proposed, **1**. 889-890.
- Charter governments, charges of Bd. of Trade against, **1**. 630-633.
- compared to the Pope, **1**. 527-528.
- reports on, **1**. 540-543.
- Charters, Board of Trade on, **6**. 263.
- charges against Dobbs in relation to and answer, **6**. 288-289, 301-302.
- difficulty of erecting towns and counties by, **5**. 302.
- disposition of criticised, **6**. 411.
- for counties, quarrel over, **6**. 245-246.
- necessary for certain towns and counties, **6**. 77.
- none demanded by counties, **6**. 56.
- of new counties considered, **6**. 226-227, 228, 229.
- steps leading up to forfeiture of, **2**. xiii.
- surrender of discussed, **2**. iii-iv.
- Chartres, fort de, **7**. 239.
- Charybdes, **2**. 30.
- Chas, Peter, claims allowed, **7**. 53.
- Chase, Mr., in Md. Leg., **16**. 794.
- Chase, Capt., vessel of seized, **10**. 847-848.
- Chase, Blake, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Chase, John, to send the Polly to sea, **10**. 876-877.
- Chase, Joseph, army rank, **13**. 479; **16**. 1197.
- Chase, Samuel, **9**. 1234.
- Chase, Sam'l, recorder, **16**. 791, 793.
- Chase's Point, observations from, **1**. 386.
- Chatahouchi River, **21**. 466.
- Chateaufort, Chevalier d'Aristary de, French consul in N. C., **17**. 449-450, 479-480, 498, 500; **18**. 688.

- gets leave of absence, **18.** 740.  
**Chatham, Lord, 9.** 1208; **10.** 1028; **11.** 340; **16.** 955.  
 at head of British ministry, **13.** 82.  
 praise of, **9.** 1165.  
 physical condition, **7.** 517.  
 reconciliatory bill of, **10.** 1026.  
 sick, **9.** 1001.  
 toast to, **9.** 1067.  
**Chatham, John, pensioner, 22.** 60.  
**Chatham, Pitt Co., 10.** 94.  
**Chatham, Va., 22.** 588.  
**Chatham, privateer, 13.** 175.  
 fitted out at Newbern, **13.** iv.  
**Chatham (town), act to estab., 24.** 247-8  
**Chatham Co., 4.** x; **8.** xxvi; **9.** 298, 356, 405, 515, 592, 673, 674; **10.** 450, 525, 568, 600, 608, 647, 725, 732, 757, 833, 840, 917, 938, 946, 948, 967, 999; **11.** xviii, 487, 515, 535, 548, 556, 744; **12.** 7, 12, 63, 66, 87, 137, 144, 149, 150, 161, 246, 247, 253, 293, 303, 310, 311, 314, 325, 327, 329, 372, 374, 427, 428, 438, 606, 629, 644, 697, 722, 727, 729, 752, 755, 807, 857, 868; **13.** 50, 278, 287, 316, 752, 753, 797; **14.** iv, 179, 376, 385, 396, 400, 401, 403, 414, 426, 427, 430, 432, 442, 461, 771; **15.** vi, 19, 464, 623; **16.** viii, 235, 266; **17.** 837, 929; **18.** 46, 285, 286, 316, 356, 414, 447, 497, 518, 577, 582, 804; **19.** 176, 195, 230, 322, 365, 366, 855; **20.** 15, 57, 192, 199, 201, 236, 369, 377, 382, 418, 425, 426, 429; **21.** 94, 99, 329, 664, 755, 798, 802, 818, 904, 959, 964, 968, 987; **22.** 106, 131, 144, 223, 225, 558, 571, 572, 575, 577, 582, 585, 755, 927; **23.** 856, 874, 904, 912, 946, 952, 991; **24.** 311, 638, 639, 703, 850; **25.** 46; **26.** 309, 1285.  
 act for academy, **24.** 869-70; for new parish, **23.** 975; for co. ct. to remove to Pittsboro, **24.** 855-6; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; for poor house, **24.** 884; act for road through, **23.** 918-9; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 177, 461, 594, 693; **25.** 93-4; for town in, **24.** 247-8, 774-6, 882-3; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; on strays, **23.** 972; to create, **23.** 827-31; to destroy vermin, **23.** 914; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717-18.  
 and location of capitol, **13.** 752-753, 809.  
 bill for road through, **9.** 396, 399, 404, 406, 415, 444, 492, 502, 513, 516, 529, 532, 584, 659; for school in, **18.** 46, 111, 158, 285, 329, 379, 380, 392; for tobacco inspection in, **18.** 360, 366; for town in, **18.** 27, 44, 67, 255, 259, 268, 276-277, 291; on strays in, **9.** 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to annex part of Cumberland to, **9.** 113, 162, 176, 190; to erect, **8.** 295, 297, 329, 352, 354, 367, 384, 403, 405, 430, 478; **9.** 109, 113, 149, 153, 163; to establish town in, **17.** 285, 288, 302, 306, 339, 340; to explain act for St. Bartholomew Parish, **9.** 714, 725, 751, 752, 774, 775, 842, 847, 851, 861, 894, 896, 906, 908, 910, 911, 927, 1013; to move ct. to Pittsboro, **18.** 131, 144, 157, 355, 363, 368, 378, 379, 393.  
 bounds Granville's lands, **5.** lv.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 369-394.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.  
 commissioners to inventory property of loyalists, **10.** 554-555.  
 com. and report on violences in, **10.** 930, 933-935, 940-941, 942.  
 court days, **23.** 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.  
 erected, **5.** 1213.  
 expedition against Tories, **16.** 230, 236.  
 extracts from court records, **9.** 673-675.  
 franchise in, **10.** 211.  
 furnace and forges in, **15.** 214-215.  
 grain tax to be collected, **14.** 389-390.  
 Hogg sent into, **16.** 538, 540, 541, 543, 544, 548, 551, 560.  
 in Hillsboro dist., **15.** 377.  
 iron works in, **10.** 967, 973, 989, 992-996; **11.** 336; iron works in to be sold, **13.** 502.  
 J. P.'s in, **8.** 543; **9.** 1027, 1169; **23.** 993.  
 land holders of to vote, **23.** 987.  
 letter to commissioners of confiscated property, **14.** 382.  
 loyal militia of, **22.** 195, 196-7, 236.  
 loyalists in, **10.** 146, 441.  
 magistrates refuse to sign Pile's association, **9.** 1266.  
 members of assembly, **9.** 143, 447,

- 734, 738, 739, 742, 874, 1188; **12.** 1, 265, 365, 568, 588, 655, 764; **13.** 555, 735, 784, 923; **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 794, 877, 900; **18.** 1, 226, 229; **19.** 1, 12, 61, 92, 129, 233, 400, 411, 717; **20.** 1, 119, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 729, 871.
- members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 37.
- members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1178; **10.** 165, 500, 505, 515, 543, 914, 924.
- militia ordered out, **22.** 580; return from, **13.** 253; reviewed, **9.** 349; to be raised, **17.** 678.
- officers, **9.** 298.
- organization of troops, **10.** 207, 531.
- owes state, **21.** 1073.
- people of raid Cross Creek for salt, **11.** 527, 530, 533.
- petition from, **18.** 43, 47, 277; **19.** 3, 11-12, 743; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on fish, **17.** 317, 327, 336, 385.
- Ramsey on affairs in, **11.** 475.
- ravaged by Br., **17.** 849, 850, 853-854, 860, 946, 949, 955-956, 959.
- recruits from, **14.** 179.
- report on iron works, **11.** 544.
- salt for, **10.** 705.
- tax in, **19.** 706; **23.** 869; to be reduced, **21.** 937.
- Taylor to quell Tories in, **15.** 413.
- threatens to mob Cross Creek for salt, **11.** 560.
- tobacco inspection in, **24.** 884.
- Tories in, **14.** 376, 381-382, 385, 388, 391; **22.** 557, 562-3, 731; active in, **15.** v, 555, 557, 586, 610; embody, **22.** 923.
- troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **14.** 29; **24.** 154.
- value of wheat, **7.** xix.
- wagon report wanted, **14.** 393.
- Whigs scattered, **22.** 585-6.
- Chatham C. H.**, **10.** 469; **11.** 548; **13.** 753; **14.** 504, 593; **15.** 73, 411, 438, 440, 557, 576; **16.** 212; **22.** 192, 214.
- act for town near, **24.** 247-8.
- bill for town near, **13.** 576, 579-580, 581, 684, 687, 695; **18.** 27, 44, 67, 255, 259, 268, 276-277, 291.
- patriots captured at, **22.** 550.
- Whigs muster at and place captured, **22.** 199, 238.
- Chatham District**, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.
- Chatham District**, Orange county, tax payers in, **26.** 1294-5.
- Chatham Road**, **12.** 462.
- Chattahoochee River**, **18.** 605.
- Chattaugua (Chatoueka)**, bought of Indians, **1.** 978.
- Chattawka (Chattoocka)**, Indian name of New Bern, **1.** 910, 922, 933.
- Chattels**, act on conveying, **23.** 49-52, 333; on treatment of under execution, **23.** 22-23, 333, 765, 833-5.
- Chattendon**, Thos., letter of ment'd, **17.** 89.
- Chatuga**, **17.** 586.
- Chauncey**, Walley, inspector, **23.** 381.
- Chavers**, Ceazer, army rank, **16.** 1037.
- Chavers**, Cesar, army pay, **17.** 199.
- Chavers**, Drury, army pay, **17.** 199.
- army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Chavers**, Gilbert, in militia, **22.** 370.
- Chavers**, Solomon, army pay, **17.** 198.
- Chavers**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Chavers**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Chavers**, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 684, 710.
- Chavers**, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 370.
- Chavis**, Gibeau, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97-98.
- Chavis**, Sherwood, discharged from jail, **14.** 287.
- Chavis**, Wm., asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.
- petition on who are tythables, **9.** 97.
- Chaviss**, —, to appear before Prov. Cong., **9.** 918.
- Chavons**, Drury, army rank, **16.** 1035.
- Chaway**, **17.** 586.
- Chawokly Warrior**, The, answers for Creeks, **10.** 330.
- Cheanoka**, signs treaty, **17.** 586.
- Cheapness of N. C. products**, cause, **3.** 77.
- Cheason**, Joshua, army pay, **17.** 198.
- Cheason**, Richd., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Cheasons**, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Cheaton Street**, London, **11.** 172.
- Cheaver**, Ezekiel, to Gates on settling his accounts, **14.** 597-598.
- Cheaves**, —, law suit, **2.** 93.
- Check**, Randol, regulator, **7.** 735.
- Check**, Randolph, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Checkly**, Anthony, character, **1.** 493-464.
- Checod Swamp**, **24.** 758.
- Checonomick**, inspection at, **24.** 581;

25. 314, 380.
- Cheeck, John, resurvey to, 6. 1087.
- Cheeck, Richard, a J. P., 8. 149.
- Cheeck, Richard, land grant to, 4. 329.
- Cheek, James, pensioner, 22. 61.
- Cheek, John, rights proved, 4. 759.
- Cheek, Richard, building coms'r, 23. 829.
- invited to town, 7. 741.
- land grant to, 4. 277, 335.
- to Tryon on regulation, 7. 801-803.
- Cheek, Robt., in militia, 22. 377.
- Cheek, Wm., in militia, 22. 367.
- Cheek, Wm., in militia, 22. 374.
- Cheek, Wm., in militia, 22. 377.
- Cheek's Creek, 14. 750.
- Cheek's Mill Creek, 23. 164, 168, 287.
- Cheek's Run, 24. 250.
- Cheeny, John, land grant to, 4. 684.
- Cheesborough, Jno., army rank, 16. 1030.
- report on reg't of, 13. 531.
- Cheese, John, army record, 13. 475.
- ensign, 10. 627.
- Cheese, 2. 783.
- Cheeseborough, John, to value houses, 10. 390.
- Cheeseman, Edmund, ship master, 10. 50.
- Cheeseman, Edward, deposition on burning of Ft. Johnston, 10. 130, 132-133.
- Cheetwood, Moses, pardon of recommended, 14. 340.
- Cheetwood, Shadrick, pardon of recommended, 14. 340.
- Chegal, John, land grant to, 4. 1046.
- Chegnuts, to be attacked, 5. 407.
- Cehaws, talk of with Stuart, 11. 167-168.
- Cehokee, burned, 10. 882.
- Chelhowa, 22. 649.
- Chenesto, makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, 7. 469-471.
- Cheney, James, in militia, 22. 412.
- Cheney, James, land grant asked, 4. 708.
- Cheney, John, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, 6. 982-983.
- Cheney's District, 22. 412.
- Cheneywolfe, John Bernard, petitions for land, 2. 172.
- Cheny, Francis, regulator, 7. 736.
- Cheowee, 10. 651.
- Cheraw, S. C., 22. 104.
- Cheraw Dist., S. C., 15. 63.
- effort to form Br. corps in, 15. 280.
- Mills commands Tories in, 15. 259.
- threatened by Br., 14. 636.
- Cheraw Hill, S. C., 14. 726; 15. 51, 63, 406; 19. 968, 983, 989.
- British at, 14. 856; 15. 251.
- evacuated, 15. 259.
- importance of, but abandoned, 15. 266.
- McArthur at, 15. 2, 264.
- Cheraw Intelligencer, 10. 30.
- Cheraw Mill, S. C., 15. 788-789.
- Cheraw Road, redoubts on, 14. 749.
- Cheraws, S. C., 8. 746; 9. 725, 771; 10. 648; 14. xiv, 514, 516, 522, 525, 526, 534, 537, 617, 625, 653, 666, 856; 15. 10, 19, 140, 231, 264, 786, 788; 19. 154, 160, 173, 271, 278, 279, 290; 24. 537.
- army located at, 16. iv.
- books at, 15. 645.
- British at, 16. 267; leave, 15. 9, 18.
- Harrington stationed near, 14. 423.
- number British in, 14. 505, 516.
- Tories join Br. at, 15. 55; join McArthur at, 15. 265; militia deserts, 15. 267.
- Wemyss to reduce, 15. 304.
- Cheraws Camp, 15. 155, 182, 184.
- Cherokee, ship, 11. 259, 265, 266, 268.
- Cherokee boundary survey, 8. xiii, 557, 561, 562, 573, 612; 9. 192, 1021; 11. 223, 224, 227, 228, 235; 22. 875; 24. 236.
- arrangements in recited, 14. 314.
- allowance for, 13. 908.
- estimate of cost submitted to assembly, allowance for, 7. 576, 578, 618, 654, 659, 666.
- Bull to Board of Trade on, 11. 208-209.
- commissioners to run out and mark, 12. 238, 249-250, 260-261.
- conduct of criticised, 8. 720.
- cost, 8. 555, 556, 564, 568-569; 9. xvi.
- discussed, 7. 204, 207, 213, 215, 220, 228, 233, 244, 245, 253-254, 256-257, 268, 279, 404, 412, 413, 415.
- emissions for, 8. 214.
- estimate of cost, 7. 1009; 22. 406-7.
- fixing of, 9. 496, 498, 566-569.
- instruction to commissioners on, 15. 704.
- journal of Tryon on survey of, 7. 991-1009.
- map of line, 7. 861.
- reports and discussion on, 7. 435, 437-438, 446, 448, 455, 460-466, 467-

- 472, 500, 501-502, 501-503, 504-506, 508-509, 537, 538, 548, 550, 554, 569, 692, 738, 783, 837, 861, 862, 876, 916, 988; **8.** 1.
- resolve of assembly on, **12.** 431, 449.
- running of summarized, **7.** iii, xii-xiv, xxiv.
- Cherokee County, **13.** 500.
- Cherokee Ford, **15.** xi, 126, 163, 164.
- Cherokee Hecky, **2.** 255.
- Cherokee Indians, **3.** 89, 153; **5.** 6, 7, 13, 1207; **6.** 323; **8.** 210, 569, 572; **11.** facing 80, 228; **18.** 330, 331; **19.** 569, 589, 590; **20.** 151; **22.** 1006; **24.** 141.
- account of, **2.** 422.
- act for issue of bills of credit for use against, **23.** 516-8; for relief of those wounded by, **25.** 58-9; for troops to go against, **25.** 393, 394-5; on Great Island of Holston River, **24.** 571; to control trade and trespass, **24.** 188-9; to fix bounds of, **24.** 479, 480, 482; to hold treaty with, **24.** 509-10; **25.** 59; to pay reward for scalps, **24.** 15; to raise troops against, **24.** 783-6; to regulate trade, **25.** 356-8.
- affairs of, **8.** 250, 251; **9.** 825, 826; **11.** 455; **20.** 286, 349, 653-654, 656.
- agents among for N. C. and Va., **11.** 608; to hold treaty with, **17.** 270, 271.
- aid bill useless against, **6.** 437; in war against, **6.** 509-510; of N. C. needed against, **6.** 630.
- allowance for treaty with, **13.** 908.
- Americans try to induce them to join in war, **22.** 182-183, 184, 237.
- ammunition for, **10.** 253, 763, 765, 766, 767, 770, 771, 775, 776.
- and S. C. boundary, **8.** 458; **9.** 11.
- appropriation for war against considered, **6.** 249.
- ask boundary survey, **16.** 775; Brown to remain among them, **10.** 885-886; for Ft. Prince George, **11.** 132, 151, 152.
- asked for guides, **20.** 654.
- assembly protests against Hopewell treaty, **22.** 1005.
- at Bethabara, **5.** 1148.
- at Board of Trade meeting, **3.** 129-133.
- attack colonies, **10.** 665-666; frontiers but restrained by Cameron, **10.** 762-763; on by S. C., **6.** 438.
- attend Indian Congress and part taken in same, **11.** 156, 157, 159, 160, 162, 169, 174, 175, 176, 179, 183-205.
- Avery makes treaty with, **12.** 276, 280; to Caswell on provisions for treaty, &c., **11.** 763-764.
- barrier against Northward Indians, **7.** 213-214.
- battle with, **20.** 730-731.
- behavior of, **5.** 580, 581, 583; of Waddell in expedition against, **6.** 714.
- bill for aid against, **6.** 216; passed without quorum, **6.** xxvi; said to be unless, **6.** 257-258; for assessing lands near, **19.** 577, 592, 683; for fort against, **21.** 123, 128, 129, 173; for treaty with, **19.** 343-344, 351, 354, 355, 361, 445, 488; on treaty with, **21.** 327, 340, 412, 415, 612-613, 639-640, 664, 709, 717, 718; to appoint agents to hold treaty with, **19.** 212, 217, 219-220; to pay cost of expedition against, **21.** 225, 240, 260, 263, 279, 282-283, 304, 310, 313, 327, 344, 601, 629-630, 635, 663, 677, 722; to prevent trading with, **12.** 806, 808, 810, 868, 870, 871.
- Blount to commissioners on Hopewell treaty, **18.** 490-491.
- boundary, **16.** 799, 810, 855; **17.** 31, 583; **23.** 781, 842; bill to extend, **19.** 38, 98.
- Boyd's report on, **7.** 210-211.
- British among, **10.** 714; build fort near, **14.** 162; use against colonists, **11.** xvi-xvii. See also John Stuart, Indian agent.
- Butler murdered, **17.** 110, 114-115; by Hubbard and talk to, **17.** 428, 442, 446, 448.
- campaign against, **10.** xl; **19.** 971, 975, 977-978; discussed, **10.** xiv-xv.
- captives from sold as slaves and results, **13.** 204-205.
- capture a white woman, **5.** 585-586.
- Carter on affairs of, **11.** 608-610.
- Caswell on affairs of, **13.** 257-258.
- claims for allowed, **8.** 142; for feeding allowed, **6.** 210, 212, 215; of on Long Island of Holstein River, **19.** 346.
- commissioner to paid, **5.** 840-841, 863, 864; sent to, **5.** 446-447, 462, 560, 561, 576, 577; to make treaty with, **12.** 559, 662; **22.** 717, 760-1.
- commit murders, **17.** 447-448; and

- threaten to rise, **13**. 216.  
 com. on reduction of, **13**. 536-537, 539-540, 542, 543, 544, 555, 575, 628, 633, 634-635, 640, 642, 655, 678, 682, 734*n*.  
 com. on Hopewell treaty, **18**. 111.  
 com. on treaty with, **18**. 345.  
 communication with cut off by proposed S. C. boundary, **9**. 211.  
 complain of encroachments, **17**. 109; **22**. 965.  
 complaints of spread abroad, **7**. 214.  
 condition, **5**. 1.  
 conference to be held with, **6**. 974-976.  
 Congress with, **8**. 2.  
 cost of fort for, **5**. 610; of presents to allowed, **8**. 144.  
 Creeks and Choctaws asked to join, **10**. 893-894.  
 Creeks try to inflame, **7**. 214.  
 cruelties, **5**. 1149.  
 dangers from, **13**. xi; war with, **6**. 115, 117, 133, 139, 140, 151, 152.  
 deposition on hostile intentions of, **10**. 660-661, 665.  
 depredations, **5**. xlix, 7, 604, 605; **6**. 60-62, 64, 65, 97-98.  
 divisions of country of and population, **10**. 881-882.  
 do not join English, **5**. 435-436; sell the Long Island, **19**. 201.  
 drive back settlers, **6**. 718, 719.  
 driven back by Germans, **8**. 730.  
 efforts for conversion of, **5**. 1144, 1145; to 'destroy treaty of Hopewell, **20**. 762; to excite, **9**. xxxvi, xxxvii.  
 encroachments on, **11**. 197, 198; **14**. 234-236; **17**. 175-176; **22**. 644; **24**. 339; and Br. emissaries among, **13**. 128-129, 135-136; forbidden, **13**. 115.  
 expedition against, **2**. 255-260; **5**. xxii-xxiii, xxxiii, l-liv; **10**. 671-672, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 689, 702, 703, 713, 729-730, 731, 736, 745-749, 751-2, 758-9, 772, 776, 782, 786, 787, 788-789, 837-839, 840, 842-843, 844-847, 860-861, 892, 895-898, 922, 949, 951, 952, 963-964, 967, 975, 978, 979, 988, 998, 999, 1033; **11**. xiv, xvi, 316, 317, 318-319, 320, 328-329, 333, 334, 337, 338, 339, 343-344, 346, 349, 350, 351-352, 354-356, 402, 405, 417, 428-429, 439, 448; **12**. 410; **13**. 218; **15**. 153; **16**. 511, 512-513, 692, 696, 697-698; **18**. 405; **20**. 263; **22**. 98, 105-106, 113, 128, 136-7, 146-147, 159, 717, 718-19, 820-3, 827, 981.  
 expected to help Va., **5**. 370.  
 expenses of expedition against, **8**. 517-518.  
 faithful to British, **10**. 392.  
 favorable to French, **5**. 426-427.  
 fears of, **10**. 118; of French influence over, **5**. 635, 637, 638.  
 forces raised against, **6**. 984.  
 fort built among, **5**. 401, 577, 585, 606, 609, 610, 615, 635, 639, 652.  
 Franklin State treaty with, **22**. 649-50, 655-9.  
 friendship of to be recovered, **5**. 641.  
 frontiers at mercy of, **5**. liii.  
 gallant conduct of Waddell against, **6**. 282.  
 game destroyed by Indians, **8**. 22, 26.  
 get in debt to traders and cede lands, **8**. 553-554.  
 go to Ft. Cumberland, **5**. 578; to Salisbury for presents, **7**. 997; with whites against Shawnees, **5**. xlviii.  
 goods for, **17**. 510, 516-517, 524, 536, 559, 582, 602, 603-604, 624; **18**. 524, 525; stopped, **17**. 441-442, 446, 472; **22**. 638, 639, 640-1, 643, 644, 662; rescued from, **22**. 815.  
 Hambright goes against, **22**. 429.  
 harassed by Indians from the north, **7**. 234, 235.  
 Henderson & Co. buy lands from, **24**. 530-1, 640.  
 Henry on reduction of Chickamauga settlements, **14**. 243-246.  
 history traced, **5**. lxi.  
 Hopewell treaty criticised, **20**. 701-702.  
 incited by Spaniards, **20**. 721.  
 Indian given up to, **18**. 796.  
 influence with needed, **5**. 610.  
 insolence of, **7**. 207.  
 instructions for expedition against, **10**. 658.  
 intentions against S. C., **6**. 790.  
 intruders ordered to remove off lands of, **9**. 982.  
 invade Burke Co., **10**. 712-713.  
 Jefferson discusses affairs of, **14**. 220-222.  
 join expedition against Cherokees, **5**. 578.  
 justice for, **22**. 787.

land claims, **5.** 464-465; entered in Rutherford Co., **17.** 942, 943, 945; not to be entered and boundaries, **24.** 160, 479; not to be granted to settlers, **12.** 238-239; to be bought of, **16.** 959.

lease lands to Henderson, **9.** 1175.

line of discussed, **7.** 204; run, **7.** 164-165.

location, **5.** xlvii.

make irruption into Fincastle Co., Va., **10.** 729-730, 748.

make peace with Chickasaws, **11.** 199.

Martin on affairs of, **14.** 226-227; **17.** 11-12, 13, 15-16, 77; on conduct of, **16.** 460-462; reports on affairs of, **22.** 675-6; supt. of, **18.** 510; to chiefs on boundary, intentions, &c., **16.** 810, 855-856; to Harrison on peace with and answer, **16.** 799, 840.

Martin and Bledsoe on affairs of, **18.** 604-606, 607-609.

may be drawn into alliance with Creeks, **6.** 264.

may be taken into S. C., **9.** 212.

measures of defence against, **22.** 722-5.

meeting of called at Ft. Charlotte, **10.** 392.

memorial on mentioned, **3.** 133; and bill on, Transylvania, **19.** 164, 169, 179, 192, 200, 201, 208, 213, 283, 320, 325, 326, 327, 329, 330, 339, 342, 344, 347, 351, 354.

messengers killed by, **10.** 118-119.

met by agents of Cont. Cong., **10.** 607-608.

militia desert in expedition against, **6.** 221; refuse to march against, **6.** 119, 136-137; **24.** 5, 118; sent against, **16.** 450.

mission to, **5.** 1222, 1226.

Mohawks sent to, **6.** 740.

money asked for fort among, **5.** 367-368.

murders by, **15.** 186; **22.** 638, 641, 643, 662.

name Tryon, **8.** 720.

no fort needed for, **5.** 466.

no movement against, **6.** 521.

no talks sent to, **11.** 608.

N. C. assists on fort for, **5.** 655-656.

not governable, **5.** 765; induced to join English, **5.** 412; joined by Creeks, **10.** 759.

number, **5.** xli, 320, 321; **6.** 260; **7.** 214; **22.** 744.

on S. C. boundary, **11.** 114.

one a Baptist preacher, **5.** 1192.

one desires to remain in England, **3.** 133.

outbreak of threatened, **11.** 313-314.

outrages, **10.** 702; **11.** 372, 393, 458; **22.** 790-1, 792, 912-13 and expedition against, **10.** 659; war on discussed, **15.** 47-48; on, **21.** 495-496, 497, 500-501, 508, 515, 522-524, 528, 531, 537, 550.

Page on expedition against, **9.** 671.

paid for lands, **17.** 270.

peace offered to, **6.** 448-449, 472, 479; considered, **19.** 897-898; signed, **6.** 596, 597.

peaceful, **21.** 456, 458, 460, 463, 490, 509, 522-524, 546, 569.

petition against, **6.** 369, 374, 377-378; from persons on lands of, **21.** 105, 107, 109; to extend boundary of, **16.** 66, 68, 127, 140, 144, 166.

precautions to be taken against, **16.** 155, 158.

preparations for expedition against, **10.** 668.

presents for, **7.** 466-467.

Prince George fort a protection against, **8.** 558.

prisoners to be given up, **16.** 800, 856, 857.

proclamation against hostility to, **21.** 487-488, 495-496, 497, 498, 500-501, 506-507, 570; for arrests of murderer of, **9.** 788-789.

proposed treaty with discussed, **13.** 203-204.

prospect of war with, **6.** 266.

Prov. Cong. treats with, **10.** 266.

provisions for, **22.** 822, 861, 854; troops against, **6.** 475.

provisions to, **7.** 997, 998.

purchases from forbidden, **9.** 1123-1125.

Ramsey on subjugation of, **10.** 881-885.

regulation of considered, **10.** 901-902, 912-913.

report of com. on affairs of, **12.** 779-780, 786, 839-840.

reports on affairs of, **5.** 612-614; **6.** 616, 617, 618; **7.** 109-112, 207-218, 220, 233-235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 245, 253-254, 256-257, 267-269, 281, 404, 438-439, 501-503, 504-506, 509-510,



- 839, 865, 866, 877, 879; on encroachments, **13.** 184; on land purchases from, **9.** 1106-1107; on outrages of, **13.** 283; on S. C. expedition against, **6.** 259-262; on Spanish intrigues, **17.** 85; treaty with, **18.** 463-465, 467, 471, 476, 483; on war movements of, **22.** 676.
- Robertson on affairs of, **11.** 654-655; on reduction of Chickamauga settlements, **14.** 246-248.
- roll of Orange militia against, **10.** 753-754, 759-760.
- Rutherford empowered to raise troops against, &c., **12.** 103-104, 105; on expedition against, **10.** 650-652, 662, 669; **22.** 730; on outrages of, **10.** 726-727.
- Rutledge on expedition against, **10.** 657-658.
- said to be in S. C., **5.** 384.
- Saloe buried, **22.** 857.
- School fund used against, **6.** 219.
- sell lands to Va., **10.** 708; Transylvania, **16.** 151-152.
- send warriors into Augusta Co., Va., **5.** 446-447.
- set out to war northward, **7.** 209, 211, 212.
- settlers on lands of, **9.** 1243-1244; **20.** 551, 562; near, **18.** 791; **22.** 651.
- size of Transylvania sale, **10.** 323.
- skirmish with French, **5.** 766.
- small pox among, **6.** 219.
- S. C. aid in war with, **8.** 559, 560.
- steal horses, **5.** xxvii.
- Stuart's account of proceedings in matter of their war on frontiers, **10.** 763-785.
- surprised by enemy, **7.** 210.
- suspicion of, **5.** 585.
- take revenge on Va., **7.** 234-235.
- talk from, **13.** 90-91, 500-501; **19.** 242; **22.** 492-4; laid before assembly, **12.** 821; on intrusion, **20.** 779-781; from and to, **19.** 938, 939-940, 941, 942, 947-948, 949-951; to, **17.** 275; **20.** 519, 521, 533, 552, 553, 558, 561, 570, 575-576, 582-583; **21.** 78, 111, 132-133, 138, 139, 140, 163, 486, 487, 508, 509, 515, 520, 522-524, 529-532, 534-535, 542-543, 546, 550, 569; and affairs of, **22.** 995-1005; from Caswell, **13.** 117-118 with Gov. Martin on encroachments, **16.** 415-416, 457-458; on boundary, **7.** 115-117, 256-257, 462-466; to Sam'l Johnston, **22.** 788-9; terms of treaty to be demanded, **16.** 710-711.
- threaten to turn against English, **5.** 606, 667, 710-711, 736; **6.** 415; **11.** 428, 439, 706; and commit murders, **22.** 754-5; frontiers, **10.** 782, 783.
- to aid Eng., **5.** 609.
- to be held as prisoners, **12.** 158, 171, 335-336.
- to be incited against settlers, **10.** 606-607.
- to be included in S. C., **5.** 374.
- to furnish pilots and object to road, **22.** 676, 677.
- to march to North against French, **5.** 926, 927.
- Tories flee to from S. C., **11.** 265.
- trade with, **6.** 617; **7.** 233, 234.
- Transylvania purchased from, **9.** 1129, 1130; **10.** 258, 274.
- treaty with, **3.** 128-133; **5.** xxii, xxvii, 359, 360, 589, 722; **6.** 220, 221, 617, 1090; **11.** 428-429, 439, 444-445, 447, 451, 456, 459, 484-85, 493, 496, 498, 566-569; **16.** 304-305; **17.** 15, 16, 37, 69, 77, 79, 85, 87, 110, 112, 428, 429, 433, 434, 442, 472, 473-475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510-511, 514-515, 516-518, 522, 523-525, 536-537, 538, 558-59, 566-567, 568, 578-580, 582-586, 607; **18.** 232, 553, 554, 591-592, 594-595, 599; **19.** 497, 670, 905-906; **20.** 402-406, 602; **21.** 448, 456, 458, 460, 463, 490, 494, 497-498, 501, 502, 507, 508, 509, 515, 520, 522-524, 528, 529-532, 534-537, 542-543, 544-545, 546, 547, 550-551, 559, 562, 563, 569-570, 635-636; **22.** 742-4; and affairs growing out of treaty, **18.** 756-759; and visitors from, **22.** 930; at Hard Labor, **7.** 851-855; for Sharpe, Lanier and Winston to hold, **13.** 77; discussed, **15.** 704-705; for lands, **22.** 727-8; with Franklin State, **18.** 696-700; submitted to council, **8.** 25-26; with Va., **22.** 917-18; to be made, **12.** 238, 249-250, 260-261, 431, 449-450.
- troops against, **6.** 380, 512, 513, 516, 517, 519.
- trouble in manning fort of, **5.** 637; S. C., **11.** 131, 151; with, **14.** iv;

- 18.** viii-ix.  
 Tryon to Stuart on affairs of, **8.** 22-23.  
 used to scare Tuscaroras, **11.** 14, 24.  
 Va. fixes boundary with, **10.** 374.  
 visit Dinwiddie, **5.** 427; Washington, **11.** 608.  
 Waddell commands against, **8.** 493.  
 war with, **6.** 60-62, 64-65, 313, 314, 426, 439, 451, 452, 476, 574, 575, 576, 577, 616, 622, 639, 666, 686, 687, 741, 779, 785; ment'd, **8.** 563; **11.** 220, 221, 225, 226, 227; **22.** 695-6, 788; stops immigration, **5.** liv; **6.** 614; threatened, **11.** 299, 301, 302, 303; **22.** 1007; with, **17.** 521; **20.** 783.  
 wound Whitson, **12.** 193-194, 202; and pension to him, **12.** 377.  
 Cherokee Mountains, **4.** 254; **5.** 384; **7.** 876, 879; **11.** 220, 222, 227, 228.  
 and S. C. boundary, **8.** 556, 561, 563, 564, 572.  
 Cherokee River, **6.** 617.  
 and Indian boundary, **7.** 537.  
 Cherokee Towns, **17.** 139.  
 Cherry. See Charry.  
 Cherry, Dan'l, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
 Cherry, Daniel, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Cherry, Jesse, in assembly, **21.** 872, 874, 927, 930, 965, 999, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.  
 Cherry, John, allowance to, **22.** 841.  
 Cherry, John, army pay, **17.** 203.  
 exchanged, **22.** 551.  
 Cherry, John, sells the Snake, **15.** 558.  
 Cherry, Jonathan, a volunteer, **14.** 838.  
 Cherry, Jona, in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Cherry, Joshua, army pay, **17.** 203.  
 army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Cherry, Lemuel, in militia, **22.** 415.  
 Cherry, Lemuel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62.  
 Cherry, Luke, executed, **22.** 841.  
 Cherry, Sam'l, fine remitted, **21.** 1022-1023, 1031.  
 Cherry, Samuel, in militia, **10.** 100.  
 Cherry, Samuel, land grant to, **4.** 641.  
 Cherry, Samuel, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 99.  
 patroler, **10.** 451.  
 Cherry, Solomon, boundary coms'r, **24.** 647.  
 See also Charry.  
 Cherry, Valentine, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 Cherry, Wm., bad man, **21.** 752.
- Cherry, Wm., resigns as J. P., **20.** 224, 226, 414.  
 Cherry's Run, **23.** 531.  
 Chesapeake Bay, **4.** 6; **5.** 572, 1193; **10.** 602; **13.** 149; **14.** 620, 748; **15.** 34, 82, 173, 217, 243, 245, 246; **16.** vi, 11, 332, 593, 795; **17.** 980; **18.** 506; **25.** 91.  
 and federal capital, **16.** 909, 910.  
 Arnold sent to, **15.** 308.  
 Baptists on, **5.** 1169.  
 British in, **11.** 580, 583, 584, 585, 586, 588, 590, 593, 594, 604, 755; **14.** vii, 706; **15.** 435, 598; **17.** 1013, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1021, 1022, 1024, 1025, 1026, 1035, 1037; blockaded in, **17.** 993, 994; command of considered, **15.** 778; leave, **11.** 636; sent to, **15.** 113; **17.** 990, 992, 993, 994.  
 campaign against threatened, **11.** 379.  
 canal to proposed, **18.** 36.  
 division in, **15.** 286.  
 English fleet to be in, **10.** 67.  
 expedition to, **15.** 274, 275, 278, 283.  
 fleet to sail from, **15.** 301.  
 fort on needed, **5.** 477.  
 deGrasse in, **14.** 231; **22.** 587.  
 invaded by Leslie, **15.** xiii, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 297, 298, 308, 309.  
 invasion of considered, **15.** 260.  
 operations in considered, **15.** 246.  
 proposed operations in, **15.** 253.  
 threatened, **11.** 437; **14.** 240.  
 to be seat of war, **17.** 1012.  
 tobacco on, **1.** 441.  
 troops in, **15.** 575.  
 Chescoonwha, signs treaty, **22.** 586.  
 Chesecotenom, signs treaty, **17.** 586.  
 Chesen, James, petition, **1.** 551.  
 Chesetoe, signs treaty, **17.** 586.  
 Cheshire, Mr., master of the Caswell, **13.** 133, 134, 171, 172, 202.  
 letters of mark asked for, **13.** 291.  
 Cheshire, Anthony, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 Cheshire, Elizabeth, ferry near, **4.** 128.  
 land resurveyed, **4.** 351.  
 Cheshire, H'dy, army rank, **16.** 1026.  
 Cheshire, Hy., army rank, **16.** 1026.  
 Cheshire, John, **2.** 807.  
 Cheshire, John, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Cheshire, John, juror, **2.** 655.  
 Cheshire, John, petition of widow, **21.** 944.

- Cheshire, Joseph Blount, Jr., services of in colonial records, **1.** viii.
- Cheshire, Mary, petition, **21.** 785, 849, 858, 944, 949, 1038.
- Cheshire, Rich'd, pensioner, **22.** 60.
- Chesnut. See Chestnut
- Chesnut, Thos., army pay, **17.** 201.
- Chesnutt, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Chessex, Ebb., quit rents of, **22.** 240.
- Chesson, E., in conv. 1789, **22.** 47, 49.
- Chesson, Joshua, army rank, **15.** 732; **16.** 1031.
- Chesson, Richard, land grants to, **4.** 761, 853.
- Chesson, Samuel, in assem., **21.** 2, 3, 22, 47, 54, 190, 194, 195, 219, 220, 234, 288, 294, 305, 332, 346, 347, 432.
- in conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 43, 47, 48.
- Chessum, John, boundary coms'r, **24.** 301.
- Chested, Richard, juryman, **1.** 392.
- Chesten, Richard, juror, **1.** 594.
- road overseer, **1.** 608.
- Chester, David, army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1025.
- Chester, John, **2.** 342.
- Chester, John, army pay, **17.** 198.
- Chester, John, army pay, **17.** 199.
- Chester, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Chester, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1038.
- Chester, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.
- Chester, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.
- Chester (Cheston), Richard, juror, **1.** 433, 434, 592.
- Chester, Pa., **9.** 1066, 1068, 1234; **11.** 649, 659, 669, 752; **12.** 494; **13.** 427; **17.** 1022; **22.** 975.
- Chester, (parole), **12.** 493.
- Chester Co., Pa., **19.** 964; **22.** 112, 126, 966.
- Chester Creek, **22.** 292.
- Chesterfield, Lord, **13.** 157.
- Chesterfield, (parole), **8.** 599.
- Chesterfield, Va., **14.** 524, 525, 560, 670.
- Chesterfield Co., Va., Br. in, **15.** 550, 556.
- tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Chesterfield C. H., Va., **14.** 577, 687; **15.** 449.
- Chester's Landing, **2.** 342.
- Chestnut. See Chesnut.
- Chestnut, Mr., preaches, **9.** 1068.
- Chestnut Hill, Pa., **11.** 643.
- battle of, **11.** 668; **22.** 973.
- British army at, **11.** 695, 818.
- Cheston, James, juror, **25.** 186.
- Cheston, John, appraiser, **1.** 452.
- Cheston, Richard, juror, **1.** 426.
- Chestone, Richard, imported, **1.** 396.
- Chestone, Sarah, imported, **1.** 396.
- Cheswell, Col., lead mine of, **7.** 116-7.
- See also Chiswell.
- Chetham, James, in assembly, **4.** 115.
- Chetry, Alex'r, army rank, **16.** 1028.
- Chetwynd, G., secy' of Privy Council and signs its orders, **11.** 244.
- Chetwynd, J., at Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 193, 234, 299-301.
- on instructions to gov. of C., **2.** 393-394.
- Chetwynd, Wm., arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.
- Chevanes, **15.** 343.
- Chevanneau, Isaac, land grant to, **4.** 762.
- Chevants, Mr., **2.** 273.
- Chevers, —, and election board, **16.** 945.
- Chevers, Numan Harrison, bill to vest lands of in Richards, **18.** 179, 391-392.
- Chevers, Wm., land grants to, **4.** 627, 643.
- Chevin, —, law suit, **2.** 95.
- Chevin (Chenin), Nath'l, **22.** 291.
- asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838, 888-889.
- attorney, **2.** 80.
- carries letter of Pollock, **1.** 872.
- churchwarden, **1.** 630, 674.
- clerk, **1.** 597; of vestry, **1.** 544, 559.
- collector, **2.** 71.
- commends Adams, **1.** 730.
- deputy Propr., **25.** 159.
- gives land for town and dead, **25.** 168.
- has difficulty, **2.** 295.
- helps hire minister, **1.** 616.
- in council, **1.** 841, 851, 855, 864, 869, 872; **2.** 1-3, 32-35, 51-52, 55-57, 64-73, 117-118, 123-125, 129-130, 139-142, 146-147, 168-173, 180-184, 199-200, 204-205, 216-218, 226-227, 239-244, 246-247, 249-250, 275, 282-283, 289-291.
- land commissioner, **1.** 792; **25.** 155.
- law suits, **2.** 95, 97, 99.
- on Cary rebellion, **1.** 784-787, 806-807.
- patents land, **2.** 181.
- pays for canoe, **1.** 679.
- Pollock to on Cary rebellion, **1.** 723-724, 726.
- proves power of att'y, **1.** 595.

- public accounts of, **1.** 678-679, 681.  
removes from precinct, **1.** 678.  
sells land, **1.** 595.  
signs acts, **1.** 790, 794; **2.** 207, 213, 216, 885, 886, 887, 888; **23.** 6, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96; **25.** 154, 156.  
vestryman, **1.** 543, 558, 560, 568, 571, 596, 599, 615, 616, 629, 679; **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
Chevin, Nathaniel, imported, **1.** 568.  
Chevins, —, law suit, **1.** 586.  
Chew, Mr., **11.** 643.  
Chew, Henry, land awarded to, **4.** 1040.  
Chew, Jeanes, in militia, **15.** 400.  
Chew, Malachi, army rank, **15.** 724; **16.** 1033.  
reenlists, **15.** 749.  
Chew, Wm., claims paid, **10.** 362.  
Chewton, Lord, **17.** 1035.  
Cheyle, John, land grant to, **4.** 1240.  
Cheyne, Ch., on C. affairs, **1.** 242-244.  
signs presentment of Culpeper, **1.** 262-263.  
to Lords of Treasury on Miller's petition, **1.** 267-269.  
Cheyne, James, land grants to, **4.** 948, 953.  
Cheyne, Wm., enlists, **22.** 430-1.  
Cheynes, —, **9.** 1249.  
Cheynes, Mr., **9.** 1065, 1068.  
Cheynewolf, George, land grant to, **4.** 1039.  
Chicamaga, **17.** 585; **22.** 996, 998, 999, 1005.  
Chicheley (Chickly), Sir Henry, grants warrant for Miller, **1.** 316.  
on tobacco planting com., **1.** 74.  
orders sheriff to collect levies in Currituck, **1.** 324.  
Chickahominy Indians, educate their boys, **1.** 817.  
Chickamaggaw Settlements, committee on reduction of, **13.** 536-537, 539-540, 542, 543, 544, 555, 575, 628, 633, 634-635, 640, 642, 655, 678, 682, 734.  
Henry on reduction of, **14.** 243-246.  
Robertson on reduction of, **14.** 246-8.  
Chickamauga (Chuckemogo), **13.** 500; **17.** 139.  
Chickamauga Indians, **14.** 122-123; **21.** 524-530.  
act for payment of troops, against, **25.** 62-3.  
bill to pay cost of expedition against, **21.** 304, 310, 313, 327, 344, 601, 629-630, 635, 663, 677, 722.  
campaign against, **16.** 511, 512-513, 692, 696, 697-698, 710-711; **19.** 938; **20.** 712, 730, 758; necessary, **22.** 715.  
commit murder, **16.** 924.  
conduct considered, **16.** 856, 857.  
hostile, **21.** 460; **22.** 717.  
hostilities against to cease, **21.** 507.  
join Creeks, **17.** 92.  
lands of entered, **17.** 624; **22.** 641.  
Martin agent for, **24.** 509; **25.** 59.  
Militia sent against, **16.** 450, 461.  
on war path, **18.** 605, 607, 608; **22.** 494.  
outrages by, **15.** 47; **19.** 938, 939, 941, 942.  
Sevier threatens, **22.** 718.  
Shelby and other campaigns against, **17.** 12, 15, 16.  
talk to, **20.** 519, 521, 533, 552, 553, 558, 561, 570, 575-576, 582-583; **21.** 78, 111, 132-133, 138-139, 140, 163.  
to join Creeks and Spaniards, **17.** 83, 84, 85.  
treaty with, **19.** 905-906; **21.** 507, 509, 542-543, 544, 545.  
troops sent against, **16.** xi.  
Chickamawgah, **18.** 605, 607, 608.  
Chickamawgee, **17.** 586.  
Chickamoga Towns, **27.** 579; **19.** 942; **24.** 479.  
Chickamogga, **17.** 521.  
treaty to be held at, **16.** 924.  
Chickamoggy, **17.** 11, 12.  
Chickamogy Town, **19.** 942.  
Chickasaw Bluffs, **20.** 731.  
Chickasaw Indians, **5.** 385; **10.** 607, 765; **18.** 605; **20.** 551; **22.** 1006.  
affairs of, **7.** 239, 240, 270, 280, 281, 282, 283, 464, 839, 855.  
agent needed for, **17.** 92.  
arms and presents to, **7.** 236, 237.  
ask for peace, **16.** 441-442, 460.  
at peace with U. S., **20.** 788.  
attend Indian Congress and part taken in same, **11.** 156, 157, 159, 160, 165, 166, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 183-205.  
barrier against Northward Indians, **7.** 213-214.  
Blount opposes treaty with, **18.** 491.  
British among, **10.** 714.  
complaints of, **21.** 544.  
confer with Spaniards, **17.** 83.

- Conference to be held with, **6.** 974-976.
- Creeks try to inflame, **7.** 214.
- dangers from, **20.** 294.
- fight Cherokees, **7.** 237.
- fight Kickapoos and favor U. S., **17.** 159, 160.
- fort among needed, **5.** 466, 467, 468, 476.
- French influence over, **5.** 635.
- friendly, **20.** 731.
- friendship of to be regained, **5.** 641.
- help Georgia, **18.** 758.
- incited by Spaniards, **20.** 721, 722.
- join English against Cherokees, **6.** 260.
- join others against colonies, **11.** 372.
- kill whites, **11.** 177.
- land claims, **5.** 465.
- make peace with Cherokees, **11.** 199.
- must join French, **6.** 260.
- presents to, **21.** 399, 709, 711.
- prevented from joining English, **5.** 410.
- probable complaints from, **7.** 234.
- report on treaty with, **18.** 463-465, 483.
- reports on, **6.** 617.
- Sevier to Thompson, Turnbull and others on settlements, **22.** 703-5; 719-21.
- S. C. trade with, **8.** 556.
- state of trade with, **7.** 110.
- talks with, **16.** 775; **17.** 85-87, 91, 92, 242, 739; **19.** 938; **20.** 653; **22.** 676.
- threaten frontiers, **10.** 782; **22.** 755.
- to join Cherokees, **22.** 1000, 1005.
- trade with, **11.** 223.
- treaty negotiated with by Dobbs, **6.** 1090; **16.** 924; **17.** 14, 112; **18.** 232, 493-495, 553-554, 591-592, 599; **20.** 602; should be held with, **17.** 77, 79; to be held with, **17.** 474, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510, 514-515, 516-517, 522, 566-567, 568, 586, 607.
- trouble S. C., **11.** 131, 151.
- war proposed to, **17.** 521.
- Chickimacomack (Chickmacomack) Inlet, on Carteret's line, **4.** 660; **11.** 95.
- Chicod, Pitt county, **10.** 63.
- Chiconocomick, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.
- Chief baron of the exchequer of N. C., fees, **4.** 276.
- Hasell, **9.** 55.
- office a sinecure, **9.** 672.
- Chief baron of N. C., Smith, **3.** 347, 348.
- Chief Justice, **2.** 535.
- act for tax for, **25.** 254-5; on, **23.** 688-703; on fees, **23.** 276-7, 360; **25.** 179-82, 221-2; on salary, **23.** 494, 542, 617, 688-703, 765-6, 818-19; **25.** 492; to extend powers, **25.** 182; to raise money for salary, **23.** 402; **25.** 309-10.
- Badham and Little on value of place, **3.** 197-198, 200-201.
- Berry, **11.** 132-134.
- bill for salary, **5.** 268, 271, 272, 276, 277, 279, 288, 290, 293, 294, 304-305, 306, 310, 1026, 1027, 1029, 1032, 1036, 1071, 1072, 1074, 1077-1078, 1079, 1081, 1097; **6.** 645, 648, 651, 659, 670, 675-676, 680, 683-684, 685, 750, 1100, 1101, 1104, 1108, 1125, 1144, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1174, 1182, 1199; **8.** 348, 354, 356, 357, 369, 370, 375, 376-377, 383, 386, 389, 393, 394, 396, 405, 411, 412, 442, 444, 447, 448, 455-456, 458-459, 478, 527; to ascertain fees of defeated, **8.** 422.
- Burrington on, **3.** v.
- claims appointment of clerks, **6.** 1000-1001, 1002.
- commission of Berry, **6.** 581; of Hall, **11.** 74, 112-113; of Howard, **11.** 209; of Smith, **11.** 9.
- considers laws, **6.** 70, 71.
- Dartmouth to Howard on salary for, **9.** 987.
- disabilities, **6.** 14.
- duties and pay, **23.** 253-256, 347.
- effort to make him independent of people, **9.** 704.
- extortions, **6.** 186.
- fees, **3.** 161-162; **4.** 191-192; **5.** 97; **6.** 621; **23.** 360.
- first, **1.** 179, 180.
- Howard leaves N. C. **11.** 743; on salary of, **9.** 1221-1222; petition for salary for, **9.** 813-814, 819.
- list, **9.** 653-654; Berry, **5.** 963-964; **6.** 66-67; Gale, **2.** 34, 80, 175, 217; Hall, **4.** 982, 996, 1079; Hanmer, **3.** 628; Hasell, **4.** 1090; **5.** 962; **7.** 160, 168; Henley, **5.** 403, 483, 963, 964; **11.** 124; Howard, **7.** 427-428; F. Jones, **2.** 321, 324; Knight, **2.** 291; Little, **3.** 492-493; Lovick

- proposed, **3.** 209; Montgomery, **4.** 591; **11.** 109; Palin, **3.** 206, 490-491; Smith, **3.** 136.  
 misbehavior of, **6.** 979.  
 office at disposal of Newcastle, **3.** 80.  
 position and powers, **7.** 477, 478, 479, 486; **25.** 433-5, 447; in matter of superior courts, **23.** 632-3; limited, **6.** 26-27.  
 quarrel over assistants to, **3.** 169-171, 172-173.  
 report on office of, **7.** 447-448.  
 salary, **2.** 170; **5.** 20; discussed, **9.** 992-993, 1227; increased, **7.** 693, 694.  
 source of salary, **8.** xix.  
 suspended by Everard, **3.** 198.  
 to lose seat in council, **11.** 147.  
 to preside in o. and t. courts, **23.** 945-8.  
 value of place, **5.** 146-147.  
 Chief Justice Baron, of the Exchequer Court, wanted from Eng., **3.** 147.  
 Chief Justices' Court, organization and powers, **1.** 192, 194.  
 under Fund. Constns. and duties, **25.** 127, 132.  
 Chignato, N. S., **5.** 393.  
 Chignecto, **5.** 464, 465.  
 Chihasau Warrior, the, promises aid to King, **10.** 330.  
 Chika Muos, signs Indian treaty, **11.** 203.  
 Child. See Childs, Childes, Chile, Chiles.  
 Child, Mr., **18.** 721.  
 Child, Mr., to be comptroller, **17.** 112.  
 Child, Capt., **17.** 139; **19.** 264; **20.** 688; **22.** 784.  
 roster of company, **16.** 1002, 1007, 1014, 1019, 1034, 1035, 1043, 1046, 1051, 1053, 1057, 1059, 1062, 1065, 1068, 1072, 1088, 1090, 1092, 1098, 1105, 1108, 1117, 1126, 1135, 1138, 1142, 1161, 1168, 1173, 1177, 1179, 1184, 1188, 1194.  
 Child, F., payment to, **13.** 349, 351.  
 Child, Francis, Caswell to on public affairs, **17.** 563, 564.  
 Comptroller, **19.** 465, 466, 809, 813, 815; **20.** 265, 269, 445-446, 463; **21.** 440, 447, 451, 452.  
 Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.  
 correspondence with Johnston on accounts with U. S., **21.** 440-441, 446, 449-450, 451-452, 455, 456, 461-462, 480-482, 489, 512-514, 517-518, 526, 537.  
 memorial, **20.** 184, 360, 363; **21.** 354, 417, 434, 676, 719, 772, 789, 924, 926, 951, 954.  
 nom. for colonel, **21.** 779, 936.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 report on adjustment of U. S. accounts, **17.** 341-342; **20.** 479, 482, 484, 486-487, 490, 499-500, 501, 503; on work of, **21.** 352, 356, 365, 368, 372, 382, 685; on treasurer's accounts, **21.** 869-870, 1059, 1079.  
 reports condition of comptroller's office, **21.** 296; to assem. list of accounts, vouchers, &c., delivered to Thomas, **22.** 1017-20.  
 representation of, **21.** 8, 12, 16, 17, 40.  
 to Caswell on removal of public records, **20.** 736-737.  
 to Johnston on taking certificates, **21.** 483.  
 to receive accounts of Davidson troops, **21.** 1042, 1044.  
 See also Childs.  
 Child, Francis, lieut., **10.** 518.  
 Child, Hezekiah, takes oath, **22.** 173.  
 Child, James, paroled, **10.** 998.  
 Child, Sir Josiah, quoted on plantation trade, **2.** 155.  
 Child, Thomas, **5.** 414; **6.** 321.  
 a J. P., **4.** 1239.  
 absent from Assembly, **6.** 266, 267.  
 action as agent for Lord Granville and the regulators, **6.** 293-296.  
 agent, attorney and commissioner for Earl Granville, **4.** 1239; **6.** 29-32.  
 arguments against his retention in office, **6.** 309.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
 attacks Dobbs, **6.** 733.  
 attends Board of Trade on his absence from N. C. and his services, **5.** 26-27; on quit rent law, **5.** 484, 485, 487.  
 Attorney for Earl Granville, **6.** 541-545, 547, 548.  
 attorney general, **4.** 927; **5.** 15; **6.** 50-51, 52, 65-66, 73-74.  
 auditor for Earl Granville, **6.** 21-22, 310-311.  
 bill to confirm grants made by, **13.** 544, 549, 623, 641, 648, 671.  
 charges against Dobbs considered, **6.** 304.

- commission to as Atty. Gen., **11**. 109, 136-137.  
 complaints considered, **6**. 303.  
 dismissal recommended, **6**. 280.  
 Dobbs's charges against, **6**. 302.  
 hostility to Dobbs and Spaight, **6**. 269.  
 in Assembly, **6**. 362, 367, 397, 428.  
 land grants to, **4**. 336.  
 letter to mentioned, **4**. 1316; to Pownall on resurvey mentioned, **5**. 484.  
 memorial and charges against Johnston, **4**. vi, 927-928, 930, 933-934, 936, 937, 938.  
 old junto of broken, **6**. 319.  
 on com. of Assembly, **6**. 364.  
 on granting away of McCulloh's lands by Granville's agents, **5**. 778-779.  
 opinion asked on court bill, **6**. xvii, xxii.  
 opposes pay to council, **6**. 720; quit rent law, **5**. 448, 456-461.  
 petition on pay of Atty. Gen., **4**. 1065, 1069.  
 question on interpretation of instructions on court, **6**. 334, 337-339.  
 recommendation of refused, **6**. 290.  
 recommended for Atty. Gen., **6**. 217.  
 reports on conduct of in Assembly by Dobbs, **6**. 244-251.  
 reports on sheriff and orphan acts, **6**. 20; on Spanish wrecks, **4**. 1300-1303; on State of affairs, **4**. 927-929, 933-934.  
 resigns at Atty. Gen., **6**. 621.  
 salary, **5**. 15.  
 said to be responsible for troubles, **6**. 257, 258.  
 schemes against Granville, **6**. 307, 308.  
 schemes discovered, **6**. 268.  
 settles account for ships, **4**. 1309.  
 suspends Bodly as agent for Granville, **6**. 310-312.  
 thanked by Assembly for advice to Dobbs, **6**. 413, 419-420.  
 to Board of Trade on Attorney General's office and salaries, **5**. 15-16; on court law, **6**. 13-15.  
 to get Jones fixed as secretary, **6**. 270.  
 to Pownall on Granville's refusal to aid in resurvey, **5**. 339.  
 witness, **5**. 626; **6**. 50.  
 Childas, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Childers, Abraham, **10**. 802.  
 brought before Prov. Cong. for takings arms without authority, **10**. 559.  
 collects guns, **10**. 571.  
 conducts prisoners to Halifax, **11**. 392, 415.  
 cornet, **10**. 519.  
 Childers, Miller, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Childers, Pleasant, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Childers, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Childers, Wm., army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Childers, Wm., army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Childers, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Childes, Hezekiah, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Children, natural born, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.  
 posthumus, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 325.  
 Children born beyond sea, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 320.  
 Children of officers, act for relief of, **24**. 744.  
 Childress, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Childress, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Childs. See Child, Childes, Chile, Chiles.  
 Childs, Capt., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Childs, Mr., **17**. 181.  
 Childs, Capt., **18**. 520.  
 Childs, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 reduced to half pay, **15**. 420.  
 retired on half pay, **16**. 61-62, 64-65.  
 resigns, **15**. 501.  
 to retire, **16**. 610.  
 trustee of Caswell, **24**. 759.  
 Childs, James, ensign, **10**. 187.  
 Childs, James, paroled to Edenton, **10**. 699-700.  
 petition of burned, **12**. 217.  
 resigns as ensign, **10**. 287.  
 to appear before Prov. Cong., **10**. 919.  
 to be liberated, **10**. 953-954.  
 Childs (Chiles), John, in Assembly, **12**. 622, 625, 633, 770, 776, 797; **13**. 532, 584, 624, 735, 736, 753, 830, 859, 883, 894, 898; **19**. 208, 275, 282, 286, 295, 300, 330, 334, 335, 354, 359.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500, 515, 523.  
 on com. of Assembly, **13**. 750, 805.  
 Childs, John, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 soldier in Cont. Bat., **13**. 150-151, 158-159.  
 Childs, John, Regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 236.

- Childs, John, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Childs, Thos., dist. auditor, **24**. 422.  
     hires substitute, **13**. 158.  
 Childs (Child, Chiles), Thos., in Assembly, **20**. 120; **21**. 730, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 867, 868.  
 Childsburg (Hillsboro), act to incorporate, **23**. 509; **25**. 402-4, 500-3.  
 Chile, James, jailed as a Tory, **11**. 655.  
 Chiles. See Child, Childs, Childs, Chile.  
 Chiles, Benjamin, pay to, **22**. 488.  
 Chiles, John, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Chiles, John, takes oath, **22**. 172.  
 Chiles, John, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Chiles, Nathan, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
     petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.  
 Chiles, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
 Chiles, Thos., in Assembly, **17**. 795; on com. of Assembly, **17**. 796.  
 Chiles, Thcs., in militia, **22**. 394.  
 Chiles, Thos., pay to, **22**. 485, 486.  
 Chiles, Thos., resolve in favor of, **19**. 192, 317, 321.  
 Chiles, Thos., surety, **14**. 492.  
 Chiles, Walter, to explore C., **1**. 17.  
 Chiles's Golds Fork M. H., **24**. 289.  
 Chitherall, John, a J. P., **4**. 712.  
 Chilhowee, burned, **10**. 884.  
 Chilhowie, **10**. 777, 778, 784.  
 Chilkowa, **17**. 585.  
 Chilley. See Chilly.  
 Chilley, John, claims, **4**. 149.  
     land grant to, **4**. 625.  
 Chilley, Jonathan, exempted, **6**. 902.  
 Chillhowe, **7**. 216.  
 Chillhowy (town), Sevier at, **22**. 695, 718.  
 Chilly. See Chilley.  
 Chilly, John, exempted, **4**. 725.  
 Chilton, Edward, advocate, **1**. 490.  
     to be Attorney General, **1**. 462, 464.  
 Chimney Top, **13**. 115; **24**. 160.  
 Chimney Top Mtn., **17**. 583; **24**. 301, 539.  
 Chimneys, acts regulating, **25**. 260.  
     See also acts incorporating and regulating towns.  
 China, James, land grant to, **4**. 854.  
 China, Wm., enlists, **22**. 445, 446.  
 China, Empire of, **10**. 301; **16**. 923; **17**. 71.  
     trade with, **17**. 161.  
 China Grove, **8**. 747, 749.  
 China ware, sold at Martin's sale, **22**. 886.  
 Chincanacina (Dragging Canoe), Cherokee Chief and leader against colonists, **10**. 763, 765, 766, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 784.  
 Chine, C., petition, **21**. 1005, 1007.  
 Chinecto, French fort at, **5**. 221.  
 Chinese Spy, **22**. 885.  
 Chinistoe, signs Cherokee treaty, **7**. 855.  
 Chinkapin, **2**. 574.  
 Chinkapin Creek, **2**. 524.  
 Chinkapin Creek Swamp, **2**. 524.  
 Chinkapin Neck, **2**. 352.  
 Chinkinaconmack Inlet, **7**. 156.  
 Chinn, Perry, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Chippewa (Chyppoways) Indians, incited against English, **5**. 173.  
 Chisco Talones, signs Indian treaty, **11**. 203.  
 Chisholm, Alex., prisoner, **11**. 370.  
 Chisholm, John, a J. P., **11**. 653.  
 Chisholm, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-14.  
 Chissenhall, Samuel, in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Chissom, Elijah, town coms'r, **25**. 49.  
 Chister, Jno., juror, **25**. 189.  
 Chiswell, Col., lead mines and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 208, 213, 217, 220, 245, 268, 467, 468, 469, 470, 502, 509, 853, 854.  
     See also Cheswell.  
 Chiswell Fort, **10**. 752; **14**. 121.  
 Chiswell's (Chizzell's) Mines, **10**. 1001.  
     lead at, **10**. 565, 688; **11**. 303, 314, 342; **14**. 593.  
     order on for lead, **11**. 328, 329, 330, 336; **14**. 439.  
     threatened, **15**. 132.  
     wagons sent to, **10**. 830.  
 Chiswick, Middlesex Co., Eng., **6**. 569, 997.  
 Chiswick Parish, **6**. 533.  
 Chitham, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Chithelen, John, land grant to, **4**. 959.  
 Chitheral, John, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 Chittenden, Thos., to C. C. on case of Vt., **17**. 136-138.  
 Chittim, Thos., army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Chittin, John, allowance to, **19**. 585.  
 Chitty, Edward, **2**. 807.  
     juror, **4**. 524.  
 Chitwood, Capt., executed, **15**. 183.  
 Chitwood, Moses, reprieved, **22**. 959.  
 Chitwood, Shadrick, reprieved, **22**. 959.  
 Chivers, —, taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Chivers, Norman Harrison, navigation



coms'r, **24**. 506.  
**Chivin, Edward**, witness, **7**. 784.  
**Chnaanychabba**, signs Choctaw treaty, **18**. 802.  
**Chockatuck Creek**, **1**. 178.  
 See also **Chuckatuck**.  
**Chocowinity**, **23**. 222.  
**Chocowinity Bay**, **23**. 531.  
**Chocowinity Creek**, **23**. 531.  
**Chocowinnety**, inspection at, **25**. 313, 379.  
**Choctaws**, **6**. 617, 618; **10**. 329; **18**. 493, 494.  
 affairs of, **7**. 238, 239, 257, 270, 280, 281, 282, 283, 464, 839, 855.  
 agent needed for, **17**. 92.  
 arms to, **7**. 236.  
 asked to join **Cherokees**, **10**. 893-894.  
 at peace with U. S., **20**. 788.  
 at war with **Creeks**, **10**. 765.  
 attend **Indian Congress** and part taken in same, **11**. 156, 157, 159, 160, 165, 174, 175, 176, 177, 179, 183-205.  
 com. on affairs of, **18**. 343; on **Hope-well treaty**, **18**. 111.  
 confer with **Spaniards**, **17**. 83, 84, 92.  
 conference to be held with, **6**. 974-976.  
 divided, **7**. 237.  
 expected to join **Creeks**, **6**. 439; to unite against **English**, **6**. 266.  
 French influence over, **5**. 635.  
 friendly, **20**. 731.  
 friendship of to be regained, **5**. 641.  
 incited by **Creeks**, **7**. 214; by **Spaniards**, **20**. 722.  
 join others against colonies, **11**. 372.  
 number, **6**. 260.  
 probable complaints from, **7**. 234.  
 S. C. trade with, **8**. 556.  
 state of trade with, **7**. 110.  
 threaten colonies, **22**. 755.  
 to be held to **English interests**, **7**. 238.  
 to join **Cherokees**, **22**. 1000, 1005.  
 to make peace with **Creeks**, **10**. 794.  
 trade with, **11**. 223.  
 treaty with, **6**. 1090; **17**. 474, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510, 514-515, 517-518, 522, 567, 568, 607; **18**. 553-554, 591-2, 599, 799-802.  
 war with **Creeks**, **9**. 825; proposed to, **17**. 521.  
**Chocto (Chota)**, **22**. 995.  
**Chokasatahe**, signs treaty, **17**. 586.

**Cholmondeley, Earl of**, at **Privy Council**, **6**. 707, 723; **11**. 213-215.  
**Cholmondeley, Rev. Robert**, **9**. 610, 1120, 1140, 1244; **10**. 237.  
 arrears of salary due to, **9**. 655.  
 attends **Board of Trade**, **6**. 754.  
 Auditor General of revenue, **6**. 78, 621; **9**. 1058.  
 commission as surveyor and auditor general, **5**. 764-765.  
 commissions **Heron** as deputy auditor, **6**. 48-50, 523, 731-732.  
 confirms **Edwards** as deputy auditor, **9**. 644, 799.  
 nominates **Lucas** as deputy auditor, **6**. 47.  
 Rutherford's accounts referred to, **9**. 650.  
 suspends **McCulloh**, **6**. 602.  
**Chola (Chota)** **13**. 91, 500, 566.  
**Chomboy (Chomby)**, **Sevier** to on settlement on **Chickasaw lands**, **22**. 719-20.  
**Chomey, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Chomey, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
**Chonosta**, signs treaty, **17**. 586.  
**Chota, Prince of**, and **Cherokee boundary**, **7**. 467, 469.  
**Chota (Chote, Chotee, Chotch, Chohe, Choto, Chola)**, **5**. 321, 426, 612, 613; **6**. 261; **7**. 115, 207, 212, 217, 257, 465, 467, 852, 855; **10**. 607; **12**. 821; **13**. 500, 566; **14**. 246; **16**. 415; **17**. 585, 586; **18**. 604, 606; **20**. 653; **22**. 492, 493, 649, 650, 656, 675, 676, 695, 996, 997, 999, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1004.  
**Chota Ford**, **18**. 696, 699, 757; **22**. 655, 658.  
**Chotay**, **18**. 595.  
**Chotaye (Choti)**, **20**. 653.  
**Chote, Green**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
**Chote (Choti)**, **10**. 773, 776, 777, 779, 783, 784, 844, 846, 847, 884, 885; **11**. 186, 187, 188, 199.  
**Chote (Choate)**, **19**. 939, 947.  
**Chotee**, **17**. 521; **20**. 779.  
**Choti, Prince of**, at **Indian Congress**, **11**. 179.  
**Choto**, **18**. 757.  
**Choves, Solm'n**, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
**Chowan**, quit rents to be paid at, **1**. 707.  
**Chowan Baptist Association**, history, **5**. 1175, 1179-1180, 1182.  
**Chowan Bridge**, **1**. 525, 535, 563.

**Chowan Court**, **1.** 401; **3.** 615.

appoints ferry keeper, **2.** 475.

case referred to, **3.** 580.

ordered to open road, **1.** 413.

**Chowan County**, **4.** 460, 503, 527, 536, 559, 560, 573, 728, 793, 794, 920, 1177, 1179, 1180, 1196, 1197, 1205, 1208, 1209, 1254; **5.** x, xlii, 2, 82, 553, 1045; **6.** 50, 241, 244, 293, 298, 310, 601, 735, 899, 900a, 912, 1024, 1127; **7.** 102, 353, 473, 625; **8.** 394, 688; **9.** 21, 298, 322, 503, 592, 826, 1236; **10.** xxii, xxvii, xxxiv, 282, 524, 558, 917, 998; **11.** 792; **12.** 34, 119, 274, 278; **13.** 601, 684, 692, 712, 860, 952; **15.** 142; **16.** 30, 289, 338, 541, 797; **17.** 405, 736, 1054; **18.** 12, 52, 497; **19.** 148, 185, 219, 305, 306, 310, 353, 508, 515, 519, 521, 672, 797, 815; **20.** 97, 98, 131, 146, 235, 295, 297, 298, 414, 425; **21.** 339, 540, 632, 667, 805, 822, 899, 944, 1070; **22.** 290, 404, 405, 479, 529, 625, 816, 831, 843, 844, 850, 851, 857, 858, 865; **23.** 136, 137, 144, 145, 155, 161, 187, 214, 253, 255, 271, 273, 336, 373, 411, 444, 462, 463, 465, 466, 467, 553, 564, 575, 618, 683, 692, 705, 723, 814, 823, 874, 904, 912, 929, 930, 947, 957, 991; **24.** 230, 263, 285, 298, 424, 444, 452, 456, 581, 764, 860, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920; **25.** 64, 121, 155, 161, 162, 164, 165, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 182, 183, 191, 192, 212, 217, 360, 505.

a precinct, **1.** xxvii, xxviii.

account of, **1.** 711-712.

act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161;

**25.** 274-87, 436; for parish, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, **24.** 738-9; for tax, **25.** 477; for public buildings, **24.** 145, 239, 456, 594, 873-4; **25.** 341; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 232, 273-5; **25.** 422; on roads, **23.** 449-451; to add part to Gates, **24.** 230-2; to alter time of court, **23.** 534; **25.** 451; to divide, **23.** 503-4; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 70, 288, 406.

Assembly meets in, **2.** 200.

bill for C. H. and prison in, **4.** 478, 480, 483, 485, 506, 508, 510, 512, 513; to alter time of inferior courts, **6.** 454, 455, 458, 468, 485, 487, 488, 490, 494, 496, 511; **21.**

340; to appoint treasurer, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to collect tax arrears, **20.** 146, 153, 167-168, 334; to divide, **4.** 740, 741, 744; **5.** 1025, 1046, 1067-1068, 1073; **13.** 635; to fix boundary with Perquimans, **9.** 387, 393, 409, 444, 446, 469, 470, 484, 520, 521, 584, 586, 664, 717, 723, 726, 745, 755, 757, 759, 766-767, 768, 775, 777; to incorporate Episcopal church in, **17.** 334, 381; to make new county out of, **6.** 128, 129, 131, 161-162, 163-164, 168, 170, 171, 183, 200; to prevent destruction of fish, **6.** 1228, 1240, 1253, 1270, 1275, 1278.

bond of Jones as clerk, **5.** 611.

books sent to, **1.** 701.

cases from tried in Edenton, **23.** 253.

census of 1790, **26.** 395-406.

church affairs in, **1.** 689; **2.** 248;

records of, **1.** 543-545, 558-561, 568-570, 571, 596-598, 599-600, 615-617, 629-630, 674, 678-681, 683-685, 701-702, 829-831, 833-834; **2.** 10-12, 118-121, 150-151.

claims allowed, **22.** 400-3, 404-5; representation recognized, **6.** 262.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.

contesting delegations from, **1.** 697.

council held in, **2.** 168-171, 180-184, 199-200, 216-218, 239-244, 246-247, 275, 282-283, 289-291, 301, 303, 307-309, 311-318, 341-349, 374-375, 377-380, 425-429, 449-450.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8.** 278-279.

deputy surveyor for, **1.** 728.

divided, **3.** 575.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.

French in, **5.** 894.

general court held in, **2.** 261-269, 274-275, 432, 448.

health and plenty in, **3.** 194.

Howe register of, **6.** 969-970.

illegality in elections claimed, **4.** 857-858, 860.

in Edenton dist., **15.** 377.

Indians in, **5.** 321; depredations in, **1.** 873; lands of sold, **4.** 33-35.

inflamed by Culpeper, **1.** 280.

inspection in, **25.** 313, 379.

J. P.'s in, **2.** 526, 608, 676, 678, 724,

- 773; **3.** 244; **4.** 47, 346, 354, 814, 949, 1046; **5.** 32, 817, 824; **6.** 80, 340, 762, 1007, 1068, 1086; **7.** 275; **23.** 993.
- jurors, **3.** 281, 282, 319; **4.** 516-517.
- lack of good water in, **1.** 713.
- land grants in, **4.** 274, 280, 281, 342, 443, 444, 447, 448, 588, 589, 590, 592, 594, 598, 619, 625, 626, 627, 628, 631, 634, 635, 636, 638, 639, 641, 642, 643, 649, 650, 679, 703, 704, 709, 710, 712, 765, 766, 767.
- members of Assembly, **2.** 608, 623; **3.** 285, 561, 562, 612, 634; **4.** 115, 493, 737, 771, 814, 816, 857, 1170, 1173, 1174, 1180, 1189, 1195, 1196, 1197; **5.** 192, 232, 237, 521, 847, 889-890, 1002, 1110; **6.** 97, 109, 135, 138, 227, 362, 662, 801, 808, 893, 1162, 1164 1262; **7.** 283, 343, 473; **8.** 106, 303, 310, 328, 330; **9.** 139, 140, 143, 170, 448, 452, 456, 458, 464, 493, 734, 736, 1188; **12.** 1, 114, 549, 655, 658; **13.** 735, 784; **16.** 1, 173; **17.** 264, 290, 635, 729, 794, 877; **18.** 1, 17, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 233, 400, 717; **20.** 1, 17, 119, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 729, 871, 875.
- members in conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 13, 25, 29, 32, 36, 44.
- members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1038, 1042, 1178; **10.** 165, 500, 555, 914.
- militia, **5.** 575, 603; colonel resigns, **15.** 142; in Regulator campaign, **8.** 697, 702, 705, 707; **22.** 469, 478; officers, **20.** 272, 460; organization of, **10.** 205, 207, 531, 625; returns, **22.** 307, 312, 325-29, 355-60.
- Moseley treasurer, **3.** 399.
- Northampton formed out of, **6.** 302.
- number of members in Assembly, **1.** xxvii, xxxii; **4.** 1170, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1180, 1181, 1191, 1197, 1198, 1210, 1231; **5.** 86, 87, 88, 90, 91; **9.** 1053.
- officers, **9.** 298.
- owes state, **21.** 1068, 1069, 1073.
- parishes in, **2.** 207; and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.
- pays Urmston, **1.** 829-830-831.
- petitions for division, **5.** 1068; **6.** 6; from, **3.** 291; on co. bound., **9.** 633-635; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on hardships in attending county courts, **4.** 1332; of poor wardens, **21.** 785, 944, 949; on representation, action on, **5.** 82-84; to be removed from, **1.** 857; for trade, and county court, **4.** 499.
- population, **18.** 433.
- proceedings in Rev. affairs, **9.** 1037-1038; of Safety Committee of, **9.** 1133-1134, 1141-1143; **10.** 847.
- progress of church affairs in, **1.** 712.
- rebellion in, **1.** 259, 260.
- rent roll to be made in, **2.** 35.
- report on militia, **5.** 162.
- representation should be reduced, **3.** 207.
- sells mortgaged land, **4.** 775.
- sheriff returns 5 members, **4.** 1194.
- sheriffs, **4.** 347, 1181, 1195; **5.** 977, 983.
- special payment to sheriffs, **4.** 807.
- struggle over representation act, **4.** 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169, 1210-1221.
- supreme court of held in Edenton, **5.** 260.
- tax in, **19.** 706.
- taxables, **5.** 320, 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540.
- tobacco in, **4.** 1120; inspection places, **23.** 641, 736, 792.
- treasurer, **3.** 323; **4.** 403, 404; **23.** 378-380, 400.
- troops expected from, **15.** 517; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.
- Urmston preaches in, **1.** 765-766, 769, 858.
- writs for choice of members of Assembly, **4.** 1179, 1180-1181, 1194, 1195, 1202.
- See also Chowan Precinct.
- Chowan District, recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.
- Chowan (Choans) Indians, **2.** 379; **22.** 735.
- bounds to be fixed, **2.** 380.
- complaints of, **1.** 432.
- condition, **5.** 1.
- encroachments on, **4.** 632.
- fight Tuscaroras, **2.** 141.
- intrusions on, **2.** 380.
- join Tuscaroras, **3.** 537-538.
- king of, about to be converted, **1.** 859.
- land sold, **4.** 802.
- lands of, **1.** 657-658, 669; to be laid out, **1.** 852.
- language learned by Rainsford, **2.** 152.
- number, **5.** 321; and conditions, **3.** xviii, 153.

- petition for land, **2.** 140-141; mentioned, **3.** 539.
- plat of bounds to be filed, **2.** 485.
- prisoner delivered to, **1.** 891.
- report on, **5.** 162; **22.** 312, 329.
- sell land, **4.** 33-35, 74-75, 630-631, 713-714, 1254.
- subdued, **1.** 658, 669.
- visited by Bonner, **3.** 282, 319.
- whites encroach on, **2.** 297, 308.
- Chowan Indian Town, 2.** 152.
- Chowan (Chowanacke) Old Fields, Indian settlement on, 1.** 658.
- Chowan Parish, 23.** 145.
- pay in, **4.** 753.
- report on, **7.** 457.
- Chowan Precinct, 1.** 387, 676; **2.** 55, 58, 59, 64, 65, 75, 82, 86, 87, 118, 133, 134, 137, 150, 170, 171, 176, 181, 183, 227, 229, 240, 241, 263, 268, 269, 270, 282, 286, 288, 291, 292, 302, 303, 333, 354, 355, 357, 359, 361, 365, 368, 369, 377, 386, 398, 400, 401, 402, 407, 408, 409, 410, 412, 413, 426, 427, 429, 433, 434, 435, 436, 442, 443, 451, 453, 477, 486, 488, 494, 495, 501, 509, 510, 514, 522, 525, 535, 540, 543, 557, 563, 584, 590, 593, 607, 608, 647, 648, 653, 662, 669, 672, 673, 687, 690, 695, 696, 710, 727, 729, 758-772, 827, 833; **3.** xiii, 58, 186, 191, 288, 289, 445, 468, 470, 471, 487, 503, 519, 526, 574; **23.** 6, 7, 12, 60, 92, 93, 95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 111, 117, 333, 334, 481.
- jurors for, **25.** 185-6.
- report on quit rents, **22.** 255-258, 259.
- voting place in, **2.** 214.
- See also Chowan County.
- Chowan River, 1.** 55, 742, 743, 745; **2.** 207, 222, 223, 302, 331, 352, 353, 378; **3.** 191, 575; **4.** xx, 186, 617, 1312; **5.** xlii, 3, 84, 92, 115, 315, 317, 342, 405, 1038, 1101, 1164, 1180; **6.** 607; **7.** 149; **8.** xxiii; **15.** facing 380; **22.** 145, 291; **23.** 2, 6, 100, 334, 411, 445, 503, 504; **24.** 230; **25.** 211.
- a public highway, **25.** 92.
- act for town on, **23.** 773-5.
- advantages of for transportation, **1.** 731.
- and Va. boundary, **1.** 391; **2.** 205, 518, 681, 733, 737.
- bill for town on, **4.** 725; **6.** 1105, 1112, 1115, 1175, 1178, 1185, 1227, 1228, 1229, 1269, 1270, 1274, 1275, 1278, 1279, 1281-1282; **7.** 900, 904, 906, 909, 921, 942, 947, 954, 956, 957, 970, 978.
- boundary of Albemarle, **1.** 49.
- character, **6.** 1027-1028.
- emigration South from, **1.** x-xi.
- entrance difficult, **1.** 54.
- explored by Pory, **1.** 5.
- ferry over, **2.** 475, 549; **15.** 629.
- first settlements near, **1.** ix.
- Fox on, **1.** xx.
- Hyde on, **1.** 915.
- inhabitants of Western shore to be cut off, **1.** 802.
- inspection on, **25.** 313, 379.
- lands deserted on, **1.** 186; taken up on, **1.** 677.
- massacre on, **1.** 877.
- Meherrins cross, **2.** 643.
- on post route, **7.** 413.
- other names for, **1.** 385.
- Palatines on, **1.** 910, 914.
- Pory visits, **1.** 5.
- quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.
- settlement on, **1.** 53, 56.
- tobacco inspection on, **23.** 641, 736, 792.
- Chowan River Pocosin, 23.** 503.
- Chowan settlement, added to Carolina, 1.** xxiii.
- Chowan Sound, Cary's fleet in, 1.** 795.
- proposal to mortgage land north of to Va., **2.** 15.
- troops to be sent into, **1.** 763.
- Chowan's Town, 5.** 385.
- Chrisall, Wm., receives clothing, 16.** 619.
- Chrisholm, Alex'r, paroled, 10.** 830-831.
- Chrisman, Michal, murdered, 14.** 469.
- Christ Church, bill to confirm agreement with Reed, 5.** 270, 271, 272, 274, 279, 291, 293, 294, 295, 300, 310.
- sues and imprisons Beter, **4.** 805-806.
- Christ Church, Phila., 7.** 260; **9.** 1066.
- Christ Church Parish, 5.** 1080; **23.** 187, 585; **25.** 372.
- act to confirm action of vestry, **23.** 420-1; to create, **25.** 298-304; to regulate attendance of minister, **23.** 911.
- bill to divide, **6.** 172, 185; to regulate attendance of minister, **9.** 390, 396, 401, 443, 478, 480, 494, 497, 505, 507, 583, 658.
- church building for, **23.** 365-366.
- commissioners for, &c., **23.** 231.

- incumbent, **8.** 221, 222.  
 minister should be a school director, **7.** 316, 318, 391-392.  
 report on, **7.** 457, 540.  
 vestry recommends Read, **6.** 230.  
**Christ Lutheran Church, 8.** 779.  
**Christanna, huntsmen from, 2.** 785.  
**Christeen Bridge, Del., 9.** 1234.  
**Christeen Creek, 9.** 1066.  
**Christen (Christian), Col., killed, 18.** 606.  
**Christenbury, Ann, exempted from tax, 17.** 737.  
**Christenings, bill to register, 4.** 475, 500, 501.  
**Christian, Col., 19.** 941.  
**Christian, Col., and Indian affairs, 22.** 995, 996, 999, 1000, 1002.  
**Christian, Col., hostile to N. C., 22.** 691.  
 killed, **18.** 606, 698, 699.  
 See also Wm. Christian.  
**Christian, Christopher, regulator, 8.** 80.  
**Christian, George, petition on separation, 22.** 705-12.  
**Christian, Gilbert, building comsr., 24.** 968.  
 Martin to on intrusion on Indian lands, **19.** 943-944.  
**Christian, Gilbert, officer, 22.** 701.  
 petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
**Christian, James, army pay, 18.** 728.  
 army rank, **16.** 1026.  
**Christian, Jas., army rank, 16.** 1032.  
**Christian, James, in army, 13.** 504.  
**Christian, James, pensioned, 12.** 606, 609, 722-723; **13.** 794, 900.  
 petition, **18.** 83-84, 88, 110-111, 127, 320, 349; **20.** 214, 215, 252, 394, 426, 437.  
 resolve in favor of, **12.** 628.  
**Christian, James, regulator, 7.** 736.  
**Christian, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1027.  
**Christian, John, fife major, 12.** 489-490.  
**Christian, Nicholas, to S. P. G. on his work, 9.** 1022-1023.  
**Christian, Robert, petition on separation, 22.** 705-12.  
**Christian, Thos., in militia, 22.** 365.  
**Christian, Thos., in militia, 22.** 375.  
**Christian, Thomas, on com. of regulators, 7.** 731-732.  
**Christian, Wm., commands Va. expedition against Cherokees, 10.** xv, 883, 884, 885, 892, 951; **11.** xvi, 350, 352, 354, 356, 402, 405.  
 conduct on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 842-843.  
 killed, **22.** 657, 658-9.  
 promises Indians that they may be neutral, **11.** 459.  
 Rutherford to on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 650-651.  
 to Henry on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 837-839, 844-847.  
 to Russell on visits to Cherokees, **10.** 901-902, 912, 951.  
 to Rutherford on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 751-752.  
 to Williamson on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 748-749, 751.  
 See also Col. Christian.  
**Christian Indians, towns reserved for, 17.** 457.  
**Christian knowledge, zeal for extension of, 1.** 21.  
**Christian religion, grant for extension of, 1.** 5.  
 recognition of demanded, **10.** 241.  
**Christian servants, act on, 23.** 191-197.  
**Christiana, Del., 18.** 505.  
**Christianity, Indians lean to, 1.** 859.  
 under Fund. Constns., **25.** 133-5.  
**Christians, Indians desire to become, 1.** 603.  
 Christie. See Christy.  
**Christie (Christian), Col., 17.** 580.  
**Christie, David, enlists, 22.** 498.  
**Christie, James, tried, 12.** 519-520.  
**Christie, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1034.  
**Christie, Robert, army pay, 17.** 198.  
**Christie, Robert, wagoner, 13.** 66.  
**Christie, Thos., claims land, 24.** 305.  
 property confiscated, **24.** 263, 424.  
**Christlins, Jesse, in militia, 22.** 165.  
**Christman, Jacob, regulator, 7.** 737.  
**Christmas, Capt., quoted, 15.** 476.  
**Christmas, D. H., petitions, 19.** 932.  
**Christmas, James, in Conv. 1789, 22.** 38, 47, 48.  
**Christmas, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1025.  
**Christmas, John, recommended for capt., 22.** 369.  
**Christmas, Rich'd, pensioner, 22.** 61.  
**Christmas, Robert, pensioned, 19.** 665, 677.  
 petition, **19.** 595, 600.  
**Christmas, Thos., court to be held at house of, 24.** 294.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 28, 30, 32, 33; in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 46, 49.  
 money from, **21.** 1064.  
 tobacco comr., **17.** 413; **20.** 100.

- Christmas, Wm., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
 letter on provisions ment'd, **14**. 449;  
 on specific tax ment'd, and answer, **14**. 421, 422.  
 major, **20**. 272, 460.  
 staff officer, **15**. 451.  
 to Sumner on provisions, **15**. 674;  
**19**. 894.  
 warrant to, **16**. 490.  
 Christo, Maj., steward, **12**. 537.  
 Christohoe, **17**. 585.  
 Christopher, John, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Christopher, Simon, army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Christ's Church, petition from members of rejected, **10**. 535.  
 Christy. See Christie.  
 Christy, Robin, takes goods to Burke, **15**. 628.  
 Chronicle, Maj., killed at King's Mtn., **14**. 685.  
 Chub, —, seduces people of Cape Fear, **3**. 624.  
 Chubbuck, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Chufytachygs, province of, **1**. 208.  
 Chukinbeard, John, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Chumbley, William, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 Chumley, Josiah, in militia, **22**. 166.  
 Chumley, Robert, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Chumley, William, pay to, **22**. 486.  
 Chummer, Robert, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Chumner, Robert, in army, **13**. 518.  
 Chumney, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Chumney, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Chuoe, **7**. 216.  
 Chur (Coire), Switzerland, **8**. 754.  
 Church, Mr., leaves N. C., **3**. 592.  
 Church, Capt., returns from St. Eustatia and St. Kitts, **15**. 70.  
 takes out tobacco and stock, **15**. 70.  
 Church, Dr., **10**. 454.  
 Church, Amos, pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Church, Caleb, to lay out road, **25**. 474.  
 Church, Christopher, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Church, John, pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Church, Richard, a J. P., **2**. 540, 572.  
 in Assem., **2**. 608, 624.  
 juror, **2**. 666; **25**. 188.  
 Church, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1028.  
 Church, Wm., in army, **13**. 522.  
 Church acts in S. C., legal opinions on, **1**. 642-643.  
 Church Commissioners, organization of in S. C., **2**. 874-875.  
 Church Lands, ordinance to secure titles of, **10**. 982.  
 Church of England, **23**. 29, 48, 187, 420, 511, 519, 585, 597, 603, 605, 673, 674, 679, 760, 761, 856, 941, 960; **25**. 210, 334.  
 act for orthodox clergy, **25**. 430-2;  
 on fees of clerk, **25**. 224; to establish, **23**. 6-10, 369-70; **25**. 151, 166-8, 209, 298-304, 365.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 324; **25**. 153.  
 established in N. C., **23**. 6-10, 327;  
 under Fund. Constn., **25**. 133, 134.  
 ministers to celebrate marriage, **23**. 158.  
 school masters must belong to, **23**. 823.  
 vestries must conform to liturgy, **25**. 396, 426.  
 See also Episcopal Church.  
 See also Established Church.  
 Church Street (Hillsboro?), **22**. 873.  
 Church Street, Hillsborough, **7**. 834.  
 Church Street, Wilmington, **24**. 725.  
 Church wardens, act on, **23**. 6-10; to call to account for moneys, **23**. 111, 334; **25**. 210; to inspect accounts, **13**. 116.  
 choice of, **1**. 544, 561, 596, 617, 629; **2**. 878-879.  
 chosen, **1**. 769.  
 civil duties, **1**. 544-545, 558, 559-560, 561, 569-570, 571, 597-598, 600, 616, 629, 630, 678-681, 702, 708-715, 829, 833; **2**. 212; **25**. 203, 300-1, 303, 426-7, 429; in matter of orphans, **25**. 323.  
 commend Gordon, **1**. 685-686.  
 election of, **23**. 187-191, 337, 602-3; **25**. 426-7, 429.  
 fine for refusing to act, **1**. 680.  
 hire minister, **1**. 616.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
 powers to on fines, **25**. 168, 419.  
 to pay for collecting taxes, **1**. 558.  
 to present for vices, **3**. 112.  
 Churches, act for ways to be left open to, **24**. 746-7; to build, **1**. 572; **2**. 867-882; **23**. 140, 141-145, 146-149, 181-182, 231-232, 337, 338, 365-366, 368, 462-7, 605, 803-4; to raise money by lottery for, **23**. 535-7; to finish, **23**. 502; **25**. 391-2.  
 bill for tax, **20**. 152-153, 158-159, 165, 338, 385-386; for trustees, **20**. 4-5;

- on obstructing roads to, **20**. 106;  
to encourage ministers, **19**. 435,  
726, 767, 771; to erect, **4**. 1260,  
1262, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1267, 1268,  
1273, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1284, 1286,  
1288, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293,  
1294, 1295, 1299, 1300; to incorporate,  
**20**. 75, 76, 93, 106-107; **21**.  
227, 230, 240, 592.
- building of, **3**. 15-16; opposed, **4**.  
178.
- dimensions of one to be built, **1**. 684.
- Earl to S. P. G. on condition of, **7**.  
7-8.
- funds to build, **23**. 395.
- gift to in Currituck, **1**. 734.
- grant for the building of, **6**. 5.
- history of German Reformed settle-  
ments, **8**. 727-757.
- in Chowan Co., **1**. 711-712.
- instructions on building of, **5**. 1136.
- location, **1**. 680; in S. C., **2**. 869.
- lottery to finish, **6**. 32.
- money for diverted to defense, **23**.  
422; **25**. 394-5.
- number and condition, **1**. 681-682,  
769-770.
- number in Chowan, **2**. 119; in N.  
C., **1**. 601.
- of negroes forbidden, **23**. 65-66.
- provision for building, **3**. 110; for  
in Edenton, **25**. 177; for sites, **24**.  
161.
- repaired, **1**. 630; **2**. 11.
- report on, **7**. 103, 104.
- to be built, **1**. 544.
- to be repaired, **1**. 681, 702.
- two built, **1**. 572.
- Churchill, James, debt due from, **16**.  
652.
- Churchill, Wm., in Va. Council, **1**. 746.
- Churchill's Prophecy, **11**. 790.
- Churchmen, in Assembly, **1**. 769.
- Churchwell, Wm., juror, **4**. 521.
- Churn, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1025.
- Churn, John, court martialed, **12**. 489.
- Churokey, Bent of, **18**. 756.
- Churton, Wm., **7**. 825.
- Churton, Wm., **24**. 24, 466.
- act to establish town on lands of,  
**23**. 509, 677; **25**. 402-4, 500-3.
- allowance to for printing map, **7**.  
308, 309, 372-373, 377, 378, 385, 389.
- bill to amend act for town on lands  
of, **7**. 314, 317, 319, 320, 321, 338,  
377, 384, 388, 390, 396, 397, 399, 421,  
432; to erect town on lands of, **6**.  
122, 123, 126, 127, 145, 147, 158,  
159, 160, 165, 184, 200.
- comsr on boundary, **24**. 224; on  
town, **25**. 402; on Va. line, **4**. xiii.  
dead, **7**. 861.
- in Assembly, **5**. 877, 880, 883, 894,  
901, 902, 911, 912, 913, 915, 1006,  
1021, 1035, 1060, 1073, 1087; **6**. 120,  
122, 123, 126, 127, 135, 140, 145,  
157, 158, 160, 165, 166, 178, 180,  
191, 195, 200, 662, 800, 801.
- land grant to, **23**. 810.
- line coms'r, **23**. 548.
- map finished by Southier, **8**. 390;  
ment'd, **11**. 222; history of map,  
**7**. 860-861, 863; quoted, **7**. 876,  
879; **8**. 5, 556, 561, 564.
- on com. of Assem., **6**. 805, 817.
- pays fees for Wiley and forgives  
quit rents, **5**. 1093.
- public register, **6**. 536, 573.
- sells lands to Moravians, **5**. 1155.
- surveyor, **5**. x, 4, 14, 1091, 1146.
- town on lands of, **9**. 660.
- Chyanhaw, port of, **1**. 208.
- Cibourre, fees in port of, **17**. 621, 622.
- Cicaty, Austin, receives pay for sol-  
diers, **17**. 226, 256.
- Cicero, (Tully), **19**. 924.
- Cilleadon, Job, Regulator, **7**. 808.
- Cilley, Col., field officer, **12**. 522, 542.  
position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.
- CilPatrick, Thos., pensioned, **22**. 498.
- Cincinnati, O., **17**. 160, 161.
- Cincinnati Society, bill to prevent  
them sitting in Assem., **19**. 743.  
in N. C., **17**. 133-134, 136, 140.  
Martin to on his administration, **16**.  
911.
- Cipher, used, **16**. 492.
- Cippin, Benj., a volunteer, **14**. 839.
- Cippin, Benj., in militia, **22**. 270.
- Cipress Bridge, inspection at, **24**. 313,  
379.
- Circassia, inferior to N. C., **7**. 285.
- Circuit Courts, act for discussed, and  
to be repealed, **5**. 108, 117; to es-  
tablish, **23**. 127, 252-267, 329, 339,  
340, 347-8, 351, 387; **25**. 254-5.  
bill for appointing, **4**. 1003, 1004,  
1005, 1006, 1007, 1014, 1016, 1017,  
1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1056, 1057,  
1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1064, 1069;  
to amend act for, **4**. 858; to con-  
tinue act for, **5**. 41, 43, 45, 53, 59,  
60, 61, 63, 65, 76; to establish, **4**.  
85, 121, 828, 829, 830-831, 833, 836,

- 837, 838, 840, 841, 842, 843, 1176, 1177; to increase power, **4.** 365, 367, 371, 372, 373, 379, 388, 393, 394, 396, 399, 401, 402, 408.  
 good effects of law for, **4.** 415.  
 law for repealed, **5.** 1119; referred for opinions, **4.** 1029.  
**Circular letter to Plantations**, on establishment of Bd. of T. & F. P., **1.** 223-224.  
**Cirl, Richard**, in militia, **22.** 360.  
**Cist, —**, reported K. at Camden, **15.** 65.  
**Cist, Mr.**, letter of ment'd, **19.** 804.  
**Cist, Mr.**, printer, **19.** 657, 662.  
**Cist, Charles**, letter on public printing, **19.** 458, 459, 465, 467.  
**Citizens Company**, in garrison of Charleston, **15.** 398.  
**Citizenship**, com. on pet'ns for, **13.** 538, 553-554, 630, 631, 632, 637-638, 641, 647-648, 650-652, 654, 656, 711, 718-719, 734*n*, 761, 767-768, 819, 821, 848, 860, 861, 935, 937, 941, 952, 953, 954.  
 prisoners offer to take oath, **14.** 200, 203.  
**Citterson, Jas.**, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
**Cittico Town**, **10.** 892.  
**Civil, David**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Civil affairs**, arrangements prepared for, **19.** 856, 859.  
 discussed, **11.** xix-xx.  
**Civil causes**, act to provide jurors, **23.** 103, 289-291, 330, 339, 340, 400; **25.** 184-90, 238, 296-7, 338, 422-4.  
 bill for trial of, **4.** 97, 100, 140, 141.  
**Civil commissioners**, list of, **22.** 364.  
 to be renewed under Tryon, **7.** 275.  
**Civil Constitution of N. C.**, Tryon on, **7.** 472-491, 498-499.  
**Civil duties of church wardens**. See Churchwardens, civil duties of.  
**Civil duties of Vestrys**, **2.** 11, 121, 151.  
**Civil establishment of N. C.**, report on, **7.** 447-448.  
**Civil jurisdiction**, in colonies, discussed, **2.** 631-632.  
**Civil List**, **21.** 187, 381, 1067.  
 act for paper currency to pay, **24.** 722-5, 812-13; for tax to pay, **25.** 41, 78-9.  
 com. and report on, **19.** 416, 425, 431, 432, 434, 484, 601, 602, 699, 704, 742, 744, 827, 828.  
 proposed reduction of, **20.** 651-652, 655.  
 report on, **24.** 648, 709, 796-8.  
 salary of, **22.** 259; **24.** 796.  
 should be reduced, **16.** 849-850.  
**Civil power**, should be supreme over military, **23.** 978.  
**Civil powers of Proprietors**, **1.** 30, 111-112.  
**Civil process**, act against calling out militia to execute, **25.** 53-4.  
**Civil War**, Burke on, **15.** 498.  
 in Cape Fear section, **16.** ix.  
**Civil War of 1861**, influence in making N. C. homogeneous, **8.** iii.  
 N. C. troops in, **10.** xl-xli.  
**Civilization**, of Indians summarized, **5.** 144*a*.  
**Clack, Oton**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.  
**Clack, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 202.  
 army rank, **16.** 1027.  
**Clagg, Jesse**, act to change name from Commauder, **24.** 939.  
**Claggett, Capt.**, needs clothing, **14.** 682.  
**Claghorn, Shubal**, in army, **13.** 518.  
**Claghurn, Shubal**, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
**Claiborn, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 378.  
**Claiborne Co., Tenn.**, **22.** 150.  
**Claims**, act on payment of, **23.** 131; to appoint District auditors, **24.** 373-5, 387-90, 422-3, 442, 443, 537, 686, 734-5, 787, 789, 892; to fix final settlement of, **24.** 896-7, 956; to get account of militia service, **24.** 679-80.  
 against Proprietors, **2.** 723.  
 against U. S., **18.** 646-647; act to procure testimony on, **25.** 9-10.  
 allowed, **22.** 400-7.  
 bill on, **20.** 157; on settlement of, with U. S., **21.** 24, 37, 39, 43, 45, 57, 84-85, 90, 117, 127, 131, 132, 134, 147, 150, 154, 160, 173, 183, 187, 817, 863-864, 867, 868, 884, 906, 907, 970, 972, 981, 982, 983, 984; 990, 997, 1004, 1008, 1056; **21.** 340, 667, 675.  
 board to settle with States, **18.** 764, 783-785.  
 committee and report on, **17.** 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 286, 287, 288, 297, 304, 305, 315, 316, 319, 334, 340, 370, 401; **18.** 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 26, 29, 33, 39, 47, 52, 60, 75, 77, 83, 104, 116, 132, 145, 149, 172, 180, 183, 237, 239, 240, 241, 254-255, 258, 262, 263, 264, 272,



- 277, 279, 285-286, 291, 295, 296, 298, 300, 308, 315, 318-319, 328, 333, 341, 356, 359, 364, 373, 382, 392, 394, 395, 402, 403, 404, 407, 409, 410, 418, 447; **20.** 5, 6, 7, 9, 12, 13, 16, 19, 23, 36, 57, 80, 108, 122, 124, 130, 131, 132, 133, 138, 142, 143, 146, 147, 148, 165, 170, 188, 194, 195, 199, 200, 202, 205, 211, 212, 215, 232, 233, 245, 252, 270, 305, 306, 310, 313, 314, 319, 326, 329, 330, 332, 333, 340, 341, 347, 364, 374, 380, 381, 383, 386, 387, 394, 400, 422, 424, 429, 443, 449, 450, 478, 479, 483, 494, 496, 501, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 510, 517, 543, 550, 596, 597, 598; **21.** 5, 6, 13, 20, 23, 31, 34, 40, 44, 46, 53, 58, 101, 108, 175, 176, 198, 202, 204, 205, 206, 212, 217, 218, 219, 222, 223, 225, 229, 231, 234, 235, 236, 238, 239, 257, 274, 293, 330, 334, 340, 355, 418, 420, 582, 583, 591, 592, 594, 597, 600, 607, 608, 609, 613, 621, 626, 633, 637, 641, 669, 706, 722, 726, 732, 738, 742, 743, 747, 750, 760, 767, 782, 785, 829, 848, 849, 851, 857, 862, 866, 875, 887, 888, 892, 894, 896, 899, 909, 914, 937, 939, 944, 970, 977, 978, 996, 1025, 1038, 1039, 1058.
- depreciation, com. and reports 'on, **19.** 526, 528, 535, 572, 585, 607, 652.
- public, **4.** 148-151.
- reports on, **22.** 815-66.
- statement of, **22.** 1009-20.
- settlement of, **20.** 166, 171, 178, 187, 203, 247, 342, 353-354, 382, 448-449, 500, 504, 536; in Md., **18.** 589; with U. S., **20.** 694-697, 705-706, 732, 751-752, 774, 792.
- Thomas to Assem. on settlement of, **22.** 803-11.
- time for presentation of limited, **17.** 431-432, 433.
- to be settled, **18.** 784.
- Claims against U. S. See accounts with U. S. and claims.
- Claims to land, act to secure, **1.** 218-219.
- Clajon, Wm., to Gates on Camden battle and finances, **14.** 632-633; on public affairs, **14.** 565-567.
- Clampet, Govey, in army, **15.** 733.
- Clampett, Govey, army rank, **16.** 1033.
- Clancy, Thos., gives order, **1.** 452.
- Clancy, Timothy, exempted, **4.** 743.
- Clandenin, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1027.
- Clanghorn, Timo'y, army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Clanrichard, Earl of, **15.** 677, 678.
- Clanrichard, House of, **15.** 677.
- Clansey, Jim, land grant to, **4.** 219.
- Clansey, Timothy, rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Clanton, Benjamin, Regulator, **7.** 736.
- Clanton, Thos., land grant to, **4.** 712.
- Clanton, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 627.
- Clany, Daniel, horses of lost, **13.** 897, 900.
- Clap, George, Regulator, **7.** 737.
- Clap, John, Regulator, **7.** 737.
- Clap, Stephen, land grant to, **4.** 1049. resurvey granted to, **4.** 1049.
- Clap, Tobias, Regulator, **7.** 737.
- Clapp, Barney, **8.** 736.
- Clapp, Barney, Regulator, **8.** 736.
- Clapp, Col. D., **8.** 736.
- Clapp, Daniel, forms classis, **8.** 757.
- Clapp, George, **8.** 736.
- Clapp, Rev. J. C., pastor of German Reformed Church, **8.** 752. reorganizes St. Paul's, **8.** 751.
- Clapp, Jacob, **8.** 735, 736.
- Clapp, John, **8.** 736, 738.
- Clapp, John Philip, negroes restored to, **17.** 866. resolve in favor of, **17.** 967.
- Clapp, Lodwick, Regulator, **7.** 737.
- Clapp, Ludwig, **8.** 735.
- Clapp, Ludwig, pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Clapp, Tobias, Regulator, **8.** 736.
- Clapp Church, **8.** 736.
- Clapp family, **8.** 734, 735.
- Clapper (Claper), John, constable, **1.** 524. tried for abusing the governor, **1.** 453. witness, **1.** 450.
- Clappler, —, suit against estate of, **1.** 593.
- Clapp's Church, **8.** 757.
- Clapp's Mills, **22.** 124. battle of, **19.** 960, 961; battle at, **19.** 969, 991.
- Clar, Thos., freedom assigned to, **1.** 566.
- Clarck. See Clark, Clarke, Clerk.
- Clarck, Jos., land grant to, **4.** 219.
- Clardy, James, **10.** 141.
- Clardy, James, building coms'r, **24.** 180, 307. testifies against Hepburn, **10.** 73.

**Clare.** See Clear.

**Clare, Viscount,** at Privy Council, **11.** 212-215.

**Clare, Lord Viscount,** at Board of Trade meeting, **7.** 544-549.  
on need of exchequer ct., **7.** 684-685.  
report on gov't in N. C., **7.** 447-448.  
to Shelburne on Indian boundaries, **7.** 536-538.

**Clare, Hannah,** sells land, **1.** 622.

**Clare (Clear), Timothy,** a justice, **1.** 612-613, 617-619.

buys land, **1.** 427, 622.

imports persons, **1.** 394, 565, 619.

juror, **1.** 388, 392, 427, 428, 430, 431.

keeps toll books, **1.** 490.

road overseer, **1.** 487, 495.

sells, **1.** 399.

witness, **1.** 434, 650.

**Clare, Tim.,** imported, **1.** 394.

**Claremont Female College,** **8.** 732.

**Clarendon, Earl of,** **1.** 36, 47, 48, 54.

a Proprietor, **1.** 71, 73, 75, 95, 97, 118, 123, 161, 162, 163, 175, 177; **2.** 896; **3.** 32, 33, 34, 39; **4.** 286, 287, 291.

at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 328-329, 341-342.

charter to, **1.** 20-33, 48, 49, 102-114, 638.

county named for, **4.** 1200.

gives Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 292-293.

grant of C. to summarized, **11.** 80-86, 87, 97.

reference to land held under, **1.** 370.

share of C. sold to Sothell, **1.** 339.

signs revocation of Heath's patent, **1.** 43.

**Clarendon Co.,** **5.** 85.

account of, **1.** 153-155.

agreement of Proprietors with Yeamans, **1.** 75-92.

assembly of, **1.** xv.

concessions for planting, **1.** 79-92.

deserted, **1.** 161.

erected, **1.** xiv-xv.

explorers from, **1.** 121.

form of land grant, **1.** 91.

governor of, **1.** xv.

grievances presented to Proprietors, **1.** 145-149.

Horne's Brief Description of, **1.** 155-157.

instructions to gov., **1.** 95-97.

land grants, **1.** 77, 78, 86-87.

landing of English settlers, **1.** 156.

liberties of, **1.** 153-155.

limits, **1.** 90.

location, **2.** vii.

Mass. sends relief to, **1.** 161.

military organization, **1.** 97-98.

misrepresentations of, **1.** 148, 159-160.

needs of, **1.** 120.

New England men settle, **1.** 161.

products of, **1.** 154.

proposals for settlement of, **1.** xiv.

quarrel between factions in, **1.** 144-145, 148-149.

rents, **1.** 78; and land troubles, **1.** 146-147.

Sandford secretary of, **1.** xiv, 118; voyage of discovery from, **1.** 119-139.

secretary and surveyor appointed and duties, **1.** 72-73.

threatened disruption at, **1.** 145.

Vassall on breakup, **1.** 159-160; proposes to found new colony, **1.** 145; to Proprietors on, **1.** 144-145.

war with Indians, **1.** 137.

wreck of goods for, **1.** 119-120.

Yeamans made lieut. gen. and gov., **1.** 93-94, 97-98; sent to, **2.** xii.

**Clarendon River,** former name of Cape Fear, **2.** viii.

**Clarey, Richard,** army pay, **17.** 202.

**Clarey, Robert,** land grant asked, **4.** 707.

rights proved, **4.** 705.

**Clarges, Sir Thos.,** represents Duke of Albemarle, **1.** 180.

**Clark.** See Clarck, Clarke, Clerk.

**Clark, —,** and wife, killed, **18.** 608.

**Clark, —,** receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 202.

**Clark, Mr.,** **7.** 830.

**Clark, Mr.,** visits Fanning, **16.** 206.

**Clark, Capt.,** asks furlough, **5.** 132.

**Clark, Capt.,** dead, **15.** 757.

**Clark, Capt.,** to go to Phila., **5.** 134.

**Clark, Col.,** **12.** 486; **15.** 544.

exchange desired, **16.** 319.

field officer, **12.** 492.

reports on Indian depredations, **5.** xlvii.

return of troops under, **11.** 824.

sick, **16.** 934.

**Clark, Gen.,** letter of on claims of Simmons ment'd, **17.** 370.

**Clark, Lieut.,** rank, **16.** 664.

**Clark, Maj.,** **12.** 499.

field officer, **12.** 505, 531.

- fortifies Wilmington, **10**. 426.  
 on board to settle rank, **12**. 548.  
 to parade, **12**. 518.
- Clark, A., treats with Fanning, **22**. 216, 217, 238.
- Clark, Abner, army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Clark, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 reports on Tories, **14**. 261.
- Clark, Abraham, in C. C. (N. J.), **20**. 603.
- Clark, Alexander, a J. P., **9**. 1027, 1169; **23**. 993.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 365, 368, 380, 389, 399, 430, 442, 655, 656, 666, 684, 699, 731, 732, 736, 751, 816, 873, 879; on com. of Assem., **12**. 554, 660.  
 witness, **10**. 948.
- Clark, Alex'r, immigration of, **5**. 1195, 1197.
- Clark, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 635, 1032, 1242.
- Clark, Andrew, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Clark, Anne, claims, **24**. 457, 525-7.
- Clark, Arch'd, in militia, **22**. 412.
- Clark, Arch'd, land grant to, **4**. 596, 945, 1032.
- Clark, Baptis, in militia, **22**. 453.
- Clark, Baptist, petition, **20**. 147, 333.
- Clark, Barbara, land grants to, **4**. 1248.
- Clark, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 claims allowed, **13**. 559, 658, 661.  
 in army, **15**. 739.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 817, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717; **16**. 1, 3.  
 town coms'r, **24**. 309.
- Clark, Benj., pensioned, **22**. 484.
- Clark, Chris., **21**. 485.
- Clark, Christopher, in militia, **22**. 378.
- Clark, Christopher, navigation comsr., **24**. 966.
- Clark, Christopher, warrant to, **6**. 760.
- Clark, Colin, allowed to leave N. C. and testimonials to, **13**. 373.  
 Johnston to Caswell on extension of time to, **13**. 1-2.  
 prisoner, **16**. 672.
- Clark, Cornelius, in militia, **22**. 396.
- Clark, Daniel, in militia, **22**. 413.
- Clark, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 473.
- Clark, Elija., Regulator, **8**. 79.
- Clark, Col. Elijah (of Ga.), allowance to, **19**. 571-572, 575, 689-690, 697.  
 resolve in favor of, **17**. 821, 905, 907.  
 See also Clarke, Col., and Clarke, Elijah.
- Clark, Ephraim, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Clark, Frances, Regulator, **8**. 80.
- Clark, Fran., in militia, **22**. 286.
- Clark, Frans., land grant to, **4**. 641, 946.
- Clark, Gilbert, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Clark, Gilbert, in militia, **22**. 413.
- Clark, Gilbert, in militia, **22**. 473.
- Clark, Gilbert, land grant to, **4**. 851, 1040.
- Clark, Gilbert, petition, **18**. 116, 334, 342.
- Clark, Gilbert, Scotch Elder, **5**. 1197.
- Clark, Gilbert, vestryman, **25**. 267.
- Clark, H., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Clark, Harris, land grant to, **4**. 892.
- Clark, Henry, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 county commissioner, **23**. 770, 803.  
 in Assembly, **19**. 388.
- Clark, Henry, in militia, **9**. 59.
- Clark, Henry, in militia, **22**. 378.
- Clark, Henry, in militia, **22**. 497.
- Clark, Henry, Jr., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Clark, Henry T., influence of, **1**. viii.
- Clark, Ichabod, in militia, **22**. 397.
- Clark, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1025.
- Clark, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Clark, Isaac, in army, **15**. 733.
- Clark, Isaac, money from, **21**. 1065.  
 owes state, **21**. 1077.
- Clark, Isaac, patent to altered, **6**. 760.
- Clark, Isaac, pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Clark, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 army rank, **15**. 731; **16**. 1025.
- Clark, James, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 army rank, **13**. 504; **16**. 1031.
- Clark, James, in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- Clark, Jas., in militia, **22**. 351.
- Clark, Jas., in militia, **22**. 395.
- Clark, James, land grant to, **4**. 344, 592, 892.
- Clark, James, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 petitions, **19**. 934, 935.
- Clark, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Clark, James, quoted, **5**. 1215.
- Clark, James, reports on records, **6**. 1017.
- Clark, Jim, executed, **13**. 559, 658, 661.
- Clark, Jo., land grant to, **4**. 56.
- Clark, John, accuses Goodman of injustice, **4**. 804.
- Clark, Jno., in militia, **22**. 284.
- Clark, Jno., in militia, **22**. 350.
- Clark, Jno., in militia, **22**. 364.
- Clark, Jno., in militia, **22**. 379.

- land grant asked for, **4.** 453, 708; to, **4.** 710, 804, 891, 892, 945, 948, 950, 952, 960, 964, 965, 1048, 1239, 1251.
- Clark, John, army pay, **17.** 199.
- Clark, John, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Clark, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1027.
- Clark, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1028.
- Clark, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1028.
- Clark, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Clark John, in army, **13.** 514.
- Clark John, in army, **15.** 721.
- Clark, John, in Davidson's Co., **14.** 294.
- Clark, John, in Indian war, **10.** 759.
- Clark, John, library com'r, **23.** 78.
- vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.
- Clark, John, petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Clark, John, petition on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.
- Clark, John, petition on C. H. **9.** 806-808.
- Clark, John, reenlists, **15.** 749.
- Clark, John, Regulator, **8.** 79.
- Clark, John, rights proved, **4.** 706, 759.
- Clark, John, road comsr., **23.** 221.
- Clark, John, sells steers, **22.** 613.
- Clark, John, witness, **4.** 760.
- Clark, Capt. John, roll of artillery company of, **15.** 734.
- Clark, Col. John, letter of ment'd, **5.** 481.
- to Rowan on Indian murders, **5.** 140, 144.
- Clark, John, Jr., furnishes cattle, **16.** 208.
- Clark, John Innis, bill in favor of, **16.** 26, 29, 61, 65, 70-71.
- claims, **24.** 456, 457, 525-7; against Murray, **19.** 61-62, 94, 140, 147, 152, 162, 163, 169, 250, 251, 257, 261, 272, 277, 282, 286, 288, 289, 294-295.
- Clark, John Snead, **10.** 666.
- Clark, Jonathan, prisoner, **16.** 671.
- Clark, Joseph, **4.** 52.
- Clark (Clarke), Jos., a J. P., **3.** 425; **4.** 4, 46, 591, 1041, 1070.
- in Assembly, **4.** 735, 737, 770, 773, 839, 842, 856, 863, 908, 984, 1004, 1006, 1008, 1015, 1022, 1256, 1260, 1261, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1270, 1272, 1274, 1281, 1285, 1291, 1295, 1296; **5.** 56, 58, 64, 192, 193, 208, 212.
- land grant asked, **4.** 709; to, **4.** 1239, 1249.
- on com. of Assem., **4.** 977; **5.** 181, 195, 196; on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 977, 991.
- petitions on roads and ferries, **4.** 164-166.
- reports on grievances, **4.** 744-746.
- Clark, Joseph, exempted, **7.** 625.
- Clark, Jos., petition for, **18.** 96, 102, 414-415, 427.
- Clark, Joseph, Regulator, **7.** 733.
- Clark, Joseph, road coms'r, **23.** 221.
- Clark, Judith, law suit, **1.** 611.
- Clark, Lardner, coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736; on salt, **24.** 915; on school, **24.** 751.
- Clark, Lee, pensioner, **22.** 60.
- Clark, Major, **10.** 94.
- Clark Malcolm, furnishes cattle, **16.** 208; **22.** 613.
- Clark, Malcolm, in militia, **22.** 473.
- Clark, Malachi, in militia, **22.** 412.
- Clark, Matthew, petitions on land grants, **11.** 250-254.
- Clark, Mich., gets resurvey, **4.** 330.
- land grant to, **4.** 219.
- Clark, Nathaniel, in militia, **22.** 397.
- Clark, Nath'l, pensioner, **22.** 60.
- petitions, **19.** 934, 935.
- Clarke, Neil, army rank, **16.** 1030.
- Clark, Neill, immigrant, **7.** 543.
- Clark, Noel, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Clark, Osborn, army rank, **13.** 504; **16.** 1033.
- Clark, Pat., petitions, **19.** 934, 935.
- Clark, Peter, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Clark, Robt., in militia, **22.** 378.
- Clark, Robt., in militia, **22.** 379.
- Clark, Robert, land grant asked for, **4.** 454, 708; to, **4.** 704, 761.
- petitions, **19.** 934, 935.
- Clark, Ruth, petition, **1.** 567.
- Clark, Samuel, asks Tryon for peace for Regulators, **8.** 640-641.
- Clark, Sam'l, claim, **19.** 174, 338, 365.
- petition, **19.** 196, 207, 227, 229, 290, 293, 323, 324.
- Clark, Silvenas, in militia, **22.** 350.
- Clark, Silvenas, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Clark, Simon, pay to, **22.** 471.
- Clark, Thos., **5.** 1215.
- Clark, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 447, 683.
- dead, **4.** 839, 1176, 1177.
- in Assembly, **4.** 815, 817, 827, 1175.
- reports on propositions and grievances, **4.** 817, 823-825.
- rights proved, **4.** 617.
- Clark (Clarke), Col. and Gen. Thos., **13.** 130; **22.** 94, 1009.

a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 act to appoint coms'rs to examine claims against Murray, **24**. 456-7, 525-7.  
 address on N. C. Line, **19**. 289, 293.  
 allows Gregory to resign, **13**. 419.  
 appointment as general asked, **11**. xv.  
 army record, **13**. 474, 479.  
 asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 bill in favor of, **16**. 26, 29, 61, 65, 70-71; to examine claims of, **19**. 9, 23, 35, 46, 61-62, 94, 140, 147, 152, 162, 163, 169, 250, 251, 257, 261, 272, 277, 282, 286, 288, 289, 294-295.  
 captured, **14**. xi.  
 colonel, **11**. 830; **13**. viii; **22**. 1049.  
 commands 1st regt., **15**. 765; N. C. brigade, **11**. 761; **13**. ix, 427, 531; N. C. troops at New Windsor, **14**. 357.  
 failure of election as brigadier general explained, **14**. 10-12.  
 in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.  
 injustice to, **10**. xl.  
 letter of ment'd, **17**. 272, 275; **20**. 79.  
 lieut. col., **10**. 494, 508.  
 lieut. of militia, **14**. 135.  
 major, **10**. 187, 243.  
 memorial, **19**. 606, 608, 619; considered, **16**. 138-139, 141.  
 nom. as brigadier, **13**. 485; **17**. 412; **19**. 906-908; **20**. 100.  
 on court martial, **11**. 752.  
 passed over in election of brigadiers and reasons, **22**. 519-20.  
 petition, **16**. 45, 51.  
 position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
 promotion, **16**. 997; **17**. 132, 141, 142; to brig-general discussed, **9**. 469, 494; **13**. 392.  
 protests against Hand, **11**. 563, 750-751.  
 reasons for his failure to be elected a brig. gen., **15**. 746-748.  
 recommended for brigadier, **11**. 718.  
 recommends Dixon, **15**. 708.  
 reenlistments in company of, **15**. 749.  
 reports on officers, **13**. 474-476.  
 requested to furnish muster rolls, **21**. 313, 339, 669, 670.  
 roll of company commanded by, **15**. 718-719; of first N. C. battalion under command of, **15**. 718-733.

roster of regiment, **16**. 1002, 1009, 1025, 1039, 1049, 1055, 1062, 1072, 1086, 1088, 1095, 1100, 1108, 1123, 1128, 1132, 1142, 1152, 1168, 1177, 1180, 1194, 1195.  
 supplies to, **21**. 1045.  
 takes posts around Augusta, **14**. 775.  
 to be nominated for brigadier gen., **12**. 209, 386, 389.  
 to Caswell on payment of officers accounts and answer, **17**. 466-467, 500-501.  
 to Hogg on his Tory brother, **13**. 478.  
 to Washington on resignation of Nicholson, **14**. 316.  
 wanted as a brigadier, **11**. 682.  
 See also Col. Clark, Gen. Clark, Maj. Clark, Clarke, Thos.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1032.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1197.  
 Clark, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1197.  
 Clark, Thos., army record, **13**. 479.  
 Clark, Thos., asks for land grant, **4**. 347.  
 Clark, Thos., claims allowed, **22**. 403.  
 Clark, Thos., cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
 Clark, Thos., in army, **15**. 734.  
 Clark, Thos., in Regulator campaign, **8**. 583, 659.  
 Clark, Thos., land grant refused, **4**. 348; to, **4**. 277, 330.  
 Clark, Thos., officer, **13**. 485.  
 Clark, Thomas, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 214, 220.  
 Clark, Thomas, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Clark, Thomas, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.  
 Clark, Thos., promoted, **17**. 141.  
 Clark, Thomas, rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608.  
 Clark (Clarke), Thomas, rank, **16**. 73, 609.  
 Clark, Thos., road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
 Clark, Thos., school trustee, **24**. 984.  
 Clark, Thomas, suffers from flood, **17**. 168.  
 Clark, Thos., witnesses will, **22**. 299.  
 Clark, Walter, assumes work of collecting and publishing State Records, **11**. iii.  
 draws act of Congress, **26**. iv.  
 notes on Records by, **11**. 45, 108, 115,

- 241, 305, 309, 460, 784; **12.** 454, 878; **13.** 264, 823, 908; **14.** 204, 375, 737, 758, 763, 769, 774, 775; **15.** 379, 754, 755, 757, 766; **16.** 2, 441, 628, 631, 674, 713, 864, 877, 1201; **17.** 50, 73, 84, 161, 182, 428, 633, 1046, 1047; **18.** 225, 473, 486, 803; **19.** 146, 260, 432, 573, 692, 869, 943, 955-956, 967; **20.** 77, 94, 96, 119, 120, 212, 474, 599, 605; **22.** 54, 93, 121, 210, 239; **23.** 3, 90, 97; **24.** 537, 538, 541, 542; **25.** 118, 148, 151, 159, 161, 256, 403, 457, 458; **26.** 1248.
- preface to vol. 11. **11.** iii-vi.
- prefatory notes of vol. 11, **11.** vii-xx; to vol. 12, **12.** iii-v; to vol. 13, **13.** iii-xiv; to vol. 14, **14.** iii-xvi; to vol. 15, **15.** iii-xiv; to vol. 16, **16.** iii-xii; to vol. 17, **17.** iii-x; to vol. 18, **18.** iii-ix; to vol. 19, **19.** iii-vi; to vol. 20, **20.** iii-vii; to vol. 21, **21.** iii-vi; to vol. 22, **22.** iii-vii; to vol. 23, **23.** iii; to vol. 24, **24.** iii-iv; to vol. 25, **25.** iii-vi; to vol. 26, **26.** iii-iv.
- searches libraries for N. C. material, **11.** iv.
- Clark, Wm., a J. P., **11.** 653.
- Clark, Wm., a J. P., **23.** 994.
- Clark, Wm., army pay, **17.** 200.
- Clark, Wm., army pay, **17.** 202.
- Clark, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1197.
- Clark, Wm., army record, **13.** 479.
- Clark, Wm., artilleryman, **15.** 734.
- Clark, Wm., building coms'r, **23.** 927.
- Clark, Wm., certificate lost, **19.** 298.
- Clark, Wm., claim, **9.** 487.
- Clark, Wm., in army, **15.** 731.
- Clark, Wm., in Assem., **19.** 489, 571, 613, 614, 622, 643, 671, 675, 677, 682, 688, 714.
- Clark, Wm., in militia, **22.** 320.
- Clark, Wm., in Prov. Cong. **10.** 165, 168, 173.
- Clark, Wm., petition, **17.** 928.
- Clark, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.
- Clark, Wm., signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.
- Clark, Wm., takes deposition, **10.** 886.
- Clark, Wm., to be tried and jailed, **11.** 332.
- Clark, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Clark (parole), **12.** 488.
- Clark family, **5.** 1222.
- Clarke. See Clark, Clark, Clerk.
- Clarke, —, movements in S. C., **15.** 304, 305.
- Clarke, Mr. Secretary, **2.** 24.
- Clarke, Capt., court martialled, **12.** 485.
- Clarke, Col., (of Ga.), **11.** 479.
- and skirmishing at Augusta, Ga., **15.** 171.
- attacks Augusta, **14.** 423-425.
- efforts to cut off, **15.** 303.
- expected to join Cleveland, **14.** 664.
- Ferguson tries to cut off, **15.** 242.
- invades Ga., **15.** 94.
- located on Broad River, **15.** 184.
- prisoner, **15.** 393.
- said to have captured Augusta, **14.** 698.
- threatens Augusta, **15.** 105.
- See also Clark, Elijah and Clarke, Elijah.
- Clarke, Lieut., exchanged, **15.** 586.
- Clarke, Lt. Col., recommends Indian, **5.** 360.
- reports on Gov. Glen's dealings with Indians, **5.** 359-360.
- Clarke, Lt. Col. (Br.), pay of and to command in East Fla., **15.** 262.
- to command at St. Augustine, **15.** 255.
- Clarke, Alexr., in Assem., **19.** 375, 377, 379.
- Clarke, Alexr., to leave country, **11.** 553-554.
- Clarke, Benj., allowance to, **19.** 369.
- in Assem., **19.** 379, 394.
- Clarke, Christopher, case of, **21.** 1080.
- Clarke, Eleanor, witness, **2.** 548.
- Clarke, Elijah, allowance to, **19.** 371.
- See also Clark, Elijah and Clarke, Col.
- Clarke, George, attachment against, **1.** 405.
- law suit, **1.** 392.
- Clarke, Geo. Rogers, lands for officers and soldiers of, **16.** 892.
- signs Indian treaty, **18.** 514.
- Clarke, Gilbert, petition, **21.** 810, 848, 976, 978, 1038.
- Clarke, Henry, in Assembly, **13.** 914, 925, 966, 975, 990, 1000.
- Clarke, Isaac, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 46, 49, 50.
- Clarke, James, land grant to, **5.** 812.
- Clarke, John, attorney, **1.** 652.
- appraiser, **2.** 59.
- gives power of attorney, **1.** 653.
- juror, **2.** 80.

- Clarke, John, pensioner, **22**. 62.  
 Clarke, Jonathan, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Clarke, Joseph, a J. P., **3**. 418.  
 Clarke, Lardner, town coms'r, **24**. 780.  
 Clarke, Mary, arrested, **1**. 432.  
 Clarke, Richard, career of, **1**. 666-667.  
 Clarke (Clark), Thos., appraiser, **1**. 452; **2**. 105.  
     juror, **1**. 412.  
     law suit, **1**. 532, 533, 582, 606, 624, 651.  
     settler, **1**. 76.  
     witness, **1**. 621.  
 Clarke, Thos., land grant asked for, **4**. 453, 454.  
 Clarke, Thos., officer, **18**. 486.  
 Clarke, Thomas, prisoner, **15**. 169; **16**. 671; **22**. 523.  
     to Caswell on passports, **11**. 776.  
     See also Clark, Thos.  
 Clarke, Thos., town coms'r, **23**. 959.  
 Clarke, Thomas, wounds Pollock, **9**. 53, 54.  
 Clarke, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Clarke, Wm., money from, **21**. 1063.  
 Clarke, William, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Clarke, Wm., paroled, **10**. 559, 683.  
 Clark's Company, return of, **13**. 479.  
 Clark's Creek, **8**. 754; **24**. 472.  
 Clark's Mill, battle at, **19**. 991.  
 Clark's regiment, **14**. 332.  
 Clarkson, Major, messenger for Lincoln, **15**. 331, 332.  
     reports to C. C. on condition of Charleston, **15**. 31, 32.  
 Clarkson, Richard, petition, **18**. 443-4, 451, 459-460.  
 Clarkson, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Clarksville, Tenn., act to establish, **24**. 780-1.  
     bill for tobacco inspection, **21**. 255, 265, 296, 308, 370, 375, 619, 692, 715.  
     tobacco inspection in, **25**. 44-5.  
 Clary, Archibald, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Clash, Benjamin, pensioned, **9**. 131, 206, 213, 214, 220; **19**. 441, 480, 775, 824.  
     petitions Assembly for relief, **9**. 63-64.  
 Classis of North Carolina, **8**. 742, 746, 752, 756.  
     formed, **8**. 757.  
     received into Synod of U. S., **8**. 732.  
 Claudius, **7**. 519.  
 Claud's Creek, **17**. 583.  
 Claunce, George, army pay, **17**. 203.  
 Claunce, Jeremiah; army pay, **17**. 203.  
 Claus, Mr., **19**. 345.  
 Claus, George, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 205.  
 Claus, Geo., and bill of exchange, **19**. 41.  
 Clauss, Mons., **16**. 232.  
 Clauss, Mr., **16**. 549.  
 Clauton, Charles, Regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Clawson, Jonathan, **9**. 1233.  
 Claxton, James, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Clay, —, Telfair & Co., buy goods, **18**. 464.  
     sales to, **17**. 582.  
 Clay, —, in Assembly, **7**. 303.  
 Clay, Mr., in Assembly, **9**. 174.  
 Clay, Mr., **14**. 514, 702, 732, 753.  
 Clay, Mr., buys duck, **15**. 482.  
 Clay, Mr., does not pay warrants, **14**. 753-754.  
 Clay, David, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Clay, Edward, expelled Assembly, **17**. 181.  
     in Assem., **19**. 717, 719, 773.  
     tried and convicted of theft, **19**. 776, 777, 778, 782-787.  
 Clay, Henry, Jr., imported, **1**. 396.  
 Clay, Henry, Sr., imported, **1**. 394, 396.  
 Clay, John, army pay, **17**. 203.  
 Clay, Jos., draft of cannot be paid, **15**. 95, 370, 371; to for supplies, **14**. 673; money to, **14**. 564; **22**. 1016-17; payments to be made to, **15**. 361.  
     to Gates on purchase of supplies, **14**. 706-707.  
 Clay, Mary, imported, **1**. 396.  
 Clay, Oliver, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Clay, Priscilla, imported, **1**. 396.  
 Clay, Sam'l, in Assembly, **21**. 198, 323, 582, 659, 670, 726, 729, 731, 732, 743, 747, 801, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 862, 867, 896.  
 Claypole (Clay Poole), Dr., **16**. 958, 975, 982, 983; **17**. 123, 124; **22**. 622, 624.  
     and smoking, **17**. 168.  
 Clayroot, **10**. 95.  
 Clay-root Swamp, **24**. 826.  
 Clayton, Mr., **11**. 741, 819, 821; **13**. 361.  
 Clayton, Mr., property carried off by militia, **22**. 602.  
 Clayton, Mr., returns to Wilmington, **16**. 561.  
 Clayton, Alexius, sells shores of C., **4**. 655, 656, 657.

- right vested in, **3.** 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45.  
 title of C. vested in and transferred to King, **11.** 88-91.  
**Clayton, Archabald**, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
**Clayton, Bennony**, in militia, **22.** 385.  
**Clayton, Coleman**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Clayton, Dan'l**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Clayton, Dan'l**, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
**Clayton, Francis**, a prisoner and exchanged, **10.** 623.  
 case of as J. P., **20.** 290-291, 292.  
 Caswell to on British prisoners, **13.** 314.  
 claims allowed, **8.** 142; **22.** 854.  
 contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
 deputy chm. S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1108, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1118, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1135, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1166, 1265; **10.** 15, 64, 68, 72, 89, 112, 124, 141, 158, 159, 160, 161, 220.  
 fined, **10.** 439.  
 in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1043, 1049.  
 number votes for, **15.** 190.  
 on com. of cor. of Wilmington S. C., **10.** 72, 74, 91-92.  
 on S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1089, 1090, 1103-1104, 1108, 1111, 1222; **10.** 24, 69, 124.  
 pays fine, **9.** 1266.  
 prepares letter calling Prov. Cong., **9.** 1016, 1017-1018.  
 to Caswell on Br. flag of truce and manifesto, **13.** 296-297.  
 to Kenan proposing exchange of members of Safety Com., **9.** 1128.  
**Clayton, Henry**, a justice of general court, **2.** 463-473, 476, 478-480, 507-515.  
 a J. P., **2.** 512, 595-596.  
 accounts before Assembly, **2.** 621.  
 dead, **2.** 606.  
 dismissed by court, **2.** 590.  
 displaced as provost marshal, **2.** 535.  
 in Council, **2.** 566-568-570, 571-575, 623.  
 juror, **2.** 398, 408, 409.  
 land lapses, **2.** 354.  
 petitions for land, **2.** 139.  
 prisoner escapes from, **2.** 544.  
 provost marshal, **2.** 516.  
 to settle dispute, **2.** 574.  
 tried for seizing public records, **2.** 361-362, 364, 367, 368-369.  
 vestryman, **2.** 208; **23.** 7.  
 witness for Lovick, **2.** 504, 506-507.  
**Clayton, Jack**, allowance to, **22.** 854.  
**Clayton, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 422.  
**Clayton, James**, land grant to, **4.** 894.  
**Clayton, Jeremiah**, in militia, **22.** 375.  
**Clayton, John**, **24.** 533.  
**Clayton, John**, a J. P., **3.** 425; **4.** 4, 46, 347, 447, 1252.  
 claims for work on S. C. survey, **4.** 282, 283.  
 land grant asked for, **4.** 454; to, **4.** 50, 51, 216, 280.  
 paid for services on S. C. boundary survey, **5.** 997.  
 rights proved, **4.** 598.  
 sheriff, **4.** 347-348.  
**Clayton, John**, arrears of salary due to, **10.** 655.  
 asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
**Clayton, John**, bears letter to Cary and Hyde, **1.** 758, 759, 760, 761.  
 report on Cary Rebellion, **1.** 762-763.  
**Clayton, John**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Clayton, John**, sent to Hillsboro, **22.** 860.  
**Clayton, John**, town coms'r, **23.** 752.  
**Clayton, John**, town coms'r, **25.** 367.  
**Clayton, Joseph**, lieut., **10.** 517.  
**Clayton, Lambert**, **19.** 621.  
 army pay, **17.** 198.  
 army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Clayton, Richard**, county clerk, **5.** 320.  
 major, **10.** 205, 532.  
 petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
**Clayton, Robert**, witness, **1.** 235, 269.  
**Clayton, Stephen**, land grant asked, **4.** 588, 708.  
 rights proved, **4.** 706.  
**Clayton, Thomas**, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
**Clayton, Toney**, allowance to, **22.** 854.  
**Clayton, Wm.**, imported, **2.** 3.  
**Clayton, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 375.  
**Clayton, Wm.**, signs commissions of St. John and Hammerton, **11.** 3, 6.  
**Clayton, Zebulon**, a J. P., **3.** 234; **4.** 47.  
 in Assem., **3.** 561, 562, 612, 613, 634, 637, 642; **4.** 115, 123, 126.  
 land grant disputed, **4.** 59; to, **4.** 58, 59; to be surveyed, **4.** 71.  
 on com. of Assembly, **3.** 578; **4.** 86, 124, 139.



- quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
**Clealand, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 326.  
**Clear.** See **Clare, Cleary.**  
**Clear, Mr.**, pay to, **22.** 495-500.  
**Clear, Peter**, claims of money lost allowed, **7.** 77-78.  
**Clear, Timothy**, **20.** 365.  
**Clear (Clare), Timothy**, claims allowed, **6.** 211; **22.** 819.  
     horse impressed and bill for same, **22.** 867.  
     juror, **8.** 508, 510.  
     memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.  
     paid for provisions to Indians, **6.** 852, 889, 914-915, 963.  
     surety, **9.** 592-593, 1005-1006.  
     See also **Clare, Timothy** and **Clary, Timothy.**  
**Clear Creek**, **22.** 395; **23.** 589.  
**Clear Spring**, **15.** 345.  
**Clearing Forests**, method, **5.** 363.  
**Clearing of land**, difficulties, **4.** 204.  
**Cleary.** See **Clare, Clear.**  
**Cleary, Esther**, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
**Cleary, Margaret**, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
**Cleary, Mary**, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
**Cleary, Patrick**, act to remove disabilities of, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
     claims confiscated property, **19.** 422, 444; estate, **19.** 750-751, 755, 779-780, 787.  
     memorial, **20.** 134, 135, 199, 239, 315, 364-366, 383.  
     warrant to, **17.** 334.  
**Cleary, Robert**, juror, **4.** 522.  
**Cleary, Simon**, **20.** 365.  
     act to remove disabilities of, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
     bill to amend act on, **20.** 132, 199-200, 210-211, 214, 220, 239-240, 300, 309, 390, 401; to correct errors in act on, **20.** 487; **21.** 15, 19, 23, 38, 40; to remove disabilities, **19.** 444, 467, 479, 764, 780, 782, 810, 822; **20.** 501, 504.  
**Cleary, Timothy**, **20.** 365.  
     estate of, **19.** 751, 779-780; confiscated and returned, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
     See also **Clare** and **Clear, Timothy.**  
**Cleary, Mrs. Timothy**, **20.** 365.  
**Cleaton, Coliman**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Cleave (Cleaves) Em'l**, law suit, **2.** 94-95, 109, 150.
- Cleaveland.** See **Cleveland.**  
**Cleaveland (Cleveland), Col. Benj.**, **18.** 288; **19.** 971; **20.** 654; **22.** 676.  
     in Assembly, **17.** 635, 670, 705; **19.** 377, 379.  
     number troops under, **19.** 995-996.  
     on com. of Assem., **17.** 644, 728.  
     petition of considered, **17.** 644.  
     reports on arms captured at King's Mtn. and thanked and sword to, **17.** 654, 672, 692, 694-695, 696-697, 704, 710, 739, 747, 748-749, 752, 783.  
     required to account for public monies, **17.** 406-407.  
     resigns, **19.** 42; as colonel of militia, **16.** 68, 69.  
     See also **Cleveland, Benj.**  
**Cleaveland, John**, Baptist minister, **5.** 1188.  
**Cleaver.** See **Clever, Cliever.**  
**Cleaver, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
**Cleber, —**, pay to, **22.** 495.  
**Cleber, Palsot (Baltser)**, bill for services, **22.** 440.  
**Cleeves, Capt.**, sends proclamation, **1.** 879.  
**Cleeves, Emanuel**, vestryman, **2.** 209; **23.** 7.  
**Cleft, Peter**, land grant to, **4.** 767.  
**Clegg, Samuel**, claim, **18.** 132, 356, 359.  
**Clegghorn, Shoebill**, **14.** 478.  
**Clegg's Ferry**, **15.** 336.  
**Cleland, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 326.  
**Clemantine**, ship, **9.** 1186.  
**Clemens, Paton**, in militia, **22.** 164.  
**Clemens, Thos.**, soldier, **20.** 234.  
**Clement, John**, witness, **6.** 578.  
**Clement, Marc**, deserter, **13.** 411.  
**Clement, Obediah**, in prison, **15.** 489.  
**Clements, Benj.**, land grant to, **4.** 962, 1043.  
**Clements, Benjn.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Clements, Cornelius**, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
**Clements, Curtis**, in army, **15.** 729; **16.** 1034.  
**Clements, Frances**, to take deposition, **1.** 645.  
**Clements, George**, land grant to, **4.** 894, 1035.  
**Clements, Giles**, land grant to, **4.** 1040, 1044.  
**Clements, John**, in army, **13.** 516; **16.** 1033.  
**Clements, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 164.  
**Clements, Tyre**, takes oath, **22.** 171.

- Clements, Wm., in militia, **22**. 165.  
 Clements, Wm., lieutenant, **10**. 518.  
 Clement's Creek, **14**. 327.  
 Clemin, Wm., signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 221.  
 Clemmens, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Clemmons, John, army pay, **13**. 528; **17**. 199.  
 Clemmons, John, pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Clemmons, Wm., patroler, **10**. 63.  
 Clemonds, Wm., petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.  
 Clemons, Senior, refuses to take oath, **22**. 175.  
 Clemons, Zephaniah, refuses to take oath, **22**. 175.  
 Clem's Branch, **19**. 986, 988.  
 Clench, Jos. John, **20**. 376.  
 Clendenen, Lieut., rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
 Clendenen, John, promoted lieutenant, **11**. 788.  
     recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
 Clendenin, John, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Clendening, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 Clendenman, John, in army, **21**. 88.  
 Clendennan, John, officer, **18**. 486.  
 Clendennen, John, rank, **16**. 73, 577, 609.  
 Clendennin, Lieut., in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 Clendennin, James, nom. as major, **20**. 568.  
 Clendennin, John, Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
 Clendennin, John, prisoner, **16**. 673.  
 Clendenning, James, in Assem., **21**. 2, 3, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 155, 160, 168, 190.  
     nom. as militia officer, **21**. 125, 128.  
 Clendinen, John, rank settled, **15**. 700.  
 Clendinin, Lieut., on ct. of inquiry, **11**. 811.  
 Clenny, Wm., in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Clerck, Ed., in militia, **22**. 324.  
 Clerical order, bill to encourage, **19**. 435, 726, 767, 771.  
 Clergy, act for, **8**. 14; **11**. 214, 215; **23**. 759; **25**. 430-2; discussed, **7**. 132; **8**. xliii, xlv; instructions on, **7**. 507; passed **7**. 158; repealed, **6**. 751, 900a; on vestries, **23**. 601-7; **25**. 396-7, 424-30, 450-1, 459-60; submitted to Bp. of London and his answer, **6**. 728, 751; **7**. 147-148; 150-153; to encourage, **25**. 298-304, 365, 372-3; to provide for, **23**. 485, 510, 583-5, 660-2.  
 bill for, **6**. 745, 842, 847, 866, 875, 881, 884, 890, 901, 903, 905, 912, 939, 946, 952-953, 954, 956, 1036; **7**. 47, 50, 54, 57-58, 60, 65, 68, 69, 70, 74, 76, 80, 83, 85, 86, 88, 97, 103, 456, 458; better support, **4**. 364, 367, 391, 396; to amend and explain act on, **7**. 903, 905, 907, 909, 910, 920, 950, 952, 956, 959, 962, 964, 977; to provide for, **5**. 1024, 1032, 1033, 1036, 1062, 1063, 1066-1067, 1080, 1082, 1095, 1097.  
 Bishop of London on act to provide for, **6**. 715-716.  
 character desired in, **7**. 262.  
 disallowance of act recommended and authorized, **6**. 720-723.  
 Dobbs on bill for, **6**. 970-971; on lack of, **6**. 1026.  
 Lamb on act for, **7**. 224.  
 law in behalf of evaded, **5**. 870.  
 need of, **5**. 1095.  
 note on act for, **8**. 4.  
 number, **6**. 1039.  
 Pownall on act for, **6**. 1049.  
 reception of act in Mecklenburg and Pitt, **7**. 253, 261.  
 report on bill, **7**. 490.  
 salary and perquisites, **7**. 99.  
 Tryon on bill for, **7**. 105-106.  
 Tryon on need for act for and answer, **7**. 42-43, 45, 46, 65.  
 Clergy, benefit of, allowed, **22**. 506.  
     Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 321, 322, 323, 325.  
 Clergymen, and act for suppression of vice and immorality, **23**. 175.  
     not to sit in Gen. Assem., **23**. 983.  
 Clerk. See Clarck, Clark, Clarke.  
 Clerk, Capt., removed from gov't of Bahamas, **1**. 342.  
 Clerk, John, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Clerk, Samuel, on illicit trade to Amer., **1**. 439-440.  
 Clerk, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 221.  
 Clerk, Thos., petitions Assembly for relief, **9**. 63-64.  
 Clerk and Master in Equity, duties and fees, **24**. 911.  
 Clerk of Assembly, discussion on pay of, **12**. 109-111.  
 Clerks convict, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.  
 Clerks of courts, act on accounting for

- fees, **23.** 674; to appoint for county courts, **23.** 149; to regulate fees of court clerks, **24.** 75-9, 204-9, 314-315, 398-9, 664-5, 668.
- appointed by Secretary of State, **5.** 571.
- appointment discussed, **8.** 265-266; **10.** 403-404; disputed, **6.** 1000-1001, 1002.
- bill to appoint in county clerks, **4.** 540, 541, 543-545, 549, 565, 567, 568, 572, 573; to ascertain fees and to direct method of paying, **9.** 852, 863, 866, 870, 911, 913, 914, 930, 934, 935, 946, 956, 957, 1010, 1079; to ascertain fees in Transylvania, **9.** 1274, 1275, 1279; to regulate fees, **13.** 578, 634, 690, 710, 714; to direct mode of appointing, **9.** 760, 775.
- bond, **7.** 677-678.
- Caswell's proclamation on, **13.** 363-364.
- duties, **23.** 689-91; **24.** 74.
- fees, **23.** 84-5, 277-278, 360, 814-18, 952-5.
- law for repealed, **4.** 610-611, 614, 620, 624.
- not to sit in Gen. Assem., **23.** 983.
- petition of McCulloh on appointment of, **5.** 536.
- provided for courts, **24.** 49, 66-7; **25.** 285, 435.
- quarrel between House and Council over appointment of, **4.** 234, 235; over claims of, **4.** 152-153.
- regulation of, **23.** 551-2.
- Rice's objections to act for appointing, **4.** 577-582.
- to account for public money, **24.** 100.
- Clerks of Crown**, bill to ascertain fees of defeated, **8.** 422.
- commission of McCulloh, **11.** 120, 121.
- commission of Rice, **11.** 8.
- duties, **8.** 482.
- fees, **4.** 192-193; **5.** 97; **23.** 279; **25.** 222.
- Falkner, **11.** 143.
- Heron commissioned, **6.** 732.
- salary, **5.** 20.
- Clerks of pleas**, appointment of, **7.** 472.
- bill to regulate and ascertain fees of, **9.** 404, 406, 415, 427, 431, 434, 435, 445, 511, 516, 517, 549, 555, 560, 585, 656, 785; **12.** 180, 185, 186, 201, 221, 257, 372, 375, 385, 412, 452; **13.** 357.
- bounds, **9.** 981.
- discussed by Martin, **9.** 359, 374.
- duties, **7.** 482.
- Edwards, **6.** 981.
- Heron commissioned, **6.** 698-699.
- Hillsborough on, **9.** 308.
- Martin to Hillsboro on history and extortions of, **9.** 264-268.
- powers, **9.** xxvii, xxviii.
- proposed regulation of, **9.** 405, 515, 516.
- resolve in favor of, **16.** 146-147.
- Rowan, deputy, **6.** 992, 993.
- should be abolished, **10.** 245, 246, 403-404; **11.** 725, 726.
- to appoint clerks of county courts, **7.** 443.
- Clerks of pleas and quarter sessions**, bill for appointment of, **9.** 720.
- Cleton, Jeremiah, in militia, **22.** 365.
- Cleton, Wm., in militia, **22.** 365.
- Cleve, Maj., provost marshal, **1.** 871.
- Cleveland. See Cleaveland.
- Cleveland, Col., **22.** 146.
- Cleveland, Col. B., **22.** 158.
- a J. P., **23.** 994.
- at King's Mtn., **14.** 685; **15.** 101, 105, 107, 108, 116, 126, 133, 135, 136, 163, 164, 165, 373, 414.
- at Burke C. H., **14.** 662.
- British sent against, **14.** 659; **15.** 90.
- building coms'r, **24.** 143.
- captain, **10.** 937.
- chmn. Surry S. C., **10.** 228, 230, 251, 255.
- colonel, **14.** 264; of light horse, **13.** 734g.
- defeats Ferguson, **14.** 428.
- discharges troops, **14.** 744.
- dist. auditor, **24.** 373.
- expected to join against Ferguson, **14.** 782.
- in Assembly, **12.** 658, 699, 816, 872, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 825, 859, 883, 894.
- in Cherokee campaign, **10.** 882; **11.** xvi.
- land disputes of, **13.** 486.
- loss at King's Mtn., **14.** 675.
- movements, **22.** 98, 99-100, 136, 137, 138, 139.
- on com. of Assem., **13.** 642, 711, 826, 915.

- on Surry S. C., **10**. 228, 230.  
owes State, **21**. 1070.  
pardon asked for and bill to indemnify, **13**. 888, 897, 926, 931, 945, 988-989.  
petition, **21**. 789, 815, 822, 952, 954, 990.  
pursues Ferguson, **15**. 94.  
quoted on King's Mtn., **15**. x-xi.  
reports on prisoners, **14**. 727.  
threatened by Br., **14**. 404.  
to command guards, &c., **15**. 372.  
to Gates on troops for King's Mtn., **14**. 663-664.  
troops of on Catawba river, **14**. 778.  
unites against Ferguson, **14**. 615.  
See also Cleaveland, Benj.
- Cleveland, Benj.**, ensign, **10**. 188.
- Cleveland, J.**, Pownall to on privateers, **5**. 648.  
to Board of Trade on W. I. privateers, **5**. 748.  
to Lords of Admiralty, on forts &c., **5**. 646.
- Cleveland, James**, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Cleveland, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Cleveland, John**, attacks Indians, **21**. 546-547.  
captain, **17**. 967.
- Cleveland, John**, letter of and to mentioned, **5**. 652, 807, 809.
- Cleveland, Col. Larkin**, (brother of B. C.), **22**. 138.  
petition considered, **17**. 726.
- Clever**. See Cleaver, Cliever.
- Clever, Baister**, in militia, **22**. 421.
- Clever, Jacob**, in army, **15**. 729.
- Cleverill, Clement**, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Cleveland, Mr.**, **5**. 756.
- Cliavat, Coleman**, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Clientage**, effort to build up system of in N. C., **1**. 199; **25**. 131.
- Cliever**. See Cleaver, Clever.
- Cliever, Jacob**, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Cliff, Peter**, land grant to, 886; re-survey granted to, **4**. 897.
- Clifford, Lord**, Treasurer, a relative of Eastchurch, **1**. 287.
- Clifford, Mr.**, **4**. 376, 405; **8**. 633.  
a J. P., **4**. 46, 346; removed, **4**. 218.  
land grant to, **4**. 332.  
makes certificate, **4**. 316.  
powder receiver, **4**. 374, 403.
- Clift, Jonathan**, juror, **2**. 699; **25**. 189.
- Clifton, —**, keeps hotel, **15**. 380.
- Clifton, Absalom**, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Clifton, Absalom**, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Clifton, Allen**, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Clifton, Benj.**, appointed as recruiting officer by Va., **11**. 783.  
schoolmaster drafted by Va., **11**. 657, 663.
- Clifton, Bowen**, land grant to, **4**. 593.
- Clifton, Clay**, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Clifton, Dan'l**, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Clifton, John**, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Clifton, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 203.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164.  
owes State, **21**. 1070.  
petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.
- Clifton, Richard**, army pay, **17**. 202.  
army rank, **16**. 1027.
- Clifton, Thomas**, petition from, **1**. 145-149.
- Clifton, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Clifton, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Clifton, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 203.
- Clifton, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1032.
- Clifton, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Clifton, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Clifton's**, **22**. 565.
- Climate**, **1**. 47; **5**. 3.  
answers on, **6**. 605, 606.  
effect on clergymen, **2**. 309.  
Martin on, **9**. 32.  
sound frozen, **15**. 318.
- Clime, Jno. M.**, in militia, **22**. 381.
- Climer, Mr.**, **11**. 734.
- Climson, Thos.**, house burned, **3**. 57-58.
- Clinard, Jacob**, petition, **20**. 523.
- Clinch, Col.**, **25**. 236.  
and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 281.  
commands horsemen, **22**. 595, 596.  
to command light horse, **15**. 631.
- Clinch, Christo**, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Clinch, Edward**, building coms'r, **24**. 140.  
dead, **24**. 305.
- Clinch, Jos.**, co. coms'r, **24**. 140.  
ensign, **10**. 188.  
lieut., **10**. 517.  
rank settled, **11**. 716; **15**. 700.  
recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
resigns as ensign, **10**. 287.
- Clinch, Jos. John**, elects Q. M., **15**. 700.  
in Assembly, **18**. 227, 228, 258, 311, 312, 317, 351; on com. of Assem., **18**. 37, 41, 267, 272.  
recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.  
resigns as col., **20**. 505.
- Clinch, Jos. T.**, resigns as col. militia, **21**. 43, 45.

Clinch, Thos., act to emancipate, **25**. 37.  
 Clinch Mountain, **20**. 692; **22**. 683; **24**. 783, 786.  
     act for road from, **24**. 913-14.  
     bill for road, **20**. 171, 185, 213, 216, 230-231, 255, 345, 392, 420.  
 Clinch River, **11**. 459; **19**. 192, 326; **20**. vi, 612, 622; **21**. 387; **25**. 46, 47, 530.  
     Indian depredations on, **14**. 133.  
     land for Indians on, **16**. 959.  
     people go into forts, **10**. 838; killed on, **11**. 609.  
 Cline, Michael, pensioner, **22**. 62.  
 Cline, Peter, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Cline (Klein) family, **8**. 747.  
     pioneers, **8**. 751.  
 Clinton, Capt., **10**. 466, 467.  
 Clinton, Gen., **8**. xxxix; **9**. iv; **14**. 824, 834.  
     ordered north, **11**. 298.  
 Clinton, Brig. Gen. (Amer.), **12**. 513, 518, 525, 531, 535, 544.  
     composition and position of brigade, **12**. 509.  
     location, **12**. 509; **13**. 496.  
     on court martial, **12**. 542.  
     to receive letters, **21**. 173.  
 Clinton, Gov., **11**. 660.  
     Carlton to on treaty and evacuation, **16**. 867.  
     pay to, **18**. 541.  
 Clinton, Maj., **10**. 723.  
 Clinton, Geo., to Johnston on Indian affairs, **4**. 820-822.  
 Clinton, Gen. Sir Henry, **10**. 608, 715  
     note 731, 732, 733, 734 735; **11**. 344; **12**. 174, 338, 340, 360, 361; **13**. 157, 238; **14**. 723; **15**. iv, 68, 82, 122, 264, 286, 298, 299; **17**. 1041; **19**. 881; **22**. 149, 202, 984.  
     accepts military services of Martin, **14**. 848.  
     address to ment'd, **15**. 13.  
     agrees on plan of conquest for N. C., **15**. iii.  
     and surrender of Charleston, **14**. 814.  
     Arnold to on his Va. campaign and answers, **17**. 983-988, 992-993, 994.  
     arrives in N. Y., **10**. 428, 429, 430.  
     articles proposed by for surrender of Charleston, **14**. 809-810.  
     asks surrender of Charleston and answer, **15**. 44-46.  
     at Cape Fear, **10**. 1034; **11**. 286, 287.

baffled, **15**. 65.  
 Balfour to on S. C. and Ga. affairs, **17**. 1028-1029.  
 captures Fort Montgomery, **22**. 974.  
 clemency of has its effects, **14**. 844.  
 commands in S. C., **14**. 500; **15**. 340; in N. C., **10**. 607; on invasion of Ga., **15**. 330, 331; Cornwallis to on Br. movements, **14**. 866-8; **17**. ix; on condition of army, &c., **15**. 273-278; on his invasion of N. C., **15**. 282; on his movements in S. C., **15**. 255-262; on his reorganization of S. C., future movements, &c., **15**. 249-255, 256; on King's Mountain, **15**. 241-242; movements in N. and S. C., **15**. 303-307; on Tories in N. C., **14**. xii-xiv.  
 correspondence with Cornwallis on So. campaign, **17**. 979-980, 984, 988-989, 991, 993-994, 995, 1010-1012, 1013-1014, 1016, 1018-1019, 1023-1026, 1029-1030, 1035-1037.  
 cut off from N. Y. by Putnam, **15**. 707.  
 defeated, **14**. 788.  
 does not aid in attack on Sullivan's Island, **10**. 653; create fear in N. C., **10**. xiii.  
 establishes blockade of Charleston, **14**. 496.  
 exchanges for Moore's Creek prisoners, **22**. 616-17.  
 extracts from correspondence with Cornwallis, **15**. 239-311.  
 fears of in N. C., **22**. 742.  
 Germain to on Amer. war, **17**. 990-991.  
 in Cape Fear River, **10**. 495.  
 influence of French on, **14**. 297.  
 instructions to Cornwallis on leaving him in command in S. C., **15**. 246-249; Leslie on invasion of Va., **15**. 283.  
 invites Josiah Martin to accompany him, **14**. 847-848.  
 leaves R. I., **13**. 263; S. C., **11**. 340, 341.  
 Leslie to on his invasion of Va., **15**. 300-302; on So. campaign, **17**. 980.  
 marches through N. J., **13**. 195.  
 movements of, **11**. 666, 668; **14**. 825.  
 negotiations with should be renewed, **14**. 813-814.  
 offers of capitulation to be made to, **15**. 28.

Phillips to on Guilford C. H., **17**. 1010.  
 prepares to leave N. Y. and leaves R. I., **13**. 236.  
 proclamation ment'd, **14**. 853; of pardon to persons returning to allegiance, **10**. 592; quoted, **22**. 546.  
 Rawdon to on the proposed movement into N. C., **15**. 287-289, 292-293.  
 reinforced, **10**. 736; **11**. 342.  
 rejects terms of surrender offered by Americans, **14**. 802-803.  
 releases from paroles of Cornwallis, **15**. 50.  
 report to on prisoners, **14**. 815; on State of troops under, **15**. 397.  
 return of to N. C. expected, **11**. 309.  
 returns to N. Y., **15**. 263.  
 sails for Cape Fear, **10**. 412, 420, 428-429, 430-431, 492; from N. Y., **15**. 661; from S. C., **14**. 863; to America, **9**. 1210.  
 sends flag of truce to N. C., **11**. 690; troops to the Chesapeake, **15**. 297.  
 threatens Charleston, **10**. 659; R. I., **14**. 563; S. C., **13**. 224; **22**. 982: So. colonies but returns north, **11**. xi; Va., **14**. 755.  
 to arouse loyalists of interior, **10**. 654.  
 to command Br. troops, **14**. 240; in Va., **10**. 453; Southern expedition, **10**. 903.  
 to Cornwallis on his future movements in the South, **15**. 245-246; on import of conquest of Charleston, **15**. 244; on invasion of Va. and N. C., **15**. 294-5, 308-310; on movements in S. C., **15**. 310-311; on reinforcements and answers, **15**. 242-243, 244, 245.  
 to co-operate with Cornwallis, **15**. 160.  
 to Germain on movements of Leslie and Cornwallis, **15**. 290-292.  
 to invade N. C., **10**. xii.  
 to join Howe, **10**. 653.  
 to Leslie on his giving aid to Cornwallis, **15**. 293-294; on his movement to the Cape Fear, **15**. 298.  
 to Phillips on So. campaign, **17**. 1020-1023, 1026.  
 to return to N. Y., **15**. 324.  
 to sail to N. C., **10**. 449.

vows to reduce So. States, **14**. 356.  
 wishes to appoint Martin gov. of S. C., **15**. 147-148.  
 will push S. C. campaign, **15**. 324.  
 Clinton, John, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Clinton, Jno., army rank, **15**. 718; **16**. 1025.  
 Clinton, Peter, a J. P., **23**. 992.  
 Clinton, Richard, a J. P., **6**. 1008.  
 Clinton, Rich'd, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 building coms'r, **23**. 925; **24**. 991.  
 contests election, **20**. 488, 494-495.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 265, 380, 399, 408, 429, 441, 655, 656, 685, 698, 726, 736, 841, 873, 880; **13**. 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823, 913, 925, 938; **13**. 966, 975, 980, 982, 983, 988, 990, 1000; **16**. 1; **17**. 635, 669, 705; **18**. 2, 3, 24, 26, 28, 59, 61, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; **19**. 233, 235, 262, 282, 295, 300, 324, 334, 354, 371, 374, 376, 380, 381, 385, 400, 401, 428, 430, 460, 463, 467, 487, 510, 516; **20**. 2, 3, 5, 6, 18, 26, 39, 43, 46, 63, 68, 123, 124, 132, 229, 302, 303, 304, 306, 310, 347, 370, 372, 378, 380, 390, 416, 419, 426, 427, 431, 434, 437, 455, 473; **21**. 198, 214, 216, 303, 334, 360, 582, 583, 584, 598, 623, 624, 632, 645, 651, 652, 652, 653, 655, 658, 663, 667, 670, 671, 680, 686, 688, 689, 694, 695, 696, 697, 726, 727, 730, 731, 732, 733, 738, 747, 781, 784, 785, 787, 794, 802, 806, 810, 815, 819, 831, 839, 844, 845, 846, 851, 852, 860, 862, 863, 867, 868, 886, 896, 943, 948, 958, 982, 991, 1003, 1022.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 7, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 167, 173.  
 lieutenant, **10**. 206.  
 nom. for brig. gen. and col., **20**. 261, 266, 279, 442, 465.  
 on com. of Assembly, **12**. 340, 388, 589, 695; **13**. 535, 558, 630, 658, 740, 790, 791, 867, 935, 958; **17**. 277, 291, 636, 648, 721, 736; **18**. 8, 9, 51, 52, 237, 286.  
 protests against confiscation act, **13**. 991-992.  
 register, **9**. 298.  
 to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
 town coms'r, **24**. 776.

- Clinton, Robert, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.
- Clinton, Thos., claim allowed, **18**. 318.
- Clinton, Lord Thomas Pelham, **9**. 1092.
- Clinton, Wm., in Indian war, **10**. 759.
- Clinton, Wm., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-253.
- Clinton, N. C., **16**. ix.
- Clinton-Cornwallis correspondence, **15**. 239-311; **17**. 979-1037.
- Clipping coin, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.
- Clitheral, —, claim allowed, **5**. 984.
- Clitheral, Mr., pay to, **22**. 499.
- Clitheral (Clitherall), John, a J. P., **4**. 953, 970, 1038; **22**. 482.  
land grant to, **4**. 805.  
rights proved, **4**. 602.  
takes deposition, **6**. 276.
- Clitheral, John, claim allowed, **22**. 403.  
coms'r on navigation, **23**. 375.
- Clitherall, Mr., losses of by storm, **8**. 74.  
account of mentioned, **9**. 608.  
building coms'r, **25**. 401.  
claims allowed, **9**. 370.  
land grant to, **4**. 961.  
memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
petitions for pay of negroe, **7**. 967.  
surety, **5**. 579.  
takes bond as J. P., **9**. 1005-1006.  
witness, **5**. 938, 939.
- Clitherall, Nero, stabbed, **7**. 967.
- Clithereal, John, dead, **13**. 464.
- Clitherell, John, coms'r of fort, **23**. 293  
road coms'r, **23**. 221.
- Clitt, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 627.
- Clodd, Edward, **8**. 9. 43.
- Clodfelter, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Clodfelter (Glatfelter) family, **8**. 743.
- Clogoittah, makes treaty, **3**. 129-133.
- Clokowetass, signs Indian treaty, **11**. 203.
- Clomonts, Obadiah, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Clontz, Geo., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Clontz, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Clorton, —, returns from S. C., **16**. 250.
- Close, Geoe., army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Closen, Sieur, proposed settlement by, **6**. 1050.
- Closin, Wm., takes deposition, **10**. 886.
- Cloth, made at home, **3**. xv.  
manufacture of encouraged, **9**. 1142;  
**10**. v, 218.
- Clothes, used in paying fines, **1**. 591.
- Clothing, agents to supply C. to troops, **11**. 688-689.  
bought for troops, **12**. 774; **13**. 14-15; 42-43, 46, 51, 53, 59, 60, 66, 69, 70-71, 74-75, 78, 79, 80-82, 83, 84-85, 93, 105, 113, 114, 119, 121, 143-144, 146-147, 155, 160, 169-170, 200, 287.  
certificates for taken for taxes, **19**. 149, 262-263, 267.  
com. on for troops, **13**. 838, 869-870, 892-893; on reports, **14**. 714-716.  
Davie to buy, **16**. 693.  
delayed, **16**. 624; and embezzled, **16**. 629.  
distribution, **16**. 578.  
for Hogun's regt., **22**. 987-8.  
for N. C. Line, **19**. 126; not paid for, **19**. 674, 692-693.  
for prisoners seized by Br. **16**. 735-736.  
for troops, **13**. 34, 459; **14**. 172-173, 189, 197-198, 207, 322, 357, 418, 424, 428, 432, 433, 435, 437, 438, 440, 443, 444, 447, 450, 451, 452, 462, 472, 551, 587, 592, 604-605, 670, 672, 681-682, 686, 691, 705, 724, 731-732, 739; **15**. 321-322, 327-328, 352, 412, 482, 493-494, 505, 520, 528-529, 531, 568-569, 590, 591, 628, 648-649, 650, 656, 710, 742-743, 770; **22**. 916, 920, 1009-12; for Md. troops, **14**. 409; for S. army, **15**. 182-183.  
furnished officers, **16**. 138-139, 176, 177.  
hard to get for troops, **15**. 153.  
Kenan and Gaston on, **22**. 756, 757.  
lack of for troops, **11**. 670-671, 672; **13**. 233; **16**. iii.  
McRee on need of, **16**. 481-482.  
money for, **22**. 926.  
need of, **16**. 474, 497-498, 499, 502, 504, 515-516, 517-518, 527, 614, 615; by N. C. troops and to be seized, **13**. 29-30; for troops, **14**. 405; **22**. 909.  
officers to Burke on and order, **22**. 614-15.  
pay for that to So. army wanted, **17**. 68.  
quarrel over, **16**. 258, 259, 260, 286-289, 300.  
report on that furnished by Caswell Co., **16**. 619; on that furnished N. C. Line, **16**. 505; on that needed by troops, **11**. 784; to be made on

- that collected for militia, **13.** 556, 560, 658-659.  
 return on to be made, **14.** 67-68.  
 sent from France, **13.** 155; to troops, **12.** 827; **13.** 32.  
 States to furnish for troops, **14.** 341-342.  
 to be furnished by C. C. only, **16.** 380.  
 to be provided for troops, **12.** 638-641, 644-645, 747-751, 753, 756, 782-783, 785, 790, 835-836, 841, 842; **13.** 413, 817, 818; for officers in army, **13.** 590-591, 679-680, 682, 698.  
 to be sent from Edenton to Lancaster, Pa., **1.** 17-18.  
 to officers, **16.** 493-494, 602-603.  
 to prisoners, **16.** 824.  
**Cloud, Daniel**, claim, **9.** 488.  
**Cloud, Joel**, asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86.  
**Cloud, Joseph**, asks pay for supplies against Regulators, **9.** 354-355.  
 boundary coms'r, **25.** 14.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 831.  
**Cloud's Creek**, **13.** 115; **24.** 160, 478, 539.  
**Clough, Maj.**, rank of settled, **12.** 528.  
**Clove, (N. J.?)**, headquarters at, **12.** 467, 469, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475.  
**Clove Camp**, **11.** 739.  
**Cloves, Matthew**, land grant to, **4.** 1046, 1240.  
**Clow, Isail**, fined, **9.** 652.  
**Clower, Danl.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Clower, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Clower, Jonathan**, army pay, **17.** 198.  
**Clower, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 200.  
 army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Clowny, Samuel**, claims proved, **8.** 517.  
**Cloyd, Maj.**, attacks and defeats Tories, **14.** 699.  
 defeats Tories, **14.** 421, 429.  
**Club, Peter**, in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Clubb, Saml.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Clubfoot (Clubford's) Creek**, **4.** 365, 393, 948, 964; **5.** 345.  
 act for canal from, **23.** 684-5; **24.** 538, 624.  
 bill for canal from, **7.** 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 368, 369, 370-371, 375, 381, 385, 420; **19.** 569, 583, 584, 593, 701.  
 canal to, **19.** 153, 157, 163, 273, 274, 275, 278, 283.  
 inspection at, **23.** 641, 791; **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
**Cluckinacomack Inlet**, on Carteret's line, **11.** 78.  
**Clure, Jacob**, **12.** 472.  
**Clustine, Thomas**, in militia, **22.** 496.  
**Clutterhooke, Thos.**, settler, **1.** 76.  
**Clyderland, George**, taxable, **15.** 191.  
**Clymer, Geo.**, Pa. comr., **18.** 581.  
**Clynard, Jacob**, petition, **21.** 81.  
**Clynton, Maj.**, in Regulator campaign, **8.** 586.  
**Coal, John**, building coms'r, **24.** 288.  
 in militia, **22.** 368.  
**Coal.** See **Cole, Coles.**  
**Coal (Coale, Cole), Wm.**, in Assem., **6.** 662, 1103, 1136, 1137, 1150, 1151, 1173, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1259; **7.** 86, 306, 308, 314, 342, 343, 371, 375, 384, 558, 561, 581, 582, 587, 652.  
 on com. of Assem., **6.** 1153.  
**Coal, found on Deep River**, **10.** 649.  
**Coale, Wm., J. P.**, **22.** 428.  
**Coalman, Capt.**, **14.** 135.  
**Coar Creek**, **23.** 221.  
**Coar Creek Bridge**, **23.** 221.  
**Coare Point**, **3.** 190.  
**Coart, Mr.**, **16.** 1199; **17.** 144.  
**Coart, John, a J. P.**, **17.** 394; **20.** 90.  
 commissary, **10.** 285.  
 in militia, **22.** 323.  
 petition, **21.** 48, 49.  
 receipt by, **22.** 449.  
**Coast, character**, **5.** 315-316.  
 defences, com. and reports of Prov. Cong. on, **10.** 522, 526-527, 529; needed, **4.** 471, 477, 479, 495.  
 defenseless condition considered, **4.** 734, 736.  
 improvements, Lowndes on need of, **3.** 49-50.  
 not dangerous, **3.** 430.  
 ship of war stationed on, **5.** 748, 749.  
 should be protected, **5.** 1013.  
 survey being made, **5.** 149.  
**Coates, Ralph**, signs land patent, **1.** 303.  
**Coatman, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 324.  
**Coats, Benj'n**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Coats, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Coats, Benj.**, in army, **15.** 722.  
**Coats, Ezek'l**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Coats, John**, army pay, **17.** 202.  
**Coat's Entry**, **4.** 893.  
**Cob, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Cobb, —**, law suit, **1.** 586.  
**Cobb, Mr.**, **13.** 166.



- Cobb, Mr., **17**. 144.  
 Cobb, Mr., no paper, **13**. 449.  
 Cobb, Capt., **10**. 498.  
 Cobb, Capt., **14**. 185.  
 Cobb, Benj., boundary coms'r, **24**. 290.  
 Cobb, Collier, thanks to, **10**. xli.  
 Cobb, Henry, **22**. 418.  
 Cobb, Henry, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Cobb, Henry, in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Cobb, Henry, juror, **4**. 523.  
 Cobb, James, owes state, **21**. 1067.  
     receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 198, 238.  
 Cobb, Jesse, **21**. 708.  
     allowance to, **19**. 370.  
     captain, **10**. 284.  
     commissary, **10**. 938.  
     coms'r on magazines, **13**. 683-684.  
     in Assembly, **12**. 265, 283, 333, 368, 377, 378, 380, 388, 399, 408, 414, 416, 429, 441, 655, 658, 699, 718, 736, 816, 879; **13**. 625, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823, 923; **18**. 818; **19**. 371, 374, 378, 380; on com. of Assembly, **12**. 11, 128, 129, 275, 278, 286, 287, 388, 422, 554, 587, 660, 695, 727, 823.  
     school trustee, **24**. 754.  
     surety, **9**. 592-593.  
     town trustee, **24**. 614.  
     to sign bills, **24**. 184.  
 Cobb, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 485.  
 Cobb, Jesse, juror, **8**. 529.  
 Cobb, Jesse, juror, **8**. 529.  
 Cobb, John, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Cobb, John, gives power of attorney, **1**. 593.  
 Cobb, John Petty, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Cobb, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 198.  
     cited before Assem., **18**. 18, 252.  
 Cobb, Nath'l, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Cobb, Robt., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 925, 960.  
     resigns as commissioner on Tories' estates, **10**. 643.  
     to inventory loyalists' prop., **10**. 554.  
     witness, **10**. 957.  
 Cobb, Stephen, **23**. 910.  
     C. H. coms'r, **24**. 465.  
     in Assem., **19**. 383.  
     nom. for C. of S., **19**. 466, 809, 813.  
     to Caswell on outlaws about Kingston, with depositions, **14**. 176-177, 182-183, 186; on pardon for Brown, **14**. 196-197.  
     to deliver bacon to the public, **10**. 692.  
 Cobb, Thos., estate attached, **1**. 399.  
     law suit, **1**. 398.  
 Cobb, Wm., army pay, **17**. 200.  
     army rank, **16**. 1031.  
     building coms'r, **24**. 142.  
     lieut., **10**. 284.  
 Cobb, Wm., in militia, **22**. 485.  
 Cobb, Wm., officer, **22**. 702.  
 Cobb (Kaub) family, **8**. 734.  
 Cobble Hill, Mass., **10**. 484.  
 Cobbs, Capt., **10**. 498.  
 Cobbs, Lieut., **10**. 498.  
 Cobbs, Stephen, wagons sent to for provisions, **11**. 338.  
 Cobb's Landing, inspection at, **24**. 581.  
 Cobham, Lord Viscount, at council, **2**. 680, 732.  
 Cobham, Miss Kitty, case of, **16**. 347-348.  
 Cobham, Dr. Thos., **9**. 611; **10**. 395, 398; **11**. 269; **16**. 975; **17**. 151; **22**. 622.  
     case of child of, **16**. 347-348.  
     condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 703-704.  
     contributes money, **10**. 29.  
     contributes to S. C., **10**. 437.  
     in Regulator campaign, **8**. 584, 585.  
     ordered not to send medicine to Martin, **10**. 160.  
     property confiscated, **17**. 145.  
     signs Association of C. C., **9**. 1152, 1166.  
     surgeon in Tryon's army, **8**. 659.  
     taxable, **15**. 191.  
 Cobham, Va., **15**. 522, 630; **22**. 542, 586.  
 Cobham's Hill, **10**. 803.  
 Coble, James, Jr., takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Coble, Shadrach, army rank, **16**. 1029.  
 Coble family, **8**. 734.  
 Cobler, Christopher, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Cobler, Lewis, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Coble's Reformed Church, history, **8**. 738-739.  
 Cobren, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Cobrin, Samuel, list of company in Sp. alarm, **22**. 281.  
 Cobthrop, Richard, secretary of Albe-marle, **1**. 53.  
 Coburn, Capt., in militia, **22**. 282.  
 Coburn, Capt., members of S. Com. from company of, **10**. 423.  
 Coburn, James, desposition on Toryism of Moore, **15**. 687, 688, 689.

- on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 296, 297.  
 signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
**Coburn, Judeth**, land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
**Coburn, Samuel**, land grant to, **4.** 947, 963, 1037, 1049; rights proved, **4.** 1035.  
**Cochineal**, on Spanish ship, **4.** 1306, 1307.  
**Cochran**, —, **22.** 622.  
**Cochran**, —, recommended to mercy for horse stealing, **7.** 119.  
**Cochran**, —, Winslow & Co., **17.** 124, 126, 127.  
**Cochran, Mr.**, **11.** 463, 464, 819.  
**Cochran, Mr.**, prisoner, **22.** 570.  
**Cochran, Capt.**, **14.** 849; **16.** 940, 941, 947, 948, 954, 996.  
**Cochran, Dr.**, **12.** 526.  
   in charge of flying hospital, **12.** 528.  
**Cochran, John**, army pay, **17.** 198.  
   army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1025.  
**Cochran, Richard**, navigation coms'r, **25.** 98.  
**Cochran (Cockrand), Robert**, a J. P., **12.** 99.  
   asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.  
   in Assembly, **13.** 784, 786, 812, 823; **19.** 381, 384, 386, 388.  
   memorial, **19.** 608.  
   on com. of Assem., **13.** 740, 761, 790, 791, 819.  
   on S. C. of Cumberland, **10.** 112.  
   on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
   owes state, **21.** 1071.  
   payment to for money advanced, **10.** 639-640.  
   petition, **19.** 610, 647.  
   petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
   proposed as commissioner, **9.** 423, 544.  
   surrenders charter of Campbelton, **9.** 270-271.  
   to Nash on Cumberland militia, **15.** 79-80.  
   town coms'r, **24.** 180, 182.  
**Cochran, Robert**, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
**Cochran, Robt., Jr.**, J. P., **22.** 434, 444, 445, 446, 447.  
**Cochrane, John**, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809.  
**Cochrane, Robt.**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
**Cock**. See Cocke, Cocks, Cox.  
**Cock**, —, actions of, **20.** 679, 680.  
**Cock, Capt.**, issues orders to raise militia, **22.** 716.  
**Cock, Anthony**, **23.** 469.  
   land grant to, **4.** 704.  
**Cock, Bradberry**, land grant to, **4.** 349.  
**Cock, Charles**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Cock, Chas. A.**, in militia, **22.** 283.  
**Cock, Jno. A.**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
**Cock, Simon A.**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
**Cock, Thos. A.**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
   See also Aycock.  
**Cock, Wm.**, in Assem., **19.** 377.  
**Cock, Wm. A.**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
**Cockade (Coquade) Creek**, **2.** 791, 812.  
**Cockbern, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
**Cockburn, Ensign**, **15.** 759.  
**Cockburn, George**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Cockburn, Geo.**, quit rents of, **22.** 240.  
**Cockburn, Henry**, asks for new county, **9.** 90.  
**Cockburn, James**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Cockburne, Mr.**, at Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 234.  
**Cockburne, Adam**, assistant justice, **2.** 525, 551-552.  
   insulted, **2.** 561.  
   justice of general court, **2.** 463-473-476-478-480, 507-515, 543-555.  
   threatened by Burrington, **2.** 649-650.  
**Cockburne, George**, enters caveat, **2.** 500, 521.  
**Cocke**. See Cock, Cocks, Cox.  
**Cocke, Col.**, **20.** 323.  
**Cocke, Allen**, **9.** 1235.  
**Cocke, Joseph**, **19.** 158, 188, 195, 275, 277, 311, 314, 322.  
   act for him to buy slaves, **24.** 527-8.  
**Cocke, Phines**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
**Cocke, Princis**, land grant to, **19.** 573.  
**Cocke, Will**, nom. for Atty., **20.** 595, 597.  
**Cocke (Cock, Cack), Wm.**, **18.** 244; **22.** 661.  
**Cocke, Wm.**, coms'r on C. H., **21.** 937.  
   delegate from Franklin to C. C., **17.** 464; **18.** 605.  
   in Assembly, **12.** 656, 674, 682, 694, 696, 724, 725, 870; **19.** 30, 32, 35, 36, 66, 503, 527, 531, 565, 584; **21.** 110, 115, 121, 130, 133, 139, 155, 160, 168, 179, 191.  
   in Assem. of Transylvania, **9.** 1267, 1271, 1273, 1275, 1276.  
   makes treaty, **22.** 655-9.  
   nom. for attorney, **21.** 183, 184; for

- judge, **19.** 692, 697; for militia officer, **21.** 154.  
 on com. of Assembly, **16.** 63.  
 petition, **19.** 522, 535, 569, 575, 593, 618, 622.  
 petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
 sells the Long Island of Holston, **10.** 911.  
 sent to Congress, **22.** 648.  
 to Caswell on his election as clerk of Washington District, **11.** 652-653.  
 to receive documents, **21.** 173.  
 treats with Indians, **18.** 696-700.  
 unseated as member of Assembly, **15.** 221.  
 visits Cont. Cong. from Franklin, **17.** 473.  
**Cocke, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
**Cocke, Wm., Jr.**, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
**Cocke, Winifred**, **19.** 158, 188, 195, 275, 277, 311, 314, 322.  
 act for her to settle dower, **24.** 527-8.  
**Cocker, Hy.**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Cockeran, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
**Cockerham, Danl.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Cockerham, David**, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
**Cockerham, Jacob**, regulator, **8.** 80.  
**Cockerham, John**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Cockin, William**, deposition against Miller, **1.** 315.  
 plots against Miller, **1.** 290.  
**Cockram, Tom**, tried for riot, **2.** 821, 824-825 828.  
**Cockran, Benj.**, destroys Waddell's powder, **8.** 623.  
 pardon asked for, **9.** 57.  
**Cockran, James**, to prepare address of thanks, **2.** 255.  
**Cockran, John**, in militia, **15.** 399.  
**Cockran, Robert**, town director, **24.** 515.  
**Cockran, Thomas**, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
**Cockran, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 619, 764; rights proved, **4.** 1035.  
**Cockrane, John**, land grant to, **4.** 601, 650.  
**Cockrill, Ann.**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
**Cockrill, Edward**, juror, **2.** 477.  
 petition of wife, **2.** 514-515.  
 to be tried for theft, **2.** 508, 512.  
**Cockrill, John**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
**Cockrill, Mary**, petition of, **2.** 514-515.  
**Cockrill, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 185.  
**Cockrills, William**, no lapse patent to, **2.** 521.  
**Cocks.** See Cock, Cocke, Cox.  
**Cocks, —**, runs to Va., **1.** 881.  
**Cocks, Mr.**, **15.** 780.  
**Cocks, Abraham**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Cocks, Aron**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Cocks, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 319.  
**Cocks, Geo.**, in militia, **22.** 349.  
**Cocks, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 332.  
**Cocks (Cox), Thos.**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Cock's Creek**, **2.** 810.  
**Cock's Heath, England**, **14.** 592.  
**Cock's Spur, Ga.**, **10.** 607; **11.** 271.  
**Coddle, Richard**, in army, **13.** 509.  
**Coddle Creek**, **5.** 1208; **7.** 1004; **24.** 80, 980.  
**Code, Timothy**, regulator, **7.** 737.  
**Coder, Joseph**, court martialed, **12.** 545.  
**Codes, Coms'n to consider**, **23.** 987.  
 of N. C. law, **23.** i.  
 See also Revisals.  
**Codolman, Peter**, petition against marriage act, **9.** 623-625.  
**Codrington, Col.**, estate of, **2.** 279.  
 helps S. P. G., **1.** 772.  
**Codrington, Christopher**, on Barbadoes trade, **1.** 149-150.  
 on B. Council, **1.** 151, 157, 158.  
**Coen Bridge**, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
**Coerntha**, village of, **1.** 927.  
**Coersaws**, **11.** 188.  
**Cofen, Mary**, buys land, **1.** 563.  
**Coffee, Josh**, sells horse, **19.** 928.  
**Coffee, Lewis**, claims allowed, **10.** 270.  
 Dunn carried to house of, **10.** 675.  
**Coffee, Nebuzaradan**, signs security, **13.** 17, 19.  
**Coffee houses**, bill to regulate, **6.** 1235, 1289, 1291.  
**Coffen, Francis**, imported, **1.** 576.  
**Coffen, Mary**, imported, **1.** 576.  
**Coffen, Mary**, imports persons, **1.** 576.  
**Coffer, Joshua**, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Coffer, Lewis**, **19.** 901.  
**Coffer, Lewis**, quarter master, **7.** 830.  
**Coffey, Barnaby**, in militia, **22.** 350.  
**Coffey, Hugh**, in militia, **22.** 381.  
**Coffield (Cofield), Gresham**, captain, **10.** 626, facing 680.  
 captain, **10.** 936, 943.  
 promises to go north, **11.** 431.  
**Coffield, John**, army pay, **17.** 203.  
**Coffield, John**, petitions on county

bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Coffin, Mary, sells land, **1**. 578.  
 Coffin, Nathaniel, robbed, **10**. 421.  
 Coffin, Seth, co. coms'r, **25**. 14.  
   in Assembly, **20**. 142, 168, 229, 233,  
   238, 239, 240, 246, 287.  
 Coffin, Wm., robbed, **10**. 421.  
 Coffman, Rev. —, **8**. 796.  
 Cofield, John, Safety Com. meets at  
   house of, **9**. 1133.  
 Cofield, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Cogdail, Jos., vestryman, **25**. 209.  
 Cogdal, Capt., **14**. 538.  
 Cogdale, Charles, a J. P., **2**. 645; **3**.  
   537; **4**. 346.  
   in Assem., **3**. 562, 566, 591.  
   land grant asked for, **4**. 454; to,  
   **4**. 329, 632.  
 Cogdale, George, a J. P., **3**. 537.  
   land grant to, **4**. 894, 1247.  
 Cogdall, Charles, pays money to In-  
   dians, **6**. 914.  
 Cogdell, —, **13**. 82.  
 Cogdell, Mr., claims, **5**. 804.  
 Cogdell, Charles, a J. P., **4**. 712.  
   claims allowed, **6**. 1140, 1210, 1211,  
   1212; **22**. 822.  
   throws cat on Robinson and results,  
   **6**. 695-696, 697.  
 Cogdell, Charles, in militia, **22**. 263,  
   265, 267.  
 Cogdell, David, claims allowed, **18**.  
   319.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 39, 46, 49.  
 Cogdell, Dina, pay to, **22**. 500.  
 Cogdell, Geo., in militia, **22**. 265, 266.  
 Cogdell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 265.  
 Cogdell, Miss Peggy, marries Green,  
   **11**. 787.  
 Cogdell (Cogdale), Richard, **11**. 498;  
   **13**. 330; **14**. 191; **15**. 69, 343,  
   662; **19**. 882.  
   a J. P., **5**. 657; **22**. 434, 457, 475, 482.  
   allowance to, **22**. 831.  
   appoints son as marshal to ct. of  
   admiralty, **12**. 20, 25.  
   bills to be burnt at house of, **5**. 875,  
   899; **6**. 424, 425, 435, 882, 883, 950,  
   956, 961; **7**. 318, 319, 393, 395, 396.  
   building coms'r, **23**. 744.  
   Campbel to on removal of capital  
   from Newbern, **6**. 580.  
   canal coms'r., **23**. 685.  
   cannot pay bills of State, **15**. 67.  
   causes arrest of Barlow, **10**. 464.  
   chairman of com. to aid Boston, **9**.  
   xxxviii; of whole, **13**. 657, 662,

663, 666; of S. C. of Craven Co., **9**.  
 1116, 1144, 1237; **10**. 14, 138a, 140,  
 158; of Newbern dist. S. C., **10**.  
 414, 415, 417, 444, 456, 459, 461,  
 462, 463, 465.  
 claims allowed, **6**. 425, 435, 743; **10**.  
 464.  
 collects public debt, **8**. 279.  
 colonel, **9**. 298.  
 commissioner to issue currency, **10**.  
 194-196.  
 complaint against as J. P., **9**. 293;  
   dropped as a J. P., **5**. 828.  
 daughter marries Green, **11**. 787.  
 entertains Indians, **5**. 983.  
 expenses, **22**. 427.  
 fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxxv.  
 Gaskins to on privateers, **14**. 125,  
 127.  
 in Assem., **7**. 306, 310, 342, 343, 354,  
 368, 371, 377, 381, 422, 423; **12**.  
 656, 670, 673, 686, 698, 700, 701,  
 702, 736, 816, 822, 830, 879; **13**.  
 646, 654, 690, 708, 709, 712, 721,  
 785, 786, 795, 812, 813, 823, 914,  
 919; **19**. 376, 378, 380; and chm.  
   com. of whole, **18**. 809, 810, 817;  
   on com. of Assembly, **7**. 245; **12**.  
   554, 660, 766; **13**. 558, 577, 586,  
   647, 658, 680, 691, 692, 697, 715,  
   717, 731, 740, 742, 790, 791.  
 in militia, **22**. 264, 265, 267, 268.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1042, 1049,  
 1178, 1180, 1181; **10**. 164, 167, 172;  
   on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168,  
   180, 182.  
 inspector of Newbern and seat in  
   Assem. vacated, **7**. 566.  
 judge of admiralty, **10**. 990.  
 juror, **8**. 528.  
 Lamb to on Indian defeat, **10**. 750.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1046.  
 lt. col. against Regulators, **8**. 576,  
   580, 589, 592, 596, 598, 600.  
 memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 nom. as judge of admiralty, **12**. 43,  
   44; **19**. 189, 312; as treasurer, **16**.  
   148, 168; **17**. 857, 859, 941, 956;  
   **18**. 804, 806, 817; **19**. 119, 185,  
   188, 189, 311, 312.  
 on S. C. of Newbern Dist., **10**. 215.  
 ordered to pay money arising from  
   sale of British vessel, **12**. 84.  
 pay to, **22**. 499, 500.  
 petition, **19**. 134, 137, 157, 276, 416,  
   437, 439, 441, 442, 477, 485, 501,  
   503, 580, 670, 677, 743, 747, 776,

- 777, 787, 827; **21.** 743, 761, 767, 888, 892, 916.  
 presd't ct. martial, **8.** 591; admiralty ct., **10.** 542.  
 recommends Mrs. Glover for pension, **15.** 188.  
 school trustee, **25.** 484.  
 sec'y com. on public accounts, **9.** 576, 577.  
 signs Craven address to friends of liberty, **9.** 1026-1027.  
 Simpson to on intended negro insurrection, **10.** 94-95.  
 takes deposition, **8.** 264; **15.** 763.  
 to Caswell on capture of privateers, **13.** 185-187; **22.** 757-8; on Charleston affairs and Ballard, **15.** 352-353; on defeat of British, **13.** 140-141; on lottery and other public matters, **13.** 449; on riot in Newbern over enlistments, **13.** 142-143; on privateers, &c., **14.** 127-128; on public affairs, **13.** 194-195; on troubles in recruiting in Newbern, &c., **13.** 144-145, 155-156.  
 to deliver muskets, **13.** 34.  
 to furnish gun powder, **10.** 687.  
 to Johnston on public affairs, **10.** 14.  
 to Nash on flags and prices, **22.** 522; on prizes by privateers, **15.** 68-69.  
 to seize vessel, **10.** 508.  
 to sign bills, **22.** 937.  
 to value land for salt works, **10.** 621.  
 to Wilmington S. C. on fasting and prayer day, &c., **10.** 65-66.  
 treasurer, **13.** 766; **18.** 165, 387; **20.** 440; **22.** 482.  
 values horse, **22.** 867.  
 witness, **5.** 978; **8.** 511; **9.** 592.  
 Cogdell, Mrs. Richard, **13.** 195, 449; **22.** 522.  
 Cogdell, Richard, Jr., appointment as marshal to ct. of admiralty not accepted by Assembly, **12.** 20, 25.  
 Cogdell, Wm., army pay, **17.** 198.  
 Cogdill, John, to Harrington on business, **16.** 930.  
 Cogdill, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Cogddaile, Charles, indentured servant, **2.** 172.  
 Cogddaile, George, indentured servant, **2.** 172.  
 Coggin, James, in army, **13.** 507.  
 Coggin, Robt., army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Coggins, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1028.  
 Coharan, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1037.  
 Cohecry, **23.** 342, 469.  
 Coheery, **23.** 342, 469.  
 Cohen, Jacobs, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Cohera, The, **24.** 776.  
 Coheree, an Indian prisoner, **2.** 4.  
 Cohery, James, seized by Indians, **1.** 891.  
 Cohery River, **25.** 246, 247.  
 Cohnne, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 590.  
 Cohoon, And., in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Cohorn, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 1047.  
 Cohunke Fort, deserted, **2.** 38.  
 Coin, Bartholomew, land patent to, **6.** 632.  
 Coin, Elias, recommends Pugh, **9.** 30.  
 Coin, Patrick, in militia, **22.** 382.  
 Coin, **5.** 251, 252.  
 act on value, **24.** 485-8; on what is to be current in S. C., **25.** 142; to fix standard, **18.** 713-714, **716.** 719, 746; to import, **23.** 779; **25.** 515; to prevent counterfeiting, **23.** 969-70.  
 bill to encourage importation, **5.** 274, 275, 276, 296, 301; to punish counterfeiters, **9.** 386, 390, 396, 399, 401, 443, 446, 464, 468, 478, 494, 497, 500, 502, 507, 508, 584, 586, 663, 728, 744, 777, 784, 836, 839, 847, 861, 882, 884, 888, 896, 904, 906, 927, 1012.  
 changed in prop. colonies, **1.** 541.  
 clipped in charter colonies, **1.** 632.  
 Eng. act on counterfeiting and clipping in force in N. C., **23.** 322, 323.  
 exportations allowed, **5.** 792.  
 foreign, act regulating to be observed, **5.** 1117; bill to rate and make a legal tender, **7.** 896, 897, 899, 905, 934, 935, 937, 941; **8.** 351, 353, 355, 400, 405; **9.** 119, 183; value in N. C., **3.** 145, 146.  
 necessity of, **1.** 101; **2.** 5; **3.** 167; **5.** 313, 496; **6.** 1219; **7.** 291.  
 not allowed to circulate in province, **8.** xlv.  
 rate in C., **1.** 539.  
 value changed, **1.** 536, 541.  
 Coinage, Copper, Dobb's proposal on, **5.** 324-326.  
 Coinsino, **1.** 985.  
 Coit, Joshua, pay to, **18.** 541.  
 Cokburne, Mr., at meeting of Board of Trade, **2.** 193.

- Coke, Lord Chief Justice, **16**. 417.  
 Coke, Mr., bricklayer, **22**. 296.  
 Coke, John, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-805.  
 Cokely, Benj., town coms'r, **24**. 856.  
 Coker, Josh, army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Coker, Morgan, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Coker, Will, juror, **10**. 2.  
 Coker, Will, juror, **10**. 4, 5, 6, 7, 8.  
 Colannah, makes treaty, **3**. 129-133.  
 Colbart, Jno., in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Colbart, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Colbart, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 318.  
 Colbert, —, among Cherokees, **22**. 743.  
 Colbert, James, Indian interpreter, **11**. 179, 183, 186, 191, 195.  
   journal on trip to Creeks, Choctaws and Chickasaws, **11**. 176-179.  
   to bring ammunition to Cherokees, **10**. 767, 771, 785.  
   visits Choctaws, **11**. 165.  
 Colbon, James, Regulator, **7**. 809.  
 Colbreath, Arch'd, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Colbreath, Dan'l, army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Colbreath, Nivin, discharged from Prov. Cong., **10**. 521.  
 Colbreath, Peter, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.  
 Colbrett, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Colcot, Capt., **8**. 279.  
 Cold Water, **5**. 823; **7**. 861, 862, 1003; **23**. 842.  
 Cold Water Church, **8**. 740, 747, 750.  
 Cold Water Creek, **5**. 355; **7**. 825; **8**. 772.  
 Cold Water Luth. Church, **8**. 778.  
 Cold Water Creek Lutheran Church, history, **8**. 779-780, 781.  
 Cold Water Meeting House, **24**. 80.  
 Colden, Cadwallader, **10**. 42, 44.  
   letters from ment'd, **6**. 582, 584, 585-586.  
   to — on size and fortunes of Br. army, **10**. 453-454.  
 Coldham, John, a J. P., **3**. 252.  
 Colding, Michael, discharged by court, **2**. 703.  
   tried for breach of peace, **2**. 713, 720, 817, 820, 824, 831.  
 Coldon, John, a J. P., **4**. 224.  
 Coldstream River, **6**. 606.  
 Coldwater Church, **8**. 740, 747, 750.  
 Cole. See Coal, Coale, Coles.  
 Cole, —, a J. P., **5**. 828.  
   in Assembly, **17**. 936, 947, 948, 963.  
 Cole, Mr., wants governorship, **3**. 368.  
 Cole, Capt., **14**. 16.  
   court martialled, **11**. 317-318.  
   enlists recruits, **11**. 557.  
   roster of Co., **16**. 1028, 1041, 1050, 1074, 1089, 1096, 1102, 1110-1111, 1124, 1133, 1134, 1144, 1155, 1169, 1182.  
 Cole, Maj., commands sloop, **1**. 878.  
 Cole, Alex'r, army rank, **16**. 1032.  
 Cole, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Cole, Edmund, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cole, Edward, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Cole, George, army pay, **17**. 203.  
 Cole, Geoe., army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Cole, George in army, **13**. 524.  
 Cole, I. Wm., army rank, **16**. 1028.  
 Cole, Jacob, prisoner, **15**. 169; **22**. 523.  
 Cole, James, interpreter, **18**. 495, 802.  
 Cole, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 199.  
   army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Cole, Job, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Cole, John, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 Cole, John, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cole, Jno., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Cole, John, petition, **19**. 4, 5; considered, **16**. 22, 107.  
   road coms'r, **23**. 908.  
   to inventory loyalists' property, **10**. 554.  
 Cole, Jos., court to be held at house of, **24**. 857.  
 Cole, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Cole, Jos. (Josiah), in Assembly, **16**. 2, 49, 80, 81.  
 Cole, Josiah, in Assem., **19**. 391, 393, 394.  
 Cole, Mark, petitions for new charter, **9**. 79-80.  
   surrenders charter of Campbelton, **8**. 270-271.  
 Cole, Martin, army rank, **16**. 1025.  
   claims allowed, **18**. 357, 359.  
   in army, **15**. 733; **16**. 1025; **21**. 88.  
 Cole, Mich., against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.  
   asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
 Cole, Robert, army pay, **17**. 203.  
   army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Cole, Solomon, receipts for service, **22**. 467, 468.  
 Cole, Stephen, petition, **19**. 652, 668, 679.  
 Cole, Taylor, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cole, Thos., army rank, **13**. 512; **16**. 1029.

- Cole, Thomas**, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Cole, Wm.**, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87;  
 representative for Beaufort, **9**.  
 640-641; resurvey for Conner, **4**.  
 952.
- Cole, Wm.**, army pay, **17**. 197.  
 army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 building coms'r., **24**. 235.  
 canal coms'r., **23**. 685.  
 election validated, **24**. 300.  
 navigation coms'r., **23**. 671.  
 town coms'r., **23**. 805.
- Cole, Wm.**, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Cole, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 263.
- Cole, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 264, 265, 266.
- Cole, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 494.
- Cole, Wm.**, land grant to, **4**. 892, 970.
- Cole (Cote), Wm.**, murdered, **14**. 243,  
 246.
- Cole, Wm.**, pay to for militia, **22**.  
 1014-15.
- Cole, William**, (Secy of Va.), at Va.  
 Council, **1**. 357.  
 investigates Va. boundary, **1**. 372.  
 to Secy. of State on So. boundary  
 of Va., **1**. 365-366.
- Cole (Coles), Wm. Temple**, **7**. 1009;  
**11**. 346.  
 a J. P., **10**. 139.  
 act to collect taxes, **23**. 857; to ex-  
 tend time of settlement as sheriff,  
**25**. 520-1.  
 agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522.  
 aids in arrest of Dunn, **10**. 673-674;  
**19**. 899.  
 allowance to, **22**. 861.  
 audits Rowan accounts, **8**. 156-157.  
 bill to enable him to collect taxes,  
**9**. 111, 116, 121, 135, 155, 159, 170,  
 183, 188, 189, 221, 254.  
 captain, **10**. 518, 520.  
 claim allowed, **22**. 407.  
 coroner, **9**. 298.  
 debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff,  
**9**. 575.  
 messenger, **7**. 461.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10**. 134.  
 presides as justice, **8**. 49.  
 takes deposition, **7**. 857.  
 to guard house of Boote, **10**. 93.  
 town coms'r., **23**. 810.
- Cole & Bean**, vessel, condemned, **1**.  
 546.
- Colebreath (Cul-), Daniel**, petition,  
**20**. 156, 221, 250, 329, 341, 398-  
 399, 412.
- Colehoons, Wm.**, land grant asked for,  
**4**. 627.
- Coleman, Capt.**, **14**. 285, 499; **16**. 515;  
**19**. 742.  
 a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 fails to move, **15**. 639.  
 movements, **16**. 480.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
 rank, **16**. 664, 665.  
 roster of Co., **16**. 1008, 1013, 1022,  
 1029, 1034, 1037, 1048, 1054, 1060,  
 1070, 1079, 1083, 1090, 1094, 1098-  
 9, 1102, 1105, 1107, 1120-21, 1127,  
 1130, 1134, 1137, 1140, 1145, 1148,  
 1150, 1159, 1165, 1166, 1170, 1173,  
 1174, 1183, 1191, 1193.  
 to assemble militia at Newbern, **15**.  
 632.
- Coleman, Capt.**, **22**. 595, 596.
- Coleman, Benj.**, and affairs of N. C.  
 Cont. Line, **18**. 155, 382.  
 and army frauds, **18**. 375, 382.  
 army rank, **13**. 480; **16**. 1029.  
 Cont. Capt., **22**. 1049.  
 in Assembly, **17**. 264, 266, 293, 304,  
 334, 354, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368,  
 387, 391, 394, 395; on com. of  
 Assem., **17**. 298.  
 lieut., **10**. 518.  
 officer, **18**. 449, 486.  
 on com. to destroy certificates, **17**.  
 421-422.  
 pay of, **18**. 212.  
 pres. court of inquiry, **15**. 617.  
 rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
 reports on his company, **13**. 504-505,  
 528.  
 school trustee, **24**. 754.
- Coleman, Chas.**, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 army rank, **16**. 1027.  
 promoted quartermaster, **11**. 788.  
 rank settled, **15**. 700.  
 recommended for promotion, **11**.  
 776.
- Coleman, John**, armorer, **15**. 477, 619.
- Coleman, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Coleman, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Coleman, John**, ensign, **10**. 945.
- Coleman, John**, Regulator, **8**. 79.
- Coleman, Levy**, army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Coleman, Phil.**, claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Coleman, Richard**, asks for new coun-  
 ty, **9**. 89.
- Coleman, Richard**, company of, **5**. 162.
- Coleman, Rich'd**, in militia, **22**. 307.  
 report on militia co., **22**. 369, 372-3,  
 380.

- Coleman, Rich'd, Jr., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Coleman, Robert, town coms'r, **24**. 878.
- Coleman, Samuel, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Coleman, Spill, a J. P., **23**. 995.
- Coleman, Spillsby, money from, **21**. 1063, 1065.  
owes state, **21**. 1073.  
receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Coleman, Theophilus, lieut., **10**. 944.  
pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Coleman, Thos., lieut., **10**. 936.  
signs proceedings of court martial, **13**. 397.
- Coleman, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Coleman, Wm., claims proved, **8**. 517.
- Coleman, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 711.
- Coleman, Wm., Regulator, **8**. 79.
- Colens, Jeremiah, in militia, **22**. 382.
- Coleraine Church, **5**. 1180.
- Coles, **1**. 535.
- Coles. See Coal, Coale, Cole.
- Coles (Cole), James, **1**. 563.  
arrested, **1**. 567.  
a justice, **1**. 561-566, 573-582, 604-607, 612-613, 617-622, 649-656.  
allowed to build a mill, **1**. 531.  
appraiser, **1**. 581, 871.  
attorney, **1**. 549, 581, 651.  
bond acknowledged, **1**. 617.  
buys, **1**. 605; land, **1**. 524, 525.  
complains of men who resist impressment, **2**. 56.  
constable, **1**. 548.  
court held at house of, **1**. 562, 564-566, 573-582, 604-607.  
girl bound to, **1**. 566.  
imports persons, **1**. 613.  
law suits, **1**. 562, 856.  
made a J. P., **1**. 574-575.  
marries widow, **2**. 139.  
on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 784-787.  
returns account of estate, **2**. 86.  
road overseer, **1**. 523.  
sells land, **1**. 523, 563, 617.  
surety, **1**. 577.  
to make rent roll, **2**. 35.  
witness, **1**. 590, 605, 624, 627.
- Coles, Josiah, receives clothing, **16**. 619.
- Coles (Cole), Mary, girl bound to, **1**. 566.  
law suit, **1**. 562.  
sells land, **1**. 523, 563, 617.  
witness, **1**. 581.
- Coles, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Coles, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 711.
- Coles, Wm. Temple. See Cole, Wm. Temple.
- Cole's Bridge, **8**. 263; **14**. 396, 599, 652, 656, 856, 857; **15**. 63; **24**. 644, 703.  
troops at, **15**. 3.  
supplies at, **17**. 699-700.
- Cole's Ferry, **19**. 910.
- Cole's Landing, inspection at, **23**. 641.
- Cole's Mill, **14**. 599.
- Coleson. See Colson, Coulson.
- Coleson, John, juror, **10**. 2.
- Coleson, John, juror, **10**. 3.
- Coleson, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Coleson, John, swears to declaration, **10**. 317.
- Coleson, Will, juror, **10**. 2.
- Coleson, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Coleson, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 992.
- Coleson, Wm., claims on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.
- Coleson's, skirmish at, **15**. 171.
- Coleston, William, juror, **22**. 501.
- Colet, Abraham, asks for new county, **9**. 91.
- Colethson, Mr., **14**. 193.
- Coletrain, Capt., arrives at Carthage, **15**. 755.  
in Carthage expedition, **11**. 42, 44.
- Coley, Jeffery, army pay, **17**. 203.
- Coley, West, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Colgrave, Lt., brings recruits, **16**. 616.
- Colgrove, Arthur, army record, **13**. 480.
- Colhoun, Dr., recommended for promotion, **5**. 134.
- Coligny, Admiral de, makes settlement in C., **2**. 763, 764.
- Colihorn, Robert, army rank, **16**. 1026.
- Colinge, Rich., witness, **1**. 464.
- Colins, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 332.
- Colisin, Wm., on regulation of Cross Creek, **15**. 209-211.
- Collander, Lieut., on court martial, **12**. 502.  
on guard, **12**. 534.
- Collar, (Coliar, Collard, Colliar), Magdalen (Dick), indicted and tried for murder, **2**. 398-399.
- Collart, Thos., commands the Polly, **11**. 755.
- Collection districts, **3**. xvi-xvii.
- Collection of taxes, act on, **23**. 210-212, 337.
- Collectors, act on fees of, **23**. 83, 107,



- 283; **25.** 196-8, 224; to compel them to account for public money, **23.** 89, 333, 424-32, 505; **24.** 94-100. aid to be given to, **1.** 349. bill to amend act to appoint, **17.** 317, 320, 329, 363, 381, 393, 394. commissions allowed to, **9.** 440, 567, 568, 578. dishonest to be removed, **1.** 461. duties, **23.** 530. ordinance to appoint, **10.** 981-982. power to locate, **4.** 458, 464. report on, **7.** 491. to render accounts of quit rents, **2.** 65. to report accounts to Prov. Cong., **10.** 873. Tryon on, **7.** 535.
- Collectors of customs**, Bird, **1.** 257, 292, 310; Copeley, **1.** 291, 309; Chevin, **2.** 71; Culpeper, **1.** 242, 245; Gale, **2.** 559-561, 567; Holden, **1.** 244, 304, 320, 327; Hull, **4.** 1120; Knight **1.** 842-843; **2.** 146, 347; Lillington, **1.** 429; Miller, **1.** 278, 325; Sothell, **1.** 326-327; Woodward, **4.** 648. deputy, Pricklove, **1.** 318, 319. fees, **13.** 160-161; **4.** 195-196. in Albemarle, **1.** 265-266, 268, 272, 276. may be appointed by governor, **3.** 109. note on act to ascertain fees, **3.** 192. to clear ship, **1.** 492. to inspect unloading of goods, **1.** 501.
- Collectors of impost duties**, act to appoint, **24.** 552, 553-556. ordinance for, **23.** 987-8.
- College Landing (Wm. and Mary), Va.,** **15.** 630.
- College of Pennsylvania,** **7.** 260.
- Colleges,** **6.** 222.
- Collell, Alen**, witness, **6.** 19.
- Collen, Wm.**, juror, **4.** 521.
- Collender, Thos.**, army record, **13.** 475.
- Collens.** See Collings, Collins.
- Collens, Dennis**, in militia, **22.** 349.
- Collens, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.
- Collens, Rich'd**, in militia, **22.** 349.
- Collet (Collett), Capt. John Abraham,** **8.** 31; **9.** 1167. abused by patriots, **10.** 130, 132, 133. allowance to for Ft. Johnston, **8.** 869, 920, 932, 935, 939, 942, 943, 944. buys schooner in N. Y., **10.** 84. case discussed, **8.** 18. charges against, **10.** 142, 143, 144; as commander of Ft. Johnston, and answer, **10.** 102-104, 108. commander of Ft. Johnston, **7.** 531; **9.** 799. conduct in case of the Relief, **10.** 272-273. dismantles Ft. Johnston, **10.** 107. expenses incurred for Ft. Johnston, **9.** 957-958. goes to Boston and character, **10.** 234-235. houses of burned, **10.** 108, 109, 140. makes map of N. C., **7.** 860, 863. map by cited, **8.** 562. Martin's warrant to presented to Assembly, **12.** 140. no aid to from King, **9.** 1008. petitions Martin for fire wood for Ft. Johnston, **9.** 1132-1133. promoted aid de camp, **7.** 829. relieves Jones, **8.** 24. reports on Ft. Johnston, **10.** 39. said to be repairing Fort Johnston and charges against, **10.** 113-114. sails, **8.** 564. takes home reports on S. C. line, **7.** 877, 880. takes old seal to Eng., **7.** 532; papers on S. C. boundary, **8.** 564. to report on Regulators, **7.** 859-860, 886. Tryon on services of, **8.** 65-66. unable to hold Ft. Johnston, **10.** 97. work at Ft. Johnston, **9.** 993.
- Collet Fort,** **7.** 833.
- Colleton, Landgrave**, absorbs Indian trade, **2.** 846. action on Fundamental Constitution, **2.** 844. bears Spanish insults, **2.** 846.
- Colleton, James**, deposition by, **1.** 382. landgrave and gov., **1.** 391. sets up martial law, **1.** 381-382.
- Colleton, Sir John**, a Proprietor, **1.** 72, 76, 119, 123, 162, 163, 389, 390, 392, 471, 520, 708; **2.** 896; at meeting of Proprietors, **1.** 33, 34, 55, 707, 717, 718, 723, 756, 818, 819, 831, 832. charter to, **1.** 20-33, 42, 43, 48, 49, 102-114. commissions Johnson, **1.** 554-557; instructs Tynte, **1.** 694-696, 705, 707. criticised by Willoughby, **1.** 159. grant of C. to summarized, **11.** 80-

- 86, 87, 97.  
 instructs Hyde, **1.** 844-846.  
 island granted to, **1.** 54, 55.  
 letter of Woodward on affairs in Albemarle, **1.** 99-101.  
 money for land to, **1.** 717.  
 on division of C., **1.** 775-776.  
 owns and sells share of C., **11.** 86-91, 99.  
 payment to, **1.** 833.  
 recommends Sir J. Yeamans, **1.** 93.  
 signs S. C. acts, **1.** 636, 637.  
 to Duke of Albemarle on grants to Heath and Norfolk, **1.** 34-35-36.  
 Vassall to on break up of Clarendon Co., **1.** 159-160.  
 visited by de Graffenried, **1.** 967.  
**Colleton, Sir John, a Proprietor, 3.**  
   32, 33, 34, 35, 39.  
 appoints and instructs naval officer, **2.** 497-499.  
 asks aid for S. C., **2.** 188-189, 191-192.  
 at meeting of Proprietors, **2.** 8-10.  
   234-235, 298-299, 306-307, 314, 350.  
 makes Bath a port of entry, **2.** 236-238.  
 on surrender of C., **2.** 721-723.  
 sells share of C., **4.** 656, 657, 662.  
 signs new set of Fundamental Constitutions, **2.** 852-858, 897.  
 to Assembly and Council of N. C., **2.** 489-490.  
 to Assembly on revisal of laws, **2.** 235-236.  
 to Eden on lapsed land, **2.** 238-239.  
 to Moseley, **2.** 41.  
**Colleton, of Exmouth, Sir John, sells C., 3.** 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46.  
**Colleton, Sir Peter, 1.** 48, 214.  
   a Proprietor, **3.** 162, 163, 175, 176, 178, 179, 212, 230, 232, 233, 240, 241, 345, 346, 347, 352, 356, 360, 361, 363, 371, 380, 381, 384.  
   at Board of T. meeting, **1.** 328-329.  
   consignments to be made to, **1.** 241.  
   Culpeper Rebellion presented to, **1.** 286-289; examined on, **1.** 284.  
   first High Steward of C., **1.** 179.  
   gives liberty to catch whales, **1.** 338.  
   instructions to Wilkinson, **1.** 333-338.  
   letter to on settlements, **1.** 46-47;  
     to Mr. Blathwait, **1.** 286.  
   makes Blake deputy, **1.** 382; Godfrey, **1.** 180; makes Sothell governor, **1.** 339.  
   Nixon deputy to, **1.** 281.  
   on proposed Barbadoes colony, **1.** 41-42.  
   on taking up arms against them, **1.** 345.  
   powers to, **1.** 59.  
   proposals sent to, **1.** 58.  
   questioned on right to make war, **1.** 342.  
   receives 100 copies Wilson's description of C., **1.** 344.  
   resigns High Steward and becomes Chancellor of C., **1.** 80.  
   sells share of C., **1.** 347.  
   sick, **1.** 323.  
   signs acts, **25.** 141; report on Culpeper Rebellion, **1.** 326-328.  
   to Mr. Blathwayt, **1.** 323.  
**Colleton, Sir Peter, a Propr., 4.** 286, 287, 289.  
   barony delivered to, **3.** 39.  
   gives Great Deed of Grant, **3.** 292-293.  
   holds lands in S. C., **4.** 259.  
   letter on Fundamental Constitutions quoted, **2.** 840.  
   on survey and purchase of land, **2.** 173-174.  
   to S. C. authorities, **2.** 836-837.  
**Colleton, Thomas, 1.** 178-179.  
   charter sent out by, **1.** 58.  
**Colleton Co., boundaries, 1.** 377.  
   delegates in Assembly, **1.** 377, 380, name, **1.** xv.  
   number of representatives, **1.** xv.  
   petition to Proprietors from, **2.** 901-909.  
**Colleton Co., S. C., church in, 2.** 869.  
   number members in Assem., **4.** 1231; **5.** 85.  
**Colleton Island, granted to Sir John Colleton, 1.** 54, 55; rent for same, **1.** 55.  
**Colleton Shoal, 23.** 41.  
**Colley, Jno., in militia, 22.** 376.  
**Colley, Robert, land grant to, 4.** 631, 649.  
**Colley, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1025.  
**Colley's Swamp, act for road from, 23.** 594; **25.** 481.  
   bill for road through, **6.** 855, 856, 861, 872, 874, 891, 921, 923-924, 928, 936, 943, 952.  
**Collier. See Collyer.**  
**Collier, —, works of wanted, 2.** 55.  
**Collier, Col., house of burned, 16.** 245.

- Collier, Col., return of wounded and prisoners at Camden, **22**. 523.
- Collier, Col., tories attack, **22**. 221.  
See also Collyer.
- Collier, Cornelius, exempted, **4**. 391.
- Collier (Collien), Admiral Sir George, detains prisoners, **22**. 958.
- Collier, Isaac, tried, **19**. 668.
- Collier, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
captain, **14**. 264.  
coms'r on boundary and building, **24**. 20, 235, 299.  
election validated, **24**. 300.  
in Assembly, **12**. 286, 368, 369, 370, 371, 380, 399, 408, 429, 430, 431, 442; **13**. 736, 825, 858, 859, 894, 898; **17**. 635, 670, 705, 797; **19**. 2, 66, 89, 115, 373; on com. of Assem., **17**. 646, 647, 730, 819, 906.  
resigns as colo., **16**. 148; **19**. 104; as J. P., **20**. 186, 190, 366.  
sells land, **8**. 738.  
to Burke on Tory depredations, **16**. 203-205.  
warrant to, **14**. 273.
- Collier, Minor, exempted from draft, **17**. 852.
- Collier Robt., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Collier, Richard, wounded, **22**. 700.
- Collier, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Collier, Samuel, on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1149, 1150, 1265; **10**. 141.
- Collier, Seth, reward for, **21**. 932-933.
- Collier, Southworth, tries to defraud Davis, **10**. 976.
- Colliers, Wm., killed, **20**. 722.
- Colliers, **13**. 20; **15**. 380.  
on post route, **7**. 413.
- Collier's Reg't losses at Camden, **15**. 169.
- Collier's Swamp, **5**. 1210.
- Collings. See Collens, Collins.
- Collings, John, in army, **13**. 509.
- Collings, Jno., in militia, **22**. 319.
- Collings, Jno., in militia, **22**. 341.
- Collings, Thos., assigns to Porter, **2**. 111.  
juror, **2**. 83.  
law suit, **1**. 608; **2**. 93, 149.
- Collins. See Collens, Collings.
- Collins, —, **17**. 142.
- Collins, Capt., commands The Willing Maid, **10**. 969.
- Collins, Lt., **10**. 138a.
- Collins, Andrew, juror, **4**. 522.
- Collins, Andrew, militiaman, **9**. 444, 689.
- Collins, Banil, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Collins, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 199.  
army rank, **13**. 519; **16**. 1032.
- Collins, Brice (Brier), petition, **19**. 63, 574, 576; considered, **16**. 96-97.
- Collins, Burwell, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Collins, Burwell, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Collins, Caleb, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Collins, Charles, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Collins, Charles, in army, **15**. 722; **16**. 1033.  
re-enlists, **15**. 749.
- Collins, Daniel, in prison, **15**. 489.
- Collins, David, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 192, 198, 256.
- Collins, Dennis, juror, **25**. 186.
- Collins, Dillard, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Collins, Edward, juror, **4**. 523.
- Collins, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Collins, Enoch, drafted, **15**. 613.  
helps save Burke's furniture, **15**. 614, 616.
- Collins, Hezk., army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Collins, Hezekiah, murders Indians and proclamation for arrest of, **9**. 788-789.
- Collins, Jacob, Regulator, **7**. 809.
- Collins, Jacob, captured and liberated, **10**. 463.
- Collins, James, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10**. 524.
- Collins, James, in militia, **22**. 413.
- Collins, Jas., in militia, **22**. 473.
- Collins, James, land grant to, **4**. 704.
- Collins, James, pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Collins, James, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Collins, James, petition, **18**. 160, 178, 394.
- Collins, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Collins, John, **18**. 566.
- Collins, John, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1026.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1032.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Collins, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Collins, John, in Assembly, **13**. 624.
- Collins, Jno., in Assem., **19**. 375.
- Collins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 453.
- Collins, John, juror, **25**. 186.
- Collins, John, land grant asked, **4**. 440; to, **4**. 349, 635, 704.
- Collins, John, protests against Regulators, **8**. 273-274.
- Collins, John, to Caswell on resolu-

- tions **18**. 687.
- Collins, Jonathan, witness, **6**. 578.
- Collins, Jos., in militia, **22**. 452.
- Collins, Joseph, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.
- Collins, Jos., to buy vessel for use of State, **13**. 605-606, 608.
- Collins, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Collins, Joshua, Regulator, **7**. 809.
- Collins, Josiah, 1st, **21**. 495, 500.  
act for him to cut canal, **24**. 861-2.  
allowance to, **19**. 370.  
bill to tax, **21**. 212, 218, 221, 582.  
building coms'r, **24**. 238.  
Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.  
case of, **21**. 1080.  
claims, **18**. 262, 268.  
commissioner on cannon, **24**. 737;  
on coast navigation, **24**. 720; on  
magazines, **13**. 683-684; on naviga-  
tion, **24**. 403, 502, 931, 966; on  
Roanoke, **24**. 390.  
elected to C. of S., **20**. 491, 500.  
furnishes supplies to army, **16**. 495.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 28, 29, 32.  
judge of admiralty ct., **14**. 332.  
nom. for C. of S., **20**. 226, 414; **21**.  
26, 37; 251, 611.  
petition, **20**. 156; on canal, **18**. 240.  
raises cannon, **21**. 1036.  
recommended for judge advocate,  
**14**. 154; as com. for the King  
Tammany, **11**. 531.  
reports on Br. damage, **17**. 952.  
supplies army, **16**. 485, 495.  
to Caswell on artillery and answer,  
**18**. 755-756, 762-763.  
to Hamilton on hemp, **22**. 802.  
warrant of Martin to, **18**. 33.  
See also Jos. Collins.
- Collins, Josiah, Sr., (Jacob), coms'r  
on navigation, **24**. 931.
- Collins, Lewis, asks relief from church  
tax, **9**. 95-96.  
petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.
- Collins, Lewis, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Collins, Mattw., allowance to, **19**. 369.
- Collins, Matt'w, army rank, **16**. 1030.  
pensioned, **12**. 768, 808-809, 823, 870,  
872; **21**. 413, 419.  
petition, **13**. 944; **19**. 662.  
resolve in favor of, **17**. 864, 870-871,  
872, 961, 972.
- Collins, R., payment to, **13**. 350.
- Collins, Ralph, draft in favor of, **11**.  
454.
- Collins, Richard, debts of paid, **1**. 585.
- executor arrested, **1**. 584.
- Collins, Sampson, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Collins, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1026.
- Collins, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Collins, Shad'k, army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Collins, Shadk., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Collins, Thos., a J. P., **5**. 654.
- Collins, Thos., a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Collins, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Collins, Thos., in Assembly, **17**. 264,  
266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 364, 365,  
366, 368, 387, 391, 406, 425.
- Collins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 338.
- Collins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 413.
- Collins, Thos., in militia, **22**. 473.
- Collins, Thomas, juror, **4**. 516.
- Collins, Thos., land lapses patent, **2**.  
642.
- Collins, Thos., loyalist, **10**. 602.  
paroled, **10**. 559.  
to give bond, **10**. 691.
- Collins, Timothy, in militia, **17**. 1057.
- Collins, William, a justice, **1**. 443, 583-  
587.
- Collins, Wm., act for land to, **24**.  
629-30.
- Collins, Wm., army pay, **17**. 198.
- Collins, Wm., army pay, **17**. 202.
- Collins (Collings), Wm., arrested, **1**.  
432.  
juror, **1**. 433, 434, 445, 447.  
law suit, **1**. 423, 429-430.  
sues, **1**. 411.
- Collins, Wm., in militia, **22**. 356.
- Collins, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.
- Collins, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 627,  
892, 1045.
- Collins, Wm., land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Collins, **15**. 70, 613.
- Collins', on post route, **7**. 149.
- Collisson, John, to attend Assembly,  
**3**. 289.
- Collom, Thomas, sadler, **15**. 620.
- Collomb, Dennis, land grant, **4**. 1039.
- Collson, John, presides at court, **8**.  
255-256.
- Collson, John, road coms'r, **23**. 754.
- Collyer, Col., attacks Fanning, **22**. 194,  
238.  
See also Collier.
- Colman, Moses, land grant to, **4**. 350.
- Colman, Wm., fined, **9**. 652.
- Colonels (county), list of, **9**. 298.
- Colonial acts, method of procedure  
on in England, **5**. 747.
- Colonial churches, abuses in, **1**. 233-  
234.

- Colonial Congress of 1765, no delegates to, **7. x.**
- Colonial entry book, extracts from, **25. 119-22, 139-41.**
- Colonial period, definitions by Saunders & Clark, **11. vii.**
- Colonial Records, "copy" closely followed in printing, **2. xix.**
- efforts to secure from London, **1. iv-viii.**
- list of obtained by Gallatin and printed, **1. v.**
- materials for found in Eng., **11. iii.**
- preface to, **1. iii-viii.**
- prefatory notes to by the Editors, **1. ix-xxxiv; 2. iii-xix; 3. iii-xviii; 4. iii-xxii; 5. iii-lxi; 6. iii-xxxv; 7. iii-xxxiv; 8. iii-xlvi; 9. iii-xxvii; 10. iii-xli; 11. vii-xx; 12. iii-v; 13. iii-xiv; 14. iii-xvi; 15. iii-xiv; 16. iii-xii; 17. iii-x; 18. iii-ix; 19. iii-vi; 20. iii-vii; 21. iii-vi; 22. iii-vii; 23. iii; 24. iii-iv; 25. iii-vi; 26. iii-iv.**
- reasons for absence of in N. C., **1. iv; for suspension of work on, 11. iii.**
- resolution to secure, **1. iv-v.**
- Colonial trade, way to improve it, **2. 165-166.**
- Colonies, account of, **2. 154-166; of those in America, 1. 224-226.**
- act to reunite to crown, **25. 149-150.**
- attorney generals to be appointed in, **1. 463.**
- Board of Trade on state of, **2. 418-425.**
- British theory of, **6. iv.**
- cannot claim absolute legislative power, **2. 629-630.**
- civil jurisdiction in, **2. 631-632.**
- counties divided into, **1. 188.**
- dependency on mother country, act for, **7. 293, 344.**
- draft of articles for confederation of considered, **10. 175-179, 181, 186, 191-192.**
- efforts to stop the making of temporary laws in, **2. 136.**
- Eng. act on recovery of debts in force in N. C., **23. 326.**
- English theory of advanced, **2. 626-627, 628-629.**
- governors remiss in enforcing navigation acts, **1. 465-466; to send reports of, 1. 224.**
- grant by Parliament to for French War, **6. x.**
- how regarded in England, **4. viii.**
- in Fund. Const., **25. 123.**
- interest of not considered by England, **2. xviii.**
- laws for dependence of, **7. 231; to be made against pirates, 1. 347-348, 349.**
- letter of Privy Council to, **1. 458-459.**
- militia useless in, **2. 632-633.**
- oath to be taken by governors, **1. 227-228.**
- Proprietors' petition on appointment of att'y gen., **1. 470-471.**
- regulations for controlling trade of, **2. 628-629.**
- slow to contribute to French War, **5. 130.**
- state of in matters of trade, **1. 440-442.**
- trade of confined to Eng., **1. 225.**
- Colony of N. C., reasons for slow growth, **2. xi-xiv.**
- Colpepper. See Culpeper.
- Colpepper, Benj., land grant to, **4. 638.**
- Colquhoun, George, petitions on county bounds, **9. 633-635.**
- Colson. See Coleson.
- Colson, Mr., taken by rebels, **10. 126, 127.**
- Colson, Abraham, land grant to, **4. 853, 892.**
- Colson, Dan'l, in militia, **22. 373.**
- Colson, Jacob, asks for lapsed land, **2. 426.**
- Colson, John, **21. 64.**
- Colson, John, a J. P., **6. 799.**
- Colson (Coleson, Cotson, Coulson), John, act to allow him to return to N. C., **24. 993-4; 25. 102-3; to vest lands of in son, 24. 883.**
- bill in favor of, **20. 517, 520, 528, 555, 575, 588, 590; on return of to N. C., 21. 774, 790, 803, 926, 929, 949, 955, 967; to vest lands in, 18. 46, 55, 67, 124, 283, 295, 297, 302.**
- building coms'r, **23. 972.**
- petition and bill in favor of, **21. 62, 71, 111, 112, 119, 139, 140, 179.**
- taken by rebels, **10. 129.**
- Colson, John, juror, **4. 521.**
- Colson, John, Jr., act to vest lands in, **24. 883.**
- Colson, West, army pay, **17. 203.**
- Colson (Coleson), Wm., act to vest

- lands in, **24**. 883.  
 bill to vest lands in son of, **18**. 46, 55, 67, 124, 283, 295, 297, 302.  
**Colson, Wm.**, register, **9**. 298.  
**Colson's**, **19**. 968.  
**Colson's Ferry**, **24**. 232.  
**Colson's Mill**, fight with Tories at, **22**. 114, 116.  
 Tories defeated at, **19**. 984, 989.  
**Colston, Mr.**, **15**. 498.  
**Colston, Henry**, in army, **15**. 720.  
**Colston, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
**Colston, Rawleigh**, to Caswell offering services as agent in Hayti, **13**. 57-58.  
 to Nash on trade with W. I., **14**. 299-301.  
**Colston's**, fight with Tories at, **22**. 114, 116.  
 British surprised at, **15**. 9.  
 troops at, **15**. 10.  
**Colston's, S. C.**, **14**. 513, 515.  
 Tories defeated at, **15**. 7.  
**Colten, Samuel**, elopes with woman, **7**. 352.  
**Colter, Levi**, in army, **15**. 722.  
**Colthred, Richard**, claims allowed, **6**. 212.  
**Coltrain, David**, land grant to, **4**. 636.  
**Coltrain, Wm.**, messenger, **13**. 62.  
**Coltraine, David**, a J. P., **4**. 346, 813.  
 land grant asked, **4**. 627.  
**Columbia, S. C.**, **15**. 382, 674.  
**Columbia**, ship, report on, **22**. 966.  
**Columbia College, N. Y.**, **8**. xl.  
**Columbus Co.**, Baptists in, **5**. 1178, 1179.  
**Colvard, Wm.**, resigns as J. P., **19**. 178, 289.  
**Colven's Creek**, **25**. 784, 788.  
**Colvil (Colvill)**, Lord, **6**. 1058; **7**. 94.  
 Tryon to on Simpson-Whitehurst duel, **7**. 9-10.  
**Colvil (Colvill)**, Lt., dead, **15**. 754, 757.  
**Colvill, Col.**, pursues Tories, **15**. 373.  
**Colville, (Matusen, Martin)**, Maturin, bill for possession of records in hands of, **12**. 53, 60-61, 62, 70, 74, 112.  
 clerk, **9**. 298.  
 house burned, **23**. 804.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 500.  
 receipts for horse, **22**. 431.  
 refuses to surrender records, **24**. 16-17.  
**Colvin, Mr.**, in Assem., **19**. 613, 614, 622.  
**Colvin, Capt.**, in Edenton, **18**. 302.  
**Colvin, Alex.**, land grant, **4**. 602, 616, 618; rights proved, **4**. 596, 598.  
**Colvin, John**, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1150, 1151, 1265; **10**. 15, 24, 112.  
**Colvin, John**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
**Colvin, Wm.**, in militia, **22**. 365.  
**Colwell**. See Caldwell.  
**Colwell, Charles**, furnishes supplies to Tryon's army, **8**. 621.  
**Colwell, David**, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
**Colwell, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1032.  
**Colye (Coile), Wm.**, indicted, **22**. 512.  
**Coman, Michael**, to be executed, **12**. 535, 540.  
**Commander**. See Commander.  
**Comander, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 350.  
**Comander, Joseph**, attorney, **1**. 482.  
 executor of, **1**. 523.  
 holds Bell's estate, **1**. 429.  
**Comander (Commander), Thomas**, asks for lapse patent, **2**. 501.  
 executor, **2**. 486.  
 juror, **2**. 508, 712.  
 sued as executor, **2**. 427, 454-456, 462.  
 surety, **2**. 445-446.  
 See also Commander.  
**Comay, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Combahee River**, **14**. 325.  
**Combehee River**, boundary of Colleton Co., **1**. 377.  
**Comber, Hugh**, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
**Comble, James**, claim allowed, **22**. 404.  
**Combs, Mr.**, and public tobacco, **18**. 568, 576-577, 579, 580.  
 helps rescue property of Burke, **15**. 613.  
**Combs, Edward**, **5**. 617.  
**Combs, George**, army rank, **16**. 1036.  
**Combs, Geo.**, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
**Combs, Henery**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Combs, John**, **21**. 30.  
**Combs, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
**Combs, Mason**, **21**. 30.  
**Combs, Robt.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
**Combs, Wm.**, claim, **9**. 487.  
**Combs, William**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Combs, William, Jr.**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
**Comer, John**, corresponds with P. Palmer, **5**. 1164.

- Comer, Joseph**, asks pay for supplies against Regulators, **9**. 354-355.
- Comer, Peter**, in militia, **22**. 429.
- Comes, John**, lapse patent to, **2**. 524.
- Comes, Robert**, law suit, **2**. 81-82.
- Comf, Wm.**, petitions, **19**. 932.
- Comfort, Cape**, **2**. 383.
- Comin, John**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.
- Cominel, Frans**, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Cominger, John**, in army, **15**. 721.
- Comings, —**, express rider, **16**. 263.
- Commander**. See **Comander**.
- Commander, Sam'l**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Commander, Thomas**, juror, **4**. 519.
- Commander, Thos.**, juror, **25**. 187.
- Commander, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Commasee, —**, reports on French fleet, **13**. 460.
- Commauder (Commander), Jesse**, act to change name to Clagg, **24**. 939. See also **Comander**.
- Commentaries on Fund. Constns.**, forbidden, **25**. 132.
- Commentary on St. Matthew**, **2**. 584.
- Commerce**, act to amend navigation act, **23**. 588-9; to encourage, **24**. 318-20, 342-3, 354; to regulate, **24**. 718-20, 797.
- and C. C., **17**. 494-495.
- bill for C. C. to control, **20**. 187, 363, 388; to encourage, **13**. 852, 885, 943, 955, 972, 973, 975-976, 979, 989-990; to regulate, **17**. 333, 340, 343, 375-376, 406, 409; **20**. 45, 51, 91, 101; to repeal law on, **20**. 210, 211, 266, 390, 433, 459.
- Burke to Assem. on, **22**. 1036.
- condition, **15**. 601-602.
- considered, **8**. xlv-xlviii.
- duties in France, **17**. 436-437, 484, 552, 608-623, 632.
- Edenton merchants on, **22**. 578-9.
- influence of on independence, **9**. 985.
- N. H. and Mass. on regulation of, **17**. 571-576, 592-593.
- offered to N. Y., N. C. and Ga., **9**. 1165.
- regulation of, **22**. 20, 52; in Fed. Constn., **20**. 776, 779.
- report on vessels entering Cape Fear, **22**. 312.
- resolves of U. S. on, **18**. 557-560, 580-581, 584-585, 587, 650, 654-655, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681-684, 688, 692, 736-740, 772-773, 788-789, 792-793.
- suffers from impressments, **16**. 10. Williamson on, **21**. 541-542. See also Trade.
- Commercial agent**, act on, **24**. 408. to contract for arms, &c., **13**. 781-782. to import arms, &c., **18**. 822-823, 825. See also Agent in England.
- Commingforth, Richard**, act to supply land patent to, **24**. 707-8. bill for patent to, **19**. 423, 462, 479, 735, 749, 754, 807, 823.
- Commings, Ed.**, in militia, **22**. 318.
- Commissaries**, act to compel them to account, **24**. 417-19. appointed, **10**. 966, 971, 975, 989, 990, bonds of, **10**. 543. commission and powers of McCulloh, **5**. 617-621. Germain commissioned, **11**. 7. Hart resigns, **11**. 369. letter of Burke to on supplies, **15**. 580-581. oath to abstain from trade provided for, **13**. 896-897, 903, 995. payments to for supplies, **14**. 513.
- Commissary Department**, bill to abolish, **16**. 149, 153, 160, 170; **19**. 106, 113, 124; to regulate, **17**. 822, 823, 846, 848, 908, 942. Board War to Greene on, **14**. 486-487. considered, **17**. 848-849, 850-851. inefficient, **16**. v. Martin on, **19**. 336-337. needs of estimated, **15**. 5.
- Commissary General**, appointment desired, **15**. 151. bill to create, **17**. 700, 703, 781, 784, 787. Burke to on supplies, **16**. 195. com. to fix salary, **19**. 175-176, 180, 181, 208, 300, 302, 337. deputies cause trouble, **16**. 107-108. orders to, **16**. 241. reports on, **19**. 433, 665-666, 684.
- Commissary of Stores**, com. to define duties, **13**. 770; **18**. 807, 809.
- Commissioners**, bill to amend defects in act to appoint, **4**. 1267, 1269; to appoint, **5**. 183, 184, 185, 186, 201.
- Commissioners for issuing currency**, to give bond, **4**. 139.
- Commissioners of army accts.**, frauds of, **18**. iv-vi.
- Commissioners of currency**, bonds de-

- manded, **4**. 97.
- Commissioners of Indian affairs**, **4**. 224.
- Commissioners of revenues and grants**, **4**. 340-341.
- Commissioners of Trade**, act for, **24**. 322-4.
- Bignall one, **22**. 526.
- Bd. War to on salt, tobacco, &c., **14**. 456-457, 459.
- orders on, **14**. 450.
- settlement of affairs of, **17**. 873, 874.
- to deliver tobacco for paper, **17**. 905, 906, 907, 970, 972.
- to pay tobacco to Barrity, **17**. 775.
- to report on proceedings, **17**. 819, 821, 824, 826-827, 855.
- to support delegates in C. C., **17**. 708, 709, 714.
- Commissions**, costs, **23**. 860-1; form, **10**. 1011; considered, **17**. 353.
- proclamations on new ones, **9**. 56.
- to be issued to North Carolinians, **9**. 1241.
- to be renewed under new King, **6**. 758.
- to run in name of State, **23**. 983-4.
- Commitment of criminals**, act on, **23**. 19, 333; **25**. 160.
- Committee for Trade and Foreign Plantations**, established, **1**. 222-224.
- Committee of Correspondence**, appointed by N. C. members and work, **2**. viii-ix.
- County Committee to be appointed to correspond with, **9**. 1047.
- McCulloh to on currency and public affairs, **8**. 55-57; on public affairs, **9**. 10-12.
- to send address to King, **8**. 124.
- Committee of Safety**, **19**. 900, 901, 902, 903, 942.
- first form of republican gov't, **9**. xxxii.
- origin, **24**. iii.
- proceedings, **15**. 682.
- Committee of Secrecy**, **22**. 751.
- Commis, Richard, prisoner, **17**. 1045.
- Commodities**, rated staple, act on, **25**. 160, 205-6; act on payment of taxes in, **23**. 151-157, 161, 336; **24**. 438.
- as legal tender considered, **7**. xviii-xix.
- bill for payment of taxes in, **7**. 379, 385; for rating, **7**. 321, 325, 394, 398, 400, 401; to amend act to prevent exportation of unmerchantable C., **7**. 310, 317, 324, 329, 330, 331, 338, 379, 382, 391, 403, 406, 409-410, 411, 421; to ascertain method of paying taxes in, **6**. 1225, 1230, 1212, 1274, 1282; to pay taxes, &c., in, **7**. 47, 50, 51, 57, 58, 65, 68, 69, 70, 75, 78, 82; to prevent exportation of unmerchantable, **6**. 1223, 1229, 1230, 1231, 1233, 1236-1237, 1252, 1258, 1263, 1268, 1269, 1274, 1284, 1286, 1292-1293; **7**. 48, 54, 69-70, 71, 77, 93; to regulate, **7**. 1100, 1103, 1104, 1108, 1116-1118, 1122-1125, 1154b, 1165, 1168, 1171, 1176, 1177-1178, 1191, 1194-1196.
- no right to pay quit rents in, **11**. 67-68.
- notes on laws for rating, **3**. 185, 192.
- payment of taxes in requested, **8**. 76, 77, 78.
- petition for payment of taxes in, **7**. 866-867.
- rated for barter, **3**. 168.
- staple, rated, **23**. 54-55; received as cash, **25**. 197; for quit rents, **25**. 217-8; to be sold by Sheriff, **25**. 234.
- taxes may be paid in, **25**. 175.
- Commodities**, unmerchantable, act to prevent exportation of, **23**. 639-49, 790-801; to limit export, **25**. 18, 37, 313-19.
- bill to prevent exportation of, **7**. 563, 591, 594, 595, 904, 940, 951, 952; 955, 957; **8**. 100, 103, 104, 131, 133, 136-137, 138, 297, 301, 302, 334-335, 336, 341, 344, 346, 429, 526; to amend act on exportation of, **9**. 387, 398, 402, 403, 469, 470, 493, 498, 502, 505; to prevent exportation of, **9**. 842, 843, 848, 895, 896, 897, 900, 907.
- Common law**, act for enforcement, **24**. 36, 113, 162-3.
- declared to be in force, **23**. 39, 95, 327; **25**. 153.
- ordinance to enforce, **23**. 992, 996.
- Common law of England**, adopted in N. C., **1**. 789-790.
- Common pleas court**, bill to change time of, **4**. 1054; to erect, **6**. 128, 129, 131, 132, 159, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170, 172, 173-174, 175, 176-177, 178, 179, 180, 185-187, 188, 190-191, 193-194, 195.



- fees in, **4.** 191-193.  
 powers vested in chief justice, **7.** 477.  
**Common Sense**, mentioned, **10.** 447, 456; **11.** 16; **13.** 250.  
**Commons**, House of, **3.** 354; **14.** 1143.  
 answer resolution from Jamaica, on the money power, **5.** 758-759.  
 privileges of claimed by Assembly, **6.** 279; to be a model for Assembly, **3.** 94.  
 resolution of communicated to Martin, **9.** 1137, 1138, 1140.  
**Communion**, administered, **1.** 767, 769; **4.** 7, 608, 756, 791, 795, 1315.  
 practiced among Moravians, **7.** 285.  
 practiced at Bethabara and Bethlehem, Pa., **5.** 1149.  
**Companies**, territories governed by, **1.** 225.  
**Company of merchants trading to Africa**, fort Senegal vested in, **6.** 1081.  
**Complaints from the colonies**, discussed, **2.** 161-163, 165.  
**Complin**, Capt., wounded, **15.** 751.  
**Compton**, Spence, **4.** v.  
 patron of Johnston, **4.** iii.  
**Compton**, W., signs revocation of Heath patent, **1.** 43.  
**Comptroller**, **19.** 321, 322, 330, 351, 357, 361, 362, 363, 366, 368, 493, 511, 545, 556, 560, 580, 586, 614, 620, 621, 646, 648, 649, 656, 671, 685, 687, 690, 691, 705, 707, 805, 819, 820, 996; **20.** 25, 33, 54, 60, 62, 67, 70, 76, 90, 91, 103, 105, 107, 115, 116, 191, 215, 220, 223, 225, 226, 235, 247, 254, 255, 265, 269, 271, 273, 282, 283, 285, 289, 291, 316, 335, 376, 377, 381, 393, 396, 397, 403, 406, 413, 418, 424, 432, 439, 441, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 451, 454, 458, 463, 465, 467, 468, 471, 479, 482, 484, 486, 490, 500, 501, 503, 516, 517, 534, 539, 543, 548, 550, 552, 569, 570, 573, 578, 588, 593, 595, 597, 598; **21.** 27, 37, 64, 88, 93, 98, 99, 101, 110, 131, 132, 133, 134, 136, 143, 144, 145, 147, 151, 155, 161, 164, 165, 169, 170, 175, 176, 179, 182, 183, 186, 199, 205, 220, 224, 225, 234, 241, 243, 252, 262, 275, 289, 296, 306, 313, 316, 334, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 348, 349, 351, 352, 354, 370, 372, 381, 382, 390, 391, 392, 396, 409, 413, 419, 420, 422, 425, 426, 434, 435, 438, 440, 445, 446, 447, 450, 512, 517, 526, 538, 539, 553, 570, 572, 579, 590, 591, 593, 615, 634, 639, 646, 649, 657, 662, 663, 668, 669, 670, 673, 685, 686, 690, 695, 698, 701, 703, 706, 708, 712, 722, 723, 724, 726, 728, 733, 764, 792, 797, 803, 810, 818, 824, 825, 829, 832, 835, 837, 839, 841, 842, 843, 844, 852, 853, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 868, 882, 890, 949, 958, 969, 973, 975, 978, 982, 1008, 1009, 1036, 1038, 1039, 1042, 1044, 1047, 1049, 1053, 1054, 1056, 1059, 1071-1074; **22.** 1012, 1017-20; **24.** 799, 802, 892, 895, 897, 898, 899, 901; **25.** 25, 55, 59, 63, 75, 178.  
 accounts to be returned to, **24.** 418,  
 act for him to collect muster rolls, etc., **25.** 9-10; for him to examine and settle claims, **24.** 896-7, 956; on duties in matter of taxes, **24.** 899-901; on fees, **25.** 179-82; on salary, **24.** 669, 709, 796; on settling sheriffs accounts, **24.** 964-5; to appoint, **24.** 442-4, 499-500, 654.  
 affairs of, **17.** 563, 564.  
 allowance to, **21.** 415-416.  
 asked for names of delinquent officers, **18.** 167-168; for report, **19.** 145, 194, 256, 260, 264.  
 bill on settling Sheriff's accounts, **21.** 95, 106, 109, 111; to allow him to settle claims, **17.** 314, 330, 349, 351, 355, 392, 398, 405, 419; to appoint, **16.** 79, 81, 120, 126, 163; **19.** 48, 84, 118, 179, 181, 191, 192, 301, 302, 304, 316, 319, 333; to direct him in his duty, **21.** 955; to repeal act on, **21.** 813, 837, 981, 982, 1010.  
 books and papers of wanted, **21.** 22.  
 certificates, bill regulating, **19.** 418-419, 452, 453, 750, 789, 798, 809; receivable, **18.** 350.  
 com. to receive warrants, **21.** 131.  
 currency certificates, &c., in hands of to be destroyed, **18.** 220-221, 445, 455.  
 discussed, **7.** 499.  
 elected, **16.** 148, 167, 175; **19.** 119, 122, 123, 460-461, 465, 466, 468, 806, 809, 813, 815.  
 fees not put down, **3.** 161.  
 McCulloh, **4.** 1076, 1081, 1082, 1089.  
 reports on accounts with U. S., **17.**

- 341-342; considered, **17.** 347, 348, 350, 363, 367, 396; on public accounts wanted, **20.** 753; on treasurer's accounts, **21.** 869-870, 1059-1079; referred to, &c., **19.** 432, 770.  
 representation of, **21.** 8, 12, 16, 17, 40.  
 to deliver paper money, certificates, &c., **20.** 571-572.  
 to issue first settlement certificates, **21.** 863-864.  
 to pay to Commissioners, **19.** 830.  
 to report names of creditors of State, **20.** 598.  
 to settle accounts with U. S., **19.** 542, 556, 664-665, 681.  
**Comptroller (U. S.),** to trace counterfeit certificates, **17.** 598-600.  
**Comptroller and surveyor general of Albemarle, Biggs, 1.** 318.  
**Comptroller General,** asked to report on accounts with U. S., **17.** 279, 281.  
 to report on accounts with U. S., &c., **19.** 413, 485, 486, 487, 736.  
**Comptroller of High Steward's Court,** under Fund. Constns., **25.** 128.  
**Comptroller of Treasury of U. S., 16.** 322, 1204.  
**Comrie, Wm., 24.** 529.  
**Conaguancee,** visits Albany, **2.** 38.  
**Conahoe Plantation, 22.** 287.  
**Conally, John,** building coms'r, **24.** 150.  
**Conanannah,** signs Cherokee treaty, **7.** 855.  
**Conaughauritzhugh,** commands Indians, **2.** 674.  
**Conaway, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1032.  
**Conaway, John,** estate, **17.** 167-168.  
**Conaway, John,** receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
**Conaway, Wm.,** army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Concealment,** act to prevent, **23.** 97; **25.** 162-6.  
**Concession of Proprietors to Barbadoes settlers, 1.** 79-92.  
**Concession of 1665, 1.** xiv, xv-xvi; **25.** iii, iv.  
**Concord, 5.** 1227; **8.** 747.  
 Lutherans in, **8.** 779, 780, 794, 795.  
**Concord, Mass., 9.** 1230; **10.** 52.  
 battle at, **9.** xxxv; **15.** 178.  
**Concord church, 5.** 1184.  
**Condany, Michael,** exempted, **9.** 451.  
**Conden, John,** introduced to Lords of Treasury by Martin, **14.** 297-298.  
**Conder, Edward,** petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.  
**Conder, George,** army pay, **17.** 198.  
**Condition in 1728, 3.** xiii-xviii, 2-5.  
**Condon, James,** asks for new county, **9.** 92.  
**Condon, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1025.  
**Condrack, 11.** 294.  
**Condry, Dennis,** act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
**Condry, Michael,** on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Cone, John,** in militia, **17.** 1060.  
**Cone, Peter,** land grant to, **4.** 349.  
**Cone, W.,** army rank, **16.** 1027.  
**Conechege,** magazine at, **5.** 577.  
**Conecnee, 21.** 531.  
**Conelly, John, a J. P., 23.** 994.  
 coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 29.  
**Conerly, John,** land grant to, **4.** 1244.  
**Coneway, John,** Indian slave, **2.** 97.  
**Coneway, Wm.,** in militia, **17.** 1060.  
**Confederate Army,** Germans in, **8.** 734.  
**Confederate States, 16.** 6, 11.  
**Confederate States of America (U. S. A.), 13.** 370.  
**Confederation (Confederacy, &c.), The, 16.** 216, 223, 235, 313, 373, 406, 436, 437, 445, 462, 771, 787, 795, 815, 817, 888, 894, 898; **17.** 16, 20, 36, 58, 93, 94, 101, 104, 131, 174, 461, 462, 463, 482, 495, 506, 512, 513, 579, 918; **18.** iii, 496, 500, 516, 524, 530, 533, 543, 550, 555, 556, 558, 599, 670, 704, 710, 718, 721, 724, 739, 743, 748, 757, 781, 782, 788, 794; **19.** 543, 712; **20.** iii, v, 562, 611, 615, 633, 649, 669, 695, 706, 718, 745, 759, 762, 778; **21.** 407, 504, 506, 727; **22.** 633, 645, 974, 975, 1037; **24.** 557, 559, 561, 563, 578, 791, 888.  
 additional powers, **22.** 992.  
 articles of, act to repeal and change part of, **24.** 563-4; adopted, **12.** 608-609, 717-718; **13.** 102, 111, 452; printed by Davis, **12.** 216, 218, 242-243, 244, 393, 397, 426-427; read and considered, **22.** 11; said to have been accepted by Canada, **13.** 370; sent to N. C., **13.** 4; to be considered and ratified, **12.** 229, 263, 599, 695, 708, 709, 711; to be signed, **12.** 449, 450.  
 bill to repeal section of, **19.** 561-562,

568, 576, 644-645, 695-696.  
 Burke on, **11.** 460-461; on character of, **11.** 702, participates in discussion and action of Gen. Assem. on, **12.** v; to Assem. on proposed terms of, **14.** 349-351.  
 delegates to ratify, **13.** 962.  
 discussed by Cont. Cong., **11.** 648, 669, 677, 678.  
 dissatisfaction with, **11.** 696.  
 draft of articles for considered, **10.** 175-179, 181, 186, 191-192.  
 efforts to amend, **19.** v.  
 financial weakness of, **16.** xii.  
 finished by C. C., **11.** 809, 814.  
 Martin on plan for, **10.** 268.  
 plan of sent to Eng., **13.** 368.  
 program of finished, **11.** 682, 696.  
 ratification of, **13.** 379, 386; a necessity, **14.** 321.  
 terms of considered, **14.** 88.  
 trouble in forming, **11.** 469, 477.  
**Confederated Republic, 16.** 817.  
**Confederated States of Greece, 17.** 36.  
**Confirmation of liberties, Eng. act on** in force in N. C., **23.** 317.  
**Confirmed Laws, The 6, list, 3.** 176; **23.** 1-3, 95; **25.** 159, 161.  
**Confiscated property, act for commissioners to receive certificates, 24.** 803; for Co. cts. to call to account, **24.** 497-8; direct sale of, **24.** 661-4, 900-1; to give titles to, **24.** 730-1, 794-5; to prevent wasting of, **24.** 350-1, 376-8, 398, 408, 428-9, 501; to use as sinking fund for paper currency, **24.** 475-8, 482-5, 578-9, 682.  
 and treaty of peace, **16.** 751-752, 758, 859, 870, 876, 904-905, 914-915; **17.** v-vi, vii-viii, 3, 7-8, 21, 23, 79, 125, 134, 144-146, 148, 149-151.  
 bill for comrs. to receive certificates, **18.** 180, 209, 224, 411, 417, 441, 446; for quieting titles to, **18.** 188, 419, 453, 466; for sale of, **16.** 89, 91, 121, 127, 139, 140, 147, 149, 174; for suits on, **20.** 576-577, 583-584, 586; for treas. to receive certificates for, **20.** 170, 177, 271, 284-285, 344; on &c., **19.** 178, 182, 186, 193, 194-195, 199, 206, 210, 215, 216, 218, 222, 223, 226, 227, 228, 293, 299, 300, 302-303, 305, 307, 317, 323, 327, 339, 344, 348, 349, 354, 355, 356, 357, 366, 367, 555, 566, 576, 602, 605, 633, 677-678, 698; **20.** 573,

583; to bring comr's to account, **19.** 594, 600; to sell, collect debts of, &c., **18.** 343, 373; to direct sale of, **21.** 138, 139, 162, 163; to give deeds for, **19.** 639; to indemnify comr's against suits, **19.** 580, 593; to quiet titles to, **17.** 322, 345, 350, 366, 402, 418-419; to repeal act on, **18.** 399; to save town lots under, **17.** 279, 303-304, 305, 329, 346; to secure purchasers of, **20.** 34, 62; to sell, **18.** 116-117, 220, 453; **19.** 456, 466-467, 486-487, 724, 731, 772, 800, 809, 822, 824, 832-835.  
 certificates to be received for, **20.** 260.  
 claimed, **19.** 422, 444, 823.  
 collections of in Franklin State, **22.** 726-7.  
 commissary resigns, **18.** 12, 239, 243, 391.  
 commissioners elected, **16.** 148, 167, 175, 418; **19.** 119, 122, 123; **21.** 385-386, 390, 703, 704.  
 instruction to commissioners, **17.** 424, 425.  
 memorial by buyers of, **20.** 131, 132, 201, 312-313, 332, 411, 438, 445.  
 petition on, **18.** 30, 168, 198, 283.  
 proceedings against, **16.** 464-465.  
 protest against receiving certificates for, **20.** 115-116.  
 relief for purchasers of, **21.** 416-417, 424.  
 report on accounts of comr's, &c., **18.** 168-170, 192, 195, 198, 235, 283, 332, 419, 427, 448, 451.  
 resolve on payments for, **20.** 581.  
 restored, **17.** 371, 373, 377, 378, 385, 388, 397, 398, 403, 415, 417, 418, 419; to those who enlist, &c., **17.** 865-866, 918, 924.  
 sale of, **16.** 333, 334.  
 sold, **16.** 387, 450, 451, 452, 453, 499, 796-797, 798; **18.** 523.  
 to be recovered from S. C. and Ga., **16.** 727, 935; in Newbern Dist., **18.** 191, 223.  
 used for pensions, **17.** 969.  
**Confiscation acts, act for, 15.** 407; **24.** 123-4, 209-14, 225, 263-8, 352-3, 376-8, 424-9; discussed, **17.** 419-421.  
 bill favoring creditors under, &c., **21.** 39, 42, 90, 108, 140; for, **17.** 818, 824, 825, 866, 903, 906, 910, 914, 925, 930; for relief of cred-

- itors under, **20.** 502, 527, 536; for sale comr's for, &c., **19.** 57, 62, 68, 80, 84, 89, 90, 115, 120, 126, 127; on, **17.** 659, 660, 671, 687, 740, 748, 752, 759, 764, 769, 774; to carry into effect, **13.** 567, 578, 584, 586, 595, 612-613, 668-669, 670, 696, 701-702, 715, 721, 835, 863, 870, 872, 888, 897-898, 930, 962-963, 974, 977, 989, 991-992; to codify acts, **19.** 547, 582, 671-673, 714-715; to explain acts, **17.** 344, 382-383, 418, 423; **20.** 53, 104, 110; to protect rights of State under, **21.** 140, 141, 175, 180; to repeal act on, **18.** 803; in certain cases, **13.** 763; to suspend execution of, **16.** 162.
- coms'rs of appointed, **24.** 210-214, 264-8.
- considered, **16.** 247-248.
- Cornwallis on, **15.** 281.
- criticised in Mecklenburg Co., **14.** 345-347.
- discussed, **16.** 953-954, 957, 964; **17.** 427.
- effects, **24.** 201, 292, 305, 332, 334, 349, 353, 398, 423, 431, 443, 444, 457, 466, 467, 469, 484, 485, 488, 495, 525-7, 529-30, 533, 638-9, 658, 697, 706, 722, 730-1, 761, 762, 794-5, 858, 870, 873, 874, 883, 885, 889, 900, 928, 988; **25.** 8, 25, 28, 38-9, 103, 111, 114.
- letter to commissioners on C. property, **14.** 382.
- merchants' memorial on, **19.** 952-955.
- of lands, &c., **17.** 865, 866, 867, 869; **18.** 602, 603-604; and debts, **16.** 388-389.
- petition for lands in opposition to, **15.** 201-202; of merchants against, **15.** 203-205.
- promised to loyalists by Br. Gov't, **15.** 148.
- report of coms'rs under, **21.** 54, 56, 63, 64, 66, 91, 119-120, 149-150, 152, 155-156, 162, 164, 166, 170, 181.
- suffering under, **18.** 348.
- threatened, **4.** 1099.
- workings of, **18.** 402, 411; **19.** 435, 439, 452, 453, 492, 493, 625, 685, 690, 698, 699, 700, 751, 772, 779, 798, 862, 863, 871, 949; **20.** 61, 69, 84, 85, 86, 91, 104, 107, 109, 115, 116, 164, 212, 239, 246, 261; **20.** 269, 283, 292, 293, 310, 319, 332, 345, 357, 365, 367, 375, 376, 391, 398, 399, 401, 402, 412, 418, 433, 440, 447, 454, 463, 466, 467, 468, 474, 487, 491, 516-517, 563, 564, 569, 580, 581, 587, 590, 595, 676; **21.** 55, 56, 199, 242, 269, 272, 291, 310, 317, 324, 337, 347, 360, 368, 384, 385, 390, 391, 397, 416, 420, 421, 422, 435, 483, 489, 613, 632, 639, 653, 657, 663, 676, 683, 684, 685, 686, 707, 708, 719, 721, 722, 776, 799, 800, 807, 808, 814, 818, 822, 824, 825, 832, 840, 841, 865, 950, 951, 952, 968, 984, 985, 986, 1034, 1039, 1040, 1047, 1053, 1054, 1056, 1057, 1060, 1069.
- Conell, Edmond, in militia, **22.** 391.
- Conformity in worship, act for in S. C., **2.** 863-867.
- required in N. C., **25.** 151.
- Confusion and riots in province, **4.** 77, 78, 81, 83-84, 119, 120.
- Congaree (Congerree) Indians, lands of granted by S. C., **5.** 372.
- Congaree River, **7.** 155; **14.** 720; **15.** 150; **17.** 581; **22.** 111, 114, 153.
- Br. on, **14.** 517, 553; and Americans on, **17.** 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034; to confine operations to, **17.** 1030.
- Cornwallis on, **14.** 453, 458, 460, 553.
- reinforcement from, **14.** 554.
- Congarees, The, **15.** 251, 268, 272.
- Congarees, The (river?) **16.** 251.
- Conger, John, ensign, **10.** 320.
- Conger, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1027.
- Conger, Stephen, army record, **13.** 475; army rank, **16.** 1025.
- Congers, Ephraim, pensioner, **22.** 61.
- Congetoo, **18.** 799.
- Congleton, Mr., claims, **4.** 809.
- Congleton, Abraham, patroler, **10.** 63.
- Congleton, Wm. land grant to, **4.** 762.
- Congleton, Wm., reports on petition of, **13.** 616, 699, 729-730, 734.
- Congleton's, inspection at, **25.** 313, 379.
- Congoree Indians, **11.** 19.
- Congregational Churches, **8.** 619.
- control in N. E., **1.** 226.
- Congress, a central, proposed by Penn, **1.** 474.
- proposed, **9.** 1016.
- Congress (C. C.), ordinance to enforce acts of, **23.** 992.
- See also Continental Congress.
- Congress, provincial, **23.** 977, 980, 984, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 992, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

- ord. to require oath of allegiance, **23.** 985-6..
- transcript of records, **21.** 554, 570.
- Congress of 1765, resolutions of, **7.** 121-122.
- Congress of United States, **19.** 956; **20.** v; **21.** 10, 11, 22, 57, 85, 253, 258, 279, 282, 285, 293, 295, 326, 353, 365, 368, 376, 407, 408, 533, 534, 538, 544, 546, 550, 552, 559, 561, 562, 563, 564, 569, 571, 574, 575, 614, 628, 630, 638, 661, 662, 669, 676, 685, 691, 697, 699, 713, 727, 764, 862, 864, 876, 877, 879, 908, 909, 936, 940, 989, 1021, 1035, 1051, 1055, 1058, 1081; **22.** 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 31, 33, 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 55, 115, 118, 133, 634, 639, 722, 723, 724, 725, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 797, 798, 800, 801, 806, 811; **25.** 4, 5, 6, 20, 21, 58, 65, 73, 75; **26.** iv, 1248.
- act against members holding office under N. C., **25.** 69-70; on election of representatives and senators, **25.** 1-4, 64-5; on representation and on pay of members, **25.** 20; to be printed, **21.** 833, 902, 962, 1005, 1029.
- allows N. C. nothing for cession of western lands, **22.** 637.
- Assembly jealous of, **21.** iv-v.
- bill on electing representatives and Senators to, **21.** 253, 258, 276, 286, 294, 296, 298, 313, 316, 318, 322, 327, 341, 349, 356, 614, 615, 623, 645, 664, 669, 793, 797, 836, 851, 861-862, 889, 954, 958, 1008, 1009, 1017, 1027, 1048; to carry resolution of into effect, **21.** 734, 740, 741, 769, 880, 890, 897, 928, 940.
- business of, **22.** 634-5.
- instruction of Senators, **21.** 798, 815, 855-856, 859, 860, 902, 923, 953, 961-962, 963, 992, 1028-1030, 1040-1041, 1044, 1048-1049, 1055-1056.
- journals and proceedings should be published, **22.** 20, 52.
- limitation on powers of, **22.** 22.
- members to be ineligible to civil office, **22.** 52.
- not to interfere with elections, **22.** 45-6, 49; with redemption of currency, **22.** 46, 50, 51.
- passes pension act, **15.** 784.
- regulations on direct taxes, **22.** 46, 50.
- Tennessee to send representative, **22.** 723, 724.
- things forbidden to, **22.** 19-23; 45-6.
- to exercise only delegated powers, **22.** 23.
- votes monument to Davidson, **22.** 117.
- Congressional Library, **4.** xxi.
- Coniby, inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Conigy, Joel, army pay, **17.** 200.
- Conjurers, among Tuscaroras, **1.** 982-984.
- Conkwrite, Harklis, Regulator, **7.** 808.
- Conlson, Hy., army rank, **16.** 1028.
- Conn, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1038.
- Conn, David, army rank, **16.** 1031.
- Conn, John, army pay, **17.** 198.
- Conn, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Conn, John, asks for new county, **9.** 92.
- Connally, John, juror, **22.** 501.
- Connamocksocks Indians, **22.** 735.
- Connaritza church, **5.** 1180.
- Connaught, Burke family from, **15.** 678.
- given to Wm. Burke, **15.** 677.
- Conneconary, church at, **23.** 965.
- Connecticut, **5.** xx, 1164, 1166; **6.** 223; **7.** 459; **9.** 1229, 1230; **10.** 226, 291, 292, 376; **11.** 389, 394, 455, 767; **13.** ix, 186; **14.** 50, 231; **16.** 419, 420, 636; **17.** 289; **18.** 508, 539; **20.** 694, 763, 775; **21.** 245, 388; **22.** 33, 288, 514.
- act to forfeit charter, **1.** 552-554.
- act to restore to crown, **25.** 149-50.
- allowance to loan office, **20.** 652.
- and Confederation, **13.** 379, 386.
- and U. S. duties, **18.** 499, 501, 502, 528, 529, 533, 557, 558, 738.
- asked to raise militia, **17.** 89.
- attorney general for, **1.** 464.
- bounties in, **10.** 907.
- carries on foreign trade, **5.** 477.
- cedes lands to U. S., **18.** 715; **21.** 504.
- charges of Board of Trade against, **1.** 631, 633.
- claims western lands, **16.** 438; **24.** 679.
- constitution of proposed for N. C., **10.** 498.
- convention with, **14.** 214.
- cowardice of, **11.** 464.
- defense of, **5.** 465.
- discontent in, **17.** 994.
- dissatisfied with the Confederation,

- 11.** 696.  
 does not pass tariff act, **17.** 65.  
 fails to get part of Penn. and cedes  
 lands to C. C., **17.** 99.  
 forts erected in, **10.** 872.  
 free, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 French in, **15.** 561.  
 Ga. votes with, **11.** 384, 385, 478.  
 gov. of, **1.** 530.  
 gov't of, **1.** 225; mentioned, **11.** 326.  
 illegal trade, **1.** 468-469.  
 in vice-admiralty district of Boston,  
**11.** 218.  
 Indian wars against, **2.** 191.  
 indifferent to western lands, **14.**  
 218.  
 invaded by Br., **11.** 463, 464; **14.**  
 156, 159.  
 laws of sent to N. C., **22.** 991.  
 letter from considered, **9.** 737.  
 members in C. C., **20.** 603, 632; **21.**  
 441.  
 militia called for, **14.** 214; deserts,  
**10.** 817, 818; discharged, **12.** 523.  
 not required to submit laws to King,  
**2.** 143.  
 number of troops from, **14.** 272.  
 outline of gov't, **10.** 301-303.  
 payment by, **17.** 560; made in, **16.**  
 334.  
 petition, **1.** 470-471-472; on admiralty  
 courts, **1.** 473.  
 plan to make it more useful, **1.** 473-  
 474.  
 population in 1755, **5.** 470, 473.  
 praise for Tryon from, **10.** 1025.  
 proposed quo warrantos against, **1.**  
 352-354.  
 quarrel with Mass., **18.** 794; with  
 Pa., **18.** 174.  
 quota, **19.** 946; for public debt, **16.**  
 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 928,  
 929; **17.** 58, 60, 513, 528; of reve-  
 nue, **14.** 306; to sink cont. cur-  
 rency, **15.** 401; to U. S., **18.** 667,  
 704.  
 raises troops, **10.** 21.  
 refuses to help other colonies in  
 Indian war, **2.** 190-191.  
 report on old emissions, **16.** 311.  
 representation in C. C., **17.** 497,  
 556, 557, 591; **18.** 488, 548, 552,  
 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754, 794.  
 resolution of Assembly on charges  
 against U. S., **17.** 118-119.  
 sends laws to N. C., **17.** 594; to the  
 States, **17.** 565.
- settlers from go to Transylvania,  
**10.** 323.  
 sinking fund due from, **14.** 241-3.  
 Sons of Liberty in, **7.** 1.  
 tax on for forts, **5.** 470, 473.  
 to be annexed to N. Y., **1.** 442.  
 tobacco carried to, **1.** 547.  
 trade of limited by Parliament, **9.**  
 1186.  
 troops of in Carthage expedition,  
**9.** 42, 43; **15.** 752.  
 value of lands in as compared with  
 N. C., **11.** 814; of quotas, **15.** 660.  
 votes in favor of 6 per cent interest,  
**11.** 384; to close Miss., **22.** 901.  
 wants no duty, **16.** 886; pay for de-  
 fending her towns, &c., **17.** 81, 94-  
 97, 118-119.  
 Connecticut River, and U. S. boun-  
 dary, **16.** 749; **17.** 5.  
 Connecticut State Ship "Defence," **22.**  
 758.  
 Connegocheg, **5.** 1201.  
 Connel. See Conel, Connell.  
 Connel, Benjamin, asks for new coun-  
 ty, **9.** 89-90.  
 Connell. See Conel, Connel.  
 Connell, James, exempted, **5.** 1059.  
 Connell, M., affidavit against Davis in  
 matter of Frenchmen, **13.** 425.  
 Connolly, John, asks for new county,  
**9.** 91.  
 petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.  
 Connolly, Lawrence, army pay, **17.**  
 202.  
 Connolly, Thomas, juror, **8.** 72.  
 Connely, David, in militia, **22.** 453.  
 Conner. See Connor.  
 Conner, —, refuses to testify, **3.** 631.  
 Conner, Sergeant, **13.** 460.  
 Conner, Andrew, door keeper to As-  
 sembly, **4.** 720, 1331.  
 witness, **4.** 502, 503.●  
 Conner, Benjamin, army pay, **17.** 198.  
 Conner, Bryan, burnt in hand, **4.** 597.  
 land grant to, **4.** 798.  
 Conner, Chas., in militia, **22.** 451.  
 Conner, Col. Charles, **19.** 970, 976.  
 in army, **15.** 727; **16.** 1025.  
 Graham to on Revolution, **19.** 989-  
 991.  
 Murphy to on Rev. matters, **19.** 993.  
 Conner, Dan., in militia, **22.** 282.  
 Conner, Dempsey, coms'r on naviga-  
 tion, **24.** 966.  
 elected to C. of S., **20.** 491, 500.  
 in Assem., **19.** 490, 511, 528, 613,

- 614, 622, 643, 650, 667, 671, 675, 676, 688.  
 nom. for C. of S., **21.** 26, 27, 251, 611.  
**Conner, Edward**, land grant asked for, **4.** 454; surrendered, **4.** 890.  
**Conner, James**, a J. P., **4.** 346, 813.  
 in Assembly, **5.** 232, 265, 271, 283, 284, 285, 293, 511, 521, 536, 545, 843, 868, 877, 889, 903, 918, 1019, 1025, 1026, 1032, 1047, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1075, 1080, 1081; on com. of Assem., **5.** 873, 892, 1017, 1043.  
 land grant to, **4.** 349, 618, 636, 641, 703, 707, 708, 885.  
 petition on trade, **5.** 321-324.  
 report on public claims, **5.** 975-986; on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094.  
 rights proved, **4.** 617.  
 sheriff, **4.** 347.  
 witness, **5.** 1091.  
**Conner, James**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Conner, James**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 petition, **20.** 667.  
**Conner, John**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
**Conner, John**, army pay, **17.** 200.  
**Conner, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
**Conner, John**, Att'y Gen., **3.** 215.  
**Conner, John**, exempted, **9.** 476.  
**Conner, John**, juror, **2.** 591.  
**Conner, John**, in army, **13.** 508.  
**Conner, John**, in army, **15.** 720.  
**Conner, John**, land grant to, **4.** 965.  
**Conner, John**, receipt by, **22.** 472.  
**Conner, John**, refuses to testify, **3.** 525.  
**Conner, John, Sr.**, in army, **13.** 516.  
**Conner, Lewis**, arrests Smith, **2.** 149.  
 enters lands, **2.** 217.  
 land lapses, **2.** 318.  
 power of attorney to, **2.** 86.  
**Conner, Lewis**, resurvey granted, **4.** 952.  
**Conner, Margaret**, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
**Conner, Michael**, juror, **1.** 397.  
**Conner, Thos.**, act to remove disabilities, **24.** 696-7, 889-90, 988.  
**Conner, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 329.  
**Conner, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 592.  
**Connerly, John**, estate to, **17.** 167-168.  
**Connerly, John**, land grant to, **4.** 1047, 1244.  
**Connors, James**, petition, **21.** 778.  
**Conneway, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 315.  
**Conneway, John**, in army, **15.** 724.  
**Connie-oak Bay**, Fox on, **1.** xx, 217.  
**Conniel, Lieut.**, in N. C., battalion, **13.** 614, 622, 643, 650, 667, 671, 675, 676, 688.  
**Connon.** See Cannon.  
**Connon, David**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Connon, Edw.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Connor, —**, auditor, **21.** 289.  
**Connor.** See Conner.  
**Connor, Maj.**, recommended to Hancock, **11.** 709.  
**Connor, Andrew**, receiver, **23.** 271.  
**Connor, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1038.  
**Connor, Demsey**, school trustee, **25.** 18.  
 See also Conner.  
**Connor, Doshey**, army rank, **16.** 1038.  
**Connor (Conner), Edward**, petitions on land grant, **4.** 950; resurvey granted to, **4.** 951-952, 966, 967-968.  
**Connor, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1031.  
**Connor, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Connor, James**, land grant to, **4.** 618, 641.  
**Connor, James**, on his health, **22.** 736.  
**Connor, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Connor, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
**Connor, John**, arrears of salary due to, **9.** 654.  
**Connor, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 328.  
**Connor, Mordicai**, army rank, **16.** 1038.  
**Connor, Thomas**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Connor, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1031.  
**Connor, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1031.  
**Connor, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Connor, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Connor, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1038.  
**Connor**, diocese of, **5.** iii.  
**Connoway, John**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Connue, Arthur**, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
**Conoconaro (Creek?)**, **3.** 417; **4.** 813.  
**Conolly, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1025.  
**Conqueror**, desertions from, **13.** 236.  
**Conquest, Edward**, imported, **1.** 436.  
**Conquest of N. C.**, Br. plan for, **15.** iii.  
**Conrad, Rudolph**, captain, **10.** 320.  
**Conrad Creek**, **14.** 611.  
**Conrad family**, pioneers, **8.** 751.  
**Conrod, Philip**, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
**Consolvo (Gonsalvo?), Lawrence**, executor of, **1.** 494.  
 petition, **1.** 305-306.  
 See also Gonsalvo.  
**Conscience**, liberty of, act for, **2.** 884-885; **23.** 11.  
 provided, **1.** 80-81, 82, 94.

- Consiliere, Mr., fines in hands of, **2**. 722.
- Conspiracy, Brimage to be arrested for, **11**. 538, 539, 543.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 318, 319.
- Jones on, **11**. 746-747.
- law against, **1**. 788.
- ordinance against, **23**. 998-9.
- Constable, Rucker & Co., **21**. 146, 510, 548.
- buy State tobacco, **20**. 136, 208, 267, 274, 407, 451, 453, 635, 636, 639-641, 645, 660, 674, 675, 679, 680, 687, 698-700, 717, 725, 726, 728, 729, 730-740, 754; **21**. 394.
- ship tea to N. C., **20**. 702.
- Thomas on tobacco contracts of, **22**. 809.
- Constable, Wm., Blount to on tobacco and answer, **20**. 734-735, 738-740.
- offers to buy tobacco, **21**. 519.
- Constables, act on fees, **25**. 226; on service of writs by, **25**. 81; to appoint, **23**. 15-16, 162-163, 336; to ascertain fees, **23**. 86; **24**. 170, 207, 400, 666-7.
- appointed by court, **1**. 486, 523, 533, 548, 576, 578, 618, 652, 655, 656.
- bill to appoint, **4**. 475, 478, 501, 507, 510; to ascertain fees of, **12**. 595, 614, 617, 625, 626, 653, 702, 703, 718, 721, 733.
- duties, **1**. 545.
- fees, **3**. 166; **4**. 198.
- history of act, **3**. 181.
- like those in England, **7**. 489.
- ordinance to appoint, **23**. 992-6.
- organization and powers of court, **1**. 192, 194.
- provided for under Fund. Constns., **25**. 133.
- to be in each county, **23**. 984.
- Constable's Court, under Fund. Constitutions and duties, **25**. 127-8, 129.
- Constant, The, ship, **1**. 235, 269, 289.
- Constanten, Mr., **18**. 695.
- Constantinople, **15**. 652.
- Constitution, Tryon on, **7**. 472-491, 498-499.
- Constitution Hill, fortifications on, **15**. 423.
- Constitution of North Carolina, **10**. 1006-1013; **22**. vi, 643, 645, 653, 1038, 1040; **23**. 980-4; adopted, **24**. iii.
- being formed, **10**. 1037.
- Bill of Rights, **23**. 977-9.
- changes suggested, **20**. 245, 293, 377, 419-420, 566-567.
- com. and reports on, **10**. 918, 919, 921, 924, 954, 962, 963, 967, 969, 971, 973, 974; to consider changes in, **20**. 229-230.
- considered by Prov. Cong., **10**. 542, 545, 547-549.
- demand for, **10**. 1032.
- difference of opinion on and form discussed, **10**. xix-xxi.
- draft of that reported in April, 1776, **10**. 1034.
- first, **1**. xv-xvi.
- forming of delayed, **22**. 518.
- influence of Regulators on, **8**. xiv.
- Johnston on the making of, **10**. 1040-1041; to Iredell on difficulties of, **10**. 498-499.
- laid aside, **10**. 1037, 1038.
- ordinances of convention, **23**. 985-1000.
- read and considered, **22**. 11.
- reports on, **6**. 622-623; **11**. 510-511, 513, 521, 523, 540, 551, 553, 561-562, 590, 603, 604.
- revision of considered, **21**. 311, 653, 1052.
- summary of, **11**. xix.
- superior to Legislature, **19**. 864.
- Constitution of Franklin, **22**. 648, 649, 661-70.
- same as that of N. C., **22**. 662-70, and **23**. 977-84.
- Constitution of the Confederation, defects of, **16**. 822.
- Constitution of U. S., **25**. 69, 81, 94.
- act to appoint delegates to Convention for, **24**. 791; to ratify amendments to, **25**. 20-1; amendments proposed, **22**. iii; ratified, **22**. 794.
- bill to carry 9th article into effect, **21**. 1000; to explain disqualifying clause, **20**. 492; **21**. 21, 41, 57; to ratify amendments, &c., **21**. 251, 260, 266, 271, 287, 293, 312, 318, 319, 426-429, 616, 655, 664.
- Declaration of Rights and Amendments proposed for, **22**. 16-24.
- infringement of, **21**. 429-430.
- no oath to taken, **21**. v.
- proceedings of conv'ns on, **22**. 1-53.
- proposed amendment, **22**. 634, 635.
- submitted to C. C., **20**. 775-777.
- Constitutional Conventions of 1788 and 1789, proceedings, **23**. iii, 1-53.



**Constitutions, Fundamental.** See Fundamental Constitutions.

**Consuls**, act to admit into N. C., **24.** 342.  
sent to United States, **17.** 479-480, 481-482, 498, 500, 503, 504, 589-590, 600-601.

**Consuls of Admiral's Court**, under Fund. Constns., **25.** 128.

**Contagious diseases**, act to discover, **23.** 357-358, 381-383.

**Contempt of Assembly**, fines for, **2.** 617.

**Contentnea.** See Contentney.

**Contentnea**, **14.** 337.

**Contentnea (ney) Bridge**, **9.** 1064; **11.** 729.  
warehouse to be at, **23.** 507, 508.

**Contentnea (Contentney, Contentnee, Conterbury) Creek**, **5.** 342; **10.** 692; **11.** 338, 833; **13.** 166.  
bill on bridge over, **4.** 1262, 1264, 1267, 1269, 1270, 1274, 1282, 1288, 1290, 1291, 1295, 1297, 1300; **12.** 581, 582, 590, 604, 614, 617-618, 654, 686, 693, 696, 716; to prevent destruction of fish in, **7.** 320, 326, 330, 339, 410, 421; to prevent hedges across, **9.** 392, 394, 395, 400, 402, 443, 481, 485, 494, 503, 506, 508, 584, 657; to repeal act on navigation, **19.** 764.  
number K., &c., in taking fort on, **2.** 27.

**Contentnea Baptist Ass'n**, history of, **5.** 1181.

**Contentnee**, **23.** 222, 287.

**Contentney.** See Contentnea.

**Contentney.** See Great and Little Contentney.

**Contentney (Catechna)**, **11.** 510, 513, 651; **23.** 792; **24.** 139.  
DeGraffenried a prisoner in, **1.** 439; leaves, **1.** 940; trip to, **1.** 913.  
goods to be brought to, **1.** 936.  
Indian entrenchment at, **1.** 939.  
Indians return with booty to, **1.** 939.  
inspection on, **25.** 380.  
village of, **1.** 926, 927.  
words of, **1.** 923.

**Contentney Creek**, **6.** 82.  
act on bridge over, **24.** 310; on hedges and fish in, **23.** 909-10; to vest bridge over in Peacock, **23.** 367-368.

**Contentney (Catechne) Fort**, besieged, **1.** 882.

captured, **2.** iv.  
reasons why it was not taken, **2.** 20.

**Contentney (Catechne) Indians**, depredations of, **2.** 39.  
followed, **1.** 883.  
to be cut off, **2.** 24.  
to be settled with, **2.** 38, 39, 52, 62.

**Continent of N. C.**, **1.** 708.

**Continental account, treasury, &c.**, **17.** 97, 100, 104, 105, 120, 165, 172, 186, 341, 977; **18.** 70, 261, 281, 380, 381, 504, 520, 553, 555, 646, 653, 673, 705, 706, 767, 822; **19.** 100, 114, 198, 265, 322, 346, 357, 409, 484, 486, 487, 493, 526, 545, 698, 708, 712, 757, 913; **20.** 276; **21.** 126, 438, 480, 519, 802.

**Continental affairs**, Penn. on, **10.** 616-617.

**Continental army, militia, &c.**, **10.** 946, 947, 958, 961, 963, 965, 966, 971, 973, 975, 979, 980, 981, 989, 990, 992; **11.** 411, 414, 433, 614, 668, 680, 689, 742, 744, 756, 807, 824; **12.** 80, 93, 103, 132, 203, 279, 284, 285, 294, 367, 379, 394, 407, 434, 436, 446, 559, 572, 592, 606, 614, 627, 642, 661, 673, 676, 679, 680, 720, 722, 734, 752, 820, 853, 876, 878; **13.** 22, 136, 146, 149, 290, 297, 319, 338, 390, 400, 408, 730; **14.** ix, xv, xvi, 72, 133, 164, 165, 170, 171, 310, 319, 481, 484, 491, 498, 525, 547, 570, 606, 612, 613, 635, 721, 754, 781, 807, 865; **15.** 33, 165, 214, 234, 243, 274, 280, 291, 313, 318, 351, 362, 435, 438, 444, 445, 448, 482, 501, 516, 533, 548, 578, 587, 641, 683, 686, 701, 708, 717, 742, 774, 786, 787; **16.** 20; **17.** 55, 73, 82, 95, 96, 97, 132, 172, 313, 371, 416, 453, 626, 670, 673, 675, 678, 679, 680, 748, 750, 752, 753, 756, 760, 808, 840, 865, 866, 930, 931, 953, 973, 981, 1004, 1005, 1010, 1020, 1028, 1033, 1047, 1049, 1050; **18.** 68, 92, 98, 300, 405, 446, 484, 807, 816; **19.** 36, 44, 95, 126, 206, 216, 228, 246, 322, 336, 337, 347, 437, 500, 533, 534, 619, 663, 666, 669, 678, 857, 868, 871, 876, 882, 888, 911, 912, 914, 931, 938, 960, 996; **20.** 61, 432; **21.** 20, 28, 56, 72, 94, 126, 131, 290, 425, 461, 551, 563, 570, 571, 583, 828, 1036, 1037; **22.** 558, 580, 589, 807, 905, 913, 914, 915, 933, 973, 986,

- 1018; **24.** 27, 33, 110, 114, 115, 119, 128, 129, 142, 147, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 168, 184, 191, 192, 193, 194, 202, 217, 254, 255, 258, 260, 262, 268, 298, 319, 331, 335, 341, 359, 360, 361, 362, 365, 368, 369, 370, 372, 382, 384, 385, 386, 395, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 419, 432, 435, 438, 439, 475, 477, 496, 680, 711, 784, 817.
- act regulating conduct of officers, **13.** 37; to recruit for, **24.** 154-7, 160, 198-9, 254-5, 337-9.
- bill on payment of, **21.** 754, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964; to emit bills of credit to equip, **12.** 790, 791, 793, 799, 810; **13.** 568, 600, 614, 670, 681, 710, 722, 728, 747, 760, 776, 778, 802, 819.
- Caswell to clothier general on supplies for troops, **13.** 66.
- clothing to be provided for, **12.** 638-641, 644-645, 747-751, 782-783, 785, 835-836.
- commissioners to purchase provisions for, **12.** 605, 713, 719, 743.
- com. on remonstrance of officers on pay, &c., **13.** 576, 590-591, 679-680, 682, 698, 762, 780, 820, 821.
- condition, **11.** 438; **13.** 374, 378-379, 385; **15.** 93.
- Conn. settles with, **17.** 119.
- Craick deputy commissary, **10.** 930.
- depends on N. C. and Va., **13.** 33.
- Duvivier petitions for leave to raise regiment, **12.** 674.
- efforts to raise, **14.** ix.
- French West Indians to be enlisted in, **12.** 692, 714, 810-811, 873-874.
- Gates on provisions for, **15.** 416.
- governor to review, suspend officers, &c., **13.** 93, 107.
- land grants to, **12.** 456-457.
- lead sent to, **12.** 555-556, 663-665.
- losses at Camden, **15.** 167; at Cowpens, **15.** 420; at Stone Ferry, **15.** 751.
- officers appointed, **10.** 942-943.
- naked, **14.** 778.
- ordinance on support of, **23.** 989.
- organization, **15.** 95.
- pay due to, **17.** 486; of major general, **13.** 37, 38.
- pensions and provisions for, **14.** 301-302.
- pork needed for, **13.** 22.
- powder sent to from Ga., **11.** 271.
- power of governor to order questioned, **11.** 587.
- proclamation of Caswell on deserters from, **22.** 903-4.
- provisions to be moved north for, **13.** 25.
- regulations on payments to, **10.** 942, 943.
- reinforcements needed, **13.** 157.
- resignation from not allowed, **12.** 251, 256, 260.
- resolve of Assembly on half pay and lands for, **15.** 740-741; on N. C. officers in, **12.** 125, 126; relating to officers of, **12.** 286.
- resolutions on payment of, **17.** 438, 459.
- return of, **13.** 365-366, 377, 391, 401, 410, 423, 428, 445, 457, 458, 487-488, 503, 504-531; N. C. troops in, **11.** 667, 676, 690, 700, 703, 729; **14.** 360-75; **15.** 768.
- rum impressed for use of, **17.** 386.
- size fixed, **15.** 335.
- S. C. recruits for in N. C., **10.** 928.
- Tories enlist in, **14.** 712, 728, Va. goods delivered to, **11.** 485.
- without arms, **10.** 605.
- Continental battalions, act to complete, **13.** 411-417; **24.** 154-7, 160, 198-9, 337-9, 367-73, 413-17; to reduce to 4 and to complete, **24.** 367-73, 417.
- bill to complete, **16.** 81, 83, 128, 131, 138, 139, 141; **17.** 643, 669-670, 705, 726, 728, 735, 744, 747, 750, 760-761; **19.** 50, 90, 101.
- cost, **22.** 981.
- to be filled, **14.** 2.
- troops for, **17.** 891.
- Continental Bills of Credit, legal tender, **24.** 34, 48, 113, 169, 256-7.
- redemption of, **16.** 988-989.
- report on, **16.** 306.
- Continental Brigade, return of, **15.** 162.
- Continental Commissioners, **20.** 596.
- treat with Cherokees, **20.** 404.
- Continental Congress, **8.** 733; **9.** 1074, 1083, 1087, 1088, 1089, 1093, 1095, 1097, 1099, 1100, 1103, 1108, 1109, 1113, 1114, 1118, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1143, 1149, 1150, 1153, 1156, 1164, 1165, 1177, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1187, 1195, 1199, 1214, 1220, 1225, 1239, 1255,

1265, 1282, 1285; **10.** iii, iv, vii, ix, xi, xvi, xviii, 33, 34, 35, 36, 48, 49, 56, 61, 65, 84, 105, 126, 127, 128, 134, 135, 144, 148, 162, 170, 171, 174, 183, 186, 189, 199, 204, 212, 221, 222, 226, 227, 229, 232, 233, 236, 238, 239, 240, 244, 245, 251, 268, 269, 296, 323, 324, 355, 362, 370, 371, 390, 392, 409, 422, 428, 429, 445, 447, 448, 455, 457, 458, 470, 476, 482, 494, 503, 506, 544, 550, 553, 575, 576, 580, 581, 586, 604, 612, 616, 618b, 630, 637, 638, 641, 655, 667, 677, 681, 684, 687, 688, 694, 702, 797, 916, 925, 936, 938, 947, 959, 961, 972, 980, 1006, 1026, 1028, 1039, 1040; **11.** xiv, 293, 294, 337, 345, 365, 402, 404, 408, 412, 424, 435, 436, 441, 443, 450, 451, 455, 456, 457, 464, 466, 468, 469, 470, 471, 477, 486, 493, 494, 495, 500, 501, 518, 526, 529, 531, 562, 566, 588, 590, 602, 604, 611, 614, 625, 631, 636, 639, 647, 658, 662, 668, 671, 674, 682, 685, 693, 694, 695, 697, 713, 714, 730, 734, 737, 746, 763, 777, 779, 781, 785, 786, 793, 794, 801, 802, 803, 806, 808, 810, 811, 814, 818, 819, 827; **12.** 14, 20, 77, 132, 142, 263, 294, 367, 449, 545, 608, 615, 734, 804, 805, 819, 820, 828; **13.** x, 2, 4, 6, 7, 9, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 39, 41, 42, 43, 61, 67, 78, 79, 84, 93, 95, 100, 101, 129, 135, 136, 137, 138, 140, 156, 168, 170, 179, 180, 182, 203, 206, 207, 215, 219, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 239, 240, 244, 245, 246, 249, 252, 256, 257, 264, 265, 266, 267, 271, 277, 280, 284, 289, 290, 291, 294, 299, 305, 319, 320, 321, 326, 332, 337, 339, 359, 362, 367, 378, 379, 382, 385, 386, 395, 403, 430, 440, 443, 453, 463, 466, 469, 470, 471, 478, 483, 491, 492, 494, 531, 537, 538, 552, 554, 557, 651; **14.** viii, xii, xv, 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 12, 15, 17, 21, 24, 37, 44, 45, 49, 50, 59, 62, 67, 78, 81, 100, 101, 102, 111, 127, 128, 142, 174, 189, 190, 197, 200, 202, 204, 206, 231, 233, 252, 253, 254, 266, 274, 285, 286, 287, 295, 307, 309, 336, 337, 435, 459, 464, 500, 502, 504, 511, 524, 528, 531, 533, 538, 539, 540, 542, 552, 556, 564, 567, 573, 587, 588, 589, 591, 607,

626, 629, 681, 632, 633, 634, 650, 684, 756, 757, 798, 820, 822, 830, 832, 853, 858, 859, 861; **15.** xiv, 24, 26, 31, 34, 38, 39, 40, 56, 57, 66, 71, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 98, 99, 115, 117, 133, 151, 152, 170, 174, 175, 176, 179, 180, 185, 187, 218, 227, 228, 229, 234, 318, 342, 344, 346, 350, 351, 357, 367, 371, 375, 388, 392, 408, 415, 421, 428, 454, 462, 491, 501, 581, 587, 596, 598, 616, 644, 646, 683, 692, 702, 714, 715, 764, 766, 769, 773; **16.** xi, xii, 6, 8, 9, 14, 20, 23, 30, 61, 110, 133, 140, 145, 146, 147, 156, 157, 160, 173, 215, 225, 226, 274, 289, 296, 303, 307, 308, 317, 322, 323, 326, 327, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 338, 340, 342, 354, 357, 362, 364, 367, 371, 375, 376, 380, 381, 384, 386, 387, 398, 399, 401, 402, 407, 409, 410, 411, 414, 415, 427, 428, 432, 433, 437, 438, 439, 440, 445, 447, 450, 453, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 463, 466, 471, 479, 491, 503, 504, 510, 538, 545, 546, 553, 555, 574, 575, 584, 603, 607, 624, 628, 629, 643, 647, 648, 653, 654, 655, 667, 669, 682, 685, 700, 704, 705, 707, 711, 712, 725, 729, 730, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 741, 744, 745, 747, 753, 755, 756, 764, 773, 776, 777, 779, 790, 799, 801, 805, 806, 807, 811, 813, 817, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 836, 857, 858, 865, 866, 870, 878, 883, 884, 885, 888, 889, 894, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 908, 916, 919, 920, 925, 926, 931, 932, 941, 943, 946, 949, 955, 970, 977, 980, 992, 994; **17.** v, 17, 18, 21, 26, 27, 28, 31, 35, 36, 37, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 52, 63, 65, 67, 69, 70, 73, 74, 75, 78, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 101, 102, 108, 109, 111, 112, 115, 118, 119, 125, 132, 134, 146, 161, 163, 165, 169, 186, 187, 269, 271, 330, 337, 369, 379, 389, 428, 429, 430, 431, 435, 439, 440, 441, 459, 460, 461, 464, 465, 468, 470, 471, 473, 477, 479, 480, 481, 482, 484, 485, 486, 487, 489, 491, 492, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 503, 508, 512, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 525, 537, 538, 541, 544, 552, 555, 563, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 571,

577, 581, 583, 584, 585, 589, 590, 597, 600, 601, 606, 607, 627, 632, 638, 648, 667, 668, 669, 674, 676, 686, 689, 700, 701, 718, 720, 732, 735, 747, 758, 768, 772, 778, 783, 786, 793, 797, 807, 810, 851, 856, 881, 894, 895, 953, 955, 961, 962, 991, 994, 1039, 1050, 1051, 1052, 1053; **18.** 80, 82, 84, 101, 110, 111, 113, 127, 133, 138, 165, 166, 219, 231, 234, 280, 281, 313, 316, 347, 348, 351, 359, 381, 382, 387, 426, 427, 435, 438, 439, 456, 463, 464, 465, 470, 476, 479, 483, 484, 485, 491, 492, 494, 495, 499, 500, 501, 508, 513, 554, 560, 561, 563, 606, 610, 620, 635, 654, 657, 662, 672, 691, 692, 696, 697, 698, 699, 701, 702, 707, 727, 728, 729, 734, 746, 748, 757, 758, 760, 761, 775, 788, 789, 790, 798, 800, 801, 816; **19.** 4, 5, 91, 94, 100, 103, 110, 111, 113, 120, 131, 137, 171, 174, 206, 218, 226, 237, 240, 241, 242, 250, 252, 287, 302, 333, 352, 409, 418, 420, 421, 422, 429, 431, 440, 451, 452, 453, 459, 460, 470, 488, 494, 495, 496, 497, 505, 533, 535, 542, 543, 552, 554, 555, 558, 561, 562, 568, 576, 606, 612, 616, 620, 621, 622, 624, 630, 634, 637, 641, 642, 644, 645, 649, 664, 665, 666, 680, 688, 690, 694, 695, 696, 697, 699, 700, 702, 704, 705, 706, 707, 709, 710, 712, 725, 741, 747, 750, 752, 754, 761, 766, 768, 773, 777, 792, 794, 795, 802, 803, 804, 814, 828, 829, 830, 831, 835, 876, 889, 899, 900, 902, 903, 906, 908, 911, 915, 916, 938, 947, 948, 949, 950, 953, 964, 995; **20.** iii, iv, v, 47, 60, 71, 75, 129, 130, 151, 190, 196, 202, 227, 240, 243, 245, 246, 278, 279, 280, 312, 321, 371, 372, 379, 382, 397, 398, 403, 457, 458, 463, 486, 515, 537, 551, 553, 591, 596, 600, 601, 603, 606, 607, 608, 613, 615, 621, 624, 626, 628, 629, 630, 631, 633, 636, 637, 639, 640, 643, 644, 649, 651, 652, 658, 660, 661, 666, 667, 668, 673, 675, 676, 683, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 705, 706, 707, 713, 715, 716, 718, 733, 734, 735, 736, 753, 757, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 772, 774, 775, 780, 781, 783, 784, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792; **21.** iii, 11, 13, 18, 22, 95, 111, 134, 144,

146, 173, 187, 348, 437, 438, 439, 441, 443, 445, 446, 448, 449, 454, 455, 456, 466, 475, 490, 491, 509, 510, 512, 513, 514, 517, 518, 519, 521, 522, 526, 528, 531, 532, 535, 538, 539, 552, 553, 554, 746, 820; **22.** 11, 16, 19, 20, 117, 118, 119, 120, 127, 493, 494, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 529, 536, 539, 540, 553, 554, 572, 577, 619, 632, 633, 642, 643, 645, 648, 651, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 661, 662, 705, 707, 744, 753, 762, 763, 764, 765, 767, 769, 779, 780, 785, 786, 787, 789, 806, 808, 809, 893, 903, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 927, 932, 933, 935, 936, 942, 943, 949, 950, 953, 955, 956, 961, 963, 964, 965, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 976, 977, 978, 979, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 988, 992, 993, 994, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1049; **23.** 980, 988, 989; **24.** 5, 33, 34, 62, 72, 81, 119, 120, 121, 123, 128, 130, 134, 169, 184, 255, 277, 325, 346, 356, 367, 390, 401, 413, 419, 420, 444, 445, 446, 501, 547, 553, 638, 648, 650, 679, 680, 683, 687, 711, 718, 719, 733, 735, 737, 744, 765, 784, 789, 797, 798, 812, 897. abstracts of debates in, **11.** 380-386, 389-392. accounts of N. C. with U. S. to be sent to, **10.** 1002; **12.** 619; to be certified to, **10.** 577. act for delegates to assent to repeal and change of part of Articles of Confederation, **24.** 564-5; for it to regulate foreign trade, **24.** 561; act of N. J. on settlement of accounts, **16.** 351-353; on appointing delegates, **24.** 578; on conduct of Stanhope, **17.** 507-508; on pay, rations, &c., **16.** 610; on privateers mentioned, **15.** 405; on salary for delegates, **24.** 163-4, 188, 259, 406-7, 444-5, 501, 648, 669, 709, 796, 798, 957; to appoint delegates to Fed. Conv.; **24.** 791; to cede western lands to, **24.** 561-4, 678-9; to continue delegates in, **24.** 379-80; to give it power to collect tax, **24.** 557-9; to fix proportion of war debt, **24.** 561, 661; to levy duty, **24.** 405-6, 510, 547-9, 553; to fix standard coin, **18.** 713-714, 716, 719, 746.

- action on sending N. C. troops to So. States, **14**. 326; in currency matters, **13**. 328-329.
- acts and resolves sent to N. C., **13**. 37, 66-7, 154, 240-242; **14**. 9, 46, 48, 63, 71, 83, 85, 93, 97, 119, 131, 148, 153, 178, 192, 193-194, 207, 209, 210, 214-215, 220, 226, 227, 228, 232, 233, 240; **16**. 443.
- Adams quoted on work required of, **10**. 249, 250-251; to President of on payment of foreign loans and resolutions of C. C., **17**. 177-180.
- address of delegates to people of N. C., **10**. 20-23; of officers to Washington on pay, **16**. 826-827; on conduct of naval officers, **13**. 125; to the States ment'd, **16**. 885.
- advances money to N. C., **11**. 375.
- affairs of, **18**. 674, 677, 678-679, 689-690, 707, 718-719, 720-722, 724-725, 745-747, 752-753, 759, 770, 772-775, 777-778, 779, 783, 793-794, 798; **21**. 441, 447, 453-454, 456, 457-458, 464, 465, 468, 471, 472, 474, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 482, 483, 485-486, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 506, 509, 533, 534.
- agents of meet Creeks and Cherokees, **10**. 607-608.
- agrees to furnish light horse, **11**. 747-748.
- aid asked from, **11**. 393.
- aid of asked for South, **14**. 497.
- allowance to delegates, **12**. 771; to delegates considered, **12**. 433, 434, 440, 441, 445; to N. C. Cont. officers, **18**. 820, 824.
- allows Burgoyne to return to Eng., **13**. 73; exportation of corn to the Bermudas, **14**. 305-306; exports for salt and ammunition, **10**. 473-474.
- and appointment of brigadiers for N. C. troops, **15**. 746-748.
- Annapolis and other towns offered to as Federal Capital, **16**. 791-796, 813, 842-844, 877-878, 908-910; **17**. 116, 117, 606.
- appoints brigadier generals, **11**. x; com. to correspond with So. Dept., **14**. 707; day of humiliation and prayer, **12**. 675; **13**. 65, 744; **14**. 46; **15**. 356; Greene to succeed Gates, **14**. 721; Jones (W.) Supt. of Indian affairs, **10**. 502.
- appreciates offer of militia, **13**. 21.
- articles of Confederation agreed to by N. C., **13**. 452; proposed by considered, **10**. 175-179, 181, 186, 191-192.
- artillery company recommended to, **11**. 721, 730, 734, 737, 738.
- ashamed of their flight, **11**. 450.
- asked to send N. C. troops to aid of S. C., **18**. 816; for more time on redemption of currency, **13**. 772, 774; to appoint generals for N. C., **11**. xv; to pay for a secretary, **10**. 930; to put N. C. troops on its establishment, **10**. 506; to recall N. C. brigade from S. C., **13**. 924-925, 926, 927, 933; to station troops on N. C. coast, **10**. 527.
- asks aid of N. C. for Ga., **14**. 16; for laws of various States, **17**. 492-493, 495-496, 509, 515, 537, 565, 597-598; the delegates to attend, **16**. 743-744; that services of agents of Cont. Line be examined, **17**. 459, 463-464.
- Association of agreed to and signed by Prov. Cong., **9**. 1180-1181; on importations mentioned, **9**. 1151, 1152, 1166, 1168, 1170, 1226, 1240; signed, **10**. 125; by Prov. Cong., **10**. 171.
- attempts to regulate prices, **11**. 394.
- attendance, **21**. 441, 468, 471, 477, 497, 503, 506, 533-534.
- bickerings in, **11**. 396.
- \*bill for better payment of delegates, **18**. 78, 91, 309-310, 313, 321; salary of delegates, **12**. 250-251, 253-254, 257-258; to cede Tenn. to **20**. 513, 535-536; to continue delegates in, &c., **17**. 702, 847, 875, 942; to elect delegates, **19**. 562, 568, 569, 583, 660; to fix salary of delegates, **12**. 592, 600, 601, 613, 653, 703, 705, 716, 730, 732, 754, 776, 786, 793; to give power to regulate foreign trade, **19**. 545, 552, 558, 561, 566-567, 568, 569, 574, 588, 589, 591, 607, 644, 660, 678; to levy tariff, **17**. 841-842, 923, 925, 929, 934, 936, 937, 944; **20**. 187, 363, 388; to repeal act on salary of delegates, **12**. 831, 833, 853; to vest power in, **19**. 573-574; Bloodworth to Gen. Assem on Spanish treaty, **22**. 899-902.
- board to settle public accounts, **18**.

- 764, 783-784.
- Bd. of Treasury to delegates on tobacco, **20**. 639.
- Bd. war to delegates on defects of Br., **14**. 429; on need of arms, **14**. 419-420; on movements of Br. and American forces, **14**. 404-405; on movement of Br and Amer. troops, **14**. 453.
- Boudinot made president, **16**. 454.
- bribery of attempted, **13**. 199-200; **22**. 977.
- Burke defends his conduct to, **13**. 87-89; on affairs in, **15**. 367; on his service in, **14**. 22; on powers of, **11**. 701-703; on usurpation of power by, **11**. 417-422; participates in discussions on, **12**. v; quarrels with, **13**. vii, 403-407; to Caswell on affairs of, **11**. 460-463; to Laurens on his action in and answer, **13**. 105-8; to on excesses and insolence of troops, supplies, &c., **15**. 770-773.
- business of discussed, **16**. 434-441.
- calls for aid to S. C., number and condition, **13**. ix-xi, xii; for money from States, **14**. 93; for quotas of public debt, **16**. 412-413, 414-415, 429-430, 444; in emissions of its currency, **14**. 16; on States for revenue, **14**. 306-307, 321.
- cargoes purchased for, **13**. iii.
- Caswell on its work, **13**. 122; to delegates on Indian treaties, **13**. 591-592; and Br. affairs, **17**. 427-428; to delegates in on public affairs, **14**. 102-104; and answers, **20**. 602, 604, 676-679, 680-681, 716, 717, 749; on raising and disposition of troops, **14**. 25-26; on public tobacco, **20**. 737; Ga. delegates on bills in favor of Hardy, **11**. 409; to Laurens on drafts on, **13**. 111-112; on provisions for troops, **13**. 45-46; to Lee on provisions for troops, **13**. 43-44; to on Folger affair, **13**. 22-24, 30; to on French treaty, **13**. 424.
- cession of Western lands, **16**. 888-889.
- charge of against Burke submitted to Assembly, and report on same, **12**. 792, 825, 843-845.
- Chittenden to on case of Vt., **17**. 136-138.
- Circular to governors against delegates to, **9**. 1108.
- commission of delegates to, **15**. 607-608.
- commissioner from King must be sent to, **10**. 513.
- commissioners to of Indians, **10**. 348.
- commissions Martin as colonel, **15**. 386-387.
- committee interviews Lord Howe, **10**. 801; on accts. of delegates, **19**. 174, 178, 196, 251-252, 261-262, 291, 292; on letter of delegates, &c., **13**. 598-599, 608, 616, 629, 630, 631-632, 633, 710, 717-718, 721, 733, 734m-734n, 743; on letters from, **12**. 276; on requisition of money from, **13**. 864-865, 866, 958; **12**. 208-209, 221, 222, 228-229, 231; 384-385, 390, 393-394, 400-401, 402, 410-412; **17**. 812, 829-830, 831; on salary of delegates, **13**. 850-851; on support of delegates, accounts of, &c., **19**. 69, 138, 146, 324; to adjust accounts with, **13**. 656, 734h-734j, 734n, 749, 760-761, 766-767, 768, 818-819, 821, 832, 834, 873-874, 892, 906, 924, 928, 964, 983, 984, 985, 998, 999; to Caswell on resources of State in provisions and supplies, **13**. 272-273; to consider ways and means to pay, **16**. 104, 105; to on prisoners, **11**. 293-295; to report on estimate from, **17**. 861.
- committees chosen to carry on work of, **9**. 1115.
- communications of to Leg., **17**. 269-275, 288-290.
- comparative value of quotas of each State, **15**. 660.
- condemns horse racing, **9**. 1090-1091.
- considers letter of Caswell and report on reorganization of troops, **13**. 425-426.
- consolidates old regiments, **13**. viii.
- contributes funds to N. C., **10**. 449.
- control of trade by proposed, **17**. 63-64.
- Council of State to delegates in on Cherokee war, &c., **11**. 343-345, 349-351; on need of powder, &c., **11**. 308-309; on Mills, **11**. 336; to delegates on public affairs, **11**. 300-302.
- day of fasting and prayer appointed by observed, **10**. 64, 65, 66, 74, 115, 116.

debates cont'l money, **16.** 886-887.  
 declares independence, **11.** 321, 335.  
 declines to admit new Conn., **11.** 460.  
 delegates asked to report on affairs of, **13.** 833, 922, 926, 937, 943; do not attend, **17.** v, 271-272, 274, 275; elected to, **10.** 190; **12.** 232, 234, 413, 602, 608, 625, 626, 634, 676, 711, 712, 715, 717, 718, 721, 728, 730; **13.** 584, 585, 688, 689, 691, 754, 755, 756, 807, 808, 811, 814, 815, 816, 853, 855, 885, 886, 945, 948, 960; **14.** vii; **16.** 89-90, 95, 959; **17.** 310, 311, 318, 328, 330, 337-338, 856-857, 858, 859, 870, 872, 924, 941, 954, 956, 968, 970, 972, 974, 975, 976, 977; **18.** 77-78, 80, 101, 103, 105, 106, 108, 113, 117, 121, 128, 240, 307, 312-313, 336, 337, 340, 341, 342 346-347, 352; **19.** 57, 59, 136, 150, 151, 152, 244, 247, 265, 268, 269, 461, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 471, 473, 508, 509, 569, 582, 583, 587, 588, 598, 623, 626, 627, 635, 637, 645, 806, 809, 813, 815, 817, 819; **20.** 28, 29, 41, 42, 49, 50, 230, 244, 250, 261, 265, 266, 270, 423, 429-430, 435, 441-442, 449, 455; and articles of Confederation accepted, **13.** 102, 112-113; and commissions to, **13.** 408-409; and instructions to, **15.** 533-534; from N. C., **17.** 143; how chosen in Franklin, **22.** 669; invested with powers, **13.** 961-962; thanked, **13.** 552, 554, 555, 557-558, 569, 653, 671-673; **13.** 854, 945-947.  
 delegates to, **9.** 1047; considered, **19.** 543-544; to be allowed expenses, **13.** 859; to be appointed, **10.** 977-978; and allowance to, **10.** 553; to be chosen by Gen. Assem., **10.** 1011-1012; to be elected, **12.** 772, 773, 774, 788, 830, 831; to be instructed to vote for independence, **10.** 512; to be invested with certain powers, **12.** 262; to bind the State, **12.** 443, 451; to Caswell and Martin on public affairs, **17.** 464-466, 473, 477-478, 503, 504-505, 606-607; to Council of Safety on clothing for soldiers, ammunition, &c., **10.** 718-722; on ammunition, &c., for N. C., **10.** 754-757; on Cherokee War and

public matters, **10.** 679-680; on condition of Amer. army, form of gov't, &c., **10.** 862-870; on goods shipped to N. C. for **10.** 849-851; on more troops and iron workers, **10.** 804-807; on N. C. troops for N. Y., **10.** 790-791; on pay and bounties for troops, **10.** 740-741; on powder, **10.** 727-728; on public affairs, **10.** 810-815; help choose governor, **24.** 380; ignorant of feeling in N. C., **10.** xxvii-xxviii, xxx, xxxii, xxxiii; to make provisions for troops, **12.** 642; to Martin on public affairs and answers, **17.** 17-19, 20-28, 32, 63-66, 78-83, 88, 91, 92-93, 94-105, 111-112, 172-175, 186-188; to nominate brigadiers, **12.** 209, 386, 389; on situation in N. C., **10.** 122-123; to Provisional Congress on British expedition to South, **10.** 902-908; on proposed Southern expedition, **10.** 898-899; on release of British prisoners, **10.** 888-890; on Cherokee war, **10.** 730-732; to ratify articles of Confederation, **12.** 599, 695, 708, 709, 711; to report on paper currency, **17.** 323; to restricted in powers, **10.** vii-viii; vested with power, **13.** 868-869; with increased powers and pay, **12.** 828-829, 830.  
 delegation in discussed, **13.** 483; to be increased, **12.** 770-772; **13.** 583, 687-688, 691; to be increased to 4, **12.** 575, 577, 678, 680.  
 demanded by N. C., **9.** xxx.  
 denounced by Martin, and answer, **9.** 1195, 1199, 1202, 1203.  
 detaches N. C. troops to go South, **14.** 343, 352, 356-357.  
 directions to Indian Supt., **18.** 760.  
 discusses the Confederation, **11.** 648, 669, 677, 678.  
 dispatches of laid before Assem., **13.** 850, 852.  
 disregards wishes of N. C., **13.** 194-195.  
 distribution of western lands provided for, **17.** 451-458, 459-460, 465.  
 divisions in lessen its reputation abroad, **15.** 57.  
 does not oppose plan to burn Boston, **9.** 1082.  
 draws drafts on N. C., **14.** 806.  
 duties levied by, **18.** 496-502, 527-534, 542-543, 556-560, 580-581, 584-585,

- 587, 650, 654-655, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681-684, 688, 692, 736-740, 772-773, 788-789, 792-793; to be levied by, **19**. 544, 546; towards foreign nations on commerce, **18**. 559-560.
- efforts to raise and arm troops, **10**. 314.
- election of delegates to, **12**. 26, 29, 30, 31, 45, 59, 65, 66, 67.
- elects brigadiers, **11**. 282; **13**. 485; Jay as Foreign Secretary, **17**. 598; Miffin as President, **16**. 917; N. C. brigadiers, **13**. ix.
- employ preachers to travel among Regulators and Highlanders, **8**. xxiii.
- establishes agents for clothing and duties, **11**. 688-689.
- evils from constant changes in delegates, **13**. 306.
- examines and reports on Finance office, **16**. 832-835.
- exchanges prisoners, **14**. 551-552; discussed, **13**. 403-404.
- exonerates Gen. Putnam, **12**. 543.
- expenses and quota of, **18**. 703-707; and receipts of, **18**. 667-669; for delegates collected, **10**. 9.
- extension of power opposed by Burke, **11**. 449.
- extracts from journals, **11**. 705-706, 717, 718, 728, 729, 733; **17**. 1046-1047, 1048, 1050-1053; from papers of, **15**. 83, 95, 153, 160-161, 194; from proceedings on State of N. C., **10**. 338-339.
- Fed. constitution submitted to, **20**. 775-777.
- finishes the Confederation, **11**. 809, 814.
- foreign debt of U. S., **16**. 760-767, 790; **17**. 177-180.
- forgery of army certificates, **17**. 598-600.
- funds raised to pay delegates to, **9**. 1183-1184.
- grants half pay to troops, **14**. 301-302.
- Greene to Gates on court of inquiry and answer, **14**. 765-768.
- Hancock to president of on redemption of continental bills, Penobscot expedition and bounties, **16**. 988-990.
- Harnett on representation in, **22**. 978-9; to on iron furnace, **11**. 304.
- has no press or post office in York, Pa., **11**. 648.
- hesitates, **10**. xvi-xvii.
- Hogg delegate to from Transylvania and memorial to same, **10**. 257-259, 274.
- holds talk with Cherokees, **21**. 515.
- Holt recommended to, **10**. 828.
- Hooper on affairs of, **9**. 1279-1281; to Prov. Cong. on fortifying Cape Fear River, **10**. 871-873.
- Howe (R.) to on his aid to Georgia, **13**. 488-499.
- instructions to delegates, **9**. 1048-1049.
- instructs ministers on peace, **16**. 897; paymaster Gen. on pay of soldiers, **16**. 917.
- investigates Franklin, **14**. 566; seizure of Spicer's flag, **16**. 823-826.
- invited to accept N. C. troops, **10**. 494-495.
- issues money to N. C., **15**. 361; proclamation for fast, **15**. 199-200.
- itinerary and expenses of Caswell to, **9**. 1064-1070.
- Jay to Caswell on affairs of and answers, **18**. 525, 537, 590, 600, 673, 722, 770.
- jealousies in, **11**. 460.
- Johnston leaves, **15**. 588.
- Johnston to delegates on public affairs, **20**. 791, 792; **21**. 480, 491, 492, 493-494.
- Jones on position of Penn, **13**. 200-201.
- journals of kept by Burke, **11**. xx; and documents of sent to N. C., **14**. 227-228, 235; extracts, **13**. 425, 452, 484-485; sent to N. C., **14**. 211.
- jurisdiction discussed, **11**. 384.
- King's Mtn. reported to, **15**. xii.
- lack of power and needed increase, **17**. iii, iv.
- language proper for discussed, **11**. 381-382, 384.
- Laurens elected president, **11**. 666; to Caswell in justification of his conduct, **14**. 57-58; on public affairs, **13**. 137-138, 156-157, 234-236, 238-239, 240-242, 279, 286-287, 384; on transportation of provisions, **13**. 14.
- laws of sent to N. C., **13**. 47.
- lays off new States, **17**. 460-463.
- Lee to on defence of Sullivan's Is-



- land, **10.** 618c-618d; on movements of Br. fleet, **14.** 239-240.
- letters and papers from laid before Assembly, **12.** 627; **13.** 916, 917, 918; from delegates sent to Assembly, **12.** 342, 596; **13.** 962; from delegates and reports from asked, &c., on salaries, &c., **18.** 78, 82, 87, 92-93, 105, 133, 134, 165, 232-233, 309-310, 313, 320, 327, 352, 359, 364; of Thompson & Caswell on affairs of, **18.** 487, 489-490, 496-502, 508, 517-518, 521-522, 527-528, 537, 543-547, 548, 550-552, 556-558, 573, 590, 599, 639-641, 643, 649, 662, 665-671, 676, 703-707, 708-709, 716-717, 720, 725-726, 742-743, 753-755, 756, 762, 764, 768-769, 794.
- limitations on proposed by Adams, **11.** 327.
- limits time to present claims, **17.** 431-432, 433.
- Lincoln to delegates on promotion of officers, **16.** 627-628, 630-631; to on embarkation of British, **16.** 390-391.
- list of N. C. deranged by, **18.** 485-486; of resolves and acts of laid before Gen. Assem., **13.** 399-401; sent to N. C., **13.** 734m-734n.
- Luzerne to delegates on birth of Dauphin, **16.** 726, 731-732, 735, 778.
- Marbois to delegates on settlement of accounts with France and answer, **17.** 113-114, 117.
- makes changes in Middle Department, **14.** 740; Nash a brig. gen., **11.** xii.
- Malletts settle with, **11.** 675.
- Martin on work of, **9.** 1083-1084 1085; to delegates on arms from N. C., **15.** 117-118; on cession of western lands and public affairs, **16.** 732-736; on continental taxes, **16.** 402; on new officers, peace, &c., **16.** 783; on public affairs, **16.** 409-410, 449-451, 729-730; **17.** 49; on delegation in C. C. and illicit trade, **16.** 400-401.
- members from N. C., **17.** 79, 83, 111-112; present, **23.** 603, 632.
- memorial to in case of brig. Joseph, **10.** 973, 996-997.
- method of choice of delegates, **23.** 984.
- mint established, **18.** 764-767, 769.
- money needed by, **19.** 945-946.
- Morris to on public debt, **16.** 760-764; on reduction of expenses, **16.** 848-850.
- Muhlenburg to on Indian affairs, **17.** 159-161.
- mutiny against, **16.** 836-837.
- Nash declines to serve, **13.** 402; to com. of Assem. on magazines and Fr. fleet, **15.** 68; to delegates on conduct of militia at Camden, **15.** 60; to on position of Charleston, **14.** 802; on condition of S. C., **14.** 824-825; on public affairs, **15.** 1-3.
- necessity for continuous representation in, **13.** 213; for large power for, **16.** 816-818.
- needs of, **18.** 779-782.
- negotiates treaties, **17.** 25.
- N. C. delegates without money, **16.** 905; not represented in, **9.** xxix; refused presidency of, **20.** 629.
- not ready to accept N. C. militia, **13.** 38.
- offenders against Ass'n to be delivered up, **10.** 170-171.
- opposes opening of Va. land office, **14.** 215, 216, 217-218.
- orders attack on East Florida, **13.** 296; Cheaver to settle his accounts, **14.** 597-598; court of inquiry on conduct of Gates, **14.** 699, 708-709; monument to Nash, **13.** 363; N. C. Battalions to be consolidated, **15.** 710-711; N. C. troops to N. J., **15.** 701; to N. Y., **10.** 791; to the North, **11.** xi, xii; Va. and N. C. troops to North, **11.** 349, 353, 397, 408, 411-412, 424-426, 427, 456; to S. C. and Ga., **14.** 254; Va. troops to South, **15.** 58.
- orders of sent to N. C., **14.** 260.
- orders out militia in So. States, **14.** 851-852.
- ordinance for gov't of U. S. Territories, **20.** 740-746, 774; on illicit trade, **16.** 343-344, 356-357, 400, 401.
- organizes bank, **10.** 270.
- papers of laid before Prov. Cong., **10.** 170.
- passes acts for retaliation, **13.** 27.
- pay to delegates, **11.** 749; **13.** 347, 348, 349, 350; **22.** 1015; for horses killed in battle, **12.** 538; for delegates, **10.** 203.

- Penn asks instruction on his powers in, **13.** 196-197, 198; on representation in, **22.** 975-6; to Council of Safety on Lord Howe's plan for peace and public affairs, **10.** 801-802.
- Pa. Assembly to on control of trade, **17.** 28-29.
- pensions proposed, **18.** 544-547, 590, 594.
- pensions soldiers, **17.** 499.
- plan of Cape Lookout Harbor sent to, **12.** 95.
- power limited, **12.** 820.
- powers of in maritime cases considered, **14.** 256-258; to raise troops, **17.** 81.
- president of to Caswell on discipline, &c., of army, **13.** 1; on violation of Br. treaty and answer, **20.** 668-673, 716, 718; on letters brought by Folger, **13.** 8-10; on further enlistments of troops, **10.** 807-808.
- prints hand bill on Saratoga Convention, **11.** 818.
- proceedings approved, **9.** xxxiii, 1184, 1205, 1211; **11.** 290; on election of Hogan considered, **14.** 10; on privateers and letters of marque, **22.** 529-30; on restitution of confiscated estates, **17.** 2-3; on threatened attack on S. C., **10.** 379; sent to N. C., **10.** 850, 870; summarized, **10.** 85.
- proposed and considered, **9.** 1030, 1032, 1036, 1043, 1046, 1047, 1057, 1061, 1071; limitations on delegates, **10.** 870c-870d.
- protest to delegates in against appointment of Hand to command N. C. troops, **11.** 750-751.
- provides for redemption of currency, **14.** 241-243; relief of soldiers, **17.** 467.
- provisions on exchange of prisoners, **14.** 793-796.
- provisions to be collected, **22.** 914.
- public credit, **16.** 435, 753-760.
- public debts of, **16.** 753-60, 787-788; **17.** 525-532, 533-536, 538-540, 542-544, 546-551, 558-562, 587.
- public letters not to be printed, **17.** 429.
- publishes report on King's Mtn., **15.** 165; treaty of Paris, **13.** 125, 136, 425.
- quotas required to sink, emissions by, **15.** 401.
- raises more troops for N. C., **10.** 413-414.
- Ramsey to Caswell on affairs of, **18.** 515-517.
- reasons for dissolution of committees, **17.** 172-175.
- reception of Transylvania project in, **10.** 373-376.
- recognizes Br. consul, **17.** 589-590; French consul, **17.** 449-450, 498, 500.
- recommends appointment of commissioners, **13.** 44; N. C. to raise militia, **10.** 40-41; that the States furnish clothing for troops, **14.** 341-342.
- refers case of N. C. prisoners to Prov. Cong., **10.** 890.
- refuses money to N. C., **22.** 978, 979-980; to exchange for Burke, **16.** 18; for prisoners, **15.** 297.
- regulates N. C. troops, **10.** 358-359, 361.
- regulation of commerce, **17.** 494-495; of prices recommended to, **12.** 662; of Indian affairs, **18.** 710-713; of trade, **17.** 571-576, 592-593; on prisoners of war, &c., **15.** 318-319.
- removal of, **17.** 93.
- removes to York, Pa., **11.** 638, 641, 647, 649; **22.** 970, 972.
- report of Board of war to on N. C. dragoons, **13.** 496-498, 499; of com. on contention of Burke against, **13.** 208-210; of court of inquiry on Ashe sent to, **14.** 45.
- report on, **20.** 228, 230, 240-243, 421; from delegates, **14.** 88-90, 154-157, 190, 201-203, 205-207, 211, 213-214, 215, 219, 222-223, 238-239; on money received by in 1782, **16.** 928-929; on condition of So. States, **15.** 31-34; on public debt, **17.** 52-63, 65-66; on settlement of Pa. accounts, **17.** 119-123; to be made on slaves carried off, **16.** 408-409, 411.
- representation in, **17.** 16-17, 25, 27, 29-30, 33-34, 496-497, 506, 511, 516, 520, 522, 523, 555-557, 563, 576-577, 590-591, 595; **18.** 488, 502, 503-504, 505, 515-518, 538, 543, 548, 550-552, 569-571, 572, 573, 577, 581-583, 588-589, 590, 591, 593-594, 639-641, 644-645, 670-671; **18.** 708-709, 724, 725, 726, 753-754, 759, 768, 778, 779, 783,

- 793, 794, 795; of N. C., in, **17**. 17, 497, 556-557, 591; **18**. 488, 517, 518, 538, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; limited to 3, **12**. 607, 608, 717.
- requisition of for quotas, **16**. 890.
- resolutions and resolves of, **15**. 194, 195; **16**. 427; resolutions of against trade, **10**. 12, 15, 20, 54, 68, 113, 127, 141, 144, 151, 158, 179, 183, 186, 226, 244, 245, 262, 355, 414, 415, 417, 476; considered by Assembly, **13**. 33-4; **15**. 197-198; on accounting for public moneys, **17**. 163-164; on Archives, **16**. 880-881; on army certificates, **17**. 604-605; on carrying off negroes by Br., **16**. 874-875; on cession act, **17**. 458; on Cont. currency, **15**. 359-360; on cost of army for 1783, **16**. 443-444; on clothing, &c., **16**. 624; on copyright, **16**. 786-787; on defense of Southern States, **13**. 796; on delegates in, **13**. 7; on duties to meet public debt, **16**. 769-772; on exportation of naval stores, **11**. 272-273; of grain to N. C., **14**. 269; on foreign affairs, **16**. 307; on general peace, **16**. 423-424; on half pay and lands to soldiers, **15**. 740-741; on illicit traffic, **16**. 343-344; on insult to Marbois, **17**. 72; on lack of representation and considerations on same, **16**. 329-330; laid before Assembly, **13**. 30-31; on land cessions, **18**. 715, 716, 717, 721, 746; on land grants, **16**. 738-739, 754-755, 772; on liabilities of officers for supplies, **16**. 396-397; on location of Federal capital, &c., **17**. 116-117, 606; on location of N. C. troops, **10**. 912; on monuments to Nash and Davidson, **17**. 1046-1047; on Morris's resignation, **16**. 783-784; need of fuller representation borrowing money, **15**. 695-698; on negroes carried off, **18**. 715, 716, 717, 746; on number of troops to be employed, **14**. 272-273; on organization of army, **15**. 95; on partial payment of troops by separate States, **16**. 898-900; on payment of officers, **15**. 646; of public debt, **16**. 784-785, 790-791; of soldiers, **17**. 438; on post office sent to N. C., **11**. 471; on public stores, **17**. 162; on raising more troops, **15**. 669-670; on recruiting troops, **15**. 334-336, 351; on religion and amusements, **13**. 486; on removal of stores, **11**. 754-755; on reorganization of army, **16**. 391-393, 649-651; on sending troops to South Carolina, **14**. 298; on settlement of army accounts, **17**. 73-74, 77; of public accounts, **16**. 200-202, 1202-1204; on State quotas, **16**. 429-430; on suspending commissions of privateers, **16**. 328-329; on trade of N. C., **10**. 411; sent to Assembly, **12**. 272; and considered **12**. 558, 560, 574-577, 661, 663, 665, 666, 668, 677-80, 691, 706, 720, 766-767, 769, 773, 780-782, 820, 821, 822, 824, 825, 826, 838, 843; to be put in force, **10**. 983; to erect monument to Nash, **11**. 799; to increase delegation in, **13**. 467-468; on Va. land cession, **16**. 891-894.
- retaliation on British prisoners, **17**. 925-926.
- returns of reenlistments in N. C. battalion, **15**. 749-750; powder borrowed from North Carolina, **10**. 481.
- R. I. and N. H. leave, **22**. 992.
- salary to delegates, **12**. 66-67, 210, 385-386, 389-390; considered, **13**. 944, 952, 954; increased, **14**. 3; to be raised, **13**. 649, 684, 740.
- Secretary to Caswell on public affairs and answers, **20**. 608-609, 614-615, 631-632, 649-652, 655, 661-663, 684-686, 718, 732, 750-752, 755, 756, 771, 774, 783.
- sends address to N. C., **11**. 701; address of officers on pay, **16**. 832; agent to France, **15**. 622; laws to N. C., **18**. 651-652; **22**. 991; powder to S. C., **14**. 45-46; preacher to N. C. Tories, **22**. 515.
- service in expensive and laborious and delegates resign, **16**. 8.
- sets the pace for provincial Assemblies, **9**. 1255, 1257.
- settlement of army accounts by, **17**. 512-514, 546, 564, 568-579, 604-605, 607.
- should be asked for money, **14**. 1-2, 4.
- Skinner to settle accounts with, **18**. 806-807, 812-813, 815.

- sounded by Drummond, **10.** 390-391.  
stretch of power claimed by opposed by State, **12.** 844-845.  
Sumner and Clark recommended to for brigadiers, **11.** 718.  
Sumner to delegates on rearrangement of N. C. Line, &c., **16.** 653-654; delegates on army affairs, **19.** 948-949.  
support of delegates, **17.** 706-707, 709, 714, 755, 791.  
takes action on abuse of clearances and other maritime papers, **15.** 154; Light Horse into service, **13.** xiv.  
talks to Creeks, **10.** 329.  
test of mentioned, **11.** 278.  
thanksgiving day set apart by, **11.** 665-666, 667, 795-796; **16.** 425-6, 906-7.  
thanks troops, **12.** 500.  
three delegates needed from each State, **19.** 627.  
to Gates on rank, **14.** 606.  
to Great Britain on public affairs, **10.** 75-83.  
to Prov. Cong. on presentation of Declaration of Independence, **11.** 371; on recruits and provisions for troops, **11.** 361; Marfin's intercepted letter to White explained, **10.** 74-75.  
toasts of, **9.** 1067.  
trade allowed by, **10.** 369.  
treaty with Britain, **16.** 747-753, 758-759, 764-765, 773-774, 781, 783, 810, 836, 845, 848, 856, 857, 861, 865, 869-877, 880-881, 882-885, 895, 897, 900-906, 910, 913-916, 918, 920, 932, 955, 957, 963, 965, 977, 980, 985, 992, 1000-1001; **17.** v-vi, 4-9, 17-18, 19, 20, 22-25, 34-35, 49, 51, 90, 92-93, 109, 125, 144, 187, 188, 551, 588, 606; with Indians, **18.** 232.  
tries to borrow money, **16.** 435.  
troubles in, **9.** 374, 376-377; in getting money from for troops, **13.** 212-213, 214-215, 216, 218, 224, 225.  
undertakes to regulate price of goods, **10.** 10.  
usurps power, **13.** 103-104.  
votes money to N. C., **11.** 397-398; monument to Nash, **11.** 670.  
wants laws of N. C., **18.** 247-248.  
Washington on on movements of Howe and Nash, **11.** 739; on N. C. troops for the South and clothing, **14.** 356-357.  
Watauga settlers adhere to, **10.** 709.  
Western lands ceded to, **17.** vi, 25-26, 77, 78-79, 81-82, 94, 98, 99-101, 110-111, 112, 135, 143, 146, 185, 186, 273, 274, 427-428, 440-449, 458, 460, 464-465, 485, 545, 601, 623-625.  
why it moved to Princeton, **16.** 852-855, 970; **17.** 21.  
Williams resigns as delegate to, **14.** 258-259; **22.** 989-90.  
work of, **15.** 453.  
Continental Congress of 1765, resolutions of, **7.** 121-122.  
Continental debt, unpaid, **19.** 242.  
Continental establishment, complaints over rank in and report on same, **10.** 942, 955-956.  
Continental expenses, **24.** 679.  
Continental Impost, **24.** 552.  
Continental Line, **16.** 7; **19.** 412, 427, 431, 533, 579, 602, 603, 604, 605, 626, 627, 631, 636, 640, 685, 736, 742, 759, 763, 765, 793, 888, 890; **20.** 93, 108, 109, 110, 113, 129, 144, 208, 233, 259, 281, 408, 419, 426, 432, 457, 562; **21.** 131, 215, 348, 362, 413, 613, 620, 805, 864, 923, 945, 950; **22.** 93, 97, 104, 108, 112, 117, 118, 119, 124, 129, 131, 153, 154, 189, 199, 206, 207, 208, 212, 214, 219, 224.  
act for relief of officers and soldiers, **24.** 419-22, 540, 562, 564, 566-8, 569, 682, 683, 686, 722, 734-5, 787-91, 891-2; **25.** 31; on issue of certificates to, **25.** 75-6; act to emit bills to pay, **24.** 475-8, 482-5, 578-9, 682; to punish frauds in, **24.** 787-91, 891-2.  
arrangement of, **16.** 508.  
bill for lands to officers, **19.** 70; for relief of, **16.** 120, 124, 149, 153, 165; for tax to, **19.** 80-81, 121; pay, &c., **19.** 411-412, 414, 431-432, 445, 455, 456, 457, 462, 467, 474-75, 729, 740, 743, 767, 781, 789, 795, 798, 807, 818, 822; to settle accounts of, **17.** 349, 351, 355, 392, 398, 405, 419.  
certificates to, **17.** 527; to be sent to owners, **17.** 468, 490-491.  
claims of, **20.** 614, 615-616; of Simons for support of, **17.** 370.  
coms'rs of issue certificates, **24.** 802, 803, 885; **25.** 8.  
committee and bill on arrears due

- to, **19.** 162, 194, 205, 212, 213, 214-215, 216, 218, 219, 220, 222, 223, 227, 229, 231, 280, 281, 282, 289, 293, 307, 310, 315, 320, 323, 334, 335, 344, 346, 353, 355, 356, 358, 364, 366, 367; and reports on accounts of commr's, **20.** 8.
- frauds in, **20.** 747-750.
- lands of protected in Tenn. cession, **25.** 4-6.
- money due to, **24.** 709.
- muster rolls asked for, **24.** 789; wanted, **20.** 604, 614, 615-616, 630, 749, 761.
- negro serves in, **24.** 639.
- N. C. list printed, **16.** xii.
- N. C. not on U. S. rolls, **25.** 9, 10.
- officers to be consulted on services, **25.** 10.
- paid, **19.** 498.
- petition, **21.** 275, 631; from officers, and bill for relief, **19.** 36, 37, 74, 75, 106.
- recruits for, **16.** 527-528.
- roster of, **16.** 1002-1197.
- services of agents to be examined, **17.** 459, 463-464.
- settlement of accounts of in N. C., **17.** 470-471.
- time allowed to locate lands, **24.** 812.
- Continental Loan office, 22.** 953.
- affairs of, **22.** 810.
- pay to agents of, **17.** 273, 275.
- Skinner treasurer, **20.** 60.
- See also Loan office.
- Continental money, (or currency), 14.**
- 655, 754, 757; **15.** 346, 356, 640; **24.** 390, 437, 488, 556, 731, 732; of C. C. on, **13.** 240-241; to redeem, **24.** 658, 731-2, 796, 797, 802-3, 885-6, 952-3; **25.** 7-9, 77.
- amount in hands of treasurers, **16.** 919.
- bill for tax to redeem, **17.** 296, 321, 343, 396, 406, 410; **19.** 415, 448, 464, 744, 777, 788, 798, 800, 809, 811-812; **20.** 25, 40, 53, 101; **21.** 57, 58, 157, 161, 182; to redeem, **18.** 50, 178, 194, 279, 321, 346, 398, 410; **21.** 754, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964; to subscribe, &c., **21.** 839.
- charges against U. S. on account of, **17.** 95, 101-102.
- debated in C. C., **16.** 886-887.
- depreciation of, &c., **17.** 18; **22.** 538.
- disposal of, **19.** 503, 614-615, 623, 654, 707.
- loan office bills to be exchanged for, **22.** 953.
- quotas required to sink, **15.** 401.
- receivable for taxes, **19.** 903.
- received by Sheriffs, **22.** 1019.
- reception of, **16.** 363.
- report on condition and value, **16.** 446-448.
- resolve on, **18.** 814.
- tax should be laid in, **17.** 829.
- to be brought in by taxes, **15.** 359-360.
- Continental officers, act for relief of widows and children, 24.** 744.
- list of, **22.** 1049.
- remittance to prisoners, &c., **17.** 640, 641, 644, 645-646, 647, 652, 653, 724-725, 729.
- Continental Power, 19.** 499.
- Continental Regiments, to be filled, 22.** 955.
- Continental revenue, need of, 17.** 37; from N. C., **19.** 497.
- Continental service, 22.** 610, 612, 779, 780, 812, 983.
- bounties for, **19.** 56-57, 60.
- N. C. troops taken into, **22.** 517, 968.
- Continental Soldiers, return of those received at Kingston, 16.** 483.
- Continental Stores, 22.** 781, 783.
- com. to inquire into, **12.** 270.
- Continental tax, act on, 24.** 886 to collect arrears, **24.** 945-6.
- Continental Treasury, (loan office, money, tax, etc.), 17.** 471; **19.** 608, 630, 631, 648, 664, 694, 874, 896, 897, 903, 912, 945, 946; **20.** 108, 144, 145, 205, 241, 278, 396, 457, 459; **21.** 11, 92, 93, 100, 131, 132, 146, 147, 313, 455, 481, 489, 513, 549, 802, 969, 973, 982, 1009, 1013, 1037, 1053; **22.** 955, 978, 981, 984, 987, 1009, 1017, 1019; **24.** 130, 346, 390, 499.
- bills on, **22.** 909, 911, 939.
- drafts on in favor of N. C., **12.** 387; proposed, **11.** 366.
- drawn on for expenses, &c., **13.** 779, 781, 910, 916; **15.** 534; for use of State, **14.** 101, 103, 142, 155, 176, 193, 208, 209, 295; for troops, **12.** 814, 819.
- empty, **14.** 497, 498.
- governor instructed to draw on, **12.** 609, 615-616, 646-647, 732, 738, 754.

- money drawn from for expenses in N. C., **10.** 470-471, 472, 473, 476, 542, 553, 580, 621, 627, 636, 878, 978; **11.** 393, 397-398, 407, 408, 411, 423, 425, 427, 432, 440-441, 448, 454, 471, 480, 484, 494, 495, 500, 511, 516, 559, 564, 565, 569, 591, 602, 603, 634; money drawn from for N. C., **11.** 686, 711-712, 733, 737, 748; **12.** iv, 3, 8, 86; **13.** 6, 80, 81, 109, 110, 111-112, 113, 114, 120, 123, 128, 154, 163, 165, 166, 167, 174, 194-195, 207, 212-213, 214-215, 216, 218, 224, 225, 237-238, 239, 250, 251, 256, 268, 271, 293, 305, 374, 426, 453, 491.
- ordinance for State treasurer to draw on, **23.** 989.
- States called on for revenue, **24.** 306-307, 321.
- Continental Treasury Board, **22.** 769.
- Continental Troops, **22.** 569, 609, 920, 921, 936, 940, 942, 947, 949, 953, 978, 988, 1017, 1019.
- act to compel counties to furnish, **24.** 395-6, 417.
- bill to force quotas from counties, **17.** 854, 864, 865, 950, 951, 965; to raise, **18.** 809, 810, 816, 817.
- drafts for, **16.** xi.
- pay for, **22.** 911.
- provision needed for, **22.** 911.
- regt. to be filled and to join Washington, **22.** 910-11.
- stores impressed for, **22.** 542.
- to be recruited, **22.** 918-19.
- without arms, **22.** 518, 969.
- Continental Union, **16.** 450.
- Continental Village, **14.** 330, 331.
- Continental (Continental army, Continental Line, Continental Service, etc.), **16.** 43, 89, 107, 118, 122, 130, 137, 178, 190, 195, 203, 208, 215, 218, 219, 222, 224, 226, 227, 230, 233, 234, 253, 254, 264, 265, 273, 274, 275, 276, 308, 309, 334, 341, 342, 366, 368, 380, 382, 393, 394, 446, 455, 491, 495, 497, 502, 508, 511, 522, 527, 528, 529, 536, 541, 543, 544, 561, 569, 574, 584, 603, 611, 612, 629, 630, 631, 634, 641, 642, 677, 678, 684, 685, 687, 692, 693, 695, 700, 709, 713, 715, 720, 721, 733, 738, 739, 741, 742, 754, 777, 789, 796, 822, 892, 962, 969, 1200; **22.** 548, 615, 780, 812, 813, command militia, **16.** 1200-1.
- stores impressed for, **16.** 1199.
- Contractors, reimbursed for money borrowed, **12.** 795, 865-866.
- Convention, of N. E. States, **14.** 214.
- Convention of 1776, ordinance of, **23.** 985-1000.
- Convention of 1788, **20.** v, vi.
- journal of, **22.** iii, 1-35.
- 300 copies journal to be printed, **22.** 13.
- Convention of 1789, **20.** v; **22.** iii, 36-53.
- proceedings, **22.** 36-53.
- Conventions, ordinance to enforce acts of, **23.** 992.
- Conventions of Trade, **17.** 970, 975.
- Conveyance to N. C., best means for, **3.** 343, 344.
- Conveyances, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.
- Conveying lands, goods and chattels, act on, **23.** 49-52, 333.
- Conviction, to be by jury, **23.** 977.
- Convicts, act to hire out those not able to pay fees, **24.** 898.
- bill to hire out, **20.** 195, 213, 226-227, 249, 258, 367, 415, 435; **21.** 24, 35, 45, 59, 86, 102; to prevent importation of, **20.** 492.
- Eng. acts on branding in force in N. C., **23.** 321, 322, 323.
- in Va., Md. and N. C., **15.** 753.
- sent to U. S., **21.** 500.
- transportation of, **6.** 680; from N. C., **2.** 511.
- woman transported, **2.** 372; proposals for transportation of women, **1.** 477-478.
- Convicts and felons, laws against needed, **21.** 11.
- Conway, Earl of, at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 341-342.
- Conway, —, **13.** 78.
- Conway, —, and American war, **14.** 589.
- Conway, Mr., **22.** 427.
- Conway, Mr., house burned, **9.** 858, 919, 920.
- Conway, Mr., provides room for council, **8.** 291.
- Conway, Col., **22.** 714.
- Conway (Conwey), Gen., **12.** 455, 464.
- in battle of Germantown, **11.** 643.
- location at Germantown, **11.** 784.
- toast to, **9.** 1067.
- Tryon to on his appointment as gov. and stamp act, **7.** 122-123.

- Conway, Lieut., **22**. 106.  
 Conway, Maj., **14**. 671.  
 Conway, David, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Conway, Henry, makes treaty, **22**. 655-9.  
     officer, **22**. 702.  
     treats with Indians, **18**. 696-700.  
 Conway, Henry Seymore, letters from  
     ment'd, **7**. 231, 247; letter to men-  
     tioned, **7**. 187.  
     report to on Stamp Act mentioned,  
     **7**. 161.  
     to Tryon on repeal of Stamp Act,  
     **7**. 193-195.  
     Tryon to on armed resistance to  
     Stamp Act, **7**. 143-4, 169-174, 188-9,  
     195; and Hassell, **7**. 199-200; on  
     visit of Lord Hope, **7**. 218.  
 Conway, Jno., soldier, **18**. 797.  
 Conyers, Jos., witness, **18**. 699, 700.  
 Conways, Jos., witnesses treaty, **22**.  
     658.  
 Conway, Peter, claims allowed, **6**. 892,  
     964.  
     memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 Conyers, —, **16**. 971.  
 Conyers, Capt., **14**. 512; **16**. 965.  
 Conyers, Norwood, prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Coo, Widow, illegal fees taken from,  
     **8**. 68, 69.  
 Cooch, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Coock. See Cook, Cooke, Cookes,  
     Cooks.  
 Coock, Jno., in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Coock, Jno., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Coody, Arthur, interpreter, **17**. 586.  
     letter on Indian affairs, **17**. 11, 12-13.  
 Cook. See Coock, Cooke, Cookes,  
     Cooks.  
 Cook, —, arrested for murder, **1**. 872.  
     case of with Phelps, **3**. 227.  
 Cook, —, petition, **2**. 818.  
 Cook, Mr., **8**. 209.  
 Cook, Mr., extends S. C. line, **7**. 865.  
     makes map of S. C., **8**. 557, 569; **11**.  
     224.  
 Cook, Mr., payment to, **22**. 442.  
 Cook, Mrs., **14**. 669.  
 Cook, Capt., roster of company, **16**.  
     1016, 1032, 1044, 1052, 1058, 1067,  
     1078, 1104, 1115, 1130, 1136, 1147,  
     1158, 1172, 1178, 1186.  
     to report on character of Mills, **10**.  
     610.  
     prisoner, **14**. 689.  
 Cook, Col., and Indian murders, **18**.  
     757.
- Cook, Lieut., on guard, **22**. 503, 536.  
 Cook, Rev. Mr., apologizes for signing  
     protest against liberty, **10**. 134.  
 Cook, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Cook, Abra., takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Cook, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Cook, Antony, in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Cook, Arthur, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Cook, Ben., executed, **22**. 844.  
 Cook, Charles, rights proved, **4**. 1033.  
 Cook, Christopher, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Cook, Clement, **10**. 990.  
 Cook, Colin, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
 Cook, D. Richd., army rank, **16**. 1032.  
 Cook, David, in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Cook, Drury, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Cook, Ebulan, in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Cook Edward, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Cook, Mrs. Fannie H., assists on cen-  
     sus index, **26**. 239c.  
 Cook, Francis, petition on C. H., **9**.  
     806-807.  
 Cook, George, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Cook, George, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Cook, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Cook, George, army record, **13**. 476.  
 Cook, George, on clothes for 10th regt.,  
     **11**. 670-671.  
 Cook, George, report on Dixon's com-  
     pany, **15**. 732-733.  
 Cook, Henry, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-  
     807.  
 Cook, Jacob, advertisement for, **22**.  
     460.  
 Cook, James, captain, **10**. 519, 520.  
 Cook, James, ensign, **10**. 188.  
     resigns as ensign, **10**. 292.  
 Cook, Jas., in militia, **22**. 284.  
 Cook, Jas., in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Cook, James, land grant to, **4**. 799,  
     1049; rights proved, **4**. 640.  
 Cook, James, on character of Mills,  
     **10**. 609-610.  
 Cook, James, petitions on land grants,  
     **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Cook, James, to deliver powder, **10**.  
     433.  
 Cook, John, **8**. 238.  
     advocate of admiralty ct., **10**. 542.  
     claims allowed, **9**. 953; **10**. 695;  
     for prosecuting brig Hanover, **12**.  
     100, 102, 104.  
 Cook, John, clerk of ct., **13**. 363-364.  
 Cook, John, army pay, **17**. 203.  
 Cook, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Cook, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Cook, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1033.

- Cook, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Cook, John, land grant to, **4**. 218, 219, 277, 960, 962, 965, 1037, 1049.
- Cook, John, pay to, **22**. 1013.
- Cook, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Cook, John, to arrest Harrel, **10**. 688-689.
- Cook, John, Jr., road coms'r, **23**. 220.
- Cook, Jno., Sr., in militia, **22**. 330.
- Cook, Jones, in militia, **22**. 282.
- Cook, Joseph, army rank **16**. 1026.
- Cook, Jos., in militia, **22**. 399.
- Cook, Joseph, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Cook, Joseph, sells, **1**. 592.
- Cook, Richard Donaldson, captain, **10**. 944, 949.  
dist. auditor, **24**. 423.  
See also Cooke, R. D.
- Cook, Robert, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Cook, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Cook, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 946, 1035.
- Cook, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Cook, Saunders, in army, **15**. 726; **16**. 1033.
- Cook, Silas, allowance to, **20**. 248, 253, 435.
- Cook, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Cook, Stephen, in army, **13**. 513; **16**. 1026.
- Cook, Thos., **13**. 159.
- Cook, Thos., a J. P., **8**. 27.
- Cook, Thomas, allowance to, **22**. 844.
- Cook, Thos., army pay, **17**. 198.  
army rank, **16**. 1032.
- Cook, Thos., goods stolen, **2**. 543-544, 548.  
juror, **2**. 655.  
tried for assault, **2**. 590, 594.
- Cook, Thos., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Cook, Thos., in militia, **22**. 377.
- Cook, Thos., in militia, **22**. 399.
- Cook, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 1047.
- Cook, Thomas, petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.
- Cook, Thos., recommended, **22**. 368.
- Cook, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Cook, Wm., in militia, **22**. 167.
- Cook, Wm., in militia, **22**. 283.
- Cook, Wm., in militia, **22**. 338.
- Cook, Wm., in militia, **22**. 371.
- Cook, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 799.
- Cook, William, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Cook, Wm., petition, **21**. 859, 1002, 1005, 1019.
- Cook, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Cooke. See Cooch, Cook, Cookes, Cooks.
- Cooke, —, **16**. 1000.
- Cooke, Mr., **17**. 123.
- Cooke, Lieut., dead, **15**. 757.
- Cooke, Chas., on instructions to gov. of C., **2**. 393-394.
- Cooke, Sir Charles, at Board of Trade meeting, **2**. 193, 234, 299-301.
- Cooke, Clement, suit for slaves, **22**. 625-9.
- Cooke, Edward, affidavit on Miller, **1**. 289.
- Cooke, James, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Cooke, James, witness, **8**. 196.
- Cooke, John, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.
- Cooke, John, attorney, **7**. 843.  
buys at Martin sale, **22**. 880, 881, 887, 888.  
clerk of court, **13**. 420; of crown of Newbern district, **8**. 508.  
escapes Regulators, **8**. 242.  
recommended for Judge, **22**. 950.  
secy. Newbern dist. S. Com., **10**. 417, 445, 465.  
to Caswell on public affairs, **13**. 176-179; on threatened invasion, **14**. 85-86.
- Cooke, John, claims, **9**. 591.
- Cooke, John, Clerk S. C., **22**. 456.
- Cooke, Jno., in militia, **22**. 383.
- Cooke, John, land grant to, **4**. 601, 615.
- Cooke, John, land lapses, **2**. 495.
- Cooke, John, petition, **19**. 411.
- Cooke, John, recommends Mrs. Glover for pension, **15**. 188.
- Cooke, John, witness, **1**. 404.
- Cooke, John, witness, **9**. 981.
- Cooke, John, witness and receipts for money, **22**. 476.
- Cooke, Joseph Platt, in C. C., **17**. 556, 557.
- Cooke, Richard Donaldson, **20**. 191.  
See also Cook, R. D.
- Cooke, Robert, and exchange of prisoners, **16**. 662, 671-675, 728-729.
- Cooke, Sarah, suit for slaves, **22**. 625-9.
- Cooke, Silas, **16**. 997.
- Cooke, Thos., dismissed by court, **2**. 595.  
juror, **2**. 548.  
prosecutes Pollock, **2**. 479.
- Cooke, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 601.
- Cooke, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1045.



- Cooke, Wm., juror, **7**. 843.  
 Cooke (Cook), Wm., servant of petitions court for relief, **2**. 698-699. tried for misdemeanor, **2**. 686, 693-694, 707, 714-715, 820, 823.  
 Cooke, Wm., town coms'r, **25**. 113.  
 Cookes, Jas., in militia, **22**. 330.  
 Cookey, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1037.  
 Cooks. See Cooock, Cook, Cooke, Cookes.  
 Cooks, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
 Cooks, John, land grant to, **4**. 1249.  
 Cooks' Voyages, **22**. 885.  
 Cooksey, Hezk., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Cooksey, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Cookson, Thos., prosecutes Craighead, **5**. 1222.  
 Cool, Joseph M., petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262.  
 See also Cool.  
 Cool Spring Church, **5**. 1180.  
 Coole, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 339.  
 Cooley. See Cooly.  
 Cooley, Gabriel, in army, **15**. 740; **16**. 1034.  
 Cooley, Jeffy, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Cooley, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1028.  
 Cooley, Dr. Samuel, case of considered, **13**. 181.  
 Caswell on employment, **13**. 183.  
 delivers supplies, **16**. 494.  
 merchandize to, **19**. 763.  
 neglects troops, **13**. 67.  
 position of considered, **13**. 202.  
 quoted, **13**. 171, 172.  
 surgeon, **10**. 521.  
 to Burke on commerce, **22**. 578-9.  
 to Council of Safety on sickness in army, **10**. 667-668.  
 Cooley, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Cooll, Joseph M., petition on land grants, **11**. 250-252.  
 See also Cool.  
 Cooly. See Cooley.  
 Cooly, Gabl., army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Coombs, George, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Coomer, James, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Cooms, Mr., **10**. 825.  
 Coon, Harris, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Coonrod, Philip, land grant to, **19**. 573.  
 Cooper, —, **8**. 537.  
 Cooper, —, land case of, **5**. 1089.  
 Cooper, Mr., **9**. 1064.  
 Cooper, Mr., to furnish ammunition, **16**. 702.  
 Cooper, Capt., **19**. 886.  
 Cooper, Capt., **22**. 715.  
 commands the Joseph, **15**. 666.  
 Cooper, Dr., **9**. 1117.  
 Cooper, Ensign, courtmartialed, **12**. 507.  
 Cooper, Adam, allowance to, **16**. 156, 158.  
 petition, **19**. 604, 699, 704.  
 resolve in favor of, **19**. 109, 110.  
 Cooper, Anthony Ashley. See Shaftsbury, Earl of.  
 Cooper, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Cooper, Benj., in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Cooper, Benj., Sr., land grant asked, **4**. 707.  
 land grant to, **4**. 1244.  
 Cooper, Caleb, bill for road to, **19**. 417, 744, 748, 791.  
 Cooper, Christopher, elected a soldier, **13**. 729.  
 Cooper, David, in Assembly, **17**. 264, 266, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 424.  
 navigation coms'r, **24**. 505.  
 petition on use of Carteret militia, **15**. 146-147.  
 sheriff, **21**. 1072.  
 tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Cooper, Fleet, exempted, **7**. 362.  
 Cooper, Frederick, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Cooper, Geo., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Cooper, George, land grant to, **4**. 350.  
 Cooper, George, law suit, **2**. 92, 101, 107.  
 Cooper, Gray, letter on stamps ment'd, **7**. 436.  
 Cooper, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1031.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13**. 344.  
 Cooper, Henry, land grant to, **4**. 349.  
 Cooper, James, exempted, **7**. 625.  
 Cooper, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
 Cooper, James, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Cooper, Jerh., army rank, **16**. 1029.  
 Cooper, Jo., witness, **2**. 365.  
 Cooper, John, action in case of for importing salt, **10**. 414, 416.  
 C. of S. to on cannon, **11**. 355.  
 commissary, **10**. 546.  
 committee to inquire into monopoly of salt by, **10**. 951.  
 given leave to bring suit, **10**. 295.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 168, 173; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 521, 522.  
 resigns as commissary, **10**. 978, 989.

- salt sold, **10.** 461.  
to send salt to Pitt, **10.** 451.
- Cooper, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1028.  
Cooper, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1031.  
Cooper, John, coms'r on D. S. canal, **25.** 91.  
navigation coms'r, **24.** 125.  
Cooper, John, discharged by Prov. Cong., **10.** 524.  
Cooper, John, exempted, **7.** 372.  
Cooper, Jno., in militia, **22.** 324.  
Cooper, Jno., in militia, **22.** 326.  
Cooper, John, petitions for division of Orange co., **9.** 809-810.  
Cooper, John, regulator, **8.** 80.  
Cooper, John, trouble with Morris, **22.** 632.  
Cooper, John Smith, a J. P., **4.** 813.  
Cooper, Joseph, a volunteer, **14.** 839.  
Cooper, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 202.  
Cooper, Jos., boundary coms'r, **24.** 647.  
Cooper, Jos., in army, **13.** 505.  
Cooper, Jos., in militia, **22.** 270.  
Cooper, Jos., in militia, **22.** 392.  
Cooper, Jos., juror, **25.** 187.  
Cooper, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
Cooper, Josiah, army rank, **16.** 1031.  
Cooper, Leonard, Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
Cooper, Lorton, a volunteer, **14.** 839.  
Cooper, Lorton, in militia, **22.** 270.  
Cooper, Nath., deposition on blank patents, **4.** 1100, 1104, 1118-1119, 1236.  
Cooper, Nathanael, in army, **13.** 522.  
Cooper, Nathaniel, army pay, **17.** 201.  
Cooper, Nathaniel, army pay, **17.** 201.  
Cooper, Nath'l, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
Cooper, Nath'l, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
Cooper, Nath'l, land grant to, **4.** 635.  
Cooper, Patience, pension to, **10.** 978.  
Cooper, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 199.  
Cooper, Samuel, deposition on burning of Ft. Johnston, **10.** 130-131, 132.  
Cooper, Samuel, doctor, **9.** 611.  
Cooper, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 352.  
Cooper, Sam., juror, **25.** 189.  
Cooper, Solomon, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
Cooper, Solomon, ensign, **10.** 625, 936.  
Cooper, Sterling, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
Cooper, Thos., caveat against, **16.** 761.  
Cooper, Thos., in militia, **22.** 377.  
Cooper, Wells, persecutes Pollock, **10.** 1028.  
Cooper, Wm., act for land to, **24.** 629-30.  
land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Cooper, Wm., army pay, **17.** 201.  
Cooper, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1028.  
Cooper, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
Cooper, Wm., in army, **15.** 718.  
Cooper, Wm., in militia, **22.** 160.  
Cooper, Wm., in militia, **22.** 375.  
Cooper, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 706;  
land grant to, **4.** 766.  
Cooper, Wm., lieut., **10.** 628.  
Cooper, Wm., petition on separation, **22.** 705-14.  
Cooper, Wm., rights proved, **4.** 706.  
Cooper, Wm., pensioner **22.** 61.  
Cooper, Willis, committee to consider petition of, **10.** 568, 569-570.  
Cooper River, **2.** 868, 869; **11.** 834; **14.** 496, 538, 825; **15.** 27, 29, 30, 43; **16.** 635; **22.** 143.  
British on, **14.** 802.  
Cooper's Ferry, **9.** 1067, 1068.  
Coops, Franc's, army rank, **16.** 1032.  
Coops, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1032.  
Coor, Mr., petitions, **19.** 618.  
Coor (Corr, Core, Coar), James, **16.** 89, 702; **19.** 779; **21.** 686.  
administrator, **24.** 697.  
allowance to, **13.** 912; **19.** 108, 209, 339, 340.  
balance due to, **16.** 119.  
Burke to on drafts, need of arms and operations against Wilmington, **15.** 595; on printing of acts, **15.** 564-565.  
buys at Martin sale, **22.** 884, 888.  
candidates for Gen. Assembly, **13.** 372.  
Caswell to on exports, **18.** 597; **20.** 631; of pork, **13.** 28, 39.  
claims allowed, **9.** 224; for rangers, **12.** 106.  
coms'r on accts., **24.** 484; on arms, **24.** 381; on capital, **13.** 752; **18.** 804; **10.** 667; commissioner on depreciation, **24.** 420; on Newbern, **10.** 641; to print certificates, **24.** 372.  
committee on accounts of, **19.** 77.  
district auditor, **24.** 373, 387, 423.  
fit for Cont. Cong., **10.** xxxv.  
fortifies Neuse River, **10.** 351.  
in Assembly, **9.** 401, 402, 403, 408, 415, 420, 428, 447, 448, 457, 498, 505, 506, 511, 518, 523, 529, 537, 549, 588, 718, 719, 726, 734, 735, 758, 760, 762, 775, 843, 846, 848, 859, 882, 897, 902, 903, 904, 907, 923, 931, 951, 1188, 1189, 1196;

- 12.** 1, 2, 22, 25, 27, 45, 46, 53, 57, 59, 70, 83, 87, 91, 176, 201, 210, 212, 234, 252, 549, 569, 573, 592, 593, 594, 604, 608, 622, 633, 634, 638, 764, 766, 773, 774, 784, 790, 799, 803, 841; **13.** 532, 533, 553, 554, 555, 585, 825, 858, 883 894, 898; **15.** 224; **16.** 4, 49, 168; **17.** 318, 322, 638, 670, 705, 707, 785, 794, 795, 809, 812, 824, 833, 854, 858, 870, 872, 891; **18.** 1, 3; **19.** 1, 2, 3, 5, 16, 17, 22, 27, 34, 57, 59, 60, 69, 72, 75, 78, 82, 87, 89, 94, 115, 116, 119, 122, 129, 130, 131, 132, 136, 138, 139, 152, 157, 168, 175, 176, 178, 179, 183, 184, 186, 188, 202, 204, 205, 207, 209, 211, 212, 215, 222, 226, 227, 236, 239, 247, 249, 251, 275, 298, 300, 301, 308, 311, 314, 332, 335, 338, 358, 363, 400, 401, 403, 405, 407, 413, 422, 443, 491, 501, 503, 509, 514, 528, 536, 538, 552, 578, 586, 600, 602, 603, 605, 623, 636, 650, 662, 708, 727, 732, 741, 766; **20.** 1, 3, 5, 6, 7, 10, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 25, 28, 29, 31, 32, 34, 39, 42, 46, 49, 50, 53, 55, 66, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 76, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 87, 89, 102, 103, 107, 123, 124, 128, 135, 140, 157, 176, 193, 212, 229, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 309, 310, 313, 317, 318, 328, 330, 347, 350, 352, 360, 363, 369, 372, 378, 380, 387, 388, 390, 400, 416, 417, 420, 424, 426, 427, 429, 431, 432, 434, 438; **21.** 15.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** xxxi, 1049, 1178, 1180, 1181; **10.** 164, 167, 172, 500, 502, 523, 913.  
 instructed to prosecute case of brig Hanover, **12.** 32, 34.  
 letter from ment'd, **22.** 745, 746; and answer, **14.** 493-494.  
 Martin to on privateers, arms and ammunition, &c., **16.** 386-387.  
 Nash to on magazines, &c., **15.** 68.  
 naval officer, **15.** 582.  
 nom. as naval officer, **12.** 46, 59, 65.  
 on com. of Assembly, **9.** 381, 450, 451, 1197; **12.** 3, 4, 7, 10, 11, 22, 50, 125, 131, 140, 169, 181, 209, 221, 226, 230, 251, 270, 283, 288, 291, 306, 322, 342, 390, 400, 407, 437, 552, 553, 563, 572, 578, 660, 669, 691, 766, 769, 775, 788, 789, 791, 824, 826, 834, 850, 851; **13.** 534, 536, 537, 542, 562, 567, 573, 577, 590, 599, 605, 617, 622, 627, 633, 638, 670, 677, 682, 698, 705, 710, 826, 830, 835, 839, 840, 846, 847, 853, 855, 864, 865, 915, 921, 930, 932, 940, 947, 957; **16.** 23, 38, 48, 63, 90, 105, 112, 123, 132, 141; **17.** 281, 291, 297, 305, 317, 322, 323, 353, 360, 638, 658, 661, 666, 674, 706, 741, 743, 747, 755, 785, 797, 798, 804, 805, 807, 822; **17.** 826, 840, 852, 861, 870, 884, 885, 895, 916, 934, 948, 962, 972; **18.** 220.  
 on Com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 174, 192, 193, 502, 504, 507, 509, 521, 543, 552, 555, 565, 567, 924, 925, 953, 966, 970, 991.  
 on com. to destroy certificates, **17.** 421-422.  
 on Council of Safety, **10.** 581, 619, 684.  
 on Prov. Council, **10.** 214, 283, 349, 470.  
 on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 144, 1237.  
 pay to, **22.** 500.  
 petition, **18.** 146, 365.  
 promises to aid Maxwell **10.** 825, 826, 833.  
 quoted on governor's proc., **9.** 1213.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 207, 251.  
 report on accounts of, **16.** 119, 123.  
 signs acts as S. S., **24.** 884; Craven address to friends of liberty, **9.** 1026-1027; oath as member of Council of Safety, **11.** 363-364.  
 Simpson to on public and private affairs, **10.** 833-834.  
 speaker of Senate, **18.** iv; 3, 105, 195, 267, 392, 394; **22.** 654.  
 to arm vessels, **10.** 352.  
 to Burke on procuring arms and ammunition, **15.** 572-573.  
 to buy provisions for public, **10.** 471.  
 to Caswell on public affairs, **13.** 162.  
 to Council of Safety on Pa. Farmer, **10.** 832-833.  
 to make arms, **10.** 354, 539.  
 to Nash on payment for services, **14.** 841.  
 to revise and correct journal of Prov. Cong., **10.** 589.  
 to ship goods for arms and ammunition, **10.** 288, 292, 353.  
 to sign bills, **24.** 320, 333.  
 to Simpson on public affairs, **10.** 825-826.

- Williams to on salt making, **22**. 738-9, 740.
- Coor, James, claims, **4**. 531.
- Coor, Mr. (James ?) collector, **11**. 719.
- Coor, James, juror, **8**. 508.
- Coor, James, juror, **8**. 509.
- Coor, Thos., balance due to, **16**. 119.
- Coor, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 854, 895.
- Coor Banks, beacons at, **24**. 502, 504.
- See also Core Banks.
- Coor Creek, **13**. 152.
- Coosawatee River, **10**. 861.
- Cooso River, **21**. 530.
- Coosowathee, **21**. 530, 543.
- Coosowothee (town), **22**. 788.
- Cootes, Lieut., recruiting money for, **11**. 476, 485.
- Coots, James, army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Coots, James, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39, 84-85.
- Coots, James, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86.
- Coots, James, ensign, **10**. 518.
- Coparcenary, act on petition of lands in, **23**. 835-8.
- Cope, Lieut., killed, **15**. 306.
- Cope, John, tried for burglary, **2**. 459, 476-477-478.
- Copeland. See Copland.
- Copeland, —, a Baptist, **5**. 1164.
- Copeland, —, on com. of assem., **18**. 15, 242.
- Copeland, Cadar, in army, **13**. 507, 528; **21**. 88.
- Copeland, Chas, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Copeland, James, army pay, **17**. 198.
- Copeland, James, regulator, **7**. 734. respited, **8**. 635; **9**. 37.
- Copeland, James, rights proved, **4**. 626.
- Copeland, John, petition, **18**. 133, 357, 359.
- Copeland, Josiah, in Assembly, **18**. 226, 228, 257, 297, 311, 312, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 440, 443, 444, 468, 469, 471; **20**. 119, 121, 167, 180, 195, 229, 238, 239, 240, 245, 287, 288, 374.
- lieutenant colonel, **20**. 272, 460.
- on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.
- petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Copeland, Kader, in army, **13**. 507, 528; **21**. 88.
- army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Copeland, Peter, name substituted by that of McCulloh, **6**. 945.
- name to be stricken out, **6**. 869, 873.
- shipmaster, **7**. 126.
- trustee to build jail, **23**. 619, 620.
- Copeland, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1027.
- Copeland, Richard, regulator, **7**. 733; **8**. 532.
- Copeland, Ripley, in army, **15**. 725.
- Copeland, Wm., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Copeland, Wm., juror, **25**. 185.
- Copeland, William, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Copeland, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Copeland, Wm., Jr., regulator, **7**. 733.
- Copeland, Wm., Sr., regulator, **7**. 733.
- Copeley, —, made collector, **1**. 291, 309.
- Copelin, Kedar, army pay, **18**. 733.
- Copen, Francis, made road overseer, **1**. 487.
- Copenhagen, **5**. 1158.
- Copes, Francis, in army, **13**. 522.
- Copes, Wm., witness, **10**. 929.
- Copewell, George, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Coplain, John, petition, **20**. 340.
- Copland. See Copeland.
- Copland, Caleb, land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Copland, Chas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Copland, Chas., Sr., in militia, **22**. 358.
- Copland, David, exempted, **9**. 476.
- Copland, David, officer, **22**. 702.
- Copland, James, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Copland, James, land grants to, **4**. 636, 650.
- Copland, Jesse, in militia, **22**. 358.
- Copland, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Copland, Jos., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Copland, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Copland, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Copland, Ripley, army rank, **16**. 1032.
- Copland, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 343.
- Coplin, Job, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Coplin, Nichlos, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Coplin, Nicklos, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Coplin, Reub'n, army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Coplin, Thomas, regulator, **7**. 736.
- Coppack, Moses, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Copper, in N. C., **3**. 50.
- mines of near Moravians, **7**. 285.
- Copper & Arrell, draft in favor of, **11**. 495.
- Copper coin, act to import, **23**. 779; **25**. 515.
- bill to encourage importation, **5**.

- 274, 275, 276, 296, 301.  
need of, **6**. 1219.
- Copper coinage**, Dobbs' proposal on, **5**. 324-326.  
proposals for discussed, **5**. 416;  
ment'd, **5**. 485.  
recommended by Dobbs, **5**. 496.  
to be coined for N. C., **5**. 149, 155.
- Copper Half pence**, British act on dis-  
cussed and disallowed, **8**. 266, 276,  
616.  
bill to make them current, **5**. 44, 58,  
62-63, 64; to encourage importa-  
tion of and to make them legal  
tender, **7**. 899, 901, 908, 921, 932,  
941, 942, 943, 945-946, 954, 965, 978.  
note on act for importation of, **8**. 5.
- Coppersmith, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Coppock, Moses**, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Copying**, cost of, **4**. 345, 376-377, 378,  
405, 410.
- Copyright**, act for, **24**. iv, 747-8; on  
recommend to the states, **16**.  
786-787.  
bill for, **17**. 280, 284, 285, 290, 339,  
341; **20**. 9, 23, 64, 165-166.  
considered, **19**. 546.  
law for in 1746, **23**. 269.
- Cor**, **1**. 992.
- Coracock**, **5**. 513.
- Corah, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Corah, Jno., Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Corah, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Corah, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 350
- Coram**, Indian village, **1**. 990.
- Corben, Edmund**, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Corbentown**, **7**. 33, 779.
- Corber, Col.**, **22**. 734.
- Corbert, Richard**, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Corbert's Ferry**, **11**. 284.
- Corbet, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Corbet, Nicholas**, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Corbet, Thomas**, rights proved, **4**. 598.
- Corbett, Dennis**, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Corbett, Jas.**, army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Corbett, John**, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Corbett, Richard**, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Corbett, Thomas**, land grant to, **4**.  
1247.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5**.  
164-166.
- Corbett, Wm.**, signs Pitt Asso., **10**.  
221.
- Corbett's Ferry**, **15**. 784, 788.
- Corbin**, —, runaway from, **1**. 514,  
515, 517.
- Corbin**, —, taxable, **15**. 191.
- Corbin, Mr.**, to succeed Dunmore, **10**.  
138a, 138b.
- Corbin, Arthur**, in army, **15**. 726; **16**.  
1031.  
money restored to, **12**. 492.
- Corbin, Cudgoe**, executed, **22**. 850.
- Corbin, E.**, on confiscation act, **15**.  
203-204.
- Corbin, E.**, payments to, **13**. 349.
- Corbin, Edmund**, voter, **15**. 238.
- Corbin (Corben, Corbyn), Francis**, **5**.  
4.  
a J. P., **22**. 836.  
allowance to, **22**. 816, 817; to ad-  
ministrators, **22**. 850.  
agent of Earl Granville, **4**. 925; **6**.  
295-6, 310; and a J. P., **4**. 1239.  
and regulators, **6**. 218, 293-6.  
associate justice, **4**. 1255; **5**. 32, 655.  
attacked by regulators, **6**. 106.  
attorney for Earl Granville, **6**. 541-  
545, 546.  
ch. com. of whole, **6**. 1171.  
charged with statements on Dobbs's  
grants within the Granville line,  
**5**. 996, 997-998.  
commission as agent and attorney  
revoked, **6**. 30; as member of  
council, **11**. 116, 117.  
commissioner on fort, **25**. 254; on  
navigation, **23**. 275; on town, **25**.  
241.  
conduct as agent investigated, **5**.  
1050, 1057, 1088-1094.  
delegated to obstruct, **6**. 267.  
denounced by Assembly, **5**. lix, lx.  
dismissed as assistant judge, **6**.  
298-299.  
enters caveat, **6**. 1078.  
forced by regulators to give security  
to refund fees, **6**. 294-295.  
grants lands in McCulloh's tract, **5**.  
778-779, 780-781.  
in Assem., **6**. 351, 362, 368, 378, 427,  
470, 514, 516, 518, 519, 662, 663,  
665, 689, 696, 801, 808, 821, 827,  
829, 830, 832, 893, 894, 912, 923,  
1162, 1164, 1172, 1173; **7**. 60, 65,  
68, 74.  
in Council, **4**. 1245-1250, 1251-1253,  
1254-1255, 1256-1274, 1315, 1317-  
1329; **5**. 30-34, 38-39, 41-50, 52-53,  
176-177, 212-231, 262-281, 488-494,  
495-500, 501-503, 507-520, 656-657,  
658-688, 814-817, 821-829, 836-843,  
877-889, 994-995, 996-998, 1012-1018,  
1023-1039, 1107.

- makes charges against Johnston, **4**. vi.  
maladministration of, **6**. 247.  
marries Mrs. Innes, **5**. xix.  
misconduct to be inquired into, **5**. lvi-lvii.  
Moir on honesty of, **6**. 979.  
nominated for council, **7**. 160.  
on claims com., **22**. 817.  
on com. of Assembly, **6**. 350, 364, 368, 369, 453, 483, 643, 664, 668, 689, 690, 812, 817, 823, 841, 896, 1099, 1164, 1214; **7**. 55, 63, 78, 79.  
on com. of corres., **23**. 541.  
on com. of council, **4**. 1258, 1269, 1272, 1277, 1295, 1319, 1333; **5**. 40, 52, 57, 216, 217, 225, 229, 277, 305, 498, 499, 511, 517, 518, 546, 559, 660, 661, 674, 693, 814, 823, 829, 1017, 1018, 1044.  
petition and charges against Johnston, **4**. 925-926, 928, 929, 930, 932, 934, 936, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943.  
recommended for council, **7**. 247-248.  
report on 'public accounts, **5**. 965-975.  
seized by mob and made to disgorge, **5**. lvii, lviii, lix, lx; **8**. ix.  
surety, **5**. 933.  
suspended from council, **6**. xxxv, 217, 244, 330-331, 624; ratified, **6**. 318.  
to be prosecuted by McCulloh, **5**. 781.  
to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-761.  
tries to prosecute rioters, **5**. lix.  
Corbin, Jack, executed, **22**. 857.  
Corbin, Jean, payment to, **9**. 650.  
Corbin, Dr. John, allowance to, **22**. 857.  
Corbin, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 47.  
Corbin Street, Salisbury, **23**. 811, 812.  
Corbinton, **7**. 33, 779.  
See also Hillsboro.  
Corbit, Rich'd, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
Corbit, Thomas, Jr., on patrol, **10**. 25.  
Corbitt, Alexr., army rank, **16**. 1029.  
Corbrey, Capt., escapes, **16**. 854, 895.  
Corbyn, Dr., slave of castrated, **22**. 837.  
Corcapeak Swamp, **2**. 748.  
Corch, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 201.  
Cordant, Wm., a J. P., **3**. 244.  
Cordent, Wm., a J. P., **2**. 638.  
Cording, Wm., a J. P., **4**. 346.  
in Assembly, **3**. 635, 637, 640.  
juror, **25**. 190.  
vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.  
Cordle, Richard, army rank, **16**. 1027.  
Core. See Coor.  
Core, Mary, **6**. 276.  
Core, Thomas, whipped, **6**. 271, 275-276, 303, 412, 414, 417.  
Core Banks, **5**. 343, 344, 346; **6**. 307, 607, 612; **23**. 668, 669.  
act for town on, **23**. 387; **25**. 252-4.  
battery at, **5**. 364, 571, 572, 596, 666, 682, 700.  
beacon at, **23**. 375, 377.  
bill for town on, **5**. 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 53, 62, 65, 68, 71, 72, 76.  
fort to be at, **5**. 477, 497.  
prize taken on, **11**. 787.  
troops ordered to, **11**. 775.  
See also Coor Banks.  
Core Creek, **4**. 851, 1018; **22**. 292.  
salt works on, **10**. 986, 987, 988.  
Core Creek church, **5**. 1190.  
Core (Coree, Cores) Indians, **22**. 735;  
aid Tuscaroras, **1**. 827, 868, 934, 955.  
Assembly on ill treatment of, **2**. 243-244.  
depredations, **2**. 29, 39, 45.  
made slaves, **2**. 2.  
make treaty with DeGraffenried, **1**. 935-936.  
number killed, **1**. 875.  
peace with, **2**. 168.  
to be cut off, **2**. 24, 38, 39, 52, 62.  
trouble with, **2**. 45, 200.  
Core Point, **4**. 366, 394, 484, 512, 561, 563, 564, 566, 567, 568, 680, 730; **23**. 334, 336.  
act for ferry to Bath, **23**. 149-150, 336; for road from, **23**. 98-99, 334; on warehouse at, **23**. 212-213, 337.  
bill to repeal act for ferry to, **9**. 716, 757, 758, 759.  
Core (Choe, Coor) Sound, **2**. 309, 379, 380, 388, 451, 492; **3**. 191, 222, 227, 230, 248, 282, 319, 515; **5**. 333, 345, 968; **6**. 170, 1028; **10**. 716; **11**. 759; **13**. 449; **14**. 96, 97; **14**. 326; **15**. 71; **22**. 553, 741, 742, 894; **23**. 270; **25**. 206.  
a free port, **2**. 458.  
act on fish in, **23**. 803.  
asks for new precinct, **2**. 458, 459.  
bill to prevent destruction of fish, **8**. 349, 355, 359, 392, 394, 408, 412, 417-418, 420, 429.  
committee to examine salt works on,

- 10.** 970, 986-987, 999-1000.  
 communication with forbidden, **10.**  
 139-140.  
 cruiser sent to for Indians, **1.** 852.  
 fort at, **4.** 922; **5.** 155.  
 good harbor, **5.** 316.  
 Indian guards at, **2.** 45.  
 Indians of join Tuscaroras, **1.** 955.  
 inspector for, **23.** 381.  
 navigation of, **23.** 671-2.  
 plundered by Spanish, **4.** xi, 922.  
 salt works on, **11.** 641.  
 treatment of Indians by people of,  
**1.** 933.  
 troops at, **10.** 989; rewarded, **12.** 95.  
**Core Sound Parish**, Marsden in, **3.** 392.  
**Core Town**, **2.** 316.  
**Core town fort**, ammunition to, **1.** 878-  
 879, 882.  
**Core Village**, attacked by Barnwell, **1.**  
 954.  
 Indian slaves taken at, **1.** 956.  
**Corenines Indians**, **22.** 735.  
**Corey, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Coriher family**, **8.** 748.  
**Corinth church**, **5.** 1184.  
**Cork, Capt.**, discharges band, **1.** 511.  
**Cork, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Cork, Ireland**, **4.** 933, 940, 1119; **10.**  
 299, 410, 453, 487.  
 transports sail from, **9.** 1210.  
**Cork fleet**, arrives at Charleston, **14.**  
 748.  
 size, **14.** 761.  
**Corke, R. I.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Corkeran, John B.**, petitions for Wind-  
 sor as C. H., **9.** 804-805.  
**Corlew, John**, land grant to, **4.** 1034,  
 1046; rights proved, **4.** 1033.  
**Corlin, Valentine**, regulator, **7.** 736.  
**Cormical, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 397.  
**Cormical, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 398.  
**Cormical, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 397.  
**Cormorant**, ship of war, seizes the  
 Adventure, **16.** 824.  
**Corn, Peter John**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Corn**, act on time of payment, **23.** 55;  
**25.** 160; to forbid exportation, **24.**  
 168-9; **25.** 255-6, 326-7; to put on  
 rated list, **25.** 206; to raise to  
 satisfy S. C. debt, **23.** 90; **25.** 161.  
 as currency, **1.** 521, 610, 621, 715.  
 bill to prevent exportation of, **18.**  
 261, 278.  
 embargo on, **10.** 54.  
 exportation allowed, **4.** 222; forbid-  
 den, **2.** 130; **4.** 73-74, 283; **7.** 225-  
 227, 428; **8.** 454, 491, 499-500; **22.**  
 939-40; to Bermudas allowed, **14.**  
 305-306, 317.  
 forbidding exportation discussed, **8.**  
 443-444.  
 impressed for Indian service, **1.** 879;  
**2.** 309, 316; for Indians, **2.** 117.  
 levied to satisfy S. C. debt, **2.** 883.  
 note on act for raising, to pay S. C.  
 debt, **3.** 188.  
 price, **5.** 32.  
 scarce, **5.** 1148; **7.** 247.  
 shipped, **1.** 899.  
 to be shipped to Great Britain and  
 Ireland, **5.** 756, 763-764.  
**Corn Tassell**, signs treaty, **17.** 585.  
 talk from, **18.** 451; **22.** 493-4.  
 See also Old Tassell and Tassell.  
**Cornal, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 161.  
**Cornelison, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1035.  
**Cornelius, Billy**, leases Indian lands,  
**25.** 507-9.  
**Cornelius, Charles**, deeds Indian lands,  
**25.** 507-9.  
**Cornelius Isaac**, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 army rank **13.** 507; **16.** 1029.  
**Cornelius, Isaac**, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
**Cornelius, John**, army pay, **17.** 198.  
**Cornelius, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
**Cornelius, Moses**, branded, **22.** 845.  
**Cornelius, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1196.  
**Cornell, Mr.**, inspector of contractors,  
**16.** 432.  
**Cornell, Ezekiel**, to Gates on move-  
 ments of troops in North, Tories,  
 &c., **14.** 562-565.  
**Cornell, Samuel**, **9.** 645, 1000; **10.** 16,  
 462; **19.** 79, 80, 84; **20.** 564.  
 advises pardon for regulators, **8.**  
 648-649.  
 aids in traffic of gold and silver for  
 continent. money, **11.** 374.  
 asks salary for council, **9.** 375-376.  
 bill for services, **22.** 438-9.  
 building coms'r, **23.** 744, 832.  
 canal coms'r, **23.** 685.  
 chm. of meeting to laud Tryon and  
 condemn regulators, **10.** 1019-1024.  
 claims considered, **22.** 851, 852; al-  
 lowed, **9.** 873, 949, 950; for duty  
 on rum allowed, **7.** 615, 619, 660,  
 662, 664, 666; for money loaned  
 allowed, **9.** 390, 391, 475, 476, 478,  
 479, 480, 485, 486.  
 discussion in Assem. on case of, **12.**  
 374-375, 381.  
 employs Davis, Jr., **10.** 836.

favors court bill and character, **9**. 973, 979; inferior courts, **9**. 822, 830.  
 feeble, **10**. 101.  
 house and wharf confiscated and sold, **16**. 387, 796; **17**. 386-388; house destroyed by storm, **8**. 73-74, 75.  
 house sold as Tory, **19**. 228, 357; **21**. 685; to be sold, **24**. 444.  
 in council, **7**. 730-731; **8**. 105, 248, 249, 251-255, 258-260, 262, 268-270, 272, 282-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 497-498, 499-502, 513, 536-540, 543, 550-551, 601, 623-626; **9**. 3, 4, 15, 16, 24, 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 78, 101-136, 228-230, 273-274, 293-295, 376-385, 386-433, 435-447, 601-607, 644, 706-718, 719-733, 788-791, 830-831, 837-838, 841-874, 954-955, 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041, 1056, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-1146, 1168, 1169, 1171, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229.  
 in Regulation campaign, **19**. 841.  
 lends money to finish palace, **8**. 167-168.  
 letter to governor discussed, **12**. 171, 173-174.  
 letters brought by to be examined and forwarded, **12**. 181-182.  
 lots sold, **16**. 450.  
 loyal to government, **10**. 236.  
 memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 not paid for work against regulators, **9**. 126, 132, 202, 205.  
 on com. of Council, **8**. 287, 290, 304, 305, 306, 307, 310, 314, 316, 321, 329, 418; **9**. 106, 138, 141, 144, 156, 189, 382, 434, 449, 453, 464, 491, 560, 712, 735, 736, 745, 747, 748, 752.  
 on precedency in council, **8**. 625-626.  
 payment to, **9**. 576; to be made to, **22**. 436, 500.  
 petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.  
 port coms'r, **23**. 667.  
 property confiscated, **16**. 333; **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 public funds held by, **7**. 646.  
 recommended for council, **8**. 167.  
 recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.  
 qualifies for council, **8**. 226.  
 reports on regulators, **8**. 615; on visit to N. C. and Tory prospects, **13**. 367-368.  
 to be trustee of Newbern Jail, **7**. 564, 593.

to Caswell on settlement of his private affairs and answer, **11**. 690, 691-692, 698, 700.  
 treasurer of palace fund, **23**. 710.  
 treatment of discussed, **12**. 174-175, 192, 193, 200-201, 206, 207-208, 338, 339, 340-342, 350, 360-361.  
 visits Newbern, **11**. 822, 823.  
 warrant to, **8**. 706, 718.  
 Cornell, ship, **13**. 456; **14**. 230.  
 Cornells, **12**. 517.  
 Cornell's Ferry and Cross, **12**. 483.  
 Cornet, Bird, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Cornett, Bird, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 in Davidson Co., **14**. 294.  
 Cornett, Francis Gildart, to Nash on condition of Br. prisoners, **14**. 846-847.  
 Cornew, Walter, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Cornice, Thos., exempted, **4**. 559.  
 Cornish, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Cornland (parole), **12**. 467.  
 Cornolas, Roland, in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Cornstalk, Indian, **10**. 386.  
 visits Cherokees, **10**. 782.  
 Cornwall, Charles, tried for riot, **2**. 821, 824-825, 828.  
 Cornwall, Eng., **2**. 480, 481; **7**. 873.  
 Cornwallis, Charles Earl, **5**. 1217; **9**. iv; **10**. 715note, 1034; **11**. xvii, 1; **14**. 436, 442, 457, 479, 481, 545, 609, 618, 622, 668, 670, 683, 686, 723, 725, 729, 733, 748, 754, 772, 780, 786, 789, 875; **15**. 29, 50, 53, 55, 66, 81, 90, 91, 96, 101, 106, 107, 109, 110, 130, 132, 135, 136, 137, 147, 148, 156, 160, 179, 185, 290, 331, 395, 414, 424, 451, 452, 491, 506, 531, 536, 556, 595, 656; **16**. 11, 12, 248, 285, 317, 546, 580, 944; **17**. vi, vii, 700, 710, 781, 980, 984, 1020, 1021, 1026, 1047, 1048; **18**. 202; **19**. 881; **22**. 537, 553.  
 activity in N. C., **15**. x-xiv.  
 advances toward N. C., **15**. 522, 523.  
 agrees on plan of conquest for N. C. and success, **15**. iii.  
 and exchange of prisoners, **16**. 25.  
 and inoculation of smallpox patients, **15**. 167.  
 and treatment of Camden prisoners, **22**. 531.  
 and wounded Americans, **14**. 559.  
 arrives without army, **15**. 374.  
 at Charlotte, **15**. 121.  
 at Germantown, **13**. 262.  
 at the Congaree, **14**. 553.



at the Waxhaws, **14.** 776.  
 at Winnsboro, **14.** 765.  
 burns vessels and sends troops to N. Y., **15.** 561.  
 Clinton gives instructions to on leaving him in command in S. C., **15.** 246-249; sails to relief of, **15.** 661; to Leslie on aid to, **15.** 293-294; Clinton to on his future movements in the South, **15.** 245-246; on import of conquest of Charleston, **15.** 244; on invasion of Va. and N. C., **15.** 308-310; on movements in N. C. and Va., **15.** 294-295; on reinforcements and answers, **15.** 242-243, 244, 245.  
 commands at Camden, **14.** 516; **15.** 384; flying camp in S. C., **14.** 496; troops against So. colonies, **10.** 364, 609.  
 conduct and success of, **14.** 848-849.  
 correspondence with Clinton on So. campaign, extracts from, &c., **15.** 239-311; **17.** 979-982, 984, 988-989, 991, 993-994, 995, 1010-1012, 1013-1014, 1016, 1018-1019, 1023-1026, 1029-1030, 1035-1037.  
 crippled by King's Mtn., **15.** xii.  
 cuts off Sumter, **15.** viii.  
 dangerous position of, **14.** 789-790, 791.  
 defeat reported, **22.** 595.  
 defeated by Washington, **11.** 368.  
 destroys McAden's papers, **5.** 1200.  
 difficulties of, **15.** 239-240.  
 direction to Tories, **15.** iii.  
 disappointed at failure of Tories to rise, **15.** iv.  
 diversion to be made in favor of and command given to, **15.** 283.  
 evacuates Charlotte, **14.** 429, 434.  
 exchange of considered, **16.** 440.  
 exchange of prisoners proposed, **15.** 175.  
 experience in S. C., **15.** iv-v.  
 fights and wins at Camden, **15.** 49, 53-55.  
 flag and letter to asked, **14.** 572.  
 fortunes in Charlotte, **15.** 171-172, in Va., **15.** 522, 523.  
 Gates to Burgoyne, **14.** 566.  
 Germain to on Amer. war, **17.** 991; on victory at Camden, gov't of S. C., &c., **15.** 295-297.  
 gives instructions to Leslie on invasion of South, **15.** 283-287.  
 goes to Savannah, **15.** 18.

has N. C. at his mercy, **14.** 769.  
 Highlanders with, **22.** 617.  
 in S. C., **14.** 822; in Va., **15.** 550; in Wilmington, **15.** 786; invades Bladen, **15.** v; N. C., **15.** 284, 285; **22.** 730.  
 invasion of N. C. discussed, **17.** viii-x.  
 issues proclamation in Charlotte, **14.** 407; of Martin, **14.** 783.  
 joins Rawdon at Charleston, **15.** 53.  
 joins Tarleton, **14.** 763.  
 junction with proposed, **15.** 435.  
 Leslie to on his arrival in Va., **14.** 725.  
 letter of quoted, **14.** 680.  
 location, **14.** 606, 609, 614, 615, 647, 742-743; **15.** ix, 150, 174, 641.  
 Martin on his conduct of So. campaign, **15.** 81-82; serves under, **14.** 848.  
 may endeavor to reach Cape Fear, **15.** 424.  
 messenger to captured, **15.** 301.  
 movements, **14.** 453, 458, 515, 829-830, 843; **15.** x-xiv; 438, 439, 440, 443, 445, 449, 455, 461, 463, 465, 495, 537, 561, 569, 574, 585, 588, 630, 782, 783; **16.** iii-iv, vii, viii; **17.** 986, 987, 988, 990, 992, 995; **22.** 191, 192, 198, 210, 221, 237; **19.** 885, 890, 915, 971, 980, 983; **20.** 358; **21.** 27, 172; **22.** 533-4, 547, 572, 586, 587, 588, 592, 593; in Va., **22.** 1029-30, 1032.  
 not to be allowed to join Phillips, **15.** 455.  
 number of troops under, **15.** 240.  
 occupies Charlotte, **15.** iv.  
 orders Leslie to the Cape Fear, **15.** 298.  
 paroles of absolved, **15.** 50.  
 pressed by Lafayette and movements, **22.** 542.  
 proclamation inviting N. C. to join him, **17.** 986-987; to people of N. C., **17.** 1007-1008.  
 projects invasion of Va., **15.** 110.  
 proposed movements discussed, **15.** 777.  
 put in command over Leslie and strength, **15.** 291, 293, 294.  
 quoted on Tories in N. C., **14.** xii-xiv.  
 Rawdon to on affairs in S. C., **17.** 1031-1035.  
 reinforced, **14.** 777; **15.** 174, 515; by Leslie, **15.** 300.

- report to on N. C. prisoners and answer, **15.** 62; on troops of, **17.** 1009, 1027.
- reported battle with LaFayette, **15.** 487.
- retreats, **14.** 448, 722, 760, 762; before King's Mtn. men, **15.** 110; from Charlotte, **15.** 414, 415; over Catawba, **14.** 441.
- returns to Camden, **15.** 2.
- scours S. C., **14.** 825.
- seizes horses, **15.** 519.
- sends aid to Tories, **14.** 383; Ferguson to Western N. C., **15.** ix.
- should be delayed, **15.** 458.
- sick and probable movements of, **14.** 712.
- sick of considerable, **15.** 292.
- situation discussed, **17.** 1021-1022, 1026.
- skirmishes with, **22.** 96, 100, 103, 104, 109, 110, 116, 117, 119, 121, 130, 131, 132, 135, 140, 141, 149, 150, 156, 157, 158.
- Smallwood to on exchange of prisoners, **14.** 710.
- surprises and defeats Gates at Camden, **14.** xv-xvi.
- surrenders, **15.** 657, 665, 670; **16.** ix; **19.** 876.
- to be Burgoyne, **22.** 587.
- to be sent to England, **15.** 657.
- to Clinton on condition of army, &c., **15.** 273-278; on his invasion of N. C., **15.** 282; on his proposed movements into N. C., **15.** 287-289, 292-293; on his movements in S. C., **15.** 255-262; on his reorganization of S. C., future movements, &c., **15.** 249-255, 256; on King's Mtn., **15.** 241-242; on movements of Br., **14.** 866-868; in N. and S. C., **15.** 303-307; in S. C., **15.** 310-311.
- to command in S. C., **15.** 324.
- to Germain on battle of Camden, **15.** 268-273; on condition of army, prisoners, &c., **15.** 278-282; on Hanging Rock and Camden, **14.** 868-869; on military movements in S. C., **15.** 263-268.
- to Germain and Clinton on battle of Guilford C. H., and subsequent movements, **17.** 995-1007, 1010-1012, 1014-1018, 1023-1026.
- to Leslie on invasion of Cape Fear River, **15.** 298-300.
- to Phillips on his movements north, **17.** 1019-1020.
- to sail for Va., **10.** 453.
- to Smallwood on prisoners and executions, **14.** 733-734, 742, 743.
- Tories in Orange join, **16.** 277.
- track of army ment'd, **5.** 1194.
- watched by Davie, **15.** vi.
- Cornwallis, Frederick, signs cartel on exchange of prisoners, **15.** 451-452.
- Cornwallis-Clinton correspondence, **15.** 239-311; **17.** 979-1037.
- Cornwell, Geo., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Coroband, Wyllis, army rank, **16.** 1038.
- Coroner, act on, **23.** 14, 333; **25.** 160; on fees, **23.** 283; **24.** 667.
- appointment of, **24.** 99.
- bill to appoint coroners, **4.** 475, 501; to appoint and direct in office, **9.** 457, 553.
- county list of, **9.** 298.
- duties, **7.** 489.
- history of act on, **3.** 181.
- to be in each county, **23.** 984.
- to perform duties of Sheriff, **24.** 272.
- Corouth, John, town coms'r, **24.** 778.
- Corp (Corpe), Richard, administrator, **2.** 71.
- Corporation for Establishing the Christian Religion. See Society for promoting Christian knowledge.
- Corprew, Dublin, executed and paid for, **6.** 741.
- Corprew, Thos., a J. P., **4.** 713.
- petition for land rejected, **4.** 71.
- petition ment'd, **4.** 69.
- Corprew, Thomas, claims allowed, **6.** 741.
- Corps d'Elite, **15.** 299.
- Corr, James, collector, **23.** 988.
- See Coor.
- Corree, Benj., juror, **4.** 525.
- Correll, Adam, **8.** 749.
- Correll, Joe., **8.** 749.
- Correll family, **8.** 748.
- Correspondence, bill on committee for, **6.** 1136, 1206, 1207.
- composition of Board defined, **7.** 107.
- com. of, resolution to appoint, **7.** 918, 973, 974.
- committee instructed, **4.** 1020-1021; **9.** 740, 741, 1043.
- Correspondence of Gov's, to be sent to Eng., **7.** 267.
- Corrie, Mr., refuses aid to Pollock, **10.** 1030.

- Corrie, Archibald, Caswell to on conspiracy, **11**. 540.  
 delivers public records of Tyrrell to Hoskins, **11**. 532.  
 forwards letter, **13**. 478.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 2, 3, 41, 53, 58, 130, 201.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 501, 523.  
 on com. of Assembly, **12**. 139, 302.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 504, 506, 551.
- Corriers, sloop, taken, **13**. 355.
- Corruthers. See Caruthers, Carruthers.
- Corruthers, —, pay to, **22**. 472.
- Corry, Capt., **6**. 567.
- Corry, John, moderator of regulators, **8**. 260.
- Corry, Shad'k, army rank, **16**. 1033.
- Corsica, **7**. 757.
- Corsicans, bravery of, **13**. 443.
- Corthoran, Dr., to inspect sick, **12**. 471.
- Corthy, M., captured and paroled, **14**. 621.
- Cortner, George regulator, **7**. 737.
- Cortner (Goertner), George, collects funds for church in Pa., **8**. 741.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10**. 165, 168, 172.
- Cortner, Jacob, signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.
- Cortner, Peter, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Cortner (Goertner) family, **8**. 734, 735.
- Cortney, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 804.
- Cortom, quarrels with Lawson, **1**. 929-930, 991.
- Cortslow, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1027.
- Corutra, Indian village, **1**. 990.
- Corven, Isaac, recommends Pugh, **9**. 30-31.
- Cory, Benj., in militia, **22**. 415.
- Coryell's Ferry, **13**. 344.
- Cosand, Gabriel, quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Cosby, Col., warned of threatened Indian war, **3**. 346.
- Cosgrave, Rev. James, location, **7**. 457.  
 not presented, **7**. 458.  
 settles in Pitt and character, **7**. 260, 261.
- Coshoke Creek, **2**. 42.
- Cosmography, Heylin's, **22**. 734.
- Cosner, Jacob, major, **10**. 532.
- Coson, John, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Cossart, Christian Frederick, **24**. 466.  
 gives power of attorney, **5**. 1155.
- Cossart, Henry, takes land grants for Moravians, **5**. 1153.
- Cosson, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- Costan, James, juror, **4**. 517.
- Costen. See Costin; Coston.
- Costen, Demsey, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Costen, Jas., in militia, **22**. 357.
- Costen, James, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Costen, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Costen, Jno., in militia, **22**. 274.
- Costen, Peter, in militia, **22**. 274.
- Costen, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 274.
- Costen, Stephen, pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Costervald, —, catechism of, **4**. 872.
- Costin. See Costan, Costen, Coston.
- Costin, Demsey, on Chowan S. C., **10**. 847.
- Costin, Francis, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costin, Henry, certificate of service in Regulator campaign, **9**. 694.
- Costin, Henry, enlists, **22**. 470.
- Costin, Henry, pensioned, **22**. 459.
- Costin, Isaac, Jr., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costin, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costin, Jno., in militia, **22**. 340.
- Costin, Mathias, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costin, Mathias, Jr., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costin, Peter, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Costin, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Costin, Stephen, in militia, **22**. 387.
- Costner, Geo., a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Costner, Jacob, J. P., **22**. 429.
- Costner, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Coston. See Costan, Costen, Costin.
- Coston, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1025.
- Coston, James, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Costs, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 321, 323.
- Cotanch, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Cotanch, Mala, in army, **13**. 504.
- Cotanch, Malachi, in army, **13**. 529; **16**. 1029.
- Coutache, Capt., claims, **4**. 808.
- Cotchatoy, signs Cherokee treaty, **7**. 855.
- Cotechny Fort, not taken, **1**. 879.  
 See also Contnetney.
- Cotentney, **13**. 143.  
 Br. on, **15**. 456.
- Cotentney Creek, act for bridge over, **24**. 174-5, 311; on fish in, **23**. 681; **25**. 504-5.  
 See also Contentney.
- Cotes, —, a rebel, **1**. 260.
- Cotes, Henry, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Cotgrave, Lieut., a prisoner, **14**. 817.
- Cotgrave (Cotgraves), Arthur, army rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608, 1026.

- cont. officer, **21.** 945, 950.  
lieutenant, **13.** 511.
- Cotgraves, Arthur, army pay, **18.** 732.
- Cotgreaves, Ensign, **12.** 470.
- Cotnam, Capt., court martialled, **12.** 488.
- Cotrell, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Cotten. See Cottin, Cotton.
- Cotten, Mr., **2.** 4.
- Cotten, Elijah, army pay, **17.** 198.
- Cotten, James, land grant to, **4.** 593.
- Cotten, John, army pay, **17.** 199.
- Cotten (Cottens, Cotton), John, asks for lapsed patent, **2.** 330.  
duffels to be sent to, **1.** 893-894.  
indicted for marrying white and negro, **2.** 591, 594, 602.  
juror, **2.** 358, 596, 686, 704.  
justice of general court, **2.** 463-473-478.  
powder to be sent to, **2.** 26.
- Cotten, R., to Caswell on letters of administration, **11.** 427-428.
- Cotten, Samuel, claims allowed, **6.** 211.
- Cotten, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 587.
- Cotten, Wm., administration papers to, **11.** 427-428.
- Cotten, Willis, administration on estate of, **11.** 428.
- Cotter, Sam, in militia, **22.** 309.
- Cotter, Thos., in militia, **22.** 309.
- Cotter, Wth'n, in militia, **22.** 309.
- Cottgrave, Lt., **16.** 515.  
on duty, **16.** 481.
- Cottin. See Cotten, Cotton.
- Cottin, Arthur, in militia, **22.** 273.
- Cottin, Sam., in militia, **22.** 273.
- Cottin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 273.
- Cottineau (Cotteneau), Capt. and Col. D., accounts, **13.** 734n; **22.** 947-8.  
agrees on guard for bay, **13.** 85.  
commission asked for, **22.** 976; for ships discussed, **13.** 199.  
efforts to buy ship of, **13.** 119.  
offers reward for sailors, **13.** 389.  
proposals of ment'd, **12.** 593, 599, 614-615, 700, 734-735, 738.  
sells goods to Savage, **13.** 155.  
tobacco sent to, **13.** 177.  
to help fortify Cape Lookout Bay, **24.** 174.
- Cotting, Eliu, memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.
- Cottle, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Cotton. See Cotten, Cottin.
- Cotton, Miss, bill to vest land in, **19.** 186, 191, 193, 312, 313, 316, 321, 322.
- Cotton, Capt., commands company, **10.** facing 680.
- Cotton, Lieut., come to N. C. to recruit, **8.** 626.
- Cotton, Alex., juror, **4.** 523.
- Cotton, Alex., bill for town on lands of, **6.** 1228, 1269-1270, 1275, 1278, 1281, 1282.
- Cotton, Arthur, in Assembly, **12.** 697, 699, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13.** 625, 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 784, 786, 812, 813, 823; **19.** 378, 379, 381.
- Cotton, Elijah, in army, **13.** 519; **16.** 1033.
- Cotton, Ephraim, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 199.
- Cotton, Fanny, **10.** 1002.
- Cotton, Henry, in army, **15.** 733.
- Cotton, James, **10.** 699; **20.** 581.  
a prisoner, **11.** 290.  
deposition on affairs in Anson Co., **10.** 127-129.  
examined by S. C. and signs Association, **10.** 160, 161.  
lands of vested in children, **24.** 533.  
Martin on, **11.** 768; to on his loyalty, **10.** 119; letter to discussed, **10.** 124.  
petition and bill, **19.** 162, 174, 186, 191, 193, 280, 282, 292, 312, 313, 316, 321, 322.  
petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
profits of plantation, &c., allowed to wife, **10.** 1002.  
property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
records of Anson Co. taken from, **11.** 440.  
summoned to Prov. Cong. and discharged, **10.** 181, 182, 183, 191, 201.  
taken by rebels, **10.** 126.
- Cotton, James, act to vest lands in, **24.** 533.
- Cotton, James, fined, **10.** 3.
- Cotton, James, juror, **10.** 2.
- Cotton, Mrs. James, allowed profits from plantation of Tory husband, **10.** 1002.
- Cotton, Jo, collects quit rents, **2.** 727.
- Cotton, Joan, **10.** 1002.
- Cotton, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1034.
- Cotton, John, in army, **13.** 525.
- Cotton, John, juror, **4.** 522.
- Cotton, John, juror, **4.** 524.
- Cotton, John, juror, **25.** 189.

- Cotton, John, land grant to, **4.** 66, 761.  
 Cotton, John (James ?), seized by S. C. **10.** 235.  
 Cotton, John, owns and sells shore of C., **3.** 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4.** 656, 657, 662; **11.** 86-91, 99.  
 Cotton, Jos., a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 Cotton, Joseph, juror, **2.** 830.  
 Cotton, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 616.  
 Cotton, Josiah, captain, **10.** 944, 949; resigns as capt., **10.** 975.  
 Cotton, Margaret, petition rejected, **12.** 853.  
 Cotton, Mary, tried for felony and misdemeanor, **2.** 543, 547-548.  
 Cotton, Phillis, **10.** 1002.  
 Cotton, T. Hynde, at Board of Trade meeting, **2.** 50-51.  
     instructs that no prisoners be sent to Eng. without evidence, **1.** 868.  
 Cotton, Thomas, **10.** 725.  
 Cotton, Thos., act to vest lands in, **24.** 533.  
 Cotton, Thos., affidavit on Va. boundary, **1.** 739.  
 Cotton, Thos. (John ?), petition and bill, **19.** 162, 174, 186, 191, 193, 280, 282, 292, 312, 313, 316, 321, 322.  
 Cotton, **3.** 338; **14.** 562.  
     factories for, **7.** 429.  
     in S. C., **1.** 206.  
     planted in Clarendon Co., **1.** 154.  
 Cotton Cards, manufacture of encouraged, **9.** 1142; **10.** 217.  
 Cotton Creek, **23.** 497, 547.  
 Cotton gin, **21.** 557, 565.  
 Cotton Place, **14.** 561.  
 Cotton's Ferry, **7.** 167; **23.** 504.  
     on post route, **7.** 149, 413, 454.  
     tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641.  
 Cottrell, John, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Cottrell, Samuel, Sec'y of Privy Council **9.** 633, 667.  
 Cottrell, Stephen, Sec'y of privy council, **9.** 286, 288; and signs its orders; **11.** 228, 231, 233, 234, 237, 239, 255.  
     to Martin on trade with Gr. Br., **16.** 811-813, 837-838.  
 Couch, Thomas, **9.** 1234.  
 Couch's Mills, **12.** 495.  
 Couden, John, on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 Coughton, Wm., report on petition of, **13.** 616, 699, 729-730, 734.  
 Coulbreath, Duncan, petition, **21.** 774.  
 Coulougnac, Jacob, & Co., sue Martin, **18.** 626, 693-695, 748-750, 778.  
 Coulougnac, T. T., dies, **18.** 694.  
 Coulson. See Colson.  
 Coulson, Isaac, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Coulson, Jacob, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Coulson, John, building coms'r, **23.** 866.  
     com. of Prov. Cong., to examine case of, **10.** 168-169, 170, 171.  
     sends letter of recantation and Association, **10.** 204.  
     See also Colson, John.  
 Coulter, Mr., on com. of defence, **22.** 722.  
 Coulter, Levi, army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Coulter, Levy, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
 Coulter, Martin, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Coulter family, pioneers, **8.** 751, 753, 756.  
 Coumb, Addam, petition on separation, 705-13.  
 Counce, George, land grants to, **4.** 1253.  
 Councillors, special payments to, **4.** 807.  
 Council. See Council.  
 Council, —, payment to, **10.** 975.  
 Council, Arthur, captain, **10.** 518, 520; **11.** 830.  
     dies, **11.** 831.  
     guns to be delivered to, **10.** 627.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501, 502, 523.  
     on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 502, 505, 569, 935, 965.  
     on com. to inquire into conduct of loyalists, **10.** 594-603.  
     petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
     to Lillington on need of lieut., **22.** 739.  
 Council, Arthur in militia, **22.** 412.  
 Council, Arthur, in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Council, Charles, **24.** 647.  
 Council, Hardy, land grant to, **4.** 344.  
 Council, Hardy, land lapses, **2.** 426.  
 Council, James, boundary coms'r, **24.** 839.  
     directed to pay money into treasury, **12.** 397-398.  
     exhibits accounts of Richardson, **10.** 1000-1001.  
     on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 504, 569.  
     on S. C. of Bladen, **10.** 112.  
     paymaster, **10.** 584.

- payment to for troops, **10.** 743.  
 to inventory loyalists property, **10.** 554.  
 to make sulphur, **10.** 565.  
 to pay money from estate of Keany to the State, **12.** 216, 217, 218.  
 to take charge of estate of Cairsey, **10.** 963.  
**Council, John, 21.** 152.  
**Council, John,** petition, **2.** 606.  
**Council, Robt.,** army rank, **16.** 1025.  
**Council, Robert,** army record, **13.** 475.  
**Council, Robert,** army record, **13.** 474.  
     lieut., **13.** 476.  
     signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
**Council, Robert,** juror, **4.** 523.  
**Council, Robt.,** quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
**Council, The,** (upper House of Assem.)  
     **22.** 818, 824, 828, 834, 840, 847, 853, 855, 862, 863, 868, 876, 877, 890; **23.** 26, 39, 40, 43, 78, 88, 89, 118, 120, 122, 124, 128, 129, 131, 133, 136, 141, 144, 146, 150, 151, 158, 161, 162, 164, 166, 168, 169, 170, 172, 173, 175, 177, 178, 181, 182, 186, 187, 191, 205, 207, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 218, 219, 220, 228, 229, 231, 232, 234, 238, 240, 244, 248, 249, 251, 252, 268, 273, 275, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 292, 295, 297, 298, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 308, 310, 312, 314, 316, 317, 327, 329, 330, 331, 333, 342, 343, 345, 346, 347, 349, 351, 352, 355, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 369, 370, 371, 374, 375, 378, 380, 382, 383, 385, 387, 388, 390, 391, 392, 397, 401, 402, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 424, 426, 433, 435, 438, 439, 440, 442, 443, 446, 447, 449, 451, 456, 462, 467, 468, 469, 471, 472, 475, 476, 477, 479, 480, 481, 483, 485, 488, 489, 492, 494, 495, 497, 498, 500, 501, 502, 503, 505, 506, 507, 509, 512, 515, 518, 519, 523, 526, 529, 531, 534, 535, 538, 540, 541, 542, 546, 547, 548, 550, 563, 566, 574, 575, 577, 583, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 593, 594, 596, 597, 601, 604, 607, 611, 613, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 621, 622, 627, 629, 630, 632, 633, 634, 636, 639, 650, 654, 656, 657, 658, 660, 661, 662, 664, 665, 666, 673, 675, 676, 678, 680, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 688, 690, 704, 711, 713, 715, 723, 725, 728, 741, 744, 745, 746, 747, 749, 750, 752, 754, 755, 757, 759, 760, 761, 766, 768, 769, 772, 773, 776, 777, 779, 780, 781, 784, 785, 787, 788, 789, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 810, 814, 815, 818, 819, 823, 826, 828, 831, 832, 833, 835, 838, 840, 841, 842, 844, 846, 850, 851, 853, 854, 856, 857, 858, 860, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 869, 870, 872, 887, 892, 896, 900, 904, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 914, 915, 916, 919, 920, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 931, 940, 941, 945, 948, 952, 955, 956, 958, 960, 961, 963, 966, 967, 968, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 978; **25.** 153, 154, 156, 158, 159, 180, 193, 198, 201, 202, 211, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 220, 224, 229, 231, 232, 234, 235, 236, 240, 241, 243, 245, 246, 248, 250, 252, 253, 254, 255, 257, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 270, 271, 272, 274, 287, 296, 298, 304, 306, 309, 310, 311, 312, 319, 326, 328, 329, 330, 331, 334, 337, 338, 341, 342, 343, 345, 346, 348, 349, 350, 352, 354, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 364, 366, 367, 370, 372, 373, 374, 375, 378, 387, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 401, 402, 405, 407, 415, 422, 424, 430, 432, 433, 434, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 466, 467, 468, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 486, 487, 489, 490, 491, 492, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 506, 509, 510, 511, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519, 519a, 520, 521.  
 absence from discussed, **8.** 148-149; provided against, **7.** 227-228.  
 act on allowance to, **23.** 117, 131, 298-9, 340, 494; **25.** 120-1, 309-10; on fees of Clerk, **23.** 283; **25.** 225-6; to defray expenses of, **25.** 239.  
 action of discussed, **9.** 1119-1120; in matter of Alexander, **2.** 437; on demand for payment of quit rents in sterling, **2.** 250; on quo warranto matter, **1.** 643, 644; on Regulators' petition, **7.** 792-794.  
 address to King on Everard, **3.** 2-5.  
 all members from East, **7.** xx.  
 allowance to ment'd, **4.** 1067, 1072.  
 answer of Assembly to on its com-

munications, **3.** 305-306, 306-307.  
 arbitrary action of Burrington, **3.**  
 357-359; powers assumed by, **6.**  
 1255.  
 are judicial officers, **3.** 197.  
 ask for pay, **6.** 720; **7.** 989; Va. for  
 aid, **1.** 888-889.  
 attendance at provided for, **6.** 82-83.  
 Berkeley to appoint, **1.** 49.  
 bill for allowance to, **6.** 1238, 1240,  
 1280, 1281, 1283, 1287, 1289, 1290,  
 1291; for payment of, **4.** 478, 482,  
 488, 489, 491, 492, 508, 510, 526,  
 528-529, 532, 534; for salary to  
 president, **9.** 519; to pay expenses,  
**6.** 1104, 1111, 1113, 1121, 1129-1130,  
 1131-1133, 1134-1136, 1137, 1175,  
 1177, 1184, 1185, 1188, 1192, 1202-  
 1203, 1204, 1207.  
 Burrington asks advice of on ap-  
 pointment of assistant judges, **3.**  
 233; on members of, **3.** v; reasons  
 for increase of, **3.** 476; treatment  
 of considered, **3.** 352-353.  
 change in manner of electing mem-  
 bers of, **2.** vi; in order of, de-  
 nied, **3.** 477.  
 character, **8.** vi.  
 clears Knight, **2.** 349.  
 clerk of, fees for land grants, **4.**  
 1128.  
 commissions for membership in, **11.**  
 125-127, 155-156; for Samson, **11.**  
 139-140; of new members, **11.** 114,  
 115, 116, 117, 210.  
 complain against Burrington, **2.** 559.  
 complains of unjust power of Smith,  
**4.** 438.  
 complaint against Everard ment'd,  
**3.** 62, 63, 64, 65, 74-75, 101, 125,  
 126, 147.  
 difficulty of meeting, **4.** 792.  
 dispute on precedence, **4.** 1001.  
 double functions, **3.** 478.  
 Dry suspended, **10.** 100-102, 152.  
 Duckenfield on precedency in and  
 answer, **8.** 624-626, 628.  
 duties, **1.** 84-85.  
 eldest member to act as governor,  
**3.** 73, 99, 100; **6.** 532.  
 evils of its negative power, **2.** 630-  
 631.  
 expenses of to be paid by public, **2.**  
 323.  
 extracts from, **3.** 329-331; on Porter,  
**3.** 519.  
 failure to get a quorum, **3.** 627, 628.

fees of clerk, **4.** 197.  
 filling of vacancies, **6.** 526.  
 Fitzwilliams in, **3.** 62.  
 fortunes of its members summar-  
 ized, **3.** 209.  
 freedom of debate in, **3.** 243.  
 has judicial powers, **2.** 847.  
 House of Burgesses to on exorbitant  
 fees, appointment of officers, &c.,  
**3.** 268-269, 269-270.  
 infringes rights of Assembly, **5.** 287.  
 instructions on, **5.** 1104, 1108-1110.  
 instructions to governor on attend-  
 ance, **5.** 491-492.  
 journals of, **1.** 522, 841-844, 851-852,  
 853, 855-857; **2.** 1-3, 32-35, 41-44,  
 51-52, 55-57, 58-59, 64-73, 117-118,  
 123-125, 129-130, 139-142, 146-147,  
 168-173, 180-184, 199, 200, 204-205,  
 216-218, 226-227, 239-244, 246-247,  
 249-250, 275, 282-283, 289-291, 296-  
 297, 301-303, 307-309, 311-318, 321-  
 324, 328-331, 341-349, 351-357, 374-  
 375, 377-380, 389-392, 396-398, 425-  
 429, 432, 438, 449-450-457-458-463,  
 472, 476, 482-485, 485-489, 491-499,  
 500-507, 514-515-518, 520-530, 532-  
 542, 552, 562-565-575, 603-604, 606-  
 608, 637-645, 664, 673-683, 724-  
 729, 730-749, 764-768, 770, 773,  
 817-818, 830-831; **3.** 211-257, 398-  
 429, 536-539, 540-561, 633-634; **4.**  
 1-5, 31-75, 75-114, 216-225, 271-284,  
 328-337, 342-355, 439-462, 587-603,  
 615-620, 625-651, 674-714, 759-770,  
 799-814, 850-855, 884-898, 945-971,  
 1032-1051, 1237-1255; **5.** 29-38, 172-  
 177, 488-494, 653-658, 810-829, 990-  
 998; **6.** 75-85, 330-345, 628-638, 755-  
 799, 1007-1020, 1064-1089, 1322; **7.**  
 4-7, 8-9, 10-31, 34-35, 37-39, 118-120,  
 133-137, 168, 187-188, 225-232, 258-  
 259, 271-279, 427-428, 446-447, 449-  
 454, 501-506, 523-529, 532-535, 672-  
 676, 690, 702, 720-722, 729-730, 750-  
 752, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 800-806,  
 850-1, 870-1, 872, 874, 875-876, 883-  
 884; **8.** 25-27, 36-38, 148-150, 160-  
 164, 191-193, 199-201, 249-255, 258-  
 260, 262, 268-270, 272, 480-481, 490-  
 493, 497-498, 499-502, 536-540, 543,  
 549-551, 623-626; **9.** 3-4, 15-16, 24,  
 27-29, 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 75, 78,  
 228-230, 273-274, 293-295, 325, 327-  
 328, 346, 372, 594-596, 601-607, 644,  
 666-668, 788-791, 830-831, 954-955,  
 981-983, 1018-1020, 1027-1030, 1041,

- 1078-1079, 1132-1133, 1136, 1144-6, 1168, 1169, 1177-8, 1207, 1211, 1215-1216, 1221, 1229; **10.** 38-40, 106-107; copied, **22.** 402; extracts from, **22.** 480; mutilated, **3.** 356, 358, 380, 381, 516; and not transmitted, **4.** 1081, 1112; sent to England, **3.** 98, 395; **4.** 436, 624. 1075.
- lack of quorum, **3.** 250.
- law giving certain equal powers to declared null, **3.** 15.
- letter of Proprietors to on laws of N. C., **2.** 235-236.
- list of, **3.** 5, 91; **9.** 1171; members made J. P.'s also, **7.** 730-731; of names proposed for, **3.** 84-86, 87, 92, 209.
- location of members, **5.** 146.
- Martin on actions of, **9.** 1087, 1242-1243; in court bill and reasons for same, **9.** 969-980.
- McCulloh resigns from, **8.** 220.
- members, **1.** 507, 575, 629, 761, 790, 794, 807, 838; **2.** 532, 533, 535, 536, 541, 552, 562, 565, 566, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 603, 606, 607, 622-623, 638, 639, 640, 641, 664, 673, 676, 677, 679, 724, 730, 764, 770, 817, 830-831; **4.** 1169; **5.** iii, 18. See also Journals of Council.
- members may be suspended by Gov., **3.** 7; must attend meetings, **3.** 93.
- memorial to Dartmouth for salary, **9.** 375-376.
- Murray restored to, **7.** 436-437.
- mutilation of journals explained, **4.** 1127.
- names of, **1.** 841, 851, 855, 864, 867, 869, 872; proposed for, **4.** 1315, 1316.
- new members appointed to, **11.** 233, 245.
- no salary to, **4.** 1087.
- nominations for, **8.** 167-168, 493.
- not consulted in making appointments, **3.** 59.
- not hostile to Prov. Cong., **9.** 1056.
- number, **2.** 307; **3.** 68; needed to form Upper House of Assembly, **4.** 1041.
- oath of, **7.** 272-273.
- offended with style of address of House, **4.** 714-715, 716, 717, 718-719, 730, 731-732.
- oldest member to act as governor and powers, **5.** 1143.
- on resolves of the Assembly, **2.** 243-244.
- oppose Burrington, **3.** 139, 141, 143, 202.
- ornaments for C. chamber, **3.** 8.
- Palmer, R., resigns from, **9.** 1246.
- pay of considered, **7.** 800; provided, **4.** 1063.
- petition to for repeal of marriage and vestry acts, **10.** 1015-1017; ment'd, **8.** 152-153; on salary considered, **5.** 787-788; to for inspection warehouse in Orange, **8.** 80a.
- petition to from Rowan on lack of Estab. Church, **8.** 219; from W. Butler for pardon, **9.** 99.
- Porter suspended, **3.** 408-409; opinion of on the appointment of, **3.** 196-197.
- powers, **3.** 91, 123; **15.** 2; and fees, **7.** 472-473, 484; of governor over, **3.** 91-93.
- precedency in claimed by Duckenfield, **8.** 551.
- proceedings of, **1.** 864-867, 869-872; to be approved, **3.** 104.
- proposed for the State, **10.** 870c.
- Proprietors to on N. C. affairs, **2.** 489-490.
- protest against by Assembly, **2.** 576-578.
- protests its loyalty to Proprietors, **2.** 375.
- provision for attendance at, **6.** 117-118.
- quarrel over appointment of clerk to, **9.** 613-618; appointment of members **6.** 204.
- quarrel with Assem. over agent, **6.** 1287-1288; over use of names, **6.** 1129-1130, 1131-1133, 1134-1135, 1202-1203, 1204.
- quorum, **6.** 526.
- report on condition of, **4.** 1075.
- reports to be made on, **4.** 583, 870-871.
- request for salary considered, **5.** 809, 810.
- right of president to cast deciding vote, **4.** 446, 449-453, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486-487.
- rights invaded by Smith, **4.** 449-453, 455-460, 462-470, 480-481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486-487.
- row over presence of Owen, **3.** 472-473.



- salary, **3.** 234; discussed, **9.** 646.  
seven members may be appointed by governor, **3.** 92.  
should be paid, **5.** 343.  
should be required to live near capitol, **5.** 147.  
sits as chancery ct., **5.** 654, 656.  
stopped on way to visit Martin, **10.** 425.  
Supt. of Indian affairs made a member of in each province, **11.** 230-231.  
supersedes deputies, **2.** 299, 307.  
summoned to consult on Hillsboro riots, **8.** 678, 679.  
surveyor gen. of customs to be members of, **5.** 1126.  
takes oath, **7.** 4, 34, 123.  
to have and exercise duties of J. P., **4.** 895.  
to Johnston reviewing history of representation, **4.** 1198-1201.  
to King on damages from French war, **5.** 682-683; on need of salary, **5.** 760-761, 763.  
to Spotswood on Cary rebellion, **1.** 760-761.  
to Va. Council on boundary dispute, **1.** 657-660.  
Tryon on salary for, **7.** 698-699; **8.** 211.  
vacancies in, **9.** 695.  
wealth of new appointees, **3.** 123.  
**Council Extraordinary of N. C.,** **19.** 336; **22.** 546; **24.** 379, 380.  
act to establish, **24.** 378-9.  
composition, **17.** vii.  
established, **16.** vii.  
proposed, **17.** 658-659, 676, 745, 746, 756, 757, 774.  
to choose governor, **24.** 380.  
**Council Hall,** **11.** 831.  
**Council of Albemarle Co.,** **1.** 254.  
composition, **1.** 236; organization, **1.** 333.  
salary provided for, **1.** 185-186.  
to be chosen, **1.** 165.  
**Council of Cape Fear,** methods of choosing, **1.** 58.  
to be appointed Proprietors, **1.** 44.  
**Council of Franklin State,** oath by, **22.** 649.  
**Council of Governor,** **25.** 119, 120, 121, 122, 133.  
of no value, **15.** vii.  
**Council of King,** action on petition of McCulloh, **4.** 162-164.  
Board of Trade to on ordnance for Fort Johnston, **5.** 399-400; on reenactment of laws repealed, **5.** 404-407.  
Lords of report against Culpeper, **1.** 275.  
on Dobbs's salary, **5.** 114.  
on laws to be repealed, **5.** 112-114, 115, 116-118.  
**Council of Queen,** sets aside acts, **25.** 151.  
**Council of Safety,** **10.** 990, 1032; **11.** vii, xii, xvi, xvii, 265, 272, 653; **22.** 739, 740, 742, 745, 746, 747, 748, 763, 780; **24.** 174.  
Anderson to on supplies for company raised, **10.** 662.  
allows exportation of staves, **11.** 331.  
appeals to, **10.** 587.  
arrests Harrison and Taylor, **11.** 304-305.  
Ashe to on departure of British from Cape Fear River, **10.** 840; on dispersion of Tories and deserters in Bladen, **10.** 743-744.  
asked to settle date of beginning payments to soldiers, **10.** 757.  
Battle to on trial for counterfeiting, **10.** 749.  
Blackledge to on salt making, **10.** 716-718.  
Boote to on his return to N. C., **10.** 793.  
Caswell to on payments to troops, **10.** 742-743.  
charges Blackledge with Toryism, **10.** 970.  
circular of on Indian threats, **11.** 313-314.  
Cooley to on sickness among troops, **10.** 667-668.  
co-optative, **10.** 589.  
Coor to on Pa. Farmer, **10.** 832-833.  
Cowper to on cannon, **22.** 750.  
Dauge to on making Gregory a major, **10.** 617-618.  
Davis to on printing and public affairs, **10.** 666-667.  
delegates to C. C. to on ammunition, &c., for N. C., **10.** 754-757; on Cherokee war and public matters, **10.** 679-680; on clothing for soldiers, ammunition, &c., **10.** 718-722; on goods shipped to N. C. for, **10.** 849-851; on more troops and iron workers, **10.** 804-807; on N. C. troops for N. Y., **10.** 790-791;

- on pay and bounties for troops, **10.** 740-741; on powder, **10.** 727-728; on public affairs, **10.** 810-815. demands return of soldiers enlisted by S. C. and Ga., **11.** 362. denounces enlistment of N. C. troops by S. C., **11.** 356-357.
- Dunn to on his imprisonment, **10.** 797-798.
- Easton to on salt making, **10.** 724-725.
- Eaton to on salt works, **22.** 745.
- Edenton Safety Com. to on salt raid, **10.** 670-671.
- Ellis to on ammunition, **10.** 728-729.
- Erskine to asking liberty to return to Scotland, **10.** 822-823.
- Fergus to on bill for medical service, **10.** 663.
- Folsom to on salt and location of troops, **10.** 839-840.
- forbids enlisting of N. C. troops in S. C., **15.** 692.
- Gorrell to on preparation for Cherokee campaign, **10.** 668.
- Green to on purchases for public, **10.** 821.
- Guilford Safety Com. to on Tories, **10.** 761-762.
- Hamilton to on brig William, **10.** 741-742, 745.
- Hancock to on Cherokee War, **10.** 681; on further enlistments of troops, **10.** 807-808.
- Hardy to on clothes for troops, **10.** 849.
- Harnett to on public affairs, **10.** 786-788.
- Harte to on claims of Rice, **10.** 792.
- Hepburn to asking for removal, **10.** 758, 792-793.
- Hooper to on condition of American Army, form of govt., &c., **10.** 862-870.
- Howe to on public affairs, **10.** 737-738; on recruiting in N. C. for Ga., **10.** 718.
- Hughes to asking liberty of moving to Salisbury, **10.** 753.
- Hunter to on more liberty, **10.** 749-750.
- impressment brought to attention of, **10.** 786.
- invoices of goods shipped to, **10.** 851-857.
- Iron works commissioners to on hiring furnaces, **10.** 608.
- Johnston to on seizure of vessel, **10.** 847-848.
- King Tammany commissioners to on her cruise, **10.** 848-849.
- Laurens to on powder, &c., **11.** 271-272.
- Lee to on Cherokee expedition and British army, **10.** 659-660.
- Long to on money, **22.** 747.
- Mallett to on money, **22.** 749-50.
- Maxwell to asking liberty to take oath, **10.** 825-826; on release from prison, **10.** 672-673.
- Medlock and Pickett to on danger from Tories, **10.** 669-670.
- Milles to on iron works at Deep River, **10.** 647-650.
- order of on Chiswell's mines for lead, **11.** 330.
- orders estates of Tories to be seized, **11.** 308.
- organized, **10.** 1037; powers and duties, **10.** 579-582, 589.
- Page to on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 671-672, 689, 729-730; on public affairs, **10.** 736-737.
- Pendleton to on powder and troops, **11.** 273-274.
- Penn to on Lord Howe's plan for peace and public affairs, **10.** 801-802.
- Pennsylvania Farmer commissioners to on their work, **10.** 831-832.
- Peters to on prisoners in N. C., **10.** 726.
- petition to for Fields, **10.** 803-804; from wives of Tories for release of their husbands, **10.** 841.
- proceedings, **10.** 618d-647, 682-707, 826-830, 873-881.
- Purviance to on condition of troops and affairs at Deep Inlet, **10.** 613-616.
- Rutherford to on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 651-652, 662, 669, 788-789; on Cherokee outrages, **10.** 726-727.
- Rutledge to on Cherokee expedition, **10.** 758-759.
- sells Tory horses, **11.** 348.
- should be appointed in Tenn., **22.** 723, 724.
- Southerland to on excesses of Tories, **10.** 663-665.
- Stewart to on his need of clothes, **10.** 843.
- takes place of Prov. Council, **10.** xix.

- Tisdale to on recalling recommendation of Stanley, **10.** 861-862.
- to — on powder, **11.** 310.
- to Armstrong on ammunition, **11.** 334-335; on Cherokee war, **11.** 333-334.
- to Ashe on action of Moore, **11.** 334, on militia, **11.** 340; on mutiny and reenlistment of militia, **11.** 329-330.
- to Blackledge on salt, **11.** 345.
- to Burke on powder, **11.** 321, 327.
- to Butler on military affairs, **11.** 335.
- to Cooper on cannon, **11.** 355.
- to decide whether troops shall go to N. Y., **11.** 353.
- to delegates in C. C. on Cherokee war, &c., **11.** 343-345, 349-351; on Mills, **11.** 336; on need of powder, &c., **11.** 308-309; on public affairs, **11.** 300-302.
- to Folsome on ammunition, &c., **11.** 342-343.
- to Foster on payment of troops, **11.** 347.
- to Governor of Va. on Cherokee war, **11.** 355-356.
- to Guilford S. C. on prisoners and Light Horse, **11.** 348-349.
- to Hampstead on sailing of privateers, **11.** 356.
- to Hancock on condition of N. C. and its need of aid, **11.** 299-300.
- to Hardy and others appointing them com's of Edenton, **11.** 314.
- to Henry on Cherokee campaign, **10.** 860-861.
- to Howe on Sullivan's Island battle, **11.** 311.
- to Johnston on Cherokee affairs and counterfeiters, **11.** 319-321.
- to Lee on Cherokee expedition, **11.** 316-317; on payment of troops, **11.** 307-308; on Sullivan's Island battle and powder, **11.** 311-312.
- to Locke on Cherokee war, **11.** 323.
- to Moore on ammunition and prisoners, **11.** 341-342; on counterfeiting, **11.** 346-347; on militia and exchange of prisoners, **11.** 341; on powder, **11.** 310-311; on provisions and ammunition, **11.** 338.
- to Newbern S. C. on powder to S. Car., **11.** 312.
- to O'Neal on survey of Cape Look-out Bay, **11.** 354.
- to Page on Cherokee war and counterfeiters, **10.** 680-681.
- to Pasquotank Safety Com. on Clark, **11.** 332.
- to Rochester on supplies for troops in S. C., **11.** 315.
- to Rutherford on Cherokee expedition, **11.** 317, 318-319; on Cherokee war, **11.** 328-329, 333, 346, 351-352; counterfeiters, **11.** 317; on Indians and lead, **11.** 303-304.
- to Rutledge on Cherokee war, **11.** 316, 337, 354-355; on powder, **11.** 313.
- to settle matter of sending troops to N. Y., **10.** 801, 804-855.
- to Sharpe on Cherokee war, &c., **11.** 328.
- to Va. S. C. on fitting out galleys, **11.** 315; on Indian outbreak, **11.** 315-316.
- transcript of, **21.** 554.
- tries counterfeiters, **11.** 336.
- Ward to on rooms for troops, **10.** 739.
- Williams to on salt making, **10.** 723-724, 739, 798-801; **22.** 745-6.
- Council of Safety of Tennessee, 22.** 724, 725.
- Council of State, 11.** 406, 407, 408, 412, 413, 414, 474, 482, 484, 485, 487, 493, 500, 518, 534, 536, 538, 565, 570, 589, 591, 596, 597, 603, 607, 617, 637, 638, 646, 648, 680, 683, 692, 699, 720, 760, 772, 816; **12.** 5, 24, 25, 27, 30, 32, 33, 124, 132, 281, 290, 373, 558, 644, 661, 667, 692, 758, 766, 822; **13.** 38, 52, 53, 54, 57, 64, 65, 71, 99, 150, 164, 165, 173, 179, 180, 183, 187, 195, 255, 261, 265, 288, 309, 313, 314, 318, 360, 455, 629, 630, 632; **14.** 117, 143, 144, 173, 175, 181, 203, 876; **15.** 146, 152, 469, 524, 544, 548, 557, 564, 568, 579, 580, 584, 691, 712, 775, 776; **16.** 7, 191, 196, 197, 203, 220, 299, 341, 342, 490, 425, 450, 463, 467, 468, 489, 507, 510, 511, 541, 567, 690, 693, 695, 696, 704, 713, 717, 778, 779, 789, 850; **17.** 143, 270, 466, 482, 505, 715, 751, 846, 858, 862, 863, 864, 876, 901, 920, 958; **18.** iii, 233, 234, 240, 510, 519, 520, 521, 569, 570, 581, 582, 586, 591, 592, 593, 594, 601, 622, 626, 635, 639, 647, 650, 655, 658, 659, 660, 661, 664, 673, 674,

678, 679, 680, 681, 684, 685, 687, 691, 692, 700, 701, 723, 736, 740, 744, 761, 774, 777, 816, 821, 822, 824; **19.** 37, 138, 248, 252, 258, 266, 317, 460, 462, 502, 668, 731, 806, 890, 903, 904, 905, 942, 1001; **20.** 151, 274, 286, 397, 446, 590, 609, 610, 612, 634, 635, 643, 666, 667, 683, 710, 711, 712, 748, 793; **21.** 20, 148, 184, 206, 262, 443, 452, 455, 456, 458, 463, 471, 481, 485, 486, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 501, 511, 512, 513, 514, 518, 520, 521, 526, 537, 543, 544, 545, 546, 559, 566, 568, 570, 724, 868, 877, 879, 1053, 1056, 1060; **22.** 168, 172, 222, 231, 234, 286, 405, 409, 476, 477, 479, 483, 524, 542, 555, 687, 688, 722, 784, 893, 894, 895, 903, 927, 1026, 1038, 1040; **23.** 982, 983; **24.** 3, 11, 86, 89, 91, 96, 115, 129, 130, 163, 164, 186, 193, 215, 219, 224, 255, 257, 262, 275, 321, 323, 327, 331, 332, 341, 342, 343, 354, 356, 361, 378, 379, 402, 405, 407, 419, 423, 426, 437, 442, 547, 557, 558, 648, 654, 664, 711, 733, 783, 813, 892, 959, 967, 975; **25.** 94, 95.  
 act on salary, **24.** 35-6, 163-4, 188, 259, 326-7, 501, 648, 669, 709, 796, 957.  
 allowance to, **11.** 363, 379, 380; **13.** 907, 999.  
 authorizes impressment of tobacco, &c., **15.** 582-584.  
 bill for salary to, **12.** 241, 250-251, 253-254, 433, 434, 440-442, 592, 600, 601, 613, 653, 703, 705, 716, 730, 732, 754, 776, 786, 793; on salaries for, **13.** 747, 757, 760, 793, 800, 801, 807, 811-813, 814, 817; to extend powers of, **17.** 865, 959; to repeal act on salary, **12.** 831, 833, 853.  
 Borden to on salt, **11.** 641.  
 business retarded by, **11.** 366.  
 Caswell to on Fed. Conv., **20.** 634, 636-637, 638; on public affairs, **20.** 667-668.  
 chosen, **19.** 409, 461, 465, 466, 468, 469, 471, 473, 733, 806, 809, 813, 815, 817, 818, 819.  
 created, powers and members of, **10.** 1008-1009, 1010, 1013; in Franklin, powers, etc., **22.** 666, 667, 668.  
 difficult to convene, **11.** 449, 536-537; **13.** 43.

Dunn protests to against imprisonment, **15.** 691-692.  
 election, **12.** 562, 569, 570, 667, 669, 670, 674, 676, 681-682; **16.** 89-90, 92, 95; **17.** 310, 311, 318, 334, 335, 336, 337-338, 810, 812, 858, 859, 893, 894-895, 896-897, 900; **18.** 113-114, 117, 121, 122, 128, 172, 174, 178, 180, 340, 342, 347, 352, 353, 391, 397, 398, 400, 411, 413, 420, 449, 450, 452, 459; **19.** 540, 552, 571, 578; **20.** 490-491, 495, 498, 500; **21.** 19, 26, 34, 37, 251, 385, 386, 389, 390, 397, 398, 399, 402, 412, 611, 613, 703, 704, 709, 710, 711, 712, 778, 779, 784, 787, 788, 801, 806, 809, 813, 818, 819, 821, 822, 826, 935, 944, 945, 947, 966, 976, 979, 987, 991, 993, 996; and duties, **23.** 982.  
 fails to meet, **15.** 556.  
 journals, **14.** 273-274, 286-288, 317-323, 332-334; **19.** iii, vi, 855-878; **22.** vi, 906-907; to be preserved, **24.** 951; wanted, **17.** 641, 642, 645, 724, 728, 731, 842, 843.  
 Martin calls, **16.** 459; to on State of Franklin, **17.** 435-436.  
 members of, **11.** 457; elected, **12.** 783, 784, 786, 790, 841, 842, 846, 851; **13.** 402, 584, 585, 689, 691, 737, 738, 788, 789, 853, 855, 860, 874, 917, 945, 947, 948, 949, 953, 966; **17.** 412, 413, 415; **19.** 57, 58, 59, 185, 188, 200, 202, 204, 209, 210, 311, 312, 331, 332, 333, 338; **20.** 28, 29, 47, 48, 49, 50, 65, 100, 103, 226, 228, 230, 237, 244, 261, 265, 270, 414, 421, 423, 424, 425, 429-430, 441-442, 455; to attend Assem., but not to sit, **22.** 668.  
 needs a clerk, **22.** 103.  
 oath signed by, **11.** 363-365.  
 ordinance to appoint, **23.** 986.  
 papers of laid before Assem., **13.** 734n-734o.  
 Person and Dry decline to serve on, **11.** 393.  
 persons excluded from, **23.** 983.  
 -President of to succeed Gov., **13.** 989.  
 proceedings, **15.** 417-418; considered, **12.** 267-268, 269-270, 272; laid before Assembly, **13.** 916, 917, 918.  
 requisite needed to carry estimates of into effect, **15.** 422-423.  
 salaries, **10.** 1013; raised, **13.** 604-

- 605, 618, 649, 684, 690, 732, 734-734a, 740.  
 Sampson resigns from, **14.** 84.  
 summoned, **16.** 181.  
**Council of Trade**, Hedges to on C. affairs, **1.** 634.  
**Council of Trade and Foreign Plantations**, dissolved, **1.** 223.  
**Council of Virginia**, minutes, **1.** 614-615.  
**Council of War**, **19.** 841, 842, 847, 851.  
 decision on invasion of Georgia, **14.** 293.  
 on capitulation of Charleston, **14.** 805-806, 813-814.  
 on proposed attacks on Br., **14.** 801.  
 on surrender of Charleston, **14.** 805-806.  
 proceedings, **14.** 719; **15.** 160-161.  
 reports to Nash on Blount, **22.** 529.  
**Councill.** See **Council.**  
**Councill, Hardy**, juror, **4.** 522.  
**Councill, James**, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 502, 523, 924.  
**Councill, John**, land grant to, **1.** 855.  
**Councillor**, governor not allowed a vote as such, **2.** 558.  
**Council, Willis**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Count d'Germaine**, ship, stranded at Ocracock, **12.** 578, 679, 684-685, 691.  
**Counterfeit certificates**, act against issue of land grants on, **24.** 682-3.  
**Counterfeit money**, act for inspection of currency, **24.** 328-9.  
**Counterfeiters**, arrested, **12.** 610.  
 bill to punish, **6.** 1104, 1120, 1134, 1145, 1172, 1175, 1177, 1191, 1206; **7.** 300, 301, 355, 360, 362; **9.** 386, 390, 396, 399, 401, 443, 446, 464, 468, 478, 494, 497, 500, 502, 507, 568, 584, 586, 663, 728, 744, 777, 784, 836, 839, 847, 861, 882, 884, 888, 896, 904, 906, 927, 1012.  
 correspondence on arrests of, **10.** 736-737.  
 criminals pardoned, **7.** 870-871.  
 efforts to discover, **11.** 320, 328.  
 to be arrested, **10.** 680-681.  
 tried, **11.** 336.  
**Counterfeiting**, **4.** 149; **20.** 774; **21.** 877-878; **22.** 401-2.  
 act against, **23.** 616-7, 966-70; **24.** 33-34, 113, 169, 186-7, 256-7, 277-8, 322, 347, 373, 375, 389, 420, 446, 476, 578-9, 723; **25.** 174, 317, 333, 347, 352, 363, 372, 385; to punish disallowed, **11.** 213; repealed, **7.** 673.  
 action of Va. commended, **9.** 709.  
 amount and character of, **12.** 781-782, 837.  
 arrest for, **3.** 596; **10.** 686, 688, 689.  
 attempts at, **20.** 736, 753.  
 bill to punish, **12.** 70, 74, 86, 87, 92-93, 111-112, 581, 585, 590, 591, 625, 626, 653, 685, 693, 694, 701, 717; **13.** 851, 872, 882, 883, 893, 894, 943, 957, 985; **19.** 555, 566, 576, 602-603, 677-678; for trial of, **17.** 824, 910, 914, 922, 930, 937, 938, 950, 967, 969.  
 case of Outlaw discussed, **11.** 571.  
 discussed by Ashe, **13.** 441.  
 efforts at, **9.** 391, 392, 480, 481, 505.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 322.  
 of N. C. and S. C. bills, **20.** 661-666.  
 penalty, **3.** 179; **4.** 36; **10.** 195; **23.** 295, 393, 647, 798, 851; **25.** 158, 235.  
 testimony of Debruhl on discussed, **11.** 481-482.  
 trials for, **8.** 351, 370, 397, 443; **10.** 689, 692, 693, 695, 749; **11.** 346-347.  
 Va. to N. C. Assembly on, **11.** 241.  
**Counterfeits**, **9.** 125, 197, 198.  
 in circulation, **2.** 478, 549, 554; **6.** 1090; **7.** 551; **10.** 635, 638, 929.  
 injury from, **9.** 18.  
 issued by British, **14.** 241.  
 of currency, **11.** 317; and proc. on same, **8.** 249-250.  
 pass in N. C., **7.** xxix.  
 prosecutions for passing, **2.** 586-588, 594, 658-659, 669.  
 special ct. of o. and t. in Granville, **8.** 539-540.  
 success of, **10.** 721.  
 suppression of considered, **8.** 473.  
 to be circulated by British, **10.** 454.  
 trouble from, **4.** 2-3, 78, 82, 84, 120.  
 troubles from and precautions against, **7.** 679, 680-681, 682, 683.  
 Tryon on Leg. and Assembly, **8.** 282, 284, 289, 312.  
**Countess of Scarborough**, The, taken, **15.** 339.  
**Counties**, act for public buildings, **23.** 181, 337; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 594, 810-11; **25.** 62, 81; to change and fix boundaries, **23.** 168, 248, 287, 336, 480, 754-5; **24.**

141, 144, 148, 151, 249-50, 311-12, 647-8, 705, 758, 825-6, 838, 845-6, 866, 957, 958, 960, 974; **25.** 38, 43, 238, 471; to change precincts into, **23.** 122-127, 129-130, 217-218, 335, 337; to divide and establish new ones, **5.** 25; **23.** 100, 112, 119-121, 164-165, 205-206, 232, 248-250, 272, 337, 338, 342-344, 383-384, 390, 399, 445-7, 470-1, 495-7, 503-4, 531-4, 547-8, 589-92, 622-7, 629, 630, 658, 685, 686-7, 754-5, 769-72, 805-10; **23.** 819-26, 827-31, 844-6, 906-7, 973, 976; **24.** 24-30, 139-44, 150-1, 178, 225-238, 287-9, 290-2, 300-2, 539-40, 642-5, 745-6, 798, 826-8, 838-40, 972-3, 980-2, 985, 988-9; **25.** 13-15, 33-4, 212-13, 236, 246, 247, 256, 267-8, 271, 484; to equalize representation, **23.** 251-252, 338.

acts establishing disallowed, **5.** vi; on representation against disallowance of, **5.** vi-vii; to reestablish to be passed, **11.** 125.

beginning of use of term, **5.** 302.

bill for each to defray expenses of members in Gen. Assem., **18.** 120, 345, 357; for new ones, **7.** 303, 312, 320, 325, 350, 364, 385, 396; **9.** 107, 110, 112, 114, 147, 148, 151, 152, 160, 162, 163, 165, 167, 170, 174, 222, 383, 384, 388, 393, 401, 406, 443, 446, 459, 460, 473, 482, 506, 514, 584, 586, 663; for registers in, **12.** 40, 41, 46, 66, 68, 81, 82, 94, 112; to amend act to erect court houses, prisons, &c., in **6.** 132, 171, 173, 174, 175, 177, 178, 184, 185, 188, 189, 192, 200; to ascertain boundaries, **6.** 843-844, 845, 852, 905, 908, 916, 920, 952; to change boundaries, **17.** 298, 301, 315, 320, 326, 332, 346, 351, 356, 361, 382, 398, 403, 404; **21.** 19, 21, 23, 24, 30, 32, 35, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 48, 56, 57, 60, 62, 67, 71, 76, 77, 79, 84, 85, 86-87, 103, 114, 119, 122, 139, 214, 218, 222, 224, 236, 239, 252, 268, 301, 329, 357, 359, 374, 587, 601, 603, 618, 621, 648, 651, 652, 680, 687, 699, 714, 776, 789, 792, 793, 796, 834, 853, 861, 932, 946, 952, 954, 956-957, 960, 1006, 1016, 1025, 1026, 1051; to create new ones, **6.** 456, 458, 462, 468, 486, 487, 488, 489, 492, 495, 496, 501, 502, 507, 511; **21.** 40, 47,

48; to divide and erect new ones, **4.** 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 986, 989, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 1002, 1004, 1005, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1017, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1064; **5.** 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1029, 1030, 1036, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1052, 1054, 1058, 1060, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067-1068, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1097; **6.** 124, 125, 126, 128, 129, 131, 152, 155, 161-162, 163-164, 168, 170, 171, 183, 200, 815, 819, 824, 846-847, 855, 856, 865, 869, 870, 891, 892, 911, 912, 914, 921, 937, 942, 943, 946; **7.** 895, 896, 897, 898, 900, 901, 902, 903, 906, 915, 921, 929, 932, 935, 937, 939, 940, 944, 945, 949, 951, 955, 957, 978; **8.** 290, 291, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 310, 315, 317, 321, 324, 327-328, 329, 330, 332, 333-334, 336, 337, 341, 347, 348, 352, 353, 354, 360, 362, 363, 364, 367, 379, 380, 384, 385, 386, 387, 389, 391, 401, 402, 403, 405, 407, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 432, 434, 437, 439, 463, 464, 466, 467, 477, 478, 479, 527; **12.** 14, 27-28, 30, 32, 34, 41, 46, 49, 50, 51, 60, 112, 116, 122, 128, 129, 130, 131, 137, 139, 142, 145, 148, 150, 152, 162, 165, 166, 167, 170, 172-173, 180, 182, 184, 186, 189, 203, 218, 219, 220, 221, 254, 255, 270-271, 277, 283, 288, 289, 301, 303, 308, 310, 311, 314, 315, 328, 329, 330, 331, 334, 337, 339, 344, 349, 362, 377, 395, 579, 582, 590, 591, 603, 625, 654, 682, 693, 694, 701, 715; **13.** 356, 357, 538-539, 541, 544, 545, 549, 555, 556, 558, 562, 563, 564, 575, 577, 578, 581, 583, 603, 635, 641, 656, 657, 658, 662, 664, 665, 668, 676, 682, 687, 709, 710, 827, 836, 837, 844, 847, 851, 854, 858, 859, 864, 868, 870, 874, 878-879, 880, 926-927, 934, 938, 939, 941, 942, 949, 950, 951, 954, 959, 965, 969; **18.** 34, 40, 45, 53, 54, 61, 62, 63, 69, 70, 74, 75, 78, 80-81, 88, 92, 101-102, 104, 112, 117, 126, 133, 134, 144, 149, 157, 165, 171, 217, 263, 269, 275, 276, 283, 284, 291, 302, 308, 314, 319, 322, 326, 327, 328, 335, 338, 340, 341, 343, 353, 356, 358, 360, 363, 366, 368, 370, 372, 378, 379, 392,

435, 439, 440, 441, 448, 453; **19.**  
 45, 48, 49, 55, 64, 65, 66, 70, 81,  
 90, 107, 135, 146, 151, 152, 187, 195,  
 202, 213, 217, 219, 221, 224, 245,  
 246, 260, 261, 265, 268, 308-309, 313,  
 314, 322-323, 330, 343, 344, 349,  
 353, 354, 356, 359, 360, 416, 420,  
 421, 425, 430, 434, 435, 445, 447,  
 449, 450, 461, 462, 463, 464, 473,  
 479, 483, 517, 518, 521, 526, 529,  
 531, 533, 535, 536, 538, 539, 541,  
 549, 550, 558, 559, 565, 566, 567,  
 569, 570, 571, 577, 579, 586, 588,  
 599, 611, 612, 613, 616, 617, 627,  
 634, 640, 641, 642, 645, 651, 659,  
 660, 662, 676, 677, 683, 695, 696,  
 740, 748, 755, 758, 759, 760, 764,  
 765, 768, 771, 772, 773, 774, 780,  
 789, 790, 791, 794, 795, 806, 807,  
 808, 817, 822, 824; **20.** 15, 18, 27, 36,  
 41, 57, 66, 78, 87, 96, 146, 147, 153,  
 156, 158, 164, 167, 168, 169, 170,  
 171, 173, 213, 252, 331, 333, 337,  
 343, 345, 346, 349, 350, 409-410,  
 486, 487, 488, 492, 493, 495, 498,  
 500, 502, 504, 508, 512, 513-514, 520,  
 521, 529, 530, 531, 533, 540, 554,  
 555, 557, 558, 569, 576; **21.** 14.  
 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 23, 30, 32, 33,  
 36, 37, 40, 41, 42, 45, 47, 58, 59,  
 62, 66, 72, 73, 76, 79, 85, 103, 106,  
 107, 114, 117, 127, 205, 206, 212,  
 216, 235, 236, 237, 239, 248, 253,  
 254, 258, 278, 281, 283, 287, 296,  
 303, 307, 317, 320, 321, 328, 329,  
 342, 359, 360, 370, 373, 386, 395,  
 396, 401, 410, 577, 583, 587, 588,  
 601, 603, 606, 607, 608, 610, 611,  
 616, 618, 623-624, 629, 630, 639, 640,  
 645, 652, 655, 658, 670, 671, 683,  
 687, 688-689, 692, 694, 695, 702, 705,  
 715, 740, 744, 746, 747, 751, 759,  
 765, 771, 774, 778, 796, 798, 804,  
 816, 823, 834, 845, 855, 887, 892,  
 893, 896, 897, 910, 917, 918, 919,  
 920, 924, 925, 926, 931, 938, 960,  
 969-970, 972, 978, 985, 986, 987, 993,  
 995, 1002, 1003, 1006, 1011-1012,  
 1014, 1022, 1032, 1044; to establish  
 and change, **4.** 740, 741, 742, 743,  
 744, 781, 782, 783, 784, 786, 787,  
 790, 823, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832,  
 834; **5.** 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48-49,  
 50, 53, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 65, 66,  
 68, 69, 71, 76, 183, 184, 185, 186,  
 188, 193-194, 196, 198, 199, 201, 203,  
 204, 206, 208, 209, 665, 667, 673,

675, 676, 678, 687, 693, 698, 702,  
 718, 719, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725,  
 726, 737; **6.** 644, 647, 648, 649,  
 660, 672, 675, 676, 677, 678, 684,  
 685, 686, 688, 750, 1096, 1098, 1106,  
 1119, 1145, 1157-1158, 1162, 1163,  
 1178, 1179, 1190, 1191, 1192; **8.** 93,  
 98, 100, 103, 116, 125, 130, 133,  
 137; **9.** 717, 719, 723, 758, 760,  
 762, 770, 776, 839, 846, 861, 889,  
 895, 904, 908, 909, 910, 927, 1011;  
**17.** 285, 288, 297, 302, 339, 340;  
 to fix county seat, **21.** 231, 601;  
 to force them to furnish troops,  
**17.** 854, 864, 865, 950, 951, 965;  
 to meet contingencies of, **12.** 452;  
 to prevent settling in, **20.** 532,  
 555.  
 charges against Dobbs on charters  
 for and answer, **6.** 288-289; on  
 writs of elections and answer, **6.**  
 301-302.  
 charters necessary for certain ones  
 to have representation, **6.** 77.  
 commissioners appointed for, **12.**  
 195,  
 council on acts erecting, **5.** 340-341,  
 352.  
 created by law in 1738, **4.** 1201.  
 defence of considered, **17.** 854.  
 division in politics between North-  
 ern and Southern, **9.** 1053.  
 division provided for, **1.** 82-83.  
 erected, **6.** 6, 598, 734, 1006; by John-  
 ston, **4.** 888-889; considered, **6.**  
 972, 985-956; reviewed, **5.** 86.  
 established by Fund. Constns., **25.**  
 123, 124, 126-9, 130.  
 frontier, resolve for protection of,  
**17.** 864.  
 granting of charters to criticised, **6.**  
 411.  
 instructions on charters, **6.** 559-560;  
 on erection and rights of, **5.** 1106,  
 1111.  
 laws establishing reenacted, **5.** 659-  
 660.  
 list of, **9.** 298; in 1765, **7.** 145-146;  
 with number of taxables and mem-  
 bers of Assembly, **7.** 283-284, 288-  
 289.  
 named for Dr. Burke, **11.** 453; for  
 royal governors, **4.** iv.  
 new charters for discussed, **6.** 226-  
 227, 228, 229.  
 new ones established, **11.** 470.  
 none demand charters, **6.** 5-6.

- number, **4.** 1152, 1164, 1165; **5.** 88; **6.** 1027; and names, **3.** xiii; in 1754, **5.** xli; in 1771, **8.** vi; in 1775, **10.** iv; of freeholders for representation, **1.** 377-378.
- officers provided for, **10.** 1012; **22.** 669.
- petition for new county, **5.** 1068; **9.** 89-90, 91-92.
- population, estimate, **5.** 603.
- proposition to vote by in Prov. Cong., **10.** 917.
- protest against repeal of acts erecting, **5.** 297, 301-303, 305-306.
- quarrel over charters, **6.** 245-246; over right of creation, **3.** v-vi, ix.
- reestablished by Assembly, **5.** vii.
- repeal of acts erecting suspended, **5.** 326-328; discussed, **5.** 397-399, 404-407.
- report on ministers and parishes in, **7.** 457, 540-1.
- representation from, **10.** xxiv.
- should be erected by King, **5.** 92.
- should be resurveyed, **5.** 339, 414.
- slow in paying expenses of Prov. Cong., **10.** 188.
- surveys should be made of, **5.** 145.
- taxables in 1754, **5.** 320.
- those in King's part to be surveyed, **5.** 993, 997.
- to be erected, **1.** 391; by King, **5.** 113.
- to be surveyed, **6.** 78, 84; and divided, **6.** 1037.
- to send members to both Senate and H. of C., **23.** 980.
- Country**, characterized by Urmston, **1.** ed. **4.** 847, 848, 850; to give priority to, **23.** 22-23; **25.** 160.
- condition of, **17.** 910.
- State of, **19.** 856, 861, 862.
- Country debts**, act concerning repealed, **4.** 847, 848, 850; to give priority to, **23.** 22-23; **25.** 160.
- history of act on, **3.** 182.
- petition of merchants on law for, **4.** 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850.
- priority given to, **2.** 886-887.
- Country Line Baptist Association**, history, **5.** 1184.
- Country pay**, ment'd, **1.** 479.
- County, The**, begins to be used in place of precinct, **4.** 345.
- bill to change precincts into, **4.** 776, 779, 780, 781, 782, 790.
- divisions of, **4.** 1200.
- County Attorney**, act for, **24.** 67, 494-5, 595.
- County books**, bill to provide, **4.** 977, 978, 979, 990, 993, 994, 1002, 1005, 1013, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1064.
- County Clerks**, act on accounting by, **23.** 633.
- bill on location of offices, **21.** 771, 924, 928, 952, 955, 967.
- frauds of, **5.** 299.
- ignore proclamation of Gov., **9.** 279.
- list of, **9.** 296.
- Martin on appointment, **9.** 347.
- method of appointment and extortions, **9.** 265-268.
- County Commissioners**, appointment of, **14.** 486-487.
- Bd. war to on collection of provision tax, **14.** 477.
- com. on accounts of, **16.** 21, 58, 59, 108-109, 110, 112, 119, 129, 140, 143, 164, 171; **17.** 843, 935; com. to settle, **19.** 3, 5, 31, 33, 73, 90, 118.
- Martin to on payments in corn, **16.** 334.
- to issue specific tax, **24.** 418.
- to seize abdicated provisions, **14.** 469.
- County Commissioners of affidavits**, act to appoint, **24.** 673.
- County Courts**, act for better arrangements of, **24.** 188; considered and disallowed, **6.** 28-9, 69, 72, 81; for County Attorney for, **24.** 494-5, 595; for them to call to account com'srs of confiscated property, **24.** 497-8; for them to divide real estate of intestates, **24.** 903-4; **25.** 27-8; for them to inspect currency, **24.** 328-9; for them to keep open rivers for fish, **24.** 902-3; for them to lay off roads, **24.** 165-6, 449, 674-8, 747, 810, 903; **25.** 82-3; for them to settle land suits, **24.** 270-1; on fees of, **24.** 665-6, 668; **25.** 226; on giving names to natural children, **24.** 939; on J. P.'s in, **25.** 160; on power to levy tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 950, 989-90; **25.** 62, 81; on settling, **25.** 213; on time for, **24.** 161-2; to adjourn, **25.** 343-4; to alter place of, **24.** 630-2, 764-5, 770, 855-6, 968-9; **25.** 113-14; to alter time of, **13.** 472; **24.** 222-3, 260, 312, 330-1, 412, 460-



- 1, 523-5, 626, 688-9, 716-18, 837-8, 946-7, 989; **25.** 15-16, 70-1, 82, 364; to appoint clerks for, **23.** 149; to appoint jurors, **24.** 273-5, 907, 928, (not **25.** as in index to **25.**); **25.** 422-4. See also Jurors; to enlarge powers, **23.** 127; to establish, **23.** 400, 510; **24.** 39-42, 64-75; **25.** 287-295, 341-2, 405-15; to extend time for sheriffs to settle with, **25.** 520-1; to give power in case of debt where papers are destroyed accidentally, **24.** 904-5; to give power over roads, ferries, bridges and navigation, **23.** 607-11; to increase jurisdiction, **24.** 716-18, 804-7, 899, 907-8; **25.** 287-95, 341-2; to limit time of, **23.** 467; **25.** 341-2; to preserve estates of idiots and lunatics, **24.** 678; to prevent neglect of duty on taxes, **24.** 953-4.
- appointment of clerks considered, **7.** 443, 472.
- authority over orphans, **25.** 320, 321, 324-5, 415-22.
- Berry and Child on and their duties, **6.** 14-15.
- bill for better arrangement of, **12.** 606, 607, 632, 642, 646, 654, 704, 715, 718, 726, 727, 751, 778, 779, 797, 803, 835, 843, 865; for clerks, **4.** 540, 541, 543-545, 549, 565, 567, 568, 572, 573; for it to issue process, **21.** 327, 666; for them to keep open rivers, &c., for fish, **20.** 203, 213, 228, 250, 264, 273, 383, 413; on estate of intestates, **20.** 132, 137, 138, 164, 207, 311, 316, 324-325, 341; on jurisdiction, **21.** 203, 204; on power to tax for pub. buildings, **20.** 179, 188, 224, 237, 364, 409, 488, 498, 531, 570-571, 582, 584, 593; to allow them to take evidence; **5.** 1019, 1049, 1050, 1053; to alter time of holding, **13.** 565, 579, 602, 685, 710, 715; to amend act on roads and ferries, **12.** 587, 603, 607, 620, 642, 646, 653, 689, 693, 702, 704, 714, 718, 727, 740, 751; to direct duties of clerks, **20.** 149, 153, 186, 227, 237, 321, 333, 400-401, 415, 427; to empower them to establish towns, **17.** 315, 321; **20.** 27, 39; to help settle with sheriffs, **12.** 188, 240, 347, 354, 423; to enlarge jurisdiction, **5.** 228, 230, 231, 244, 256, 257, 258, 259, 261, 264, 279, 282, 285, 309, 310, 311; to erect, **12.** 52, 56, 61, 62, 76, 79-80, 81, 82, 83, 94, 112-113; to establish jurisdiction, **4.** 652; to give them power to lay out public roads, ferries, bridges, &c., **13.** 576-577, 580, 684, 700, 720; **16.** 79, 81, 99, 137; **20.** 36-37, 44, 64, 97, 169, 180, 189, 259, 344, 356, 368; **21.** 834, 836, 991, 999, 1002, 1008; to levy tax for pub. buildings, **19.** 27; over estates, **19.** 406, 414, 416-417, 479, 732, 742, 748, 808; to increase power, **4.** 365, 367, 371, 372, 373, 379, 388, 393, 394, 396, 399, 401, 402, 408, 782, 783; **20.** 182, 184, 187, 190, 205, 211, 227, 237, 275, 283, 300, 359, 362-363, 366, 384, 415, 458, 462, 531; **21.** 60, 325, 396, 746, 750, 753, 774, 783, 785, 807, 843, 857, 895, 929, 942, 943, 947, 970, 971, 980, 1015, 1019, 1023, 1034, 1052-1053; to limit time of, **5.** 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 686, 694, 699, 700, 701, 702, 704, 735; to regulate, **21.** 889; to regulate fees, **13.** 538, 587, 603, 634, 690, 710, 714; to require returns from clerks, **18.** 54, 76, 118, 199, 294, 302.
- Board of Trade on acts for, **6.** 25-28.
- Clerk to be a J. P., **7.** 274; to make list of taxable property, **24.** 898-9; to make reports, **17.** 924; **25.** 407-8, 434; to send reports to Treasurer, **24.** 721.
- complaint against proceedings, **4.** 675-677.
- duties, **24.** 282, 348, 376, 377, 409, 464, 471, 493, 580-1, 594, 599, 650, 696, 772; **25.** 104, 107; of Clerk in matter of taxes, **24.** 898-9.
- efforts to centralize power in, **9.** 619.
- extension of demanded, **10.** 241.
- extent of jurisdiction, **6.** 336-337.
- fees, **4.** 198; **23.** 277-8.
- grievance in letting out Clerkships for large salaries, **4.** 825.
- instructions to on laying taxes, **20.** 582, 589.
- J. P.'s to be judges of, **10.** 1040.
- jurisdiction should be enlarged, **5.** 298.
- law for clerks repealed, **4.** 610-611, 614, 620, 624; to be sent to, **4.** 378, 381, 405, 410.
- limits of jurisdiction, **25.** 407.

- Martin to on returns of taxable property, **16.** 726; on constitution of, **9.** 315-317.
- may discharge inspectors, **25.** 379.
- powers to, **6.** 588-589; extended, **12.** iv.
- regulation and procedure, **23.** 263-7.
- report against act for, **6.** 20.
- Rice's objections to act for appointing clerks for, **4.** 577-582.
- to appoint inspectors, **23.** 639; jurors, **24.** 273-5, 907, 928.
- to execute confiscation act, **24.** 263-8.
- to levy taxes, **24.** 113, 146-7, 200, 429-34.
- to publish receipts and expenditures, **24.** 808-9.
- to regulate prices of diet, lodging and liquors, **25.** 169, 182.
- to restrain and control Tories, **12.** 775, 778, 811-812, 832, 838-839, 877.
- to sell horses and wagons, **12.** 96, 97.
- to take depositions on lands, **4.** 1083-1084.
- to take oaths for rights, **4.** 600, 601.
- under Fund. Constns., **25.** 130, 131, 133.
- See also Courts, and Courts of Pleas and Quarter Sessions.
- See also J. P.'s.
- County Courts of Pleas and Q. S.**, bill to increase power of, **17.** 349, 352, 368, 369, 402.
- See also County Courts.
- County government**, **1.** 202; **23.** 122-123.
- County Line Creek**, act on destruction of fish in, **23.** 819.
- bill for passage of fish, **12.** 170, 173, 178, 179, 334, 343, 345, 355, 382.
- County Line District**, oath of allegiance in, **22.** 176-7.
- County officers**, bill on appointment of, **20.** 571.
- bill to regulate appointment of, **21.** 164.
- County records**, bill to take possession of, **12.** 561, 562, 667, 670, 671.
- County registers**, elective, **9.** 691.
- County Surveyors**, act on surveys and returns, **24.** 570-1.
- County treasurers**, bill to appoint, **4.** 477, 478, 480, 483, 484, 492, 505, 507, 508.
- complaint of double voting on bill for, **4.** 462, 480-481, 484.
- to make no more loans, **4.** 488, 514-515.
- ordered to pay wages, **4.** 514.
- County Wardens**, have authority of church wardens and duties, **24.** 90-4.
- Couplan, Jno.**, petitions, **19.** 933.
- Coupland.** See Copeland, Copland.
- Coupland, John**, army pay, **17.** 199.
- Coupland, John**, land grant to, **4.** 854, 891.
- Coupland, Peter**, a J. P., **6.** 762.
- Couples, Mrs. Ann**, allowance to, **20.** 76-77, 84.
- Couples, Rev. Charles**, allowance to **20.** 76-77, 84.
- appointed Chaplain to Assembly, **13.** 628, 633.
- Couran, John**, army pay, **17.** 203.
- Coursey, Henry**, on council of Md., **1.** 151.
- Courson (Coursey), Henry**, commissioner on tobacco planting, **1.** 117-118, 139-143, 151-153.
- Court, J.**, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 246.
- Court, John**, Caswell to on provisions for troops, **13.** 319, 320.
- petition, **20.** 510.
- school trustee, **24.** 754.
- Court, John**, pay to, **22.** 495.
- Court, Wm.**, reports on session of, **22.** 610-12.
- Court Acts**, Berry and Child to Board of Trade on, **6.** 13-15.
- Board of Trade on, **6.** 25-28.
- disallowed, **6.** 28-29.
- Court Bills**, quarrels over and efforts to get new law, **6.** xvi-xxiii.
- Court clerks**, act on fees, **23.** 815-8, 896-900; **24.** 501.
- appointment of considered, **10.** 403-404; **11.** 725-726.
- judges to appoint, **23.** 873.
- not to sit in Assem., **22.** 668.
- Court House Camp**, **15.** 674.
- Court House Landing**, inspection at, **25.** 313.
- Court Houses**, act to establish, **23.** 100-102, 334; to fix in Anson, **24.** 463-4; in Wayne, **24.** 464-5.
- bill for, **6.** 1096, 1098, 1103, 1104, 1119, 1145, 1158, 1161, 1165, 1171-1172, 1175, 1192; to amend act to erect, **6.** 132, 171, 173, 174, 175, 177, 178, 184, 185, 188, 189, 192, 200.

- Council meets in, **2**. 314.  
 erected, **3**. 191.  
 in Perquimans, **1**. 550.  
 instruction on, **5**. 1127.  
 petitions on from Bertie Co., **9**. 804-806; from Guilford Co., **9**. 806-809.  
 to be laid out, **1**. 34.  
 to be repaired, **3**. 106.  
 to come out of public funds, **1**. 46.  
 See also public buildings and under the various counties.
- Court Laws of 1767 and 1746**, **24**. iii.
- Court Merchant**, bill for, **5**. 666, 668, 669, 671, 698, 700, 703, 708.  
 should be established, **5**. 298.
- Court of Assize**, bill for erection of, **4**. 143.
- Court of claims**, report on, **7**. 442, 476.  
 sessions of, **8**. 193, 272.  
 to be held in Wilmington, **7**. 259, 529.
- Court of Exchequer**, allowed to migrate from place to place, **4**. 72;  
 draft of commission for, **3**. 420, 424, 428.  
 erected, **4**. 9, 14, 17.  
 moves from place to place, **4**. 70.  
 needed, **3**. 397; **4**. 587.  
 not yet erected, **3**. 147.  
 to be established, **4**. 36, 37, 38.  
 to be held at Newton, **4**. 44.
- Court of Inquiry**, Greene to Gates on and answer, **14**. 765-768.  
 proceedings, **15**. 617-618.
- Court of Record**, clerks of not to sit in Gen. Assem., **10**. 1010.
- Court of Union**, of Shiloh church, **5**. 1180.
- Court procedure**, act on, **23**. 550-63.  
 to follow those of Gt. Br., **25**. 409.
- Court records**, **1**. 392-438, 442-456, 472-490, 493-496, 520-525, 531-536, 548-551, 561-568, 573-582, 583-596, 604-613, 617-627, 649-656.  
 general, **2**. 261-269, 274-275, 357-371, 398-416, 433-448, 463-473-476-480, 507-515, 542-558, 585-603, 645-672, 686-703-720, 818-834; **3**. 52-61, 388-391.  
 of Albemarle Co., **1**. 405-438, 442-456, 472, 478-490, 493-496.  
 of Perquimans Precinct, **1**. 386-389.
- Court System**, adopted, **24**. iii.
- Courteney**. See **Courtney**.
- Courtland**, Col., field officer, **12**. 526.
- Courteney**, Wm., **10**. 683.
- Courteney (Courtney)**, Wm., act to vest lands in, **24**. 334.  
 coms'r on building, **24**. 177.  
 on pension claims, **24**. 736.  
 on town, **24**. 23, 462, 622.  
 petition, **19**. 203, 205, 221, 333, 356.  
 on court martial, **12**. 542, 544.  
 position of reg't in army, **12**. 509.  
 to parade, **12**. 530.
- Courtney**. See **Courteney**.
- Courtney**, Mr., **21**. 455.
- Courtney**, John, land grant to, **4**. 1239.
- Courtney**, John, protection to, **14**. 523.
- Courtney**, Robert, asks for correction of patent, **4**. 1049.
- Courtney**, Robt., in militia, **22**. 343.
- Courtney**, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 704, 893, 1033, 1246.
- Courtney**, Wm., allowance to, **19**. 396.  
 bill to vest land in, **19**. 445, 740, 780.  
 com. to build C. H., **13**. 452.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 265, 323, 331, 333, 334, 343, 368, 380, 398, 399, 408, 429, 441, 656, 666, 667, 689, 690, 698, 727, 736, 816, 822, 823, 873, 879; **13**. 625, 665; **17**. 265, 266, 293, 305, 320, 354, 359, 365, 366, 376, 635, 670, 705; **19**. 372, 374, 376, 378; **20**. 7; **21**. 730, 732, 738, 740, 753, 759, 761, 762, 776, 777, 781, 787, 794, 802, 806, 812, 815, 817, 819, 839, 843, 845, 846, 852, 853, 854, 860, 862, 867, 868, 875, 886, 887, 910, 916, 950, 958, 991, 1018, 1027.  
 memorial, **20**. 483, 497; **21**. 10, 12, 28, 34.  
 on com. of Assembly, **12**. 129, 287, 289, 554, 563, 583, 586, 635, 658, 660, 668, 682, 687, 691, 727, 728, 766, 768, 772, 788, 821, 824, 828, 846, 847, 857; **13**. 534, 540, 541, 547, 567, 626, 635, 636, 646, 647; **13**. 663, 668; **17**. 268, 277, 278, 302, 374, 636, 644, 721, 728.  
 petition, **19**. 507, 513, 553, 932, 934, 935; considered, **17**. 646, 647, 678, 730, 757, 759.  
 to take depositions, **13**. 890.
- Courtney**, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 91.
- Courtney**, Wm., regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 236.
- Courtney**, Wm. P., takes testimony, **14**. 603.
- Courts**, account of, **3**. 150.  
 act allowing them to grant tolls explained, **17**. 409; for additional

judge for Morgan Dist., **24.** 975-6; for considered and allowed, **6.** 69, 72, 81, 713; disallowed, **6.** 700-701, 707, 733, 840; discussed, **5.** 332; by Board of Trade, **8.** 265, 276; by Martin and others, **9.** 693, 701-703, 704-705; discussed to be repealed, **5.** 108, 117; for inferior and o. and t. courts, ment'd, **10.** 404; for o. and t. court in Davidson Co., **24.** 599-600; ment'd, **5.** 567-568; referred for opinions, **4.** 1029; for six judicial districts, **23.** 688-703; for small and mean cases, **3.** 176; for wills as evidence disallowed, **6.** 701-702, 707; of 1768 cited, **8.** 484; on ment'd, **25.** 519c; on attendance of jurors and pay of witnesses, **24.** 493-4; on attorney's fees, **23.** 213, 337; on costs and fees, **23.** 2, 95, 479-80; on issuing process, **25.** 53-4; jurors, **23.** 289-291, 330, 339, 340, 400; **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 907-8, 928; **25.** 13, 47, 52, 184-90, 238, 296-7, 338; on justices courts, **23.** 16-17; ment'd, **24.** 40; needed, **6.** 839; on privileges in, **25.** 160; on records, **25.** 227; should be reenacted, **6.** 1091, 1154a; on size of accounts to be sued for, **25.** 160; on suspension of recognizances, **24.** 762-3; on taking proofs of deeds, **23.** 479; on time of holding, **23.** 399; **25.** 270; on wills as evidence, **23.** 549; relating to, **5.** 23; to alter time of, **13.** 472; **23.** 534; **24.** 161-2, 188, 968-9; **25.** 238, 451; to amend act on, **23.** 440, 632-4, 765-6; to divide province into districts, **23.** 550-63; to enlarge jurisdiction of precinct C., **23.** 111; to establish, **5.** 536; **23.** 252-267, 329, 339, 340, 347-348, 351, 387, 400, 872-92, 945-8; **24.** 36-39, 48-75, 327, 716, 717, 805; **25.** 60, 65-7, 237, 254-5, 274-87, 295, 337-8, 433-49; to fix, **4.** 1153; to fix location, **23.** 297-8, 340, 368, 399, 490-2; to fix salaries of judges, **24.** 129-30, 259, 326-7, 406-7, 444-5, 501, 648, 669, 709, 796, 957; to fix time, **23.** 292, 339, 364, 484, 545-6; to regulate Atty. Gen. on, **4.** 1223-1224; to regulate fees of clerks, **24.** 75-9, 204-9, 314-5, 398-9, 664-5, 668; proceedings, **25.** 200; in Wilmington, **23.** 654-6; to settle, **23.**

100-102, 334.  
acts on considered, **25.** v-vi.  
allowance to judges in Va., **5.** 788.  
answer to governor and resolves of Assembly on, **9.** 738, 742-743.  
appeals in U. S., **18.** 665, 666.  
appointment of clerks for discussed, **6.** 1000-1001, 1002.  
arbitrary actions of Burrington, **3.** 357-361, 376.  
Ashe on past and present salaries, **14.** 248-251.  
asked for, **18.** 736, 740.  
Assembly on acts for, **6.** 986-988; on disallowance of acts for, **6.** 900-900a.  
associate justices appointed to keep them from suspending, **6.** 271, 274-275; associate justices for, **7.** 690.  
attention to needed, **4.** 720, 721, 722, 734, 736.  
authority over orphans, **25.** 320, 321, 324-5.  
Berry on provisions of bills for, **6.** 251-254.  
bill for, **4.** 731; **16.** 613; for circuit courts, **3.** 310, 311, 312; for establishing, **4.** 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1014, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1064, 1069; for execution of process, **19.** 439, 471-472, 482, 763-764; in Davidson Co., **20.** 555, 560, 563, 565; **21.** 72, 79, 118, 121, 123; in Tenn., **19.** 575, 577, 591, 597-598, 609, 617, 653, 664, 692, 697; not passed, **6.** 216, 220; reviewed by Dobbs, **6.** 246-248; for them to allow depreciation, **17.** 914, 925, 929, 934; on, **19.** 164; **21.** 254, 259, 260, 277, 281, 308, 364, 593, 617, 649; on equity courts, **20.** 131, 138, 139, 204, 205, 224, 247, 308-309, 317, 366, 384, 390, 392, 410; on holding, **19.** 434-435, 446, 454, 470, 474, 757, 764, 771, 774, 797, 817-818, 819; **21.** 746, 750, 753, 774, 783, 788, 790, 793, 797, 803, 807, 811, 812, 851, 859, 866, 895, 922, 928, 929, 942, 947, 949, 955, 957, 966, 967, 971, 989, 998, 1023, 1024, 1027, 1035, 1044, 1051; on issuing process, **21.** 617, 666; on juries, **20.** 503, 524, 558; on salaries, **17.** 664, 670, 683, 711, 746, 748, 750, 765, 780, 788, 789, 792-793; to abolish jurisdiction of admiralty

c., **19.** 142, 253, 255, 257; to allow the holding of certain, **16.** 28, 31, 48; to alter system of, **18.** 120, 159, 161, 172, 184-185, 207, 260, 336, 339, 345, 360-361, 383, 416, 427, 429, 437; to alter time or place of holding, **4.** 1260, 1261, 1262, 1263, 1273, 1279, 1280, 1282, 1284, 1287, 1299; **5.** 182, 183, 184, 187, 196, 198, 199, 201, 204, 205, 209, 875, 876, 899, 900, 901, 1005, 1008, 1010, 1011; **6.** 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679, 749; **7.** 47, 49, 50, 51, 66, 72-73, 74, 76, 310, 379; **7.** 901, 906, 907, 910, 921, 948, 953, 957, 960, 962, 973, 978; **12.** 606, 607, 632, 642, 646, 654, 704, 715, 718, 726, 727, 751, 778, 779, 797, 803, 835, 843, 865; **16.** 111, 139, 141, 146, 150; **17.** 296, 300, 301, 302, 315, 317, 319, 323, 326, 331, 340, 344, 360, 361, 362, 369, 384, 398; **18.** 62, 112, 115, 117, 131, 133, 135, 144, 157, 158, 171-172, 182, 183, 210, 271, 284, 295, 326, 327, 342, 343, 344, 355, 358, 360, 363, 368, 373, 378, 379, 380, 391, 392, 393, 394, 417, 468-471; **19.** 10, 78, 94, 103, 107, 161, 190, 212, 278, 281, 303, 316, 341, 524, 527, 529, 535, 538, 541, 561, 578, 659, 662, 676, 683, 701; **20.** 25, 27, 36, 39, 45, 51, 54, 66, 72, 77, 83, 94, 95, 158, 165, 167, 168, 172, 177, 178, 250, 275, 321, 342-343, 344, 353, 359, 363, 443, 458, 529, 531, 532, 541, 558, 577; **21.** 67, 100, 104, 248, 322-323, 340, 364, 400, 610, 710, 765-766; in Anson Co., **6.** 819; to amend acts on, **4.** 858; **9.** 110, 120, 152, 155, 196; **20.** 384, 524; **21.** 63, 768, 784, 833, 845, 846, 849, 889, 895, 919, 922, 939, 942, 944, 970, 971, 980, 992, 1007, 1013, 1046; to appoint solicitor, **19.** 204, 214, 333, 344, 346, 353, 355, 359; to continue act for, **5.** 41, 43, 45, 53, 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 76; **6.** 811-812, 815, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226, 1227, 1228, 1231, 1234, 1235, 1236, 1238, 1239, 1241, 1252, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1270, 1271, 1272, 1276, 1278, 1288-1289, 1290, 1291, 1293, 1295, 1296, 1299; **7.** 92; to create, **19.** 160, 276, 279; to declare powers, **18.** 208, 436, 466; to direct trial of, **17.** 374, 380; to impower county

courts to build bridges, roads, ferries, &c., **17.** 319, 325, 329, 350, 362; to enforce attendance of jurors, **19.** 135, 194, 281, 283, 315; to enlarge jurisdiction, &c., **3.** 642; to establish, **4.** 742, 836, 837, 838, 840, 841, 842, 843, 1176, 1177; **5.** 228, 229, 230, 231, 244, 251, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 263, 264, 279, 282, 283, 309, 310, 311; **6.** 122, 125, 126, 128, 129, 131, 132, 140, 146, 147, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 170, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176-177, 178, 179, 180, 185-187, 188, 190-191, 193-194, 195, 351, 353, 355-356, 356-358, 361, 367, 373, 376, 377, 381, 382, 385, 386, 389, 390, 391-392, 393-394, 395, 397-398, 400, 401, 402, 403-404, 408-409, 413, 416-418, 419, 420-421, 422, 425, 428, 429, 430, 431, 437, 819-820, 842, 845, 846, 847-848, 848-850-851, 852-853, 854, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860-861, 862, 863, 864-865, 867-868, 870-871, 872, 873, 880, 890, 901, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 912-913, 915-916, 918-919, 920, 921, 922, 924, 925, 926, 929-930, 931, 932, 937-939, 944, 945, 946, 963, 1154b, 1169, 1172, 1179, 1188, 1193; **7.** 347, 557, 558, 559, 560, 562, 573, 574, 575, 580, 581, 582, 583, 587, 588-589, 590-591, 596, 602, 604-605, 606, 607-608, 609, 610, 623, 628, 636, 642-644, 645, 647, 648-649, 650, 668, 693-694; **8.** 102, 135, 295, 298, 300, 323, 326, 328, 337, 339, 341, 345, 362, 400, 425; **9.** 108, 112, 117, 148, 149, 156, 159, 179, 185, 386, 387, 393, 395, 399, 402, 404-406, 407, 410, 412, 413, 416, 418, 420, 423, 424, 427, 428, 432, 434, 435-437, 438, 442, 444, 445, 446, 447, 456, 457, 471, 476-477, 484, 485, 491, 502, 509, 514, 515-516, 519, 521, 522, 524-525, 526, 529-530, 532, 534, 535, 539, 540, 545, 550-551, 558-560, 579, 583, 598, 600-601, 619-620, 625-632, 655-656, 670, 675-676, 677-678, 680-682, 685-687, 707, 708, 709, 710-711, 713, 715, 716, 720, 721-722, 723-724, 726-727, 728, 729-733, 744, 748, 749, 752, 754, 763, 764, 766, 768-770, 772-773, 778, 782, 786-788, 790-791, 791-798, 812, 813-814, 815, 816, 817, 819, 820-823, 830-831, 836, 838, 842, 843, 844, 845-846, 849-850, 853-854, 856-

- 857, 860, 862-863, 864, 865, 866, 870, 870-871, 877, 879-880, 881, 882, 885, 890-893, 894, 895, 896, 901-903, 912-913, 915-916, 919, 921, 926, 927, 928, 929, 932-933, 934, 939-940-942, 945, 946-947, 962-967, 969-980, 987-989, 1007-1008, 1009-1010, 1059, 1147-1149, 1251-1254; **10.** 377-378; **12.** 53, 57, 58, 70, 82, 88, 94, 113, 114, 115, 119, 125, 129, 153, 157, 159, 163, 168, 186, 221, 233, 256, 268, 269, 273, 282, 288, 293, 298, 303, 306, 316, 353, 364, 368, 415, 452; **13.** 355; **17.** 336, 342, 344, 351, 356, 386, 399, 406, 425, 812, 821, 827; **20.** 43, 54, 65, 66, 101, 146, 153, 173, 204, 205, 333, 390, 401; **21.** 215, 425, 677; at Fayetteville, **18.** 83, 187, 222, 317, 319, 373, 453; to establish chancery court, **19.** 598, 609, 612, 624, 649; to establish in Davidson Co. and Miro Dist., **21.** 340, 346, 374, 399; in Tenn., **19.** 765; in Transylvania, **9.** 1273, 1274, 1275, 1278; to establish maritime, **18.** 199, 399; **19.** 446, 457, 484, 762, 781, 790, 801, 826-827; and civil courts, **21.** 225, 239, 396, 599; to explain act on, **7.** 897, 901, 906, 907, 912, 921, 937, 940, 946, 952, 955, 960, 961, 967, 977; **17.** 835, 854, 865, 927, 928, 949, 950, 952; to fix salaries of justices, **12.** 176, 182, 185, 199, 204, 210-211, 256, 346, 349, 355, 374, 385; **13.** 358; to give equity jurisdiction to, **21.** 593, 768, 784, 833, 845, 846, 849, 919, 922, 938, 992, 1008, 1013; to give jurisdiction, **6.** 882, 884, 886, 890, 952, 953, 954, 956, 957; to give powers on forfeited recognizances, **20.** 498; over commissioners of confiscated property, &c., and power to review, **19.** 199, 206, 218, 226, 228, 305, 307, 327, 335, 337, 348, 349, 366; on roads, ferries, &c., **6.** 1101-1102, 1103, 1105, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1144, 1159, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1178, 1182, 1183-1184, 1185; **19.** 441, 453, 474, 758, 776, 779, 795-796, 818; to levy taxes, **16.** 53, 55, 65; to increase judges, &c., **17.** 338, 352, 359; to increase jurisdiction of, **20.** 65, 77, 83, 95, 491; **21.** 203, 204, 325, 396; to increase salaries, **13.** 852, 876, 938, 955; to regulate, **4.** 819, 827-828, 830-831, 833; **21.** 215, 221, 230, 232, 260, 261, 326, 347, 364, 593; to regulate fees, **12.** 180, 185, 186, 201, 221, 257, 372, 375, 385, 412, 452; **13.** 357, 538, 587, 603, 634, 690, 710, 714; to regulate proceedings in, **4.** 652; to repeal act on attorneys, &c., **19.** 555, 565, 567, 582-583, 677; act on fees, **19.** 144, 257; part of act of 1777, **21.** 617, 713; to settle and expedite business, **4.** 782, 783; to vest power in to establish towns, **18.** 90, 327, 373.
- Board of Trade on acts for, **6.** 587-591.
- bond for appeal from, **6.** 735-736; of clerk, **7.** 677-678.
- Bonfield declines to qualify as commissioner of o. and t. court, **11.** 550-551, 552.
- cases in, **7.** 206.
- Caswell on powers of, **11.** 617.
- change in personnel of, **12.** 821; in system needed, **22.** 801.
- character of judges, **11.** 504.
- charges of Iredell and Ashe to grand jury published, **13.** 431-444; to be used for salaries, **1.** 185-186.
- Child's opinion on bills for, **6.** 254-256.
- circuit, **5.** 348; act to create, **23.** 127.
- clerks take illegal fees, **5.** 548.
- closed, **7.** 161, 168b.
- committee to prepare bill to alter, **17.** 323-325.
- complaints of suits, **5.** 548.
- composition of bench, **25.** 433.
- condition, **3.** 620; **11.** 479; by disallowance, of acts, **6.** 56-57; of dockets, **7.** 201.
- conduct of, **19.** 890-892.
- confusion of on account of struggle for representation, **4.** 1221-1223.
- County, bill to amend acts on roads and ferries, **12.** 587, 603, 607, 620, 643, 646, 653, 689, 693, 702, 704, 714, 718, 737, 740, 751; to empower them to establish towns, **17.** 315, 321; to enlarge jurisdiction, **5.** 228, 230, 231, 244, 256, 257, 258, 259, 261, 264, 279, 282, 285, 309, 310, 311; to erect, **12.** 52, 56, 61, 62, 76, 79-80, 81, 82, 83, 94, 112-113; to give power to tax for public buildings, **18.** 204-205, 327, 343, 392, 396.

delays to be avoided, **3.** 103-104.  
discussed, **9.** 1119, 1141; **15.** 77; **21.** 575.  
disorganized, **3.** 142.  
districts for, **7.** 199, 200, 201.  
Dobbs on act for and answer, **6.** 804, 810; on character of acts, **6.** 257.  
election of additional judges and attorneys, **20.** 590, 592, 595, 597.  
English procedure followed, **23.** 253, 254.  
erection of discussed, **10.** 402, 404.  
established, **11.** xix.  
extension of county c. demanded, **10.** 241.  
extent of circuit and need of solic. gen., **7.** 425, 426-427.  
extra allowance to judges, **12.** 238, 240.  
extracts from proceedings of o. and t. court of Salisbury district, **10.** 1-9; **22.** 501-13.  
failure to hold o. and t. court in Orange, **11.** 434, 435.  
fate of acts for, **4.** 1256-1257, 1259, 1275-1276, 1277-1278.  
fees, **23.** 276-8, 815-8; fixed, **3.** 105-106; **4.** 198.  
fines and forfeitures in considered, **19.** 506, 510.  
fortunes of bill reviewed, **9.** 1209-1210.  
Foster a judge, **1.** 273, 281.  
good effects of o. and t. courts and objections to, **9.** 686-687.  
Gorrell on affairs of, **13.** 27.  
held by N. C. in Franklin State, **22.** 671, 674.  
Heron clerk of pleas, **6.** 564, 698-699.  
history of acts relating to, **3.** 181.  
in colonies, account of, **2.** 154-155, 157-158, 159, 160-163, 166; discussed, **2.** 631-632.  
increase of business, **5.** 146-147.  
injustice in, **4.** 1080, 1086; of Johnston in connection with, **4.** 926, 927, 933-934, 938, 941.  
instructions on, **6.** 528; on erection and administration of, **5.** 1106, 1119-1123; on term of service of judges, **7.** 138; to governors on discussed, **6.** 334-339.  
interrupted by Regulators, **8.** xix-xx, 241-244, 245, 248, 249, 253, 273, 542; **23.** 846.  
Iredell to Burke on, **22.** 552.

irregularities, **4.** 745.  
Johnston declines to act as judge of o. and t. court, **11.** 640; on authority of governor to appoint judges of o. and t. court, **11.** 598-599.  
judges elected, **12.** 232, 233, 234, 413, 415, 416, 783, 784, 786, 790, 841, 842, 846, 851; **13.** 584, 585, 688, 689, 691, 754, 755, 756, 807, 808, 811; **17.** 412, 413, 415; **19.** 119, 123, 311, 486, 487, 829, 830; **20.** 100, 103; **23.** 981; for Davidson Co., **20.** 262, 270, 275, 283, 408, 420, 442, 455.  
kinds in N. C., **23.** 289.  
lack of justice in Rowan, **8.** 68-70.  
law of 1777 to be printed, **21.** 374, 382, 700.  
laws on, **9.** 1092; discussed, **5.** 106; **9.** 1226-1227; **12.** iv; passed, **11.** 825; printed, **21.** 858; repealed, **5.** 1119; **6.** 134; should be disallowed, **9.** 1258; to regulate, **4.** 1186; wanted, **11.** 553.  
limitations should be put on suits in supreme court, **5.** 298.  
location of Supreme Court, **5.** 259-260.  
Maclaine declines judgeship, **14.** 34.  
Martin on constitution of, **9.** 315-317; on laws for and answer, **9.** 378, 382, 454, 455; on need of and changes in, **10.** 274-278; on overthrow and condition of, **11.** 723-725, 727; on trouble from rejection of acts for, **9.** 373-374; to Johnston on, **9.** 693; to Legislature and answer, **9.** 832-833, 835, 876, 879-880, 1195, 1200, 1204.  
memorial of Assembly on presented to Bd. of Trade and action on same, **10.** 377-378; of judges, **19.** 512, 516; judges on depreciation, **20.** 150, 153, 288, 292, 330-331.  
need of law on, **6.** 1219, 1260.  
no business in because of stamps, **7.** 144.  
no prospect for law, **11.** 453.  
none established, **11.** 470.  
none in session and no laws for, **9.** 611, 612, 613.  
not operative in Tenn., **22.** 661-2.  
to be erected or dissolved by governor, **3.** 102.  
officers appointed in Franklin, **22.** 666.

opinions of Orange people on, **9**. 701.  
 orders to be approved, **3**. 104.  
 ordinance to establish, **10**. 983, 991;  
   to revise act on, **10**. 982.  
 organization considered, **10**. 245;  
   in S. C., **5**. 358; under Culpeper  
   Rebels, **1**. 297, 299, 303; under F.  
   C., **1**. 191, 192-199; **25**. 126.  
 pay for attendance asked, **6**. 720.  
 petition against law on, **21**. 217;  
   against offences of officers, **8**. 81-  
   84; on location of in Burke, **13**.  
   352-354.  
 position of Swann on bill for courts,  
   **9**. xlii.  
 powers, **3**. 434; and extension of  
   jurisdiction discussed, **2**. 758-760;  
   of erecting considered, **9**. 704-705;  
   of J. P., **1**. 574-575.  
 Pownall on acts for, **6**. 1049.  
 practice in recovery of debts, **7**. 511.  
 proceedings of at Kingston on en-  
   listments by S. C. and Ga., **11**.  
   357-358; not affected by English  
   statutes, **23**. 329.  
 proceedings of to try Regulators, **8**.  
   507-511, 528-532.  
 proclamation on clerks, **13**. 363-364.  
 promulgation of report of acts on  
   suspended, **6**. 81.  
 proposal to issue commission of o.  
   and t., **9**. 607.  
 proposed action on repeal of, **6**. 826-  
   827, 828, 829.  
 protected against Regulators, **8**. 482-  
   483.  
 provision for establishment, **1**. 168,  
   171, 181-182; in Morgan Dist., **20**.  
   249, 253, 259, 434.  
 quarrel over, **9**. xx-xxvii, 594; over  
   assistant justices, **3**. 169-171, 172-  
   173.  
 records of, **13**. 419-420; **15**. 683,  
   717.  
 reenactment of law on recommend-  
   ed and answers, **6**. 347, 370, 371,  
   380.  
 reform of, **17**. 632.  
 refuse justice to Biggs in Albemarle,  
   **1**. 350-351.  
 regulations for, **3**. 102-106.  
 relations to Assembly discussed, **19**.  
   862-865.  
 repeal of act on suspended, **5**. 326-  
   328; recommended, **6**. 627, 628.  
 report on, **3**. 103; **6**. 623; **7**. 473-483,

486; of com. on, **17**. 311-312; on  
 complaints, **18**. vi-viii, 42, 136-143,  
 146, 147, 167, 181, 194-195, 213-217,  
 362, 367-368, 369, 390, 393, 408,  
 420, 421-425, 428-429, 457, 461, 476,  
 477-483.  
 representation from judges, **21**. 814.  
 resolves on, **9**. 827; in favor of  
   judges, **12**. 436; on pay of clerks,  
   **20**. 215, 220; on preserving testi-  
   mony of witnesses, **12**. 77-78, 89.  
 rules of, **2**. 299; **23**. 556-8; **25**. 280-  
   2; and methods, **25**. 280-2.  
 salaries asked for clerks, **8**. 82; of  
   judges depreciate, **21**. 251, 257,  
   259, 287, 296, 304-305, 344, 401-402,  
   403, 435, 613, 660, 667, 675-676,  
   714; to be paid, **6**. 657, 658, 686,  
   691.  
 scope of Federal c. considered, **22**.  
   635-6.  
 session held, **11**. 482.  
 should be held, **14**. 865; in different  
   parts, **3**. 258, 261, 287, 291, 296.  
 shut up, **7**. 154.  
 special term, **18**. 521.  
 Spencer to Caswell on work of, **11**.  
   612-613.  
 struggle over bill for, **6**. 970.  
 Superior, act to change time of, **24**.  
   664-8; to create, **23**. 515; in David-  
   son Co., **24**. 766-7, 907-8, 975; **25**.  
   60; to divide province into dis-  
   tricts, **23**. 550-63; **25**. 523-5; to  
   give equity jurisdiction to, **24**.  
   439-42; **25**. 65-7; bill to give equity  
   jurisdiction to, **16**. 26-27, 29, 52,  
   60, 61, 65, 69, 91, 121, 125; judges  
   refuse to obey Fed. court, **21**. 865-  
   866, 980, 983, 1054-1055, 1079-1082;  
   memorial of judges, **19**. 751, 755.  
 Supreme, act for justices to take  
   ack. of deeds, **25**. 352-3; bill to  
   alter time of holding, &c., **5**. 664,  
   665, 666, 667, 695-696, 697, 699, 700;  
   bill on fees, **5**. 834, 835-836, 852,  
   856, 879, 881, 882, 888, 908, 910,  
   911, 913, 914-915, 924; bill to estab-  
   lish, **5**. 668-669, 670, 671, 686, 693,  
   694, 704, 706, 707, 709, 710, 712,  
   735; in Fund. Constns and duties,  
   **25**. 126-129, 132; justices appoint-  
   ed for, **5**. 569-570; list of justices,  
   **5**. 760.  
 system of under Fundamental Con-  
   stitutions, **2**. 852-853.  
 tax on defeated party, **25**. 121.



- to be established, **1.** 82, 334, 337, 375-376; to be established, **5.** 113, 215, 235, 238; by governor, **3.** 69-70.
- to hold frequent sessions, **3.** 115-116.
- trouble over, **11.** 720; from holding them on one side of province, **4.** 239; from long sessions, **5.** 548.
- Tryon to Leg. on and answer, **7.** 295, 551, 554, 569-570.
- under Fund. Constns. and duties, **25.** 125-31.
- wills to be admitted as evidence, **6.** 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 660, 691-692, 694, 749.
- See also Jurors.
- Courts, County**, act for them to divide real estate of intestates, **24.** 903-4; **25.** 27-8; for them to inspect currency, **24.** 328-9; for them to keep open rivers for fish, **24.** 902-3; on fees of clerk, **25.** 226; on giving names to natural children, **24.** 939; on J. P.'s in, **25.** 160; on power of over bridges, &c., **23.** 814; on power to levy tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 950, 989-90; **25.** 62, 81; on settling, **25.** 213; to adjourn, **25.** 343-4; to alter place of, **24.** 630-4, 764-5, 770, 855-6, 968-9; **25.** 113-14; to alter time of, **23.** 780-1, 830; **24.** 222-3, 260, 330-1, 412, 460-1, 523-5, 626, 688-9, 716-18, 837-8, 946-7; **25.** 15-16, 70-1, 82, 364; to appoint clerks for, **23.** 149; to establish, **24.** 39-42; **25.** 405-15; to enlarge jurisdiction and settle proceedings, **25.** 287-95, 341-2; to extend time for sheriffs to settle with, **25.** 520-1; to give certain power to, **23.** 574-5; to give more time for sheriffs to settle with, **23.** 841, 863; to give power to over debts where proof are accidentally destroyed, **24.** 904-5; to increase jurisdiction, **24.** 716-18, 804-7, 899, 907-8; to limit time of, **23.** 467; **25.** 341-2; to prevent neglect of duty in matter of taxes, **24.** 953-4.
- fees of clerks, **23.** 952-5.
- ordinance on, **23.** 992-6.
- powers, **23.** 945-8.
- under Fund Constns., **25.** 130, 131, 133.
- See also County Courts and Courts.
- Courts, district**, ordinance to establish, **23.** 990-2.
- Courts, maritime**, act to establish, **24.** 686-8.
- Courts, Supreme of O. & T.**, act to establish, **25.** 274-87.
- Courts Leet**, to be held by nobility, **1.** 191, 192; by Proprietors, **1.** 30, 111-112.
- under Fund. Constns., **25.** 125, 126.
- Courts martial**, Boyd sends proceedings of to Caswell, **13.** 130-131.
- defect in law for, **22.** 1039-40.
- desires suspension of Alston, **13.** 397.
- for Blount, **16.** 797-798.
- for Lamb, **19.** 908-909.
- held in Halifax, **12.** 604, 712-713.
- proceedings of, **15.** 736-737; in trial of Dennis, **15.** 431-432.
- provision for, **24.** 3, 115, 116-117, 192, 193, 194, 197, 198, 360, 361, 362, 363, 365-6, 712, 713-14, 715, 815-16, 817, 947-8; **25.** 50-1, 106, 335, 336, 338-40.
- reports on and preparations for, **12.** 455-456, 457, 458-459, 460, 461, 465, 469, 470, 472, 473, 474, 480, 483, 484-485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 491, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 505, 507, 508, 510-511, 512, 513, 514, 518, 519, 523, 526, 532, 534, 542, 543-544, 545; **15.** 709.
- should be under the civil power of the State, **11.** 702.
- to be held by prisoners on officers, **14.** 861.
- to fill vacancies in militia, **12.** 802, 859, 867.
- Courts of Admiralty**, act to give them jurisdiction over captures and duties, **24.** 119-123; to regulate proceedings and fees, **25.** 142-8.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 320.
- Courts of Assize, o. and t.**, act on places for, procedure, &c., **23.** 253-254.
- Courts of Chancery**, **9.** 310; **25.** 415, 427.
- abuse of in colonies, **2.** 632.
- and Equity, bill to establish, **12.** 593, 595, 633, 701, 703, 730, 797, 855.
- appeals from to King in Council, **9.** 676-677; appeal to, **1.** 624, 627.
- bill to establish, **9.** 114, 153, 164, 167, 186.

- considered, **4.** 1147.  
 consists of governor and council, **3.** 150.  
 execute common law, **23.** 327.  
 governor should be sole chancellor, **9.** 280.  
 held in Newbern, **23.** 256.  
 list of members, **3.** 13.  
 not to be held in Edenton, **4.** 640.
- Courts of Common Pleas**, act on fees of, **25.** 222.  
 bill to change time of holding, **4.** 1054.  
 extension of power discussed, **9.** 352.  
 fees, **4.** 191-193.  
 history of origin, **9.** 264, 265.  
 practice of followed, **23.** 253, 254.
- Courts of Equity**, a failure, **9.** 280.  
 act to regulate proceedings, **24.** 908-11.  
 bill for, **19.** 7, 8, 33, 85; to establish, **16.** 24, 27.  
 need of, **7.** 474.
- Courts of Judicature**, legality of denied, **11.** 723-724, 725.
- Courts of Oyer and Terminer**, bill to appoint, **9.** 837, 841, 860, 863, 864, 865-866, 870, 877, 883, 884, 887, 923, 929, 933, 934, 945, 966-967, 977, 1010, 1077, 1114, 1115, 1121, 1226; appointing place for, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; to establish, **17.** 893, 896, 897, 906, 907, 914.  
 condemned by Assembly, **9.** 1052.  
 declared illegal and answers, **9.** 794-795, 816.  
 established, **3.** 105, 256; **4.** 3.  
 held, **9.** 641-642, 673-675.  
 instructions needed on, **3.** 152.  
 Martin's reasons for establishing and answer, **9.** 708, 709, 711, 738, 743, 750.  
 report of, **9.** 691-693.  
 special payment to officers, **4.** 807.
- Courts of Pleas and Quarter Sessions**, **23.** 263.  
 act on, **23.** 703-4; regulating proceedings in, **23.** 17-19; to establish, **23.** 510, 563-74, 931-40; to extend time of sheriffs for settling, **23.** 767-8; to lay tax, **23.** 544-5.  
 bill for clerks to make returns, **18.** 54, 76, 294, 302; to give them power over public buildings, **19.** 616, 695; over public improvements, **18.** 112, 114, 147, 204, 323, 343, 355, 363, 371, 388-389, 436, 440; over roads, bridges, ferries, &c., **19.** 587, 595, 600, 633; to increase power of, **17.** 349, 352, 368, 369, 402; **18.** 36, 55, 62, 112, 114, 147, 204, 210, 270, 275, 294, 298, 323, 363, 438, 446, 468-471, 478; to repeal powers on roads and ferries, **19.** 48, 64, 93.
- Courts of Record**, act on duties of clerks in issuing writs, **24.** 905-6.  
 powers as compared with England, **23.** 328.
- Coutanch, Michael**, a J. P., **6.** 343.  
 claims allowed, **6.** 212.  
 coms'r on navigation, **23.** 375.  
 in Assembly, **4.** 737, 741, 770, 787, 856, 1278, 1279, 1321, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1334, 1339, 1341; **5.** 1041, 1042, 1045, 1046, 1079; **6.** 95, 128, 133, 145, 147, 161, 162, 163, 195, 197, 363, 377, 381, 396, 428, 454, 470, 486, 490, 514, 646, 662, 663; on com. of Assembly, **4.** 1057, 1318, 1331; **5.** 1017, 1043; **6.** 119, 136, 350, 364, 368, 369, 453, 483, 643, 668, 674.  
 recommends sheriff, **22.** 393.  
 report on public accounts, **5.** 965-975; **6.** 201-209; on land frauds, **5.** 1088-1094.  
 town commissioner, **23.** 239; and fort commissioner, **25.** 253, 254.
- Coutanch, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 352.
- Countents, and Co.**, le, **20.** 738, 739.
- Coutts, Thomas**, on S. C. petition, **1.** 637-640.
- Cove, Mr.**, loss of by storm, **8.** 75.
- Cove, Elisha**, army pay, **17.** 200.
- Cove Creek, Tenn.**, **8.** 782.
- Covenant place**, **1.** 495.
- Covenanters**, in Mecklenburg Co., **7.** 241.
- Covener, Timothy**, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Covenor, Sampson**, army pay, **17.** 200.
- Covent Garden**, **6.** 580.
- Coventon, Wm., Jr.**, accuses Love, **10.** 472.
- Coventry, H.**, at Council, **1.** 233.  
 on Bd. T. & F. P., **1.** 223, 284.  
 reports against Culpeper, **1.** 275.
- Covertton, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 590.
- Covertton, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-809.

- Covington, Benjamin, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Covington, Benj., in Assembly, **17**. 307, 355, 359; **18**. 227, 228, 257, 284, 286, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 376, 412, 429, 443, 468, 469, 471.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 12, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
 Covington, Matthew, school trustee, **24**. 979.  
 Covington, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1027. arrests Cotton, **10**. 128. pay for, **17**. 263.  
 Covinous conveyances, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.  
 Cow Hill, **2**. 540.  
 Cow Pasture, Va., **5**. 1202. refugees from, **5**. 1206.  
 Cow Pasture River, **5**. 1221.  
 Cow Towne, garrisoned, **1**. 843.  
 Cowall, Butler, ensign, **10**. 546.  
 Cowan. See Cowen.  
 Cowan, Capt., **22**. 159.  
 Cowan, Capt., **24**. 450.  
 Cowan, Capt., receives pay, **24**. 335. wounded, **15**. 638. payment by company of, **10**. 319.  
 Cowan, Majr., land grant to, **4**. 851.  
 Cowan, Maj., land grant to, **4**. 851.  
 Cowan, Andrew, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Cowan, D., on court martial, **25**. 736, 737.  
 Cowan, David, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Cowan, Duncan, land grant to, **4**. 640.  
 Cowan, George, land grant to, **4**. 1040.  
 Cowan, J., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 48.  
 Cowan, John, in Assembly, **21**. 193, 195, 234, 264, 267, 294, 298, 305, 367, 372, 411, 431, 644. in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36.  
 Cowan, John, proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Cowan, John, voter, **15**. 237.  
 Cowan, John, witness to treaty, **17**. 586.  
 Cowan, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Cowan, Magnus, in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Cowan, Magnus, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746.  
 Cowan, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1031.  
 Cowan, Samuel, petitions for division of Orange co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Cowan, Capt. Thos., **22**. 134.  
 Cowan, William, in militia, **17**. 1056.  
 Cowan, Wm., Jr., on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252.  
 Cowan, Wm., Sr., prepared for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Cowan's Ford, **17**. 1047; **22**. 109.  
 Cowan's Ford battle, **19**. 959, 960, 969, 990; **22**. 116, 117, 119, 123, 130, 135, 730. Davidson slain at, **16**. iv; **22**. 115.  
 Coward, Charles, land grant to, **4**. 335.  
 Coward, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 334.  
 Coward, Ephraim, a volunteer, **14**. 839. army pay, **17**. 202. army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Coward, Eph., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Coward, Harry, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Coward, James, land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 Coward, Wm., juror, **2**. 439, 440, 473, 477.  
 Coward, Wm., juror, **25**. 185.  
 Coward, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 594.  
 Coward, Zadock, army pay, **17**. 202. army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Cowee, **5**. 320; **17**. 586; **25**. 4.  
 Cowee Mountain, battle at, **10**. 713, 883.  
 Cowell, Butler, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cowell, Butler, in militia, **22**. 392.  
 Cowell's Ferry, **11**. 574.  
 Cowen. See Cowan.  
 Cowen, Caleb, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Cowen, Caleb, road inspector, **24**. 298.  
 Cowen, Daniel, juror, **4**. 518.  
 Cowen, David, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cowen, Duncan, in militia, **22**. 280.  
 Cowen, John, land grant to, **4**. 1047, 1240.  
 Cowen, John, regulator, **7**. 735.  
 Cowen, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Cowenlock Bridge, inspection at, **24**. 581.  
 Cowen's place, **5**. 1210.  
 Cowes, **4**. 157.  
 Cowe's Creek, Tories on, **22**. 138.  
 Coweta King, a, **11**. 186.  
 Cowetas, increase, **7**. 213.  
 Cowhall, **2**. 181.  
 Cowherd, Benj., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Cowie, **7**. 855; **10**. 784.  
 Cowin, Dan., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Cowler, David, tried as spy, **15**. 617-618.  
 Cowlise, Thos., imported, **1**. 568.  
 Cowny, Shade, in army, **13**. 509.  
 Cowpen lands, to be surveyed, **4**. 52.  
 Cowpenpoint, observations from, **1**. 385.  
 Cowpens, S. C., **15**. xi, 107, 111, 163, 373; **22**. 158.  
 Cowpens, (battle), **16**. 336; **17**. 1024;

19. 959, 969, 990; 22. 109, 116, 123, 141, 730.  
 British account of, 17. 981-982, 986, 989.  
 compared with King's Mountain, 15. 134.  
 Morgan victorious at, 16. iv.  
 reports on, 22. 533, 534; on British and American losses at, 15. 419-420.  
 results, 15. 239; 17. 996.  
 Cowper, Capt., 17. 18.  
 Cowper, John, 10. 741, 745.  
   impoverished to receive money for salt, 12. 101.  
   in Prov. Cong., 10. 500, 501, 523, 541; on com. of Prov. Cong., 10. 504, 506, 541, 571, 578.  
   letter of mentioned on D. S. canal, 18. 26, 36, 41, 45-46, 63, 94, 266, 271-272, 284, 294, 296, 299.  
   salt to be seized, 10. 703.  
   to Council of State on cannon, 22. 750.  
   to make arms, 10. 539.  
 Cowper, Willis, 9. 1236.  
 Cowper's Mills, 15. 630.  
 Cowwee (town), 22. 789.  
 Cox. See Cocks, Cox.  
 Cox, —, mills of free, 16. 207.  
 Cox, Mr., 10. 498.  
 Cox, Aaron, in militia, 17. 1057.  
 Cox, Abraham, Watauga to be annexed, 10. 708-711.  
 Cox (Cocks), Anthony, land grant to, 4. 352, 800, 804.  
 Cox, Anthony, vestryman, 23. 343.  
 Cox, Andrew, army pay, 17. 203.  
 Cox, Benj., pensioner, 22. 60.  
 Cox, Charles, land grant to, 4. 594, 601, 627; rights proved, 4. 596, 598.  
 Cox, Charles, petition on C. H., 9. 806-808.  
 Cox, Daniel, juror, 25. 190.  
 Cox, Daniel, land grant to, 4. 947, 964.  
 Cox, David, regulator, 8. 80.  
 Cox, Edwd., army rank, 16. 1033.  
 Cox, Ed., in militia, 22. 324.  
 Cox, Ed., juror, 25. 188.  
 Cox, Edward, officer, 22. 702.  
 Cox, Edward, Watauga to be annexed, 10. 708-11.  
 Cox, Elisha, in militia, 22. 324.  
 Cox, Elisha, Jr., in militia, 22. 324.  
 Cox, Ephraim, asks for new county, 9. 92.  
 Cox, Flish, in militia, 22. 415.  
 Cox, George, pay to, 22. 487.  
 Cox, Gilbert, to appear before Prov. Cong., 10. 918.  
 Cox, Harmon, regulator, 7. 735, 813.  
   draws up petition of regulators, 7. 758, 759-767.  
   execution respited, 8. 635; 9. 37.  
   Regulators meet at mill of, 7. 766.  
 Cox, Hermon, claim, 9. 486.  
 Cox, Isaac, land grant to, 24. 286.  
 Cox, Isdeas, in militia, 22. 494.  
 Cox, Israel, a J. P., 23. 994.  
   on Rowan S. C., 10. 279, 432.  
   to Assembly on use of militia, 13. 389-390.  
 Cox, Jacob, petition on separation, 22. 705-13.  
 Cox, James, pensioner, 22. 60.  
 Cox, James, prisoner, 17. 1045.  
 Cox, Jasper, land grant to, 4. 636.  
 Cox, Jese, army rank, 16. 1038.  
 Cox, Jesse, in army, 15. 719.  
 Cox, Jesse, army rank, 16. 1033.  
 Cox, John, a J. P., 4. 346.  
 Cox, John, army pay, 17. 203.  
 Cox, Jno., army rank, 16. 1036.  
 Cox, Jno., army rank, 16. 1037.  
 Cox, John, building commissioner, 24. 704.  
 Cox, John, claim, 9. 486.  
 Cox, John, discharged by Prov. Cong., 10. 524.  
 Cox, John, in Assembly, 17. 295, 305, 355, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425; 18. 227, 228, 236, 290, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 346, 350, 355, 357, 389, 399, 412, 440, 443, 468, 469, 470, 471; 19. 722, 773, 794, 804, 806, 808; 20. 192, 214, 230, 246, 276, 287.  
   in Conv. 1788, 22. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30, 34.  
   suspended as militia officer, 20. 512, 520; as J. P., 21. 61.  
 Cox, Jno., in militia, 22. 324.  
 Cox, Jno., in militia, 22. 346.  
 Cox, John, land grant asked for, 4. 440; grant to, 4. 273, 355, 639; rights proved, 4. 595.  
 Cox, John, on regulation of Cross Creek, 15. 209-211.  
 Cox, John, pensioner, 22. 60.  
 Cox, John, robbed, 10. 3.  
 Cox, John, witness, 3. 400.  
 Cox, John, Jr., Watauga to be annexed, 10. 708-711.  
 Cox, John I., Watauga to be annexed, 10. 708-711.

- Cox, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1026.  
 Cox, Longf., **11.** 543.  
 Cox (Coxe), Longfield, **15.** 623, 632.  
   custodian of capitol, **16.** 161, 163;  
   **19.** 115.  
   house burned by British and he  
   burns Tory houses, **15.** 627.  
   memorial on school, **7.** 35-36.  
   seizes baggage of McDonald, **15.** 765.  
 Cox, Moses, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
 Cox, Moses, in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Cox, Perrigan, allowance to, **22.** 823.  
   com. meets at house of, **22.** 818.  
 Cox, Perrigan, in militia, **22.** 323.  
 Cox, Philip, army rank, **16.** 1027.  
 Cox, Prestly, lieut., **10.** 626.  
 Cox, Rebecca, case to be inquired into,  
   **1.** 705.  
 Cox, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 805.  
 Cox, Richard, in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Cox, Robert, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Cox, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Cox, Samuel, petition on separation,  
   **22.** 705-13.  
 Cox, Solomon, claim, **9.** 486.  
 Cox, Solomon, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Cox, Thos., army rank, **13.** 507; **16.**  
   1033.  
 Cox, Thos., case of, **21.** 1080.  
 Cox, Thos., in militia, **22.** 494.  
 Cox, Thomas, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Cox, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 950,  
   1035, 1244.  
 Cox, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 734.  
   regulators meet at mill of, **7.** 766.  
 Cox, Thos., Sr., arrested for mutiny,  
   **1.** 870, 872.  
 Cox, Wm., **16.** 257.  
 Cox, Wm., a J. P., **22.** 700, 701.  
 Cox, Wm., appointed delegate to at-  
   tend regulators meeting, **7.** 251.  
   draws up petition of regulators, **7.**  
   758-767.  
   on com. of regulators, **7.** 731-732.  
   statement of on illegal fees, **7.** 782.  
 Cox, Wm., army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Cox, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1025.  
 Cox, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1025.  
 Cox, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
 Cox, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1033.  
 Cox, Wm., in army, **13.** 517.  
 Cox, Wm., in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Cox, Wm., officer, **22.** 702.  
 Cox, Wm., paymaster of 7th regt., **12.**  
   364; **22.** 923.  
 Cox, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.**  
   708-711.
- Coxdell. See Cogdell.  
 Coxdell, Chas., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Coxdell, Geo., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Coxe. See Cocks, Cox.  
 Coxe, Capt., house burned, **22.** 213.  
 Coxe, Captn., representation of, **18.**  
   32.  
 Coxe, Daniel, abstract of title to C.,  
   **1.** 519.  
   buys C., **1.** 519.  
   Nicholson on claims of, **1.** 529-530,  
   541-542.  
   petition to King, **1.** 473.  
   to settle Protestants in N. E., **1.**  
   529.  
   Walker on patents of, **1.** 528-529.  
 Coxe, Hammond, **22.** 216.  
 Coxe, Solomon, battle at house of,  
   **16.** 244.  
 Coxe, Wm., house burned by British  
   and he burns Tory houses, **15.** 627.  
 Coxe's, **14.** 519, 521, 530, 856; **15.** 623.  
 Coxe's, Longfield, **15.** 623.  
 Coxe's Mill, **14.** xiv, 503, 504; **16.** 207,  
   210.  
   fight at, **22.** 193, 194.  
   Isaacs at, **22.** 211, 212, 213.  
   to be free of Americans, **22.** 219.  
   Tory rendezvous at, **22.** 199, 202,  
   203, 206, 207.  
 Coxey, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1038.  
 Coxk, Anthony, land grant to, **4.** 329.  
 Cox's, Herman, **19.** 847.  
 Cox's Mill, flour at to be captured, **8.**  
   714.  
 Coy, Alexander M., messenger of As-  
   sembly, **4.** 838.  
   See also McCoy.  
 Coy, Wm., garrison of, **2.** 117.  
 Coyed, Isaac, in militia, **17.** 1057.  
 Coyle, Wm., bill to indemnify murder-  
   ers of, **13.** 835, 839.  
   killed, **13.** 888, 897, 926, 931, 945,  
   988-989.  
 Coyne, William, killed, **3.** 55, 56.  
 Coytoy, **18.** 697, 698; **22.** 656, 657, 658.  
 Cozart, Anthony, asks relief from  
   church tax, **9.** 95, 97.  
 Cozart, David, army pay, **17.** 198.  
 Cozart, Elias, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Cozart, Jas., in militia, **22.** 429.  
 Cozzart, Anthony, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Cozzart, David, army rank, **16.** 1032.  
 Cozzart, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Cozzart, Jacob, takes oath, **22.** 179.  
 Cozzart, John, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Cozzart, Peter, in militia, **22.** 164.

- Cozzorte, David, in army, **15**. 724.  
 Crab, Benj., in army, **15**. 718; **16**. 1027.  
 Crab, Thos., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Crab-apple trees, **5**. 11.  
 Crabb, Lt., dead, **15**. 757.  
 Crabb, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Crabb, Hillary, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Crabb, Hilly, army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Crabb, Jairah, army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Crabb, James, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Crabb, Jarrett, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Crabb, Jarrott, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Crabb, John, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Crabb, John, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Crabb, Jno., juror, **25**. 188.  
 Crabb, Osborn, army pay, **17**. 199.  
 Craben, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Crable, Danl., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Crabtree, Samuel, case of ment'd, **13**. 734n.  
     pardoned, **22**. 950.  
 Crabtree, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Crabtree Creek, **19**. 839.  
 Craddick, Eleazer, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Craddick, Thos., in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Craddock, Capt., **17**. 112, 135, 138, 186.  
     a prisoner, **14**. 817.  
     rank, **16**. 664.  
 Craddock, Charles, petition, **1**. 626.  
 Craddock (Craddock), John, army record, **13**. 480.  
     Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
     ensign, **10**. 559.  
     officer, **18**. 486.  
     prisoner, **16**. 671.  
     rank, **16**. 72, 576, 608.  
     reports on Patton's company, **13**. 515-517.  
 Craddock, Walter, attorney for, **1**. 581.  
     law suit, **1**. 585, 586, 590, 593.  
 Cradock, Lieut., **12**. 460, 474.  
 Cradock, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Crafford. See Crawford.  
 Crafford, Benjamin, militiaman, **7**. 263.  
 Craford, Bellamy, prisoner, **16**. 674.  
 Craford, Geo., in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Craford, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Craford, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 396.  
 Craford, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Craford, Wm., in militia, **22**. 398.  
 Craft, Antho. Charles, land grant to, **4**. 851.  
 Craft, Catheren, petitions for release of husband, **10**. 841.  
 Craft, Frederick, loyalist, **10**. 599.  
     petition for release of, **10**. 841.  
 Craft, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Craft, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1030.  
 Crafton (Crofton), Maj. Bennett, **16**. 503, 689; **19**. 668.  
     adjutant, **10**. 517.  
     allowance to, **16**. 169.  
     Burke to Committee on, **16**. 292;  
       to on arms and ammunition, **16**. 563-564.  
     claims allowed, **10**. 570.  
     clothing to, **16**. 602.  
     commission not received and charge against, **16**. 495.  
     complaints of and action of governor **16**. 559, 560, 561-562.  
     delivers arms, **16**. 529.  
     disobeys orders, **16**. 43.  
     major, **17**. 964.  
     Martin to on Tories and clothing, **16**. 693.  
     memorial, **19**. 15, 25; referred to com., **16**. 34, 35, 49-50, 53.  
     promoted, **19**. 309.  
     resolve in favor of, **17**. 864.  
     to Burke on supplies, **16**. 210.  
     to report on troops, **16**. 512.  
     to Sumner on Gant, **16**. 1201.  
 Crafton, Henry, a J. P., **3**. 252, 537.  
 Crafton, Sam'l, takes oath, **22**. 175.  
 Crag, Wm., county clerk, **5**. 320.  
 Crag, Wm., juror, **1**. 409.  
 Cragg, Jno., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Cragg, Jno., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Cragg, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.  
 Cragg, Richard, juror, **1**. 399.  
     law suit, **1**. 451.  
 Cragg, Wm., in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Cragg, Wm., in militia, **22**. 376.  
 Craggs, Sec'y, asks the Proprietors for their terms, **2**. 384.  
     Spotswood to on his quarrel with N. C. over goods of Teach, **2**. 333-336.  
 Craig. See Craige.  
 Craig, —, in Assembly, **8**. 102.  
 Craig, Mr., **14**. 39.  
     mill of burned, **15**. 550.  
     Presbyterian minister, **5**. 1202.  
     should forward supplies, **14**. 64.  
 Craig, Col., (American), **22**. 134.  
     position of regt. in army, **12**. 509.  
 Craig, A. M., Baptist minister, **5**. 1180.  
 Craig, David, lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Craig, David, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Craig, David, passes counterfeits, **10**. 749; **11**. 346-347.  
 Craig, Davie, petitions, **19**. 932.

- Craig, Geoe., army rank, **16.** 1029.  
 Craig, Gerrard, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
 Craig, James, claim not allowed, **8.** 138.  
 Craig, James, juror, **8.** 72.  
 Craig, James, petition, **21.** 74, 78.  
 Craig, James, sheriff's com. asked for, **22.** 558.  
 Craig (Craike), Maj. James H., (British), **15.** 57; **16.** 190, 214; **17.** 1030; **19.** 916, 974; **20.** 57, 594; **22.** 206, 208, 235, 607.  
 allows residents to leave Wilmington, **15.** 543.  
 answer to letter of, **17.** 816-817.  
 appoints Fanning to command of Tories, **22.** 194-6, 238.  
 attack on, **22.** 149.  
 attacks Newbern, **16.** 552.  
 Burke delivered to and conduct of, **15.** 651, 652, 653.  
 calls Tories into the field, **15.** 511, 513.  
 captures Wilmington, **17.** 1015; **21.** 694.  
 charges Caswell with murder, **22.** vi.  
 commands Br. in Wilmington, **15.** 423, 655; **17.** vii; **22.** 539, 550, 551, 553.  
 commissions Fanning, **22.** 233.  
 cruelty, **16.** 469.  
 evacuates Wilmington, **22.** 210-11, 215.  
 flag sent to, **16.** 299.  
 fortifies Cape Fear and harasses Whigs, **16.** viii-ix.  
 holds Burke as State prisoner, **16.** 180, 184; for retaliation, **16.** 15, 185.  
 in Newbern, **19.** 157.  
 invasion of Cape Fear mentioned, **21.** vi.  
 issues rules for N. C. loyal militia, **22.** 199-201.  
 kidnaps citizens, **22.** 537.  
 leaves Wilmington, **16.** ix.  
 left in Wilimngton, **15.** 783.  
 letter of captured, **15.** 595; **22.** 553; considered, **17.** 901-902.  
 movements, **22.** 593.  
 number of troops under, **15.** 569.  
 occupies Newbern, **22.** 565; Wilmington, **16.** vi.  
 ravages Cape Fear, **15.** 495.  
 reports on Fanning, **22.** 226.  
 robs Bryan, **15.** 634.  
 threatens Ashe and others, **22.** vi.  
 to Fanning on war, **22.** 209, 238.  
 to Hooper on Burke and exchange of prisoners, **15.** 553-555.  
 to Nash on American cruelty and Burke's answer, **22.** 1023-5, 1026-9.  
 tries to surprise Lillington, **22.** 564.  
 Whig prisoners delivered to, **22.** 199.  
 Craig, Jarreed, in army, **15.** 725.  
 Craig, John, court martialled, **12.** 514.  
 to be executed, **12.** 535, 540.  
 Craig, Thos., visits Richardson in S. C., **15.** 684.  
 Craig, W., Caswell to on his attending Council, **11.** 537.  
 Craig, Wm., asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-95.  
 Craige, Mr., reports on privateers, **14.** iv.  
 Craige, Col., house entered, **12.** 524.  
 Craige, Arch'd, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
 Craige, David, act to sell lands of, **25.** 114-15.  
 bill to sell lands of, **21.** 796, 803, 823, 956, 957, 967, 973, 989.  
 Craige, James, **21.** 808.  
 Craige, James, act for him to sell lands, **25.** 114-15.  
 bill for him to sell land, **21.** 796, 803, 823, 956, 957, 967, 973, 989.  
 bill for relief of, **20.** 532, 539.  
 Craige, Jas., to Assembly on use of militia, **13.** 389-390.  
 Craige, Thos., Caswell to on removal of magazine, **11.** 610, 620.  
 Craige, Wm., petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Craigg, Maj., joined by Walker and Smith, **22.** 609.  
 Craigg, Thos., claims pay for negro, **8.** 102, 138.  
 Craighead, Rev. Alexander, work, **5.** 1219, 1220-1224, 1226.  
 Craighead, Rachel, marries Caldwell, **5.** 1219.  
 Craighead, Thomas, locates in N. C., **5.** 1202.  
 Presby. minister, **5.** 1220.  
 school trustee, **24.** 751.  
 work ment'd, **5.** 1194.  
 Craik, Brier, Walker &, **15.** 68.  
 Craike, Tom, **16.** 984.  
 Craike (Craik, Craig), Thomas, **11.** 399, 505, 557, 815, 821; **13.** 2, 8, 136, 399; **14.** 105, 161, 196, 476.  
 accounts, **22.** 1018.

allowance to, **18.** 807, 809, 819.  
 and clothing for troops, **13.** 327.  
 bill for relief of, **20.** 522, 560, 570;  
**21.** 69, 80, 118, 122, 130.  
 buys blankets, **13.** 287; lottery tickets, **11.** 742.  
 Caswell to on clothing for Georgia troops, **11.** 692; on removal of ammunition, **11.** 573.  
 claims allowed, **10.** 220.  
 clerk to sec'y, of Prov. Cong., **10.** 179.  
 coms'y, quoted, **22.** 781.  
 coms'r on Clark claims, **24.** 457, 525, 526.  
 deposition on arms for troops, **12.** 85.  
 deputy commissary, **10.** 930.  
 estimate of supplies needed for troops to go to S. C., **14.** 811-812.  
 goes to S. C. for clothing, **14.** 98, 99, 102, 104, 144, 158.  
 in Assembly, **20.** 561.  
 in S. C., **13.** 43.  
 letter to on ammunition mentioned, **11.** 582.  
 memorial on appointment of naval officer, **16.** 37; **19.** 16.  
 money advanced to, **12.** 645, 752-753; for clothing, **22.** 926.  
 moves on Newbern, **15.** 440.  
 nom. for admiralty judge, **19.** 189, 312; for naval officer, **16.** 35, 37; **19.** 15, 16.  
 on confiscation act, **15.** 203-204.  
 payments to, **13.** 347, 348, 349, 350, 352.  
 Q. M. G., **19.** 693.  
 report of com. to examine accounts of, **13.** 617-618, 702, 734a.  
 reports on commissary supplies, **22.** 209; on public stores to be made to, **12.** 363; on supplies for 10th regt., **12.** 133, 295.  
 requested to report on Folger matter, **13.** 20.  
 resigns as deputy commissary, &c., **13.** 903, 987-988.  
 resolve in favor of for clothing, **13.** 769, 817, 818; in favor of, **13.** 619, 734b.  
 Savage's account referred to, **13.** 712.  
 school trustee, **24.** 984.  
 Secretary S. C. of Wilmington, **9.** 1110, 1128, 1136; **10.** 15, 87, 279.  
 sends shirts to Halifax, **13.** 160.

signs oath as member of Council of State, **11.** 363-364.  
 to buy blankets, &c., for troops, **12.** 423, 444, 445; supplies for army in S. C., **14.** 113.  
 to Caswell on arrival of French goods, **13.** 154-155; on clothing for troops, **14.** 172-173; and answer, **13.** 84-85, 93-94; on magazines and supplies, **13.** 146-147; on movements of British, &c., **14.** 92-93; on movement of powder, **11.** 530; on naval stores, &c., **13.** 2, 19; on need of money and clothing for troops, **13.** 232-234; on purchase of clothing for troops, **13.** 51; on supplies for troops, **22.** 774-5; on wagons for clothing, **13.** 143-144.  
 to furnish cloth to White's Georgia troops, **12.** 172; Georgia troops with clothes, **12.** 339, 348.  
 to make tents, clothes, cartridge boxes, &c., for militia, **13.** 776.  
 to purchase blankets, **12.** 259, 260.  
 to remove public stores, **12.** 423.  
 to repair arms, **22.** 920.  
 to Sumner on clothing for troops, **14.** 310-311; **15.** 742-743.  
 to supply Tartasan, **13.** 797.  
 warrants of paid, **14.** 209.  
 Craime, Milton, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
 Craimor, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Crain. See Crane.  
 Crain, Dyer, pay to, **22.** 490.  
 Crain, John, petition of for citizenship refused, **13.** 935.  
 Crain, Thos., army pay, **17.** 200.  
 Crain, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 970.  
 Crains, Simeon, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.  
 Crane. See Craik., Craike.  
 Crane, Mr., hires servant, **15.** 558.  
 Cramp, Rev. Mr., inducted, **8.** 45, 50. location, **8.** 221, 222.  
 Tryon on work of, **8.** 13, 20.  
 Crampton, Watkins, **9.** 1066.  
 Cranberry (Pa.), **15.** 723.  
 Crandell, Geo., in militia, **22.** 385.  
 Crandell, James, petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.  
 Crandle, Elijah, voter, **15.** 238.  
 Crane. See Crain.  
 Crane, Ambrose, in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Crane, Capt. Benjamin, claims, **9.** 591.  
 Crane, James, asks aid for S. C., **2.** 196-199.



- Crane, Lewis, act for land to, **24.** 629-630.  
 land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Crane, Stephen, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
 Crane, The, signs Indian treaty, **18.** 514.  
 Crane, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Crane, Wm., reward paid to, **6.** 1114, 1186-1187, 1190, 1214.  
 Crane Creek, **6.** 796.  
 Crane Island, visited, **1.** 71.  
 Craney, Hugh, signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.  
 Cranfield, —, on privateers, **1.** 349.  
 Cranford, Jas., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Cranford, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 281.  
 Cranshaw, Gideon, in militia, **22.** 365.  
 Cranston, Samuel, gov. of R. I., **1.** 530.  
 Crany, Owen, signs Pitt Association, **10.** 222.  
 Crany Island, **2.** 388; **22.** 292.  
 Crany Island Bar, Va., **17.** 993.  
 Crark, Joseph, a J. P., **4.** 1243.  
 Crasse, Lers, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
 Craswell, John, regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Craswill, Wm., regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Cratcher, Anthony, officer, **18.** 486.  
 Craton, Jacob, exempted, **9.** 451.  
 Crauford, James, land grant to, **4.** 1032.  
 Craven, Mr., an attorney at law, **4.** 1116.  
 deputy to Rice, **4.** 1205.  
 Craven, Col., **12.** 538.  
 Craven, Col., report on regiment of, **5.** 162.  
 Craven, Col., report on regt., **22.** 312.  
 Craven, Lieut., on court martial, **12.** 514.  
 on detachment, **12.** 503.  
 on guard, **12.** 501, 531.  
 Craven Chas., Gov. of S. C., **1.** 898, 903; **2.** 25, 62, 258, 259; **3.** 9, 188; **25.** 161.  
 act to satisfy debt due to, **23.** 90.  
 advance money for pub.service, **2.** 723.  
 assistance of to N. C., **2.** 60.  
 attends Board of Trade, **4.** 28.  
 charges Pollock with breach of promise, **2.** 60, 61.  
 conduct, **2.** 188-189.  
 debt to paid in corn, **2.** 883.  
 letters from, **1.** 880; on S. C. affairs mentioned, **2.** 193.  
 on treatment of Bramwell in N. C., **1.** 902-903.  
 Pollock to on Moore's victory, **2.** 44-47; on Tuscarora War, **1.** 881-882; **2.** 18-21, 52-53, 59-60.  
 promises aid from S. C., **1.** 874; **2.** 28, 29.  
 thanks Governors Hunter and Eden, **2.** 254-255.  
 to Secretary Townsend on Yemassee War, **2.** 177-179.  
 Craven, J., witness, **6.** 312.  
 Craven, James, **21.** 841.  
 Craven, James, agrees not to attend Assembly, **4.** 1191, 1193, 1194.  
 claims, **4.** 530.  
 commission as member of council, **11.** 116, 117.  
 dead, **5.** 440, 563, 649; **11.** 126.  
 deposition mentioned, **4.** 1233; on procedure in Assembly, **4.** 1177-1178; on representation struggle, **4.** 1209.  
 deputy secretary, **4.** 1179; **5.** 771.  
 in Assembly, **4.** 484, 485, 490, 493, 498, 499, 512, 529, 535, 538, 541, 542, 546, 548, 550, 554, 555, 557, 562, 564, 566, 568, 652, 653, 720, 723, 724, 725, 726, 737, 750, 776, 783, 785, 786, 787, 788, 815, 818, 819, 1177, 1178, 1181, 1190, 1205, 1206, 1210.  
 in council, **5.** 30-31, 38-45, 58, 489-491, 1107.  
 juror, **4.** 516.  
 land grant to, **4.** 280, 709.  
 nominated for council, **4.** 1075.  
 on com, Assembly, **4.** 555, 722, 737, 738, 816, 817, 832, 833.  
 on com, of council, **5.** 39, 40, 57.  
 proposed for council, **4.** 1315.  
 proves rights, **4.** 634.  
 resurvey granted to, **4.** 638.  
 to repair council chamber, **4.** 550, 573.  
 tries to induce Sheriff to return 5 members, **4.** 1194-1195.  
 Craven, James, army pay, **17.** 200.  
 Craven, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1025.  
 Craven, James, army record, **13.** 475.  
 Craven, James, coms'r of Edenton, **23.** 137, 145.  
 Craven, James, ensign, **10.** 627.  
 Craven, James, reports on militia regiment, **22.** 328-9.  
 Craven, John, **21.** 841.  
 Craven, John, a J. P., **5.** 824.  
 claim allowed, **5.** 985.  
 land grant asked for, **4.** 448.

**Craven, John**, allowance to, **19**. 686;  
town coms'r, **23**. 462.  
**21**. 413, 424, 728.  
cited before Assembly, **18**. 17, 20,  
249, 339.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189,  
191, 192, 193, 198, 199, 202, 204,  
206, 208, 210, 213, 215, 216, 217,  
222, 227, 229, 230, 235, 236, 237,  
238, 239, 242, 244, 246, 250, 252,  
253, 256, 257, 260, 263.  
**Craven, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 375.  
**Craven, Joseph**, regulator, **7**. 734.  
**Craven, Peter**, arrest ordered, **7**. 705,  
707.  
distraint on, **7**. 864.  
exempted from pardon, **7**. 851.  
in Hillsboro riot, **8**. 245.  
indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532.  
indictment against quashed, **7**. 845.  
messenger for regulators, **7**. 702.  
regulator, **7**. 734.  
to Tryon on regulation, **7**. 801-803.  
**Craven, Peter**, regulator, **7**. 734.  
indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532.  
**Craven, Thomas**, regulator, **7**. 734.  
**Craven, Tim.**, in militia, **22**. 274.  
**Craven, Wm. Lord (?)**, **22**. 364.  
**Craven, William, Lord**, a Proprietor,  
**1**. 71, 75, 119, 123, 162, 163, 175,  
176, 177, 179, 212, 230, 232, 233,  
240, 241, 345, 346, 347, 351, 354,  
356, 360, 361, 363, 371, 380, 381,  
384, 389, 390, 392, 471, 520; **2**. 896.  
at Board of T. meeting **1**. 328-329,  
341-342.  
at Council, **1**. 222, 233.  
at meeting of Proprietors, **1**. 33, 55.  
Biggs deputy to, **1**. 253, 277, 281, 283,  
290, 293, 295, 320, 326.  
charter to, **1**. 20-33, 42, 43, 48, 49,  
102-114.  
commission to Sothell, **1**. 339.  
death, **1**. 476.  
examined on Culpeper rebellion, **1**.  
284, 300-301.  
first High Constable of C., **1**. 179.  
gives Great Deed of Grant, **3**. 292-  
293.  
gives liberty to catch whales, **1**.  
338.  
grant of C. to summarized, **11**. 80-86,  
87, 97.  
instructions to Wilkinson, **1**. 333-  
338.  
makes Jenkins his deputy, **1**. 180;  
Ludwell governor, **1**. 373.

on Bd. T. and F. P., **1**. 223.  
Palatine of C., **1**. 335.  
Shaftesbury to on proposed quo war-  
ranto, **1**. 353.  
signs act, **25**. 141.  
signs report on Culpeper rebellion,  
**1**. 326-328.  
to Board of Trade on pirates in C.,  
**1**. 348-349.  
**Craven, Wm., Lord**, a Proprietor, **1**.  
708.  
appoints deputy, **1**. 842; **2**. 147.  
at meeting of Proprietors, **1**. 717,  
749-750.  
commission and instruction to Gov.  
Johnson, **1**. 554-555; to Tynte, **1**.  
694-695, 705-7.  
grant to, **1**. 638.  
instructs Hyde, **1**. 844-846.  
on division of C., **1**. 775-776.  
money for land to, **1**. 717.  
payment to, **1**. 833.  
requests the Lords to act on the  
S. C. acts, **1**. 635.  
servant of, **1**. 517.  
signs S. C. acts, **1**. 636.  
**Craven, William, Lord**, a minor Pro-  
prietor, **2**. 189.  
a Proprietor, **3**. 32, 33, 34, 35, 39;  
**4**. 286, 287, 289.  
appoints and instructs Dunston as  
naval officer, **2**. 497-499.  
at meeting of Proprietors, **2**. 9-10,  
559.  
laws run in name of, **2**. 838.  
makes Bath a port of entry, **2**. 235-  
236.  
on Fundamental Constitutions, **2**.  
840-841.  
on surrender of C., **2**. 721-723.  
**Craven, Wm., Lord**, sells C., **3**. 35, 36,  
37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45,  
46; **4**. 656, 657, 662; **11**. 86-91, 99.  
signs new set of Fundamental Con-  
stitutions, **2**. 852-858, 897.  
to Assembly and council of N. C.,  
**2**. 489-490; on revisal of laws, **2**.  
235-236.  
to Eden on lapsed lands, &c., **2**. 238-  
239.  
to Moseley, **2**. 491.  
to S. C. authorities, **2**. 836-837.  
**Craven county**, **5**. 300, 310, 461, 471,  
529, 537, 579, 812, 819, 823, 929,  
942, 954, 1045, 1080; **6**. 78, 98, 104,  
265, 273, 276, 332, 341, 342, 565,  
595, 672, 743, 768, 771, 807, 835,

878, 900a, 902, 933, 991, 1019, 1049, 1066, 1068, 1069, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1078, 1079, 1081, 1082, 1083, 1086, 1127, 1154b, 1299; **7.** 66, 99, 102, 363, 477, 583, 677, 871, 942, 953; **8.** 119, 143, 263, 453, 508, 528, 600; **9.** 7, 226, 273, 298, 458, 518, 593, 827, 859, 922, 923, 924, 1055, 1236; **10.** 105, 287, 457, 474, 482, 497, 524, 558, 638, 917, 970, 979; **12.** 55, 166, 337, 559, 662; **13.** 139, 141, 148, 149, 162, 166, 167, 420, 425, 429, 914; **14.** 90, 160, 287, 326, 493; **15.** 467, 763; **16.** 76, 119, 123, 333, 518, 683, 705; **17.** 387, 639, 649, 663, 664, 665, 747, 790, 802, 804, 903; **18.** iv, 28, 41, 52, 258, 261, 269, 497, 571, 602, 763; **19.** 46, 77, 146, 485, 672, 796, 826; **20.** 74, 137, 140, 144, 184, 237, 309, 317, 351, 431, 520, 591, 667; **21.** 124, 180, 208, 213, 228, 238, 280, 580, 621, 770, 789, 804, 921, 949, 955, 967, 1028, 1056; **22.** 133, 142, 143, 269, 288, 299, 364, 431, 434, 438, 450, 465, 471, 475, 479, 480, 482, 484, 818, 822, 824, 830, 831, 833, 843, 845, 851, 855, 858, 859, 867, 920, 922, 951, 959; **23.** 141, 143, 155, 164, 187, 221, 222, 248, 249, 255, 273, 274, 285, 305, 331, 334, 336, 346, 348, 365, 366, 367, 373, 420, 452, 455, 456, 481, 495, 531, 532, 546, 553, 564, 575, 585, 618, 661, 692, 705, 709, 710, 724, 744, 814, 833, 855, 864, 874, 904, 912, 914, 917, 918, 947, 957, 962, 963, 991; **24.** 241, 243, 244, 245, 246, 263, 424, 468, 469, 581, 640, 758, 823, 848, 930; **25.** 18, 64, 103, 164, 167, 181, 204, 205, 208, 217, 358, 359, 372, 402, 432, 453, 491, 494.  
 act for bridge in, **23.** 346; **25.** 240; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for lottery for poor house, **24.** 821-3; for parish in, **25.** 298-304; for public building in, **25.** 359, 462-3; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 522, 594; for work on Neuse river, **24.** 602; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 52, 190, 422; on roads and ferries, **23.** 489-90; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; on time of holding courts, **23.** 364; to add part of Beaufort to, **23.** 480; to Dobbs, **23.** 630-1; to Pitt, **24.** 825-6; to build school house and

school in, **23.** 631; **25.** 484-5, 516; to destroy wild animals, **25.** 510-11, 516-17; to divide, **23.** 248-249, 272, 338, 445; **24.** 225-7, 471, 697-8; **25.** 236, 237; to divide to be repealed, **5.** 93, 117; repealed and to be reenacted, **5.** 405-407; to finish public buildings in, **23.** 508; **25.** 401-2; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 288, 406; to sell lots where public buildings are, **23.** 398; **25.** 265-6.  
 address to friends of American liberty in, **9.** 1026-1027.  
 aids Boston, **9.** xxxviii.  
 asks for change in time of precinct court, **2.** 389-390.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1178.  
 bill for C. H. in, &c., **6.** 644, 647, 650, 652-653, 660, 676, 685, 688, 689, 750; for lottery in, **18.** 115, 149, 158, 341, 343, 370, 372, 378; on roads and ferries in, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1023, 1036, 1051-1052, 1056, 1058, 1064, 1065, 1097; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of to Beaufort Co., **5.** 882, 883, 884, 885, 888, 914; to add part to Carteret Co., **4.** 392, 393; to Dobbs, **6.** 1097, 1100, 1105, 1108, 1129, 1130-1131, 1145, 1163, 1167, 1178, 1182, 1202, 1203; **17.** 315, 326, 332, 333; **20.** 27, 41, 170, 173, 345; to Dobbs and Pitt Counties, **18.** 40, 53, 62, 117, 134, 165, 171, 263, 276, 284, 353, 360, 363, 366; to alter inspection places, **7.** 308, 374; to alter time of courts, **4.** 1054, 1260, 1261, 1262, 1263, 1273, 1279, 1280, 1282, 1284, 1287, 1299; to build prison and C. H., **4.** 376, 403; to divide, **4.** 823, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 834; **13.** 544, 558, 562, 578, 641, 658, 662; **19.** 416, 420, 421, 464, 748, 755, 791, 817; to divide Christ Church Parish, **6.** 172, 185; to establish, **4.** 236, 239; to make new county, **4.** 740, 741, 742-743, 783, 786, 787, 790; to put law on ferries in force, **4.** 1262; to repeal act to erect upper part into a separate county, **4.** 858, 859, 860, 862; to sell lot, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 199, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208.  
 bond of clerk of court, **9.** 1005-1006.

British in, **22**. 569.  
 Caswell to on seizure of clothing for troops, **13**. 29-30.  
 census of 1790, **26**. 407-436.  
 Clergy in, **8**. 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 649.  
 complaint against J. P.'s of, **4**. 675-677.  
 contested election in, **6**. 1154b, 1159, 1183; **19**. 340-341.  
 court days, **23**. 703, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 debts due to, **8**. 278-279.  
 deserters in, **14**. 198.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9**. 574.  
 election for members of Assembly to be held in, **13**. 371-372.  
 expenses of regiment, **22**. 427.  
 extracts from records of, **14**. 302-303; **15**. 377-378; on county officials, **11**. 710.  
 French inhabitants vote, **2**. 908.  
 in Newbern dist., **15**. 377.  
 inspection places in, **23**. 381, 641, 791; **25**. 313, 379.  
 justices for o. and t. courts, **5**. 569-570.  
 J. P.'s in, **4**. 346 (?), 354, 677, 712, 814, 953, 970; **5**. 32, 994; **6**. 80, 343, 762, 1068, 1086; **8**. 543; **9**. 293, 1020, 1168; **23**. 993.  
 land grants in, **4**. 590, 591, 594, 595, 596, 598, 601, 602, 603, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 625, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 649, 650, 651, 675, 677, 684, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 798, 799, 800, 801, 803, 804, 805, 806, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 884, 885, 886, 887, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 945, 946, 947, 948, 950, 952, 953, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 968, 970, 971, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1252, 1253, 1254, 1255; **5**. 657, 944; **6**. 77, 82; **9**. 1145.  
 letter to on Prov. Cong., **9**. 1017-1018.  
 list of persons in refusing to take oath, **13**. 446.

location, **2**. vii.  
 Martin on sedition in, **10**. 147.  
 members of Assembly, **1**. 377, 380; **2**. 611, 624; **3**. 285, 562, 635; **4**. 115, 493, 733, 814, 1278; **5**. 56, 61, 62, 231, 521, 813, 1110; **6**. 97, 135, 362, 661, 800, 807, 893, 1150, 1291; **7**. 283, 343, 382; **8**. 106, 303; **9**. 447, 734, 1188; **12**. 1, 549, 655, 761, 819, 843; **13**. 735, 784, 825; **16**. 1; **17**. 264, 638, 794, 877; **18**. 1, 226, 246, 817; **19**. 1, 129, 233, 333, 400, 492, 513, 717; **20**. 1, 10, 18, 119, 151, 301, 475; **21**. 1, 193, 729, 871, 893.  
 members in Con. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 1, 7, 36.  
 members in Prov. Congress, **9**. xxxi, 1026, 1042, 1178, 1180; **10**. 164, 500, 913.  
 memorial from on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 militia, **5**. 575, 603; called out, **7**. xxviii; against loyalists, **10**. 444-445; court martial for, **22**. 956-7; guards prisoners and officers for, **22**. 960; in regulator campaign, **8**. 262, 546, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 666, 667, 669, 670, 675, 677, 682, 689, 691, 692, 697, 699, 710, 718; **9**. 60, 63, 126, 197, 801; **19**. 837, 838; **22**. 409, 879; ordered to Core Banks, **11**. 775; organized, **10**. xxix, 625, facing 680, 944; returns, **22**. 315-325, 427, 431, 438, 439; to arrest Brimage, **11**. 539; to be called out, **11**. 543; to move, **22**. 541; to be raised, **17**. 678.  
 name, **1**. xv.  
 number members in Assembly, **1**. xv; **5**. 86, 87.  
 officers, **9**. 298.  
 owes State, **21**. 1068, 1072.  
 parishes and ministers in, **7**. 457, 540.  
 petition from, **2**. 238; **4**. 398; to have part added to Dobbs county, **6**. 923.  
 proceedings of S. C. of, **9**. 1116, 1143-1144, 1154, 1155, 1236, 1237; **10**. 14, 15.  
 provision for public offices in, **5**. 567-568.  
 public revenue from, **9**. 647.  
 quit rents from, **9**. 608.

- recruiting in, **13.** 420-421.  
road commissioners for, **23.** 221-2.  
sheriffs, **4.** 347, 946; **5.** 245, 822, 826, 940, 965, 976.  
Smith resigns from militia, **15.** 545.  
supreme court of held in Newbern, **5.** 259.  
sympathy with regulators, **8.** iv.  
tax in, **19.** 706; for 1771, **9.** 226, 234.  
taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283, 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5.** 320.  
to be organized, **1.** 93.  
to furnish tobacco, **17.** 887.  
Tories in, **15.** 627; **22.** 731.  
treasurer, **5.** 337; **23.** 349, 400.  
troops, number in field, **22.** 564; organized, **10.** 206, 207, 530, 625, facing 680; to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
vestry recommends Read, **6.** 230.  
See also Craven Precinct.
- Craven Co. S. C., 1.** 148; **5.** 85; **15.** 126.  
Baptists in, **5.** 1168.  
boundaries, **1.** 377.  
members of Assembly, **4.** 1231.  
number members of Assembly, **5.** 85.  
**Craven court, 3.** 543, 574, 579.  
**Craven District,** recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
**Craven House,** meetings of Proprietors at, **1.** 717, 718-719, 722, 749-750, 756, 831-834; **2.** 8-10.  
**Craven Parish, 23.** 6, 8, 141, 142.  
act on vestry, **25.** 166-8.  
established, **2.** 208.  
**Craven Precinct, 2.** 172, 275, 588; **3.** xiii, 193, 282, 319, 429, 536, 575, 596; **4.** 124, 129, 344, 365, 398, 496, 497, 498, 502, 650, 726, 771, 802, 806, 825, 826, 851, 1025, 1026, 1091, 1176, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1196, 1197, 1201, 1202; **5.** 35, 242, 270, 271, 272, 274, 293, 294, 295; **6.** 807; **23.** 12, 102, 110, 143, 307, 481.  
erected, **3.** 453.  
extent, **2.** 459.  
J. P.'s in, **2.** 526, 638; **3.** 244, 537; **4.** 47.  
land grants in, **4.** 62, 63, 64, 67, 72, 219, 221, 222, 223, 225, 273, 274, 275, 277, 278, 279, 281, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 342, 343, 344, 347, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 355, 440, 441, 443, 447, 454, 588, 589.  
petition on boundary, **2.** 429; on trade, **3.** 426.  
place of payment of quit rents, **4.** 186.  
vestry of, **2.** 209.  
voting place in, **2.** 214.  
See also Craven County.
- Craven River,** land boundary, **1.** 271.  
**Craven Safety Committee,** forbids communication with Martin, **10.** 87.  
Pitt county S. C. to on intended negro insurrection, **10.** 94-95.  
**Craven Street, London, 5.** 928.  
**Craven Street, Newbern, 23.** 680; **25.** 484.  
**Crawford.** See Crafford, Craford.  
**Crawford, —,** instructions on resignation of, **7.** 881-882.  
**Crawford, —,** on committee of Assembly, **6.** 1263.  
**Crawford, —,** Dinwiddie & Co., property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
**Crawford, Mr., 8.** 165.  
**Crawford, Col.,** defeated by Indians, &c., **16.** 627.  
killed by Indians, **17.** 161.  
**Crawford, Ensign,** dead, **15.** 759.  
**Crawford, Lt.,** dead, **15.** 757.  
**Crawford, Ann,** land grant to, **4.** 765.  
**Crawford, Arch.,** deserter, **11.** 834.  
**Crawford, Arthur,** juror, **4.** 523.  
land grant asked, **4.** 627.  
**Crawford, Charles,** captain, **10.** 187.  
furnishes supplies to Tryon, **8.** 621.  
in Assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 242, 284, 298, 311, 312, 344, 346, 350, 357, 362, 440, 443, 468, 469, 470, 471; **19.** 32; **20.** 168, 176, 325, 328, 343, 344, 348, 350, 370, 372, 390, 416, 431, 434, 437, 455.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1.  
officer, **18.** 450.  
on com. of Assembly, **16.** 57, 58.  
tax collector, **19.** 706.  
**Crawford, Charles,** juror, **528.**  
**Crawford, David, 4.** 1040.  
ensign, **10.** 624.  
militia captain, **24.** 197, 367, 450.  
resigns as J. P., **20.** 127, 128, 311.  
**Crawford, Elias,** exempted, **7.** 371.  
**Crawford, Geo.,** in militia, **22.** 396.  
**Crawford, Henry,** land grant to, **4.** 588.  
**Crawford, Rev. J. H.,** forms classis, **8.** 757.  
organizes Bethel church, **8.** 756.  
pastor of Reformed churches; **8.** 736, 737, 738, 751, 753.

- Crawford, Jas., army-rank, **16.** 1034.  
 Crawford, James, land grant to, **4.** 1040, 1251.  
 Crawford, John, a J. P., **6.** 799.  
   attends Board of Trade, **4.** 270.  
   in Assembly, **6.** 1157, 1170, 1299; **7.** 342.  
   resigns from Assembly, **7.** 655-656, 690, 692, 698; discussed, **7.** 788.  
   successor elected, **7.** 722, 725.  
 Crawford, John, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 Crawford, John, bill to collect tax arrears, **20.** 531, 559, 576; to collect taxes, **21.** 76, 80, 116, 122, 140.  
 Crawford, Jno., in militia, **22.** 340.  
 Crawford, John, in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500.  
 Crawford, John, land grant to, **4.** 965, 1034, 1040, 1242.  
 Crawford, John, land grant to, **4.** 1040.  
 Crawford, John, on S. C. of Salisbury district, **10.** 215.  
 Crawford, John, petition, **16.** 22; **19.** 4, 5, 45; **20.** 232, 259, 428, 435-436, 445; **21.** 260, 282, 631, 737, 741, 745, 883, 885, 892; report on petition of, **16.** 70, 77.  
 Crawford, John, slave of poisoned, **22.** 839.  
 Crawford, John, vestryman, **23.** 344.  
 Crawford, John, Jr., new land patent to, **6.** 1084.  
 Crawford, John, Sr., patents land, **6.** 1084.  
 Crawford, Moses, tax collector, **19.** 707.  
 Crawford, Peter, pensioned, **22.** 62.  
 Crawford, Samuel, to Caswell on Anson county troubles, **13.** 158-159.  
 Crawford, Sawney, **17.** 166.  
 Crawford, Thos., a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Crawford, Thomas, claim, **9.** 488; allowed, **9.** 413, 414, 527, 528, 536; **22.** 878.  
   county commissioner, **23.** 820.  
   in Assembly, **16.** 2, 3, 50, 75; **19.** 395.  
   school trustee, **24.** 979.  
 Crawford (Craford, Crafford), Wm., case presented to Colleton, **1.** 286-289.  
   in Assembly, **1.** 273, 281, 282, 299.  
   leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1.** 257, 258, 266, 273, 276, 279, 280-282, 292-293, 297, 301, 310-311.  
   Miller imprisoned at house of, **1.** 299.  
   objects of, **1.** 288.  
   opposes tobacco duty, **1.** 292, 309.  
   ships tobacco, **1.** 298, 323.  
   signs land grant, **1.** 271, 303; letter to Foster, **1.** 280; remonstrance, **1.** 249.  
   threats of, **1.** 281.  
 Crawford, Wm., army record, **13.** 474.  
 Crawford, Wm., asks for lapse patent, **2.** 427.  
   juror, **2.** 358, 435, 436, 437.  
   lands of lapse, **2.** 427; grant to, **4.** 223.  
 Crawford, Wm., goes to Bermuda, **10.** 706.  
 Crawford, Wm., juror, **9.** 693.  
 Crawford, Wm., officer, **18.** 451.  
 Crawford, Wm., patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Crawfords, John, land grant to, **4.** 1241.  
 Crawley, Capt., to deliver powder, **11.** 321, 327.  
 Crawley, Daniel, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Crawley, Dan., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Crawley, David, **11.** 341.  
   army pay, **17.** 202.  
   in army, **15.** 739; **16.** 1035.  
   to procure arms, **10.** 525.  
 Crawley, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Crawley, Wm. M., in Assembly, **13.** 625, 785, 975.  
 Cray, —, dead, **11.** 825.  
 Cray, Jo. Scott, officer, **18.** 450, 459.  
 Cray, Jos., prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Cray, Scott, nom. for colonel, **21.** 390, 704.  
 Cray (Cree, Gray), Wm., **10.** 466; **11.** 798; **16.** 937, 940.  
   a J. P., **22.** 918.  
   allowance to, **22.** 842, 856.  
   ch. com. of whole, **8.** 112.  
   clerk, **9.** 298.  
   clerk, register, colonel and coroner, **9.** 298.  
   colonel, **10.** 206, 531; against regulators, **8.** 576, 578, 595, 597, 669.  
   commissioner of navigation and lottery, **23.** 542-4.  
   dead, **13.** 584, 689.  
   elected member of Council of State, **12.** 25, 27, 562, 569, 570, 667, 676, 682; **13.** 402.  
   falls to make returns, **13.** 55.  
   in Assembly, **6.** 493, 1100, 1150, 1154b, 1166, 1167, 1227, 1238, 1248, 1257, 1267, 1274, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1294, 1313, 1314; **7.** 310, 320, 323,

- 343, 363, 381, 397, 399, 416, 563, 566, 575, 897, 977; **8.** 40, 106, 107, 108, 116, 131, 135, 136, 146, 288, 303, 304, 306, 314, 323, 326, 394, 422, 442, 444, 454; **9.** 115, 117, 123, 136, 138, 139, 151, 158, 170, 174, 176, 179, 187, 188, 223, 759, 867, 874, 902, 903, 930, 935, 951, 1189; **12.** 2, 3, 10, 45, 53, 57, 62, 66, 79, 82, 88.
- in council of State and president, **22.** 917, 922, 926, 929, 931, 932, 934, 935, 947.
- in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1049, 1179, 1180, 1181.
- in regulation campaign, **19.** 838, 841.
- money from, **21.** 1065.
- on committee of Assembly, **6.** 1092, 1153; **7.** 297, 345, 576, 897, 936, **8.** 90, 110, 111, 112, 118, 288, 308, 309, 441; **9.** 105, 141, 151, 711, 739, 1197; **12.** 3, 4, 11.
- on S. C. of Onslow, **9.** 1237; of Wilmington district, **10.** 214.
- ordered to march forward Onslow militia, **8.** 701-702.
- owes State, **21.** 1067.
- recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.
- surety, **9.** 981.
- to report on accounts of regulator army, **8.** 676.
- Tryon to on calling out militia for defence of Legislature, **8.** 689, 692, 693.
- warrant to, **8.** 706.
- See also Crery.
- Cray, Wm.**, dropped as J. P., **5.** 996.
- Cray, Wm., Jr.**, bond as clerk of pleas, **9.** 981.
- recruiting officer, **22.** 928.
- to Caswell on deserters, **11.** 795.
- Craycroft, George**, prisoner, **15.** 169.
- Crayton, Patrick**, indicted as regulator, **8.** 532.
- Creach, John**, law suit, **2.** 97, 108.
- Creag, David**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9.** 93-94.
- Creasey, John**, juror, **4.** 517.
- Creason, Joshua**, juror, **4.** 520.
- Creaton, Patrick**, deposition on illegal fees, **7.** 777.
- Crech, Hen.**, juror, **25.** 187.
- Creditors**, act for relief of, **23.** 21; **25.** 160; for relief of debtors, **23.** 312-314, 340; on collection of debts, **25.** 341-2; on recovery of small debts, **23.** 846-9; to give power to County Courts where proofs are destroyed, **24.** 904-5; to prevent injury to in marriage settlements, **24.** 733-4, 912; to protect interests of against deceased debtors, **24.** 577-8, 671-2; **25.** 26-7, 39-41.
- and treaty with Great Britain, **18.** 549.
- bill to prevent injury to, **17.** 347, 351, 385; to consider injustice to, **19.** 557, 559.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 321, 324, 325.
- hard luck of, **4.** 754.
- history of act for relief of, **3.** 182.
- issue of attachments to, **25.** 408-9.
- Johnston on law for relief of, **4.** 25.
- law on mentioned, **4.** 1186.
- of bankrupts, act for, **3.** 118.
- petition to extend powers of justices, **7.** 874-875.
- provided for in treaty, **16.** 751, 758, 914; **17.** 7, 23, 24, 125, 134, 146, 148, 149-151.
- rights before county courts, **25.** 289-90.
- Credits**, bill to prevent long and extensive, **18.** 87, 121, 319, 321, 339.
- Creech, Henry**, juror, **1.** 409.
- Creech, Joshua**, gun impressed, **22.** 413.
- Creech, Sam'l**, in militia, **22.** 347.
- Creech, Stephen**, in militia, **22.** 325.
- Creech, Tamer**, petitions, **2.** 328.
- Creeceys, The**, **20.** 296.
- Creecy, Joseph**, claims allowed, **5.** 985.
- dropped as J. P., **6.** 1008.
- in Assembly, **6.** 893.
- Creecy, Lemuel**, in Assembly, **18.** 226, 228, 257, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 428, 440, 443, 444, 469, 471; **20.** 119, 121, 124, 167, 169, 179, 186, 229, 238, 273, 275, 277, 287, 288, 306, 462, 479; **21.** 1, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 179, 189, 193, 195, 199, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 340, 345, 366, 367, 372, 402, 431, 738, 812, 871, 875, 876, 899, 927, 930, 936, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 974, 977, 980, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1049, 1050, 1055; on com. of Assembly, **18.** 9, 12, 30, 237, 239, 263.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.

- officers, **18.** 450.
- Creecy, Levy, in militia, **22.** 356.
- Creecy, Wm., a J. P., **17.** 922.  
sheriff, **21.** 1076.
- Creed, Hazard, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 229.
- Creef, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1033.
- Creek, Capt., commands The Otter,  
**15.** 158.
- Creek Indians, **10.** 607, 881; **18.** 494;  
**20.** 349; **21.** 250, 612-613, 709;  
**22.** 998, 1000, 1004, 1005.  
affairs of, **7.** 235-237, 238, 239, 240,  
257, 269, 271, 280, 281, 282, 283,  
439; **9.** 825, 826; affairs of, **20.** 653.  
ammunition for, **10.** 763, 765.  
and Martin matters, **22.** 1006.  
ask for peace, **16.** 441-442.  
asked for liberty to settle on Tom-  
bigby, **22.** 788; to join Cherokees,  
**10.** 893-894.  
at war with Choctaws, **11.** 177.  
attack Indians, **6.** 62.  
attend Indian Congress and part  
taken in same, **11.** 156, 157, 159,  
160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166,  
173, 174, 175, 176, 179, 183-205.  
begin hostilities, **13.** 216.  
boundary line to be fixed, **7.** 112.  
British among, **10.** 714; build fort  
near, **14.** 162.  
Caswell to McGilvary on movements  
of, **14.** 336.  
charged with murders, **18.** 696, 698;  
**22.** 655, 656, 657.  
Cherokees flee to, **10.** 861.  
claim Cherokee lands, **8.** 554.  
coms'rs to treat with, **22.** 717.  
confer with Spaniards, **17.** 83, 84.  
conference to be held with, **6.** 974-  
976; at Augusta, **7.** 866.  
courted by French, Spanish and  
English, **7.** 214.  
danger from, **5.** xxviii.  
deal in negroes, **16.** 924.  
declare war on South Carolina and  
Georgia, **6.** 263-264.  
decline to treat with U. S., **18.** 553.  
defeated, **11.** 337.  
depreciate medals, **7.** 209.  
depredations by, **22.** 789, 791, 792.  
dispatches to, **20.** 551.  
efforts for conversion of, **5.** 1144,  
1145.  
encroachments on, **20.** 619-620, 622.  
fort needed for protection of, **5.** 466,  
467, 468, 476.
- French influence over, **5.** 635; may  
disturb, **5.** 569.  
friendship of to be regained, **5.** 641.  
Georgia encroaches on, **11.** 201;  
makes war on, **18.** 758.  
Glen's treaty with discussed, **5.** 427.  
hard to keep quiet, **15.** 153.  
hostile, **21.** 490, 544.  
incited by Spaniards, **20.** 722.  
increase, **7.** 213-214.  
insolence, **7.** 207.  
insurrection of, **10.** 714-715.  
invade Georgia, **11.** 706-707; Tenn.,  
**21.** 437-438; invited to join Chero-  
kees, **10.** 775, 781, 785.  
join Cherokees, **6.** 314; **11.** 344;  
others against colonies, **11.** 372.  
kill traders, **6.** 266, 267.  
land claims, **5.** 465.  
make irruption into Fincastle Co.,  
Va., **10.** 729-730.  
meeting of called at Augusta, Ga.,  
**10.** 392.  
met by agents of Cont. Cong., **10.**  
607-608.  
murders near, **11.** 446.  
negotiations with mentioned, **7.** 232.  
no danger from, **6.** 64.  
no encouragement to from whites,  
**7.** 215.  
number, **6.** 260; **7.** 214.  
outrages by, **5.** lii; **6.** 259-260, 439;  
**11.** 160, 161, 163, 165, 175, 177,  
178, 188, 204, 458, 460; **18.** 768;  
**21.** 487.  
possible union of with Cherokees, **6.**  
219.  
probable complaints from, **7.** 234.  
reinforce Cherokees, **7.** 210.  
reports on affairs of, **6.** 617, 618;  
**7.** 464, 500, 839, 855, 866.  
sent to aid of Cherokees, **10.** 845,  
846.  
set out to war to the northward, **7.**  
209.  
S. C. trades with, **8.** 556.  
state of trade with, **7.** 110.  
talk to, **20.** 519, 521, 533, 553, 558,  
561, 570, 575-576, 583; **21.** 78, 132-  
133, 163; of British commissioner  
to, **10.** 341-345; talks to and from,  
**11.** 167-169, 170-171; by C. C., and  
commissioners, **10.** 329-331.  
think the U. S. afraid, **22.** 791.  
threatening, **7.** 214; **10.** 782; **18.**  
595, 605, 607, 608, 756-758; **20.** 692;  
**21.** 531; **22.** 494, 755.



- threaten S. C., **5**. 751; Tenn., **20**. 712, 730, 731; war, **22**. 676, 683, 696, 716.
- to be used against Tuscaroras, **1**. 898.
- to go to war against Cherokees, **10**. 665.
- to make peace with Choctaws, **10**. 794.
- to put murderers to death, **10**. 119.
- to visit Cherokees, **6**. 261.
- trade with, **11**. 223; **17**. 12.
- treaty with, **6**. 1090; **21**. 448, 456, 458, 460, 463, 494, 507, 508, 509, 528, 542-543, 544-545, 569; and numbers, **22**. 742-4; to be held with, **17**. 474, 475, 479, 485, 487, 489-490, 493, 510, 514-515, 517-518, 522, 524, 567, 568, 607.
- trouble S. C., **11**. 131, 151.
- try to turn Cherokees against English, **7**. 211.
- under Spanish protection, **17**. 91-92.
- visited by Stuart, **10**. 785; by White, **20**. 713.
- war with threatened, **11**. 299, 301, 302, 303; **20**. 783; proposed to, **17**. 521.
- will not join Cherokees, **10**. 759.
- Creekman, Mathias, army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Creel, John, asks for land grant, **4**. 354; grant to, **4**. 641, 657, 711; rights proved, **4**. 615.
- Creel (Crul), Lazarus, reward paid to, **6**. 1139, 1209, 1212, 1214.
- Creels, John, resurvey granted to, **4**. 343.
- Creemer, James, Sr., pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Creery, John, in militia, **15**. 400.
- Creeping Swamp, **24**. 758, 826.
- Cremer, James, soldier, **20**. 233, 234.
- Cremer, Thos., soldier, **20**. 233, 234.
- Cremor, Donnell, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Cremor, James, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Crenige, James, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Crenor (Crimor), James, and army fraud, **18**. 109, 335.
- Crenshaw, Abraham, refuses to take oath, **22**. 177.
- Crenshaw, Abram, in militia, **22**. 163.
- Crenshaw, Ben., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Crenshaw, Edward, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.
- Crenshaw, Giddion, in militia, **22**. 163.
- Crenshaw, Gideon, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Crenshaw, Jos., land grant to, **4**. 590.
- Crery (Cray?), Wm., in Council of State, **11**. 457.
- Creson, Abraham, camp at house of, **15**. 123.
- Creson, Abraham, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8**. 613, 618.
- Creson, Abraham, memorial, **20**. 501.
- Creson, Abram, memorial, **21**. 33.
- Cress, Daniel, helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8**. 784-785.
- Cress, Philip, **8**. 780.
- Cressey, Levi, juror, **25**. 190.
- Cresswell, James, to Tryon and their people against regulators, **7**. 812-814.
- Cressy, Levi, reports road overseer, **2**. 400.
- Cretchington, Samuel, road overseer, **1**. 608.
- Crether, Jerch., army rank, **16**. 1031.
- Crew, John, land grant to, **4**. 344.
- Crew, Thomas, rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Crews, Ethelred, army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Crews, Gideon, takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Crews, James, takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Crews, Thomas, juror, **4**. 523.
- Crews, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 170.
- Criag, James, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Criak, Thos., allowance to, **19**. 370.
- Crichtet, John, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Crickert, John, land grant to, **4**. 603, 631.
- Crickett, Capt., commands the Savage, **10**. 969.
- Crider, Joab, army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Crider, Peter, helps reorganize Lutheran church, **8**. 784-785.
- Crief, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Crief, Joseph, in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Crief, Thomas, in army, **15**. 722.
- Crief, Willoby, army pay, **17**. 201.
- Crim, Rev. Jacob, sketch of, **8**. 794.
- Crimean, James, patroler, **10**. 63.
- Crimes, **1**. 594-595, 618, 623, 626, 650. act on, **23**. 3-6; **25**. 139-41; act on counterfeiting, **23**. 616-7; on mutiny and desertion, **23**. 442; on trials for, **25**. 21; to punish disallowed, **11**. 213; to punish perjury, **24**. 13-14; to punish treason, **24**. 9-12, 84-89, 124, 329. against government, **23**. 38-40, 95. bills on, **20**. 498, 556, 569, 581, 589, 593.

- capital, **23**. 489.  
 fees, **23**. 83-87.  
 frequent in older counties, **4**. 1311-1312.  
 indictments for, **2**. 365, 369-370.  
 of slaves, act on, **23**. 64, 202-3; how punishable, **23**. 656.  
 ordinance on, **23**. 997-8.  
 Randolph on, in Albemarle, **1**. 545-548.  
 tried in precinct ct. under F. C., **25**. 130.
- Criminal cases**, act to provide for, **23**. 289-291, 339; to provide jurors for, **23**. 103, 330, 340, 400; **25**. 184-190, 238, 296-7, 338, 422-4.
- Criminal courts**, act to establish, **24**. 36-9.
- Criminal prosecutions**, right of accused, **22**. 21, 663.
- Criminal trials**, provisions for, **23**. 253-254.
- Criminals**, act on examination and commitment, **23**. 19, 333; **25**. 160.  
 bill for irons for, **7**. 120; for reward for, &c., **19**. 431, 451, 470, 486, 769, 791, 796, 810, 828; on punishment of, **21**. 238, 257, 599, 619; on releasing from jails, **20**. 559; to punish in Transylvania, **9**. 1275, 1278, 1279; to repeal act hiring them out, **20**. 498.  
 entitled to counsel, **24**. 73-4.  
 history of act, **3**. 182.  
 Johnston on law for examination of, **4**. 25.  
 not secure in jails, **5**. 497.  
 pardon of discussed, **20**. 218-220, 250-251, 262, 410, 437.  
 to be sold and transported out of N. C., **2**. 548.  
 transported to colonies, **5**. 475, 476.
- Cripps, John Splott**, prisoner, **15**. 393.
- Crisis, The**, article so called burned, **9**. 1165.
- Crisp, —**, goes to England, **2**. 304.
- Crisp, Mr.**, **1**. 544.
- Crisp, Mr.**, **3**. 526.
- Crisp, Edward**, asks aid for S. C., **2**. 196-199.  
 payment to, **1**. 833.
- Crisp (Crispe), John**, a J. P., **2**. 526, 572.  
 juror, **2**. 463, 585, 664.
- Crisp, Nathaniel**, surety, **1**. 559.
- Crisp, Capt. Nathaniel**, report on estate of, **4**. 38-39.
- Crisp (Chrisp, Crist), Nicholas**, administrator, **1**. 447-448.  
 church warden, **1**. 680.  
 coms'r on public accounts, **25**. 165.  
 fined for refusing to act as church warden, **1**. 680.  
 helps hire minister, **1**. 616.  
 in Assembly, **25**. 159.  
 juror, **1**. 399.  
 paid for canoe, **1**. 679.  
 pays money, **1**. 679.  
 to choose referee, **1**. 560.  
 to hire reader, **1**. 679.  
 to keep standard, **1**. 702; **2**. 151.  
 vestryman, **1**. 543, 558, 560, 568, 571, 596, 599, 615, 678, 680, 684, 686, 701.  
 witness, **1**. 422.
- Crisp, Nicholas**, appraiser, **2**. 56.  
 juror, **2**. 408, 463.  
 negro stolen from, **2**. 406, 409-410-411, 415, 471.  
 petitions for land, **2**. 139-140.  
 to deliver Bible, **2**. 11.  
 vestryman, **2**. 208; **23**. 7.
- Crisp, Richard**, vestryman, **1**. 616.
- Crisp, Sambo**, stolen, **2**. 406, 409-410-411, 415, 471.
- Crisp, Wm.**, exempted, **4**. 391.
- Crisp, Willoughby**, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Criswell, James**, asks for Presbytery, **5**. 1213.  
 work, **5**. 1214.
- Criswell, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1037.
- Critchell, Jeane**, imported, **1**. 395.
- Critchfield, Miss Providence**, **22**. 150.
- Crittendin, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 61.
- Croatian (Croaton)**, **1**. 878; **2**. 356; **25**. 212.  
 Indian depredations at, **2**. 31, 45.
- Croatian Indians (?)**, report on, **22**. 314.
- Croatian Island**, boundary of Albemarle county, **1**. 99.
- Croatian Shoal**, **23**. 41.
- Croatian Sound**, **5**. 343.
- Croath, John**, boundary and building commissioner, **24**. 646.
- Crockatt, James**, employed by S. C. on boundary, **5**. 491.
- Crocker, Anthony**, land grant to, **4**. 766.
- Crocker, Arthur**, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Crocker, Arthur**, in militia, **22**. 379.
- Crocker, Jacob**, in militia, **22**. 377.
- Crocker, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Crocker, Roland**, in militia, **22**. 274.

- Crocker, Rowland, in militia, **22**. 387.  
 Crocker, Thos., clerk, **5**. 1182.  
 Crocker's Isley White, **15**. 527.  
 Crocket, David, Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Crocket, Eli, prisoner, **15**. 168; **22**. 523.  
 Crocket, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-711.  
 Crockett, Col., **14**. 626, 627.  
 Crockett, Alexander, in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Crockett, Arche, in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Crockett, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Crockett, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.  
 Crockley, Elias, army pay, **17**. 201.  
 Crockley, Malachi, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Croe, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Croersaft, George, wounded and prisoner, **22**. 523.  
 Croff, Christurpher, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
 Croft, Sir Ar., at meeting of Board of Trade, **3**. 630-632; **4**. 209-215.  
 at Board of Trade meetings, **4**. 268-270, 339-342, 586.  
 to Johnston on public affairs, **4**. 200-202.  
 Croft, Ch., to Newcastle on seal, **3**. 120.  
 Croft, Sir H., at Board of Trade meeting, **3**. 351-396.  
 Croft, John, deputy secretary, **2**. 255, 258, 259.  
 Crofton, Bennett, see Crafton, Bennett.  
 Crofts, Christopher, land grant to, **4**. 712.  
 Crofts, Solomon, regulator, **7**. 808.  
 Croghan, Wm., prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 Croiter, —, appeal of, **22**. 534.  
 Croke, —, cited, **3**. 53.  
 Croker, Drewry, **24**. 249.  
 Croker, Hardy, Bryan on case of, **13**. 149-150, 152.  
 Crokly, Henry, testifies for Miller, **1**. 234-235.  
 Cromatees, **14**. 599.  
 Cromby, Charles Uppa, takes illegal fees, **7**. 777.  
 See also Abercrombie.  
 Cromen, Martin, juror, **3**. 53; **25**. 188.  
 tried for swearing, **2**. 401, 411.  
 Crommelen, Charles, law suit, **1**. 481.  
 Cromwell, Oliver, **20**. 680; **25**. iv.  
 time of, **1**. 768.  
 Cronakle, William, juror, **22**. 502.  
 Cronester, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1036.  
 Croney, Dennis, juror, **25**. 187.  
 Crook, Clement, colonel, **10**. 532.  
 contests election, **12**. 665, 724.  
 Crook (Crooks), David, pastor of German Reformed churches, **8**. 742, 753.  
 Crooke, C., deposition, **20**. 295-296.  
 Crooke, John, in army, **13**. 517.  
 Crooke, Zephania, takes oath, **22**. 503.  
 Crooked Creek, **2**. 795, 814, 815; **11**. facing 80.  
 Cherokees on, **10**. 662.  
 Crooked Creek church, **8**. 750.  
 Crooked Creek Lutheran Church, **8**. 776.  
 Crooked Run, **5**. 824; **21**. 387; **25**. 46, 47.  
 Crookee, Cleman, contests election of Frazier, **12**. 557.  
 Crooker, Benjamin, a J. P., **6**. 762.  
 Croom, Capt., payment to, **22**. 456.  
 Croom, Asa., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 197, 210.  
 Croom, James, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 260.  
 Croom, Jesse, petition, **19**. 429, 434, 477, 483, 770, 826.  
 Croom, Joshua, in Assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 918, 941, 965, 980, 999, 1003, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1055.  
 Croom, Joshua, payment to, **22**. 457.  
 Croom, Major (name), allowance to, **18**. 370.  
 coms'r on magazines, **13**. 683-684.  
 contests election, **9**. 745.  
 juror, **9**. 692.  
 on Newbern dist. S. Com., **10**. 215, 415, 417.  
 petition, **20**. 10, 13, 59; considered, **10**. 284.  
 resigns as J. P., **21**. 169, 923.  
 surety, **9**. 592-593.  
 Croom (Crooms), Major, land grant to, **4**. 854, 965, 1241.  
 Croom, Wm., deposition mentioned, **22**. 9.  
 Croom, Wm., petition, **21**. 739, 767, 883, 887, 917, 921.  
 Crokeley, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Cropper, Col., position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
 Cropper, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 498, 512.  
 on board to settle rank, **12**. 548.  
 Crop (Cross?) Creek, **22**. 1039.  
 Crops, character in 1789, **15**. ii.  
 destroyed, **2**. 248.

- diversification needed in Va., **1.** 312.  
 good in 1781, **15.** 673.  
 immense in 1780, **15.** 3.  
 in Albemarle, **1.** 260.  
 small in 1711, **1.** 899.
- Crosbey, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1036.
- Crosbie, Mr.**, **9.** 1096.
- Crosbie, Mrs.**, **9.** 1096.
- Crosbie, Bryan**, resolve in favor of, **13.** 759-760, 816-817, 818.
- Crosby, Mr.**, on com. of defence, **22.** 722.
- Crosby, Jacob**, **19.** 745, 748.
- Crosby, Jacob**, land grant to, **4.** 336.
- Crosby, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 335; patent asked, **2.** 426.
- Crosland, John**, caveat against, **1.** 401.
- Cross, Mr.**, **14.** 252.
- Cross, Capt.**, **17.** 188.  
 a prisoner, **10.** 486.
- Cross, Anthony**, army pay, **17.** 200.  
 army rank, **16.** 1035.
- Cross, Arthur**, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Cross, Azel**, pardoned, **19.** 245-246, 247.  
 sentenced for treason, **16.** 777.
- Cross, James**, navigation commissioner, **25.** 98.
- Cross, John**, **2.** 805.
- Cross, John**, drafted, **14.** 839.
- Cross, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 270.
- Cross, Joseph**, pensioner, **22.** 61.
- Cross, Martin**, army pay, **17.** 198.  
 army rank, **15.** 730; **16.** 1025.
- Cross, Randall**, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Cross, Samuel**, account of, **18.** 91, 102, 159-160, 178.  
 certificate of mentioned, **18.** 334, 395.  
 claim of considered, **17.** 505, 310.
- Cross, Silas**, army pay, **17.** 201.
- Cross, Stephen**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
 army rank, **16.** 1037.
- Cross, 12.** 483.
- Cross, erected by Spaniards on Edisto**, **1.** 132.
- Cross Creek (Creeks)**, **5.** 1195, 1196; **7.** viii, 168a; **8.** 588, 597, 636, 737; **9.** 430; **10.** 24, 161, 260, 424, 450, 452, 466, 467, 478, 479, 482, 485, 490, 491, 578, 586, 588, 593, 595, 596, 597, 602, 603, 614, 615, 632, 643, 648, 662, 695, 699, 792, 839, 843, 957, 972, 983, 1039; **11.** 277, 301, 303, 333, 348; 387, 411, 463, 540, 544, 545, 549, 560, 626, 632, 673, 674, 743, 744, 745, 746, 830, 831; **13.** 10, 311, 393; **14.** xi, xii, xiii, 7, 26, 27, 63, 64, 65, 166, 338, 376, 383, 384, 388, 391, 392, 394, 397, 399, 400, 401, 406, 411, 412, 414, 418, 419, 423, 430, 431, 440, 445, 446, 447, 451, 457, 466, 474, 488, 508, 571, 574, 598, 609, 619, 623, 624, 635, 636, 649, 651, 653, 660, 662, 673, 683, 697, 700, 827, 832, 835, 836, 839, 841, 842, 856, 858, 867; **15.** 11, 66, 76, 139, 140, 165, 184, 266, 286, 298, 358, 403, 414, 443, 511, 526, 544, 589, 590, 655, 657, 745, 777, 782, 784, 786; **16.** iv, viii, 255, 257, 565, 585, 639, 657, 936, 955, 958, 959; **17.** ix, 1010, 1017, 1019, 1035; **18.** 497; **20.** 625; **22.** 97, 105, 127, 128, 129, 192, 204, 412, 538, 543, 544, 549, 739, 1039 (?), 1045; **25.** 267.  
 act for navigation of, **25.** 98-9; for town at, **23.** 592; **25.** 470-2; to unite to Campelton, **24.** 180-3.  
 affairs at, **14.** 56.  
 ammunition and arms taken from, **14.** 390; **17.** 665.  
 asks for troops against Tories, **11.** 534-535.  
 Assembly to be held at, **19.** 57, 185, 189, 311, 312.  
 bill for town near, **6.** 820-821, 857, 865, 874, 880, 883, 891, 924-925, 937, 938, 947, 948, 953; **9.** 726, 774; on navigation, **20.** 530; **21.** 67-68, 76, 87, 94, 110; **21.** 747, 760, 766, 782, 785, 794, 796, 895, 897, 898, 916, 936, 947, 956; to amend act for town near, **7.** 563, 591, 598, 601, 604, 629, 635, 637, 639; **8.** 295, 296, 297, 325-326, 332, 336, 340, 349, 366, 393, 438, 477, 479, 523.  
 British leave, **15.** 780, 781, 782; to fix post at, **15.** 511, 513.  
 buildings to be erected at, **9.** 545.  
 campaign on, **10.** xii-xiii.  
 captured by McNeil, **15.** 610; by Slingsby, **22.** 1047; by Tories, **15.** 612.  
 cattle sent from, **16.** 712.  
 Cornwallis to join Leslie at, **15.** 299.  
 expedition to against Tories, **10.** 972.  
 goods imported for, **9.** 1095, 1098.  
 guard for, **10.** 732-733; needed, **14.** 388.  
 junction of British forces at pro-

posed, **14.** 822.  
 lead to be sent to, **11.** 303-304.  
 leather at, **14.** 384, 387, 388.  
 loyalists march to, **10.** 444; to rendezvous at, **10.** 452.  
 merchants of paid for salt, **12.** 202, 373.  
 militia halted at, **15.** 407-408; militia of disbanded, **10.** 927.  
 military stores to be removed from, **13.** 777.  
 mobs over salt, **11.** 560, 564, 603, 630.  
 murder at, **9.** 833; and excesses at, **15.** 511-513.  
 no help for Cornwallis at, **17.** 1011, 1014.  
 nominated as capital, **16.** 90.  
 number of patriots at, **15.** 252, 256  
 petition for public buildings at, **7.** 585; for regulation of, **15.** 209-211; for town on, **6.** 485-486, 682.  
 proposed private post to, **9.** 356.  
 provisions to be assembled at, **15.** 275.  
 Regulators assemble at, **3.** 345-346.  
 reinforcements for, **15.** 413.  
 report on as site for town, **6.** 816; on affairs in, **11.** 745; on condition of, **11.** 555; on troops near, **15.** 73.  
 royal standard erected at, **10.** 430.  
 Safety Committee exhorted to cut off communication with Martin, **10.** 317.  
 salt and lead to be raided at, **11.** 526-527, 530-533, 538, 546.  
 salt to be inventoried, **11.** 343; bought in, **10.** 577; sold in, **11.** 558; supplies at, **10.** 662, 668, 682, 686, 690, 705, 727, 828, 839, 999; taken at, **10.** 571.  
 seized by Americans, **11.** 284, 285.  
 Stamp act excitement in, **7.** 125; letter from, **7.** 188.  
 stores in threatened, **15.** 413.  
 threatened, **14.** 820, 829, 833, 843.  
 to be basis for British army, **15.** 294.  
 Tories at, **11.** 283; **22.** v, 553, 563, 567, 570, 575; threaten, **22.** 923.  
 troops at, **14.** 858; **15.** 265; sent to, **10.** 567, 569; **11.** xviii; **17.** 809, 892.  
 trouble over salt at, **11.** xviii, 549.  
 Tryon offers to pay wine license for, **7.** 128.

Cross Creek District, people of resent conduct of Alston, **11.** 628.  
 Cross Road, The, Randolph Co., **22.** 557.  
 Randolph C. H., removed from, **17.** 301.  
 Cross Road (Roads) Church, **5.** 1177, 1179; **5.** 1215, 1216.  
 Cross Roads, **10.** 541; **14.** 561, 720; **16.** 663.  
 Crossby, Wm., **4.** 503.  
 Crossen, Benj., **11.** 652.  
 Crossland, Edward, petitions on need of money, **7.** 866-867.  
 Crosson, Abraham, deposition mentioned, **8.** 69.  
 to Husband on extortion and lack of justice in Rowan, **8.** 68-70.  
 Croston, Arthur, quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Crosstop Swamp, **16.** 606.  
 Croswell, Gilbard, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Croswell, John, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Croswell, Wm., regulator, **7.** 736.  
 Croton Bridge, **12.** 506.  
 Croton River, camp on, **12.** 504, 505.  
 Crouch, Charles, claims allowed, **9.** 953.  
 Crouch, Henry, prisoner, **15.** 393.  
 Crouse, Hardey, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Crouse, John, land grant to, **4.** 800.  
 Crouse, John, petitions, **19.** 926-927.  
 Croutcher, Lieut., rank, **16.** 664.  
 Croutcher, Anthony, rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
 Crover, Peter, army rank, **16.** 1036.  
 Crow, Dan., quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Crow, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1035.  
 Crow, John, exempted, **6.** 1299.  
 Crow, John, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Crow, Mansfield, regulator, **7.** 734.  
 Crow, Ralph, carries letter, **2.** 847.  
 Crow, Samuel, deposition on capture of vessel, **6.** 239-240.  
 Crow, Wm., army pay, **17.** 199.  
 Crow Island, **1.** 459.  
 disputed by Va. and N. C., **1.** 511, 512, 514, 516.  
 Crowder's Creek, **11.** facing 80.  
 Crowder's Mountain, **14.** iii, 261.  
 Crowell, —, instructions on S. C. boundary, **11.** 152-153.  
 Crowell, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Crowell, Geo., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 61.  
 Crowley, Darby, in prison, **15.** 532.  
 Crowley, David, in militia, **17.** 1061.  
 Crown, Jesse, in militia, **17.** 1058.  
 Crown, act to forfeit proprietary

- charters to, **1.** 552-554; to reunite the colonies to, **25.** 149-50.  
 assumes control of N. C., time discussed, **2.** iii-iv.  
 hostility to Proprietors, **2.** xiii.  
 limitations of, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325.  
 purpose of with reference to colonies, **2.** xviii-xix.  
 succession of, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 325; **25.** 153.  
**Crown Court, Westminster**, **22.** 235.  
**Crown Point**, **5.** 411, 428, 431, 434, 447, 464, 465, 609.  
 captured, **10.** 56, 80.  
 Carlton at, **10.** 891.  
 expedition against, **5.** 561.  
 French fort at, **5.** 222, 467, 468, 475.  
 provincials make first attack on, **5.** 608.  
 Southern troops expected at, **5.** 568.  
 to be demolished, **5.** 408.  
 to be besieged, **5.** 400.  
**Crows**, act to destroy, **23.** 747, 780; **24.** 749-50, 826, 912-13, 958; **25.** 454, 510-11, 516-17.  
**Crowth**, Mr., goods of sold by S. C., **9.** 1128-1129.  
 pays money to S. C., **9.** 1153.  
**Croxton, Arthur**, enters caveat, **2.** 564.  
 juror, **2.** 821.  
 testifies, **2.** 829.  
**Croxton, John**, surety, **2.** 826.  
**Croydon** (countersign), **8.** 596.  
**Crozier, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 421.  
**Cruckshanks, John**, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
**Cruckslanks, John**, land grant to, **4.** 641.  
**Cruden**, —, **17.** 147.  
 expected in Wilmington, **16.** 976, 981.  
 sails for Europe, **16.** 995.  
**Cruden, Mr.**, **10.** 131; **13.** 393.  
 asks leave to import slaves, **9.** 1222.  
 asks parole for Burke, **16.** 185.  
**Cruden, James**, sends negroes to N. S., **16.** 972-973.  
**Cruden, John**, admiralty suit against, **16.** 933.  
 appointed to execute proclamation, **15.** 82.  
 contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
 pays money to S. C., **9.** 1153.  
 signs Association of C. C., **9.** 1152, 1166.  
 supplies loyalists with provisions, **11.** 715.  
 tries to bribe Maclaine, **17.** 156, 157.  
 warrant for, **16.** 968, 969, 972-973.  
**Cruden, John, Sen.**, com. on petition of, **13.** 601, 695-696, 711, 718-719, 761, 767-768, 819, 821.  
 petition, **18.** 806, 809.  
**Cruden, John, & Co.**, goods of sold by S. C., **9.** 1103, 1104.  
 unfriendly to America, **10.** 519, 520.  
**Crudenpin, J.**, property confiscated, **17.** 145.  
**Cruder**, —, in N. Y., **13.** 477.  
**Cruelty of Tuscaroras**, **1.** 984.  
**Cruger, Col.**, besieged, **17.** 1029, 1030.  
 commands at Camden S. C., **14.** 553.  
 relieves Augusta, **15.** 284.  
 reports on affairs in Ninety-Six district, **15.** 288.  
 to invade N. C., **15.** 261.  
 to retire to Augusta, **17.** 1034.  
**Cruger, Nathaniel**, ship owner, **13.** 95.  
 ship taken, **13.** 454.  
**Cruise, Johnson**, army pay, **17.** 203.  
**Cruizer, The**, sloop of war, **9.** 1239; **10.** 125, 126, 127, 132, 133, 235, 246, 304, 327, 411, 425, 427, 462, 466, 467, 477, 478, 479, 481, 490, 623, 893; **11.** 256, 260, 279, 281.  
 begins hostilities, **10.** 432.  
 burnt, **10.** 840.  
 council held on, **10.** 106-107.  
 goes to S. C., **10.** 407.  
 in Cape Fear River, **22.** 751.  
 Martin driven to, **10.** iii, vi; Martin on, **10.** 96, 97, 98, 100, 104, 107, 108, 119, 150, 180, 230, 244, 247, 262, 264, 321, 370.  
 provisions for considered, **10.** 425; not to be sent to, **10.** 335.  
 sounds Deep Inlet, **10.** 614.  
 stationed at Ft. Johnston, **10.** 44.  
**Crumety, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1037.  
**Crump, Mr.**, **15.** 616.  
**Crump, Capt.**, **16.** 536, 614.  
**Crump, Capt.**, **22.** 131.  
**Crump, Capt.**, complaints of, **22.** 550.  
**Crump, Abel**, army pay, **17.** 201.  
**Crump, Conrad**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Crump, Edwd.**, army rank, **16.** 1027.  
 reenlists, **15.** 750.  
**Crump, James**, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
**Crump, John**, money from, **21.** 1064.  
**Crump, John Richard**, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.  
**Crump, Jonas**, sheriff, **21.** 1076.

- Crump, Josiah, estimate on transportation, **16**. 539.  
 staff officer, **15**. 450.
- Crump, Josias (Jonas), report on accounts of, **19**. 222, 223, 360.
- Crump, Wm., petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Crumpler, John, claim allowed, **18**. 318.  
 money from, **21**. 1065, 1066.  
 owes state, **21**. 1068.
- Crompton, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Crompton, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Crumsall, Simon, juror, **1**. 588.
- Crunde, Elijah, contests election, **15**. 189.
- Crunen, James, reports on Summers' company, **15**. 728-729.
- Crunt, Edward, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Crunt, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-11.
- Cruse, Ann, petition, **21**. 303, 650.
- Crutcher, A., to Sumner on supplies, **16**. 942.
- Crutcher, Anthony, Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
 in army, **13**. 521.
- Crutcher, Henry, appointed ensign, **11**. 754.
- Crutches, Ensign, a prisoner, **14**. 818.
- Crutches, Ant'y, army rank, **16**. 1029.
- Crutches, Hy., army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Crutchfield John, act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 land grant to, **19**. 572.
- Crutchfield, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 378.
- Crutchfield, Rich'd, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 239.
- Crute, John, prisoner, **16**. 673.
- Cruth, John, capt. of light horse, **13**. 734g.
- Cruth, John, capt. of light horse, **13**. 734g.
- Cruth, John, captain, **14**. 264.
- Cruth, Moses, captain, **14**. 264.
- Cruther, Anthony, town com's'r, **24**. 780.
- Cruthers, Nathaniel, sheriff, **4**. 1182.
- Crusius, Siegfried Lebrecht, publisher, **8**. 765.
- Crymble (Cymble, Crimble), Murray, deposition in favor of McCulloh, **4**. 1093.
- Dobbs tries to quiet in possession, **6**. 776, 779, 780-781, 789, 790, 967-968.
- grant to, **6**. 569, 996; considered, **4**. 1145-1147; by Board of Trade, **5**. 650; mentioned, **8**. 52; summarized, **5**. xxxii.
- instructions for seizure of part of land grant to, **7**. 140-141; on grant to, **5**. 1130-1132; **6**. 560; on grant to be altered, **6**. 1003.
- letter to mentioned, **4**. 1095.
- McCulloh on error in survey of grant to, **4**. 664-673.
- memorial on resumption of lands, **6**. 774.
- petition mentioned, **4**. 646-9, 1079, 1127; and to King on proposed grant, **4**. 255-256.
- proposed settlement discussed, **4**. 269, 270; of foreign Protestants considered, **4**. 212, 213, 214, 215.
- propositions in matter of proposed grant, **4**. 256.
- receives grant in trust for McCulloh, **5**. 769, 770-771.
- report on grant to wanted, **5**. 627-628; on number of settlers demanded, **6**. 718.
- representation in behalf of ment'd, **4**. 757, 758.
- resumption of grants to, **6**. 754-755.
- Rowan's answer to McCulloh's complaint about survey of lands for, **4**. 684-690, 690-698.
- separate grant to, **4**. 260.
- S. C. grants away the lands of, **5**. 641-642.
- supported in rights to lands, **6**. 797-798.
- terms of grant discussed, **4**. 253-254.
- to be protected in his rights, **7**. 141.
- to Board of Trade on proposed settlement, **4**. 262-263; in S. C., **4**. 257-259, 262-263; on quit rents, **4**. 259-260.
- Crymble & Huey, lands to, **22**. 302.
- Cruzin, John, petition on rent, **9**. 46-47.
- Cryer, Samuel, removed from militia, **9**. 296.
- Crysel, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 60.
- Cub Creek, Presbyterians on, **5**. 1214, 1221.
- Cuba, **2**. 763, 764; **3**. 10, 50; **6**. 785; **9**. 33, 319; **15**. 758; **16**. 335.
- expedition leaves for S. C. and Ga., **4**. 633.
- Havanna captured, **6**. 838.
- Cubbage, George, land grants to, **4**. 641.

- Cubern, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1251.  
 Cubet, —, army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Cubum, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1238.  
 Cudworth, Benj., prisoner, **15**. 393.  
 Cuenta Creek, **23**. 472.  
 Cuff, a negro, **8**. 612.  
 Cuffee, pay to, **22**. 499.  
 Cugnon, Jacob de, exchanged, **22**. 957-958.  
 Cuiston, Thomas M., asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
 Culberhouse, Thos. Welmon, takes oath, **22**. 171.  
 Culberson, John, in militia, **22**. 395.  
 Culberson, Samuel, regulator, **7**. 734. indicted as regulator, **8**. 532.  
 Culberson, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22**. 61.  
 Culbert, Nicholas, land grant asked, **4**. 707.  
 Culbertson, Wm., petition, **19**. 653, 657.  
 Culbison, Andrew, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Cullas, John, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cullas, Thos., army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cullefor, Charles, **2**. 488.  
 Cullen. See Cullum.  
 Cullen, Bryan, buys land, **4**. 893.  
 Cullen, Edmund, land grants to, **4**. 946, 950.  
     proves rights, **4**. 946; resurvey to, **4**. 893.  
 Cullen, Jonathan, land grant to, **4**. 946; proves rights, **4**. 946.  
 Cullen, Moth., petition, **1**. 305-306.  
 Cullen (Collen), Thos., speaker of Assembly, **1**. 273.  
 Culliner, Sampson, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Culliver, Brittain, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Cullock, Alex. M., resigns as Colonel Orange militia, **22**. 334-5.  
 Culloden, battle of, reported to Johnston, **4**. 933, 940; results of, **5**. 1195.  
     no rejoicing at victory of, **4**. 1081, 1087, 1112-1113, 1119, 1148.  
     victory at, **4**. x.  
 Culloch (McCulloh?), Mr., takes oath of allegiance to N. C., **13**. 367.  
 Cullom, Israel, army pay, **17**. 202.  
 Cullum. See Cullen.  
 Cullum, Israel, army rank, **16**. 1027.  
 Cullum, Peter, receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 202.  
 Cullum, Thomas, leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1**. 259, 260.  
 Cullum, Thos., wood worker, **15**. 477.  
 Culp, —, partisan leader **14**. 423.
- Culpeper. See Culpepper.  
 Culpeper, John, **1**. xxix, 284.  
     arms, **1**. 280.  
     arouses Chowan, **1**. 280.  
     arrested for frauds and rascalities, **1**. 255; in England, **1**. 262, 263, 264.  
     asks to be tried in Carolina, **1**. 285.  
     authority for actions, **1**. 285.  
     begins rebellion, **1**. 287.  
     carries tobacco to N. E., **1**. 298.  
     collector, **1**. 273, 276, 300, 326.  
     controls trials, **1**. 273-274, 282.  
     declaration against Biggs, **1**. 242.  
     defrauds King, **1**. 245.  
     deposition against Miller, **1**. 315.  
     deprives Miller of authority, **1**. 298.  
     estate administered on, **1**. 447, 451.  
     in Assembly, **1**. 282.  
     in Va., **1**. 235.  
     leader in Culpeper rebellion, **1**. 259, 264, 266, 267, 268, 269, 275-277, 279, 281, 282, 285, 297.  
     offers to reimburse King, **1**. 285.  
     organizes government, **1**. 288.  
     petition to King, **1**. 263.  
     plots against Miller, **1**. 289-290.  
     presentment of, **1**. 262-263.  
     prosecuted, **1**. 303.  
     rebellion of discussed, **1**. xxi-xxii.  
     runs away from S. C., **1**. 288.  
     Shaftesbury witness for, **1**. 303-304.  
     suit against estate of, **1**. 452-453, 455.  
     surveyor general of S. C., **1**. 211-212.  
     tried for treason, **1**. 331-333.  
     writes to Foster, **1**. 280.  
 Culpeper, Thomas, Lord, action of in collecting rent in Currituck noticed **1**. 352.  
     answer of Assembly on amount of tobacco, **1**. 311-32.  
     appeal of Currituck to, **1**. 358.  
     case presented to Colleton, **1**. 286-289.  
     letter to Adam Keeling on rents, **1**. 306-307; to governor of N. C., **1**. 307.  
     orders collection of taxes in Currituck, **1**. xxii, 343.  
     papers sent to, **1**. 324.  
 Culpeper Co., Va., titheables in 1756, **5**. 564.  
 Culpeper rebellion, **2**. x.  
     accounts of T. Miller, **1**. 265-267.  
     act of oblivion for, **1**. 304.



- 24.** 717; **25.** 70, 288, 406; to put into new Fayetteville Dist., **24.** 927-8; to reestablish, **23.** 470-1. action of Bd. of Trade on, **1.** 284-285.  
 affidavit of Biggs, **1.** 291-294; of John Taylor, **1.** 276-277; of Peter Brockwell, **1.** 299-300; of S. Summers, **1.** 296-298.  
 answer of Gillam, **1.** 294-295; of Proprietors on, **1.** 326-328.  
 Biggs advises suppression, **1.** 247-248.  
 Blathwayt to Mr. Guy on, **1.** 291.  
 case of Miller, Gillam and others, **1.** 286-289.  
 case referred to Board of Trade, **1.** 270.  
 charges against Miller, **1.** 248-249.  
 Colleton to Blathwayt on, **1.** 323.  
 commissioners of customs on Miller's petition, **1.** 267-269.  
 complaints to be settled by special court, **1.** 337.  
 courts refuse justice to Biggs, **1.** 350-351; to be organized to settle troubles, **1.** 346, 350-351.  
 Culpeper tried for treason, **1.** 331-333.  
 declared to be treason by Colleton, **1.** 345.  
 deposition of Biggs, **1.** 309-311.  
 discussion of, **1.** xxi-xxii.  
 excesses of rebels, **1.** 308.  
 free trade demanded, **1.** 273.  
 government of rebels, **1.** 288.  
 Hudson's affidavit, **1.** 272-274.  
 indictments of Miller, **1.** 313-317.  
 leaders, **1.** 255, 266.  
 letters of Biggs on, **1.** 318-321.  
 meeting of Board of Trade and F. P. on, **1.** 300-301, 322, 328-329.  
 merchants, &c., organized, **1.** 257.  
 Miller's affidavit on, **1.** 278-283; petition referred to Board of Trade, **1.** 309.  
 no rebels to serve as deputies, **1.** 346.  
 object of leaders, **1.** 288.  
 outrages of popular party, **1.** 279.  
 parties flee to Va., **1.** 261.  
 Pasquotankians steal records, &c., **1.** 249.  
 petition of Biggs, **1.** 295-296; of inhabitants of Albemarle county against, **1.** 305-306; of Miller, **1.** 303-305, 307-308; of Quakers, **1.** 250-253.  
 proposals for recovery of customs, **1.** 329-331.  
 rebels made judges, **1.** 350; to remain in power, **1.** 308.  
 remonstrance of Pasquotank county, **1.** 248-249.  
 reports of Lords of Council against Culpeper, **1.** 275.  
 representations of, **1.** 256-261.  
 robbery suggested as employment for rebels, **1.** 260.  
 Sothel made governor to settle, **1.** 279.  
 Va. and Md. to aid against, **1.** 261.  
 Culpepper. See Culpeper.  
 Culpepper, Lord, sells share of Va. to King, **11.** 68.  
 Culpepper, Lt., wounded, **15.** 638.  
 Culpepper, Daniel, regulator, **8.** 78.  
 Culpepper, John, regulator, **8.** 78.  
 Culpepper, John, Baptist preacher and M. C., **5.** 1172, 1175.  
 work, **5.** 1185.  
 Culpepper, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 768.  
 Culpepper, Thompson, regulator, **8.** 78.  
 Culpepper, Wm., regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Cultivation, Board of Trade on changing requirements for, **5.** 443.  
 enforcement of law on discussed, **5.** 361, 362-363.  
 law regulating discussed, **5.** 100, 101-103, 156.  
 of grants to be enforced, **5.** 96.  
 requirements for must be lessened, **5.** 315; discussed, **5.** 397.  
 Cultivation act, legal examination and criticism on, **4.** 425, 432-434, 436, 437, 438.  
 Culver, Andrew, quit-rents of, **22.** 240.  
 Cumberland, Duke of, asks collection of seeds and plants, **7.** 190.  
 compared to Tryon, **8.** xxxviii.  
 commands at Culloden, **5.** 1195.  
 Cumberland, **5.** 1221.  
 Cumberland, **18.** 696, 697.  
 Cumberland, England, **1.** 217.  
 Cumberland, Va., **5.** 1226.  
 Cumberland, (parole), **12.** 467.  
 Cumberland Battalion, **20.** 657; **21.** 716.  
 allowance to, **21.** 423.  
 report on clothes, **20.** 781-782.  
 returns of, **20.** 768-770, 772, 773.  
 Cumberland church, **5.** 1213.  
 Cumberland Co., **5.** xlii, 175, 355, 494, 760, 812, 1197; **6.** 341, 807, 816,

820, 993, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1081, 1083, 1084, 1127; **7.** 368, 477; **8.** xvi, 327, 588; **9.** 279, 298, 405, 430, 515, 545, 593, 649, 833; **10.** 25, 65, 73, 191, 260, 524, 558, 559, 567, 577, 589, 595, 596, 597, 598, 602, 603, 624, 625, 627, 643, 725, 843, 881, 930, 936, 956, 957, 972, 999; **11.** 396, 410, 548, 561, 564, 618, 647, 758, 759, 794, 801, 860, 864; **13.** 55, 145, 285, 346, 472, 473, 562, 574, 616, 617, 732, 911; **14.** 65, 237, 387, 447, 460; **15.** 589, 613, 784, 786, 788; **16.** x, 41, 50, 53, 102, 256, 294, 642, 644, 959, 966; **18.** 17, 59, 81, 95, 497; **19.** 24, 97, 156, 160, 214, 215, 220, 273, 275, 278, 335, 347, 351, 444, 454, 473, 511, 530, 539, 560, 568, 660, 753, 780, 796, 820, 943; **20.** 173, 203, 205, 329, 349, 421, 553, 572; **21.** 104, 121, 138, 149, 151, 163, 169, 290, 304, 313, 341; **21.** 618, 642, 692, 767, 782, 790, 820, 834, 914, 922, 936, 941, 949, 955, 988, 1070; **22.** 13, 202, 203, 213, 218, 364, 582, 825, 832, 846, 858, 868, 930, 949; **23.** 547, 553, 565, 575, 611, 618, 624, 692, 705, 724, 814, 824, 828, 874, 904, 912, 928, 946, 990; **24.** 144, 180, 513, 516, 517, 581, 629, 634, 695, 838, 922, 925, 982, 983, 989; **25.** 64, 69, 95, 99, 100, 104, 356, 471, 494.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish, **25.** 298-304; for road through, **23.** 870-1, 918-19, 920; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 182, 520-522, 594, 624(?), 756-7, 810-11, 990-1; **25.** 108; for tobacco inspection places, &c., **23.** 736, 741; tobacco warehouse, **23.** 512-14; on boundary line, **23.** 630; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 704, 907-8, 928; **25.** 13, 422; on line with Bladen, **25.** 471; on roads and ferries, **23.** 593; **25.** 478-9; on strays in, **23.** 856; to add part of Bladen to, **25.** 38; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; to destroy wild animals in, **25.** 510-11, 516-17; to divide, **23.** 819-23; **25.** 644-5, 703-5; to erect, **23.** 399, 447; **25.** 267-8; to fix time of co. cts., and S. C. line, **7.** 156.  
 Association of and list of signers, **10.** 29-30.

Baptists in, **5.** 1178.  
 bill for bridge in, **6.** 1263-1264; for dist. court, **18.** 453; for road through, **9.** 115, 118, 120, 135, 170, 175, 180, 182, 186, 187, 221, 257, 396, 399, 404, 406, 415, 417, 419, 429, 432, 444, 492, 502, 513, 516, 529, 532, 552, 584, 659; for superior court in, **8.** 295, 300, 326, 328, 339, 341, 345, 400; on courts and public buildings, **20.** 65; on roads and ferries, **6.** 130, 846, 852, 891; to add part to Chatham, **9.** 113, 162, 176, 190; to add part of Bladen to, **20.** 531; **21.** 57, 214, 218, 222, 268, 301, 359, 374, 587, 618, 648, 652-653, 687, 714; to add part of Robeson to, **21.** 1006, 1016; to alter line of, **6.** 1096, 1098, 1102, 1120, 1145, 1157, 1161, 1165, 1166, 1171, 1197; to alter method of working roads, **6.** 457, 487; to alter time of courts, **7.** 47, 66; to divide, **7.** 929, 945; **8.** 294, 295, 299, 332, 336, 341, 347, 386, 401, 429; **19.** 449, 462, 479, 536, 538, 570, 588, 645, 660, 759, 789, 794, 806, 822; to erect, **5.** 185, 186, 188, 193-194, 199, 201, 203, 204, 206, 208, 209; to erect into a district, **8.** 102, 135; to make road to, **6.** 1169, 1170; to reestablish, **5.** 676, 678, 687, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 737.  
 British movements in, **22.** 1041-2.  
 cattle collected in, **16.** 208, 213; **22.** 613.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 437-464.  
 charter to, **5.** 812.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.  
 commissioners to inventory property of loyalists, **10.** 554-555.  
 complaints against Folsom, **10.** 704; on drafts in, **13.** 165-166.  
 court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 created, **5.** xxxix, 151.  
 debts due to, **8.** 278-279.  
 Declaration of Independence to be read, **10.** 694-695.  
 draft in, **16.** 569.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574.  
 expedition against Tories, **16.** 230.  
 field officers appointed, **17.** 651, 733, 737.  
 grain tax to be collected, **14.** 390.

- grand jury congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335; petition on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- in Wilmington district, **15**. 377.
- included in armistice, **16**. 207.
- J. P.'s in, **5**. 654-655, 820, 828; **6**. 85, 764, 1068; **7**. 275, 449; **12**. 99, 102-103; **23**. 993.
- lands granted in, **5**. 944; to immigrants in, **7**. 543-544.
- light horse to be raised in, **17**. 782.
- loyalists in, **10**. 146, 441; **11**. xviii; **22**. 197, 206, 207, 210; action in, **10**. 444, 450, 452.
- men to be raised and stationed, **13**. 546.
- members of Assembly, **6**. 77, 364, 662, 665, 800, 895, 916, 1150; **7**. 283, 351, 581; **8**. 106; **9**. 137, 451, 473, 474, 734, 745, 752, 1188; **12**. 1, 265, 266, 625, 655, 658, 829; **13**. 541, 735, 784, 977; **16**. 1, 26, 74; **17**. 130, 264, 269, 794, 877, 951; **18**. 1, 4, 226; **19**. 1, 6, 129, 233, 244, 254, 513; **20**. 1, 119, 127, 301, 475; **21**. 1, 193, 729, 871.
- members in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 1, 36.
- members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1178; **10**. 165, 266, 500, 914, 925.
- militia, **5**. 575, 600, 603; considered, **15**. 79, 80; guards stores, **15**. vi; in Regulator campaign, **7**. 718, 722, 740, 741; **8**. 649, 670, 697, 708; **19**. 846, 847; **22**. 411-13, 434, 444, 445, 446, 447, 459, 469, 470, 473; officers, **22**. 272, 460; officers elected, **12**. 742-743; organization, **10**. 568, 626, facing 680, 830; returns, **22**. 311, 364; to be raised in, **17**. 678.
- Murray's notes allowed in, **5**. 943, 944, 954.
- new charter to Campbellton, **9**. 80-81.
- officers, **9**. 298.
- owes state, **21**. 1068, 1072.
- parishes in, **7**. 540.
- petition against justices, **5**. 825; for public buildings in, **7**. 585; for town at Cross Creek, **6**. 485-486; of inhabitants on regulation of Cross Creek and Campbellton, **15**. 209-211; of McAllister in behalf of, **12**. 401; to Martin for new charter for Campbellton, **9**. 79-80.
- Presbyterians in, **5**. 1195, 1196, 1198.
- provisions for troops, **14**. 167-168, 171.
- public revenue from, **9**. 648.
- quit rents from, **9**. 608.
- ravaged by British, **17**. 849, 850, 853-854, 860, 946, 949, 955-956, 959.
- records of to be delivered to Rand, **10**. 628; to be seized, **10**. 568.
- recruiting commissioners for, **12**. 72.
- Regulation in, **7**. 713.
- reorganization of militia, **13**. 403.
- report on Tories in, **15**. 589-590.
- return of troops, **16**. 644-645.
- robberies in, **22**. 545.
- Safety Committee, **10**. 112, 113, 157-158, 186.
- salt distributed to militia, **10**. 839; sent to, **14**. 460; to be hunted for, **10**. 629; wanted for, **10**. 732, 733.
- Scotch settle in, **7**. 618, 653, 654, 659, 666; **8**. 144, 526; **9**. 251.
- Sheriffs, **5**. 976; **6**. 204, 740, 1077.
- supplies in to be protected, **17**. 699-700, 707.
- supreme court of held in Wilmington, **5**. 260.
- tax for jail, **24**. 138.
- taxables in, **5**. 575, 600, 603; **7**. 145, 283, 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5**. 320.
- to elect new Safety Committee, **10**. 633.
- tobacco inspection in, **23**. 641, 792.
- Tories in, **11**. 534-535; active, **15**. v; outrages of, **22**. 1044-6; refuse to pay taxes in, **12**. 811-812, 832, 838-839, 877; threaten, **10**. 669; to be arrested in, **14**. iii.
- treasurer of, **5**. 337; **23**. 400.
- troops from, **15**. 73; defeat McNeil, **22**. 553; organization, **10**. 207, 531, 626, facing 680; **15**. 542; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **24**. 154; to be sent into, **13**. 643-645, 647.
- trouble over recruiting, **12**. 48, 49; with militia and justices in, **11**. 626-631.
- visited by Macdowell, **6**. 225, warehouse wanted for, **8**. 78.
- Winston on dividing line, **22**. 783.
- Cumberland County, England, **6**. 1048.
- executions in, **5**. 1195.
- Cumberland County, Virginia, titheables in 1756, **5**. 564.
- Cumberland Country, **22**. 602.
- murders in, **12**. 655, 656, 657, 675.
- no court in, **22**. 638.
- Cumberland Court House, **25**. 356.

Cumberland District, recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.

Cumberland Fort, **5**. 766; **6**. 282.

cattle sent to, **5**. 796.

command of discussed, **5**. 647.

Sumner ordered to, **6**. 242.

Cumberland Gap, **14**. 353; **17**. 583; **24**. 338.

men killed at, **17**. 11, 15.

Cumberland Guard, act for provision store for, **25**. 45.

bill for public store for, **21**. 268, 276, 281, 326, 383, 624, 627-628, 699, 715.

Cumberland militia, **20**. 384.

Cumberland Mountains, **10**. 773; **14**. 354; **18**. 331, 698, 757; **20**. 98, 113, 114, 287, 536; **22**. 657; **24**. 338, 540, 565, 786, 802, 812, 830, 886, 968.

bill for registrar for lands west of, **17**. 340, 343; to register land grants, **20**. 44.

crimes of to be tried in Davidson county, **24**. 599, 600.

settlers to be escorted from to settlements, **24**. 914.

warrants not made west of, **17**. 423.

Cumberland River, Tenn., **16**. 441; **17**. 83, 84, 352, 362, 579, 583; **18**. 493; **19**. 739, 938; **20**. 78, 294, 619, 620, 622, 653, 760, 788; **24**. 483, 770, 786, 826, 972; **25**. 43, 44.

act for county on, **24**. 540, 566; for town on, **24**. 616-17, 780-1.

bill for new county on and for courts, **19**. 70, 187, 221, 224, 288, 308-309, 314, 356, 360; for road to, **19**. 576, 592; for town on, **17**. 333, 336, 342, 369, 392; **19**. 550, 551, 552, 557, 592, 660; **20**. 44, 56, 89.

bounds Transylvania, **9**. 1276.

land bought on, **9**. 1130; **16**. 151; claimed by Byrd, **18**. 33-34, 190, 263; for Greene and soldiers, on, **16**. 688, 912, 919; for soldiers on, **16**. 892; land office wanted on, **16**. 524, 525.

murders on, **21**. 523.

petition from, **16**. 68, 71, 103-104; **19**. 42, 69.

settlers on, **16**. 113, 524.

to be settled, **14**. 247.

Cumberland Road, Tenn., **22**. 676-7.

bill to protect, **20**. 569, 585-586; **21**. 123, 128, 129, 173.

Cumberland Settlement, Tenn., **17**. 139, 140; **19**. 573, 937; **20**. 654,

655, 714, 721, 771; **21**. 269, 306; **22**. 725; **24**. 828; **25**. 45, 49.

act for road to, **24**. 913-14; to protect, **24**. 783-6, 974-5; **25**. 63; affairs in, **20**. 758-760, 771-772, 773, 786-789.

affairs in, **20**. 758-760, 771-772; 773, 786-789.

bill for road to, **20**. 171, 185, 213, 216, 230-231, 255, 345, 392, 420; to protect, **20**. 569, 585-586, 593.

Indians threaten, **18**. 604, 605, 606; **20**. 692, 710, 712.

inquiry as to money voted for station, **21**. 273.

road to, **22**. 676-8.

to be broken up, **22**. 683.

Cumberland Troops, **20**. 688, 700.

Cumbehee Indians, friendly to English, **1**. 209.

Cuming. See Cumings, Cummin, Cumming, Cummings, Cummins.

Cuming, Sir Alex'r, memorial on Cherokees mentioned, **3**. 133.

Cuming, Wm., in Assem., **22**. 625.

Cumings, David, in militia, **22**. 319.

Cumings, Jno., in militia, **22**. 284.

Cumings, Thos., in militia, **22**. 284.

Cumings, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 834.

Cummin, Jno., in army, **13**. 523.

Cumming, Warwick & Co., **21**. 708.

books to be delivered up, **10**. 291.

Cumming, Betty, letter to on Dobbs's love affairs, **6**. 737-738.

Cumming, John, shipmaster, **13**. 95.

Cumming, Will., witness, **9**. 74, 284.

Cumming (Cummins), Wm., Caswell to on C. C., **17**. 595.

in Assembly, **17**. 715, 727, 755; **19**. 489, 491, 499, 500, 528, 573, 587, 589, 613, 614, 622, 639, 643, 649, 667, 675, 676, 688; **20**. 479, 482, 501; **21**. 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 33, 47, 52, 55, 66, 68, 71, 74, 77, 106, 109, 110, 115, 116, 121, 127, 130, 133, 141, 160, 161, 162, 168, 175, 179, 190.

in C. C., **17**. 79, 311, 337, 338, 516, 522, 523, 556, 557; **18**. 489, 538, 572; **19**. 582, 584, 623, 645; **20**. 28, 49, 50.

nom. for judge, **21**. 851, 1026.

on com. of Assembly, **16**. 43.

paid for horse, **12**. 584, 687.

petitions, **19**. 933, 935.

proposed for C. C., **17**. 139.

to Caswell on affairs of C. C., &c., **18**. 689-690, 707.

**Cumming (Cummings), William**, chmn. com. of whole, **7.** 75; **10.** 545.  
 claims seat as representative from Nixonton, **7.** 352, 366-367.  
 contests election in Pasquotank, **9.** 457, 459, 460.  
 deposition in regard to letter of and the letter, **6.** 737-738.  
 in Assembly, **6.** 843, 860, 893, 901, 903, 913, 919, 930, 1152, 1232, 1259, 1266, 1270, 1284, 1295; **7.** 49, 56, 57, 65, 72, 73, 81, 82, 83, 84.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 501, 519, 523.  
 on com. of Assem., **6.** 896, 1259, 1263.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 519, 521, 527.  
 See also Cummins, Wm.  
**Cumming, Wm.**, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
**Cumming, Wm.**, witness, **11.** 332.  
**Cumminger, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1028.  
**Cummings, —**, **8.** 42.  
**Cummings, Mr.**, **10.** 671.  
**Cummings, Lieut.**, tried by court martial, **12.** 465.  
**Cummings, Benjn.**, army rank, **16.** 1029.  
**Cummings, Edwd.**, army rank, **16.** 1034.  
**Cummings, Henry**, **20.** 159.  
**Cummings, Jno.**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Cummings, Robert**, bill to amend act vesting lands in, **18.** 149, 157, 204, 374, 378, 379, 418, 436, 440.  
**Cummings, Sam'l**, petition, **18.** 188, 205.  
**Cummings, Samuel**, town coms'r, **24.** 305.  
**Cummings, Shad'k**, army rank, **16.** 1033.  
**Cummings, Thos.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Cummings Point Battery**, Charleston, **15.** 42.  
**Cummins, Capt.**, **19.** 966, 967.  
**Cummins, Geo.**, army rank, **16.** 1030.  
     in army, **15.** 720.  
**Cummins, George**, land grant to, **4.** 223.  
**Cummins, James**, enters caveat, **6.** 632.  
**Cummins, John**, army rank, **17.** 201.  
**Cummins, Reuben**, bill to vest lands in, **19.** 25, 91, 96.  
**Cummins, Robert**, act to vest lands in, **24.** 466-7, 874.  
     bill to vest lands in, **16.** 50, 52, 135, 139, 142.  
**Cummins, Samuel**, com. on captured arms, **17.** 748-749, 752.

in Assembly, **16.** 2, 3, 49, 127; **19.** 384, 387, 390, 393, 395, 396, 398.  
 owes State, **21.** 1070.  
**Cummins, Shadrack**, in army, **13.** 519.  
**Cummins, Shadrack**, in army, **13.** 527.  
**Cummins, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 329, 853.  
**Cummins, Wm.**, **22.** 821.  
**Cummins (Cumming), Wm.**, claim allowed, **18.** 357, 359.  
     in Assembly, **19.** 20, 135, 139, 164, 179, 184, 234, 235, 237, 239, 245, 249, 257, 262, 282, 283, 287, 293, 294, 295, 299, 300, 306, 319, 320, 324, 330, 334, 354, 359.  
 See also Cumming, Wm.  
**Cunningham, Col.**, **14.** 553.  
     comands S. C. Tories, **15.** 178, 263, 306.  
     to raise British troops, **15.** 257.  
 See also Capt. Robert Cunningham.  
**Cunningham, Cloud**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Cunningham, Jos.**, petition, **21.** 748, 751, 776, 789, 898, 952.  
**Cunningham, Wm.**, takes oath, **22.** 176.  
**Cunington, Jas.**, petitions, **19.** 934.  
**Cunnaday, Robt.**, in militia, **22.** 348.  
**Cunninge, Thomas**, rights proved, **4.** 598.  
**Cunningham.** See Cuningham.  
**Cunningham, —**, Tory defeated, **10.** 340.  
**Cunningham, Mr.**, **10.** 119.  
**Cunningham, Capt.**, letters of inarque granted to, **13.** 291, 292.  
     loses brig, **13.** 325.  
     reports on arrival of French fleet, **13.** 354.  
     prisoner, **16.** 741.  
**Cunningham, Christopher**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Cunningham, Christopher, Sr.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
**Cunningham, David Hayfield**, case of, **21.** 1080.  
**Cunningham, Francis**, a J. P., **23.** 994; resigns as J. P., **20.** 488; **21.** 15, 20.  
     captain, **14.** 264.  
     in light horse, **13.** 734g.  
     lieut., **10.** 937.  
     petition on location of C. H., **13.** 352-354.  
**Cunningham, Geo.**, pensioner, **22.** 61.  
**Cunningham, Hugh**, goods of to be seized, **10.** 593.

- Cunningham, Jeremiah, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Cunningham, John, ship-master, **10**. 409.
- Cunningham, John, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Cunningham, Jos., juror, **22**. 504, 506.
- Cunningham, Jos., petition, **21**. 234, 368-369, 395, 434, 597, 704.
- Cunningham, Joseph, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Cunningham, Patrick, leads Tories in S. C., **11**. 264-265.
- Cunningham, Paul, ensign, **10**. 320.
- Cunningham, Redmond, case of, **21**. 1080.
- Cunningham, Capt. Robt., Tory, captured, **22**. 182.  
commands Tories, **19**. 975; **22**. 190.  
See also Col. Cuningham.
- Cunningham, Samuel B., buys at Martin sale, **22**. 885.  
payment to, **13**. 349.
- Cunningham, Thos., in militia, **22**. 274.
- Cunningham, Thos., in militia, **22**. 384.
- Cunningham, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 679.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
resurvey to, **7**. 120.  
rights proved, **4**. 596.  
surrenders land patent, **6**. 343-344.
- Cunningham, Thos., voter, **15**. 238.
- Cunningham, Walter, Tory, **21**. 950-951.  
paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
prisoner, **11**. 370.  
property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.
- Cunningham, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1036.
- Cunningham, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Cunningham, Wm., embodies Tories, **22**. 189.
- Cunningham, Wm., in militia, **22**. 160.
- Cunnopoie, witness to treaty, **18**. 802.
- Cupper, Jno., in militia, **22**. 342.
- Cupperson, John Jones, in militia, **22**. 163.
- Cupples, Ann, allowance to, **17**. 369.
- Cupples, Rev. Charles, baptizes in Rowan County, **8**. 503.  
chaplain to House of Commons and allowance to, **13**. 788, 789, 815; **15**. 196.  
location, **8**. 221, 222, 457, 540.  
not presented, **7**. 458.
- resolve in favor of, **17**. 705, 782.  
to S. P. G. on his work, **7**. 704-705;  
on Regulators and his work, **8**. 551-553.
- Curacoa, **13**. 97, 302.  
vessel to be sold in, **1**. 546.
- Curbo, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Curbo, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1028.
- Curby, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1035.
- Cure, Ezekel, Regulator, **7**. 737.
- Curk, John, army pay, **17**. 200.
- Curl, Col. prisoner, **17**. 992.
- Curl, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1034.
- Curl, Joseph, ensign, **10**. 626.
- Curlee, James, law suit, **2**. 100.
- Curlee, James, Sr., pays money to Burke, **2**. 35.
- Curlee, John, resists arrest and reward for, **8**. 200, 201.
- Curlee, Wm., exempted, **9**. 143.
- Curlee, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 767.
- Curlee, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Curlew, John, in artillery, **12**. 299.
- Curlew, Wm., timber getter, **15**. 619.
- Curling, Capt., loses vessel, **15**. 70.
- Curling, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 345.
- Curling, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1038.
- Curling, Willis, army pay, **17**. 202.
- Curls, John, army pay, **17**. 199.
- Curnen, A., **1**. 480.
- Currell, Wm., allowance to, **22**. 848.  
in Assembly, **6**. 801, 845, 856, 893, 923.  
on Com. of Assembly, **6**. 817, 896.
- Currency, acts for Co. Cts. to inspect, **24**. 328-9; act for passed without inspecting clause, **4**. 1147; act on, **25**. 161; in S. C., **25**. 142; on depreciation of paper C., **24**. 484, 485-8; rating staple commodities, **23**. 54-55; to emit, **13**. 472; **23**. 516-8, 539-41; **24**. 475-8, 482-5, 578-9, 682, 722-5; to issue bills of credit, **23**. 117; debenture bills, **23**. 850-1; treasury notes, **23**. 781-3; to make up depreciation to troops, **24**. 419-22; to redeem, **24**. 649, 658, 731-2, 796, 797, 802-3, 885-6, 952-3; **25**. 7-9, 77; to refund sinking funds for bills of credit, **23**. 840-1; to suppress counterfeiting, **23**. 616-7, 969-70; to punish counterfeiters disallowed, **11**. 213.  
action of C. C. on, **13**. 328-329.  
amount, **3**. xiv; and condition in 1734, **4**. 921; issued and results, **10**. 900.

- Ashe on depreciation of, **14.** 248-251.
- bill for sinking, **4.** 714, 716, 717, 718, 723, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 737, 738-739, 740, 741, 742, 746-747, 748-749, 752, 772, 773, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 790, 791; for tax to redeem, **19.** 415, 448, 464, 744, 777, 788, 798, 800, 809, 811-812; **19.** 653, 657, 684, 690, 703, 705; **20.** 25, 40, 53, 101, 205, 206, 263, 267, 287-288, 292, 385, 443, 468, 491, 513, 579, 586-588; **21.** 57, 58, 157, 161, 182; not to allow for when lost, **21.** 340; on depreciation, **20.** 139, 141; to amend act to emit, **18.** 115, 219, 261, 314, 342, 375, 383, 410; to call in, **12.** 555, 561, 569, 572, 574, 670, 671, 678; to emit, **13.** 568, 600, 614, 670, 681, 710, 722, 728, 747, 760, 776, 778, 802, 819; **18.** 155, 159, 219, 354, 820, 825; **19.** 555, 566, 576, 602, 677-678; **20.** 67-68, 78-79, 81, 82-83, 102, 111-112; bills of credit, **12.** 847-848, 851, 852, 853, 854, 865, 868, 872-873; to exchange and reissue, **21.** 823, 990; to fix scale of depreciation, **19.** 293, 333, 349-351, 354; to prevent fraudulent depreciation, **20.** 177-178, 179-180, 319, 347-348, 354; to punish counterfeiting, **9.** 744, 777, 784, 836, 839, 847, 861, 882, 884, 888, 896, 904, 906, 927, 1012; to prevent depreciation of, **5.** 539; to redeem, **21.** 237, 240, 260, 264, 267, 296, 305, 323, 350, 600, 622, 661, 696, 726-727, 754, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964; to regulate, **4.** 85, 90, 95, 97, 108, 121, 129; to sink, **21.** 271, 277, 283, 289, 592, 626, 648-649.
- called in by Cont. Cong., **14.** 16.
- calling in of all issued under the Crown discussed, **13.** 21.
- causes of lack of and reasons for act of Parliament against, **8.** xi. xx.
- character and amount, **8.** xi.
- cheap, **22.** 538.
- circulates in Va., **11.** 262.
- commissioners to sign bills, **14.** 115; to expedite emission of, **10.** 527, 532-535, 572-574, 575-576, 578.
- committee for rating, **4.** 408; to enquire into, **4.** 476, 494, 502; to receive and burn old bills, **19.** 405, 443, 447, 448, 475-476, 483, 493, 503, 504, 614-615, 623, 654, 707, 727, 728, 760, 782, 793, 795, 800, 826; **20.** 20, 24-25, 26, 33, 45-46, 104, 107, 109, 172, 175-176, 220-221, 281-282, 289, 351, 413, 414, 469, 471, 507, 571-572; **21.** 50, 131, 224, 230, 234, 368, 372, 373, 381, 382, 393, 397, 419, 423, 424, 425, 435, 692, 700, 707, 721, 1020, 1041, 1042; to report on, **4.** 439-440; to settle rate of exchange, **4.** 491.
- 137; to emit, Fane reports on, **4.** 252.
- C. C. asked to grant more time for sending in emissions, **13.** 772, 774.
- counterfeited, **10.** 721; **11.** 317; and proc. on, **8.** 249-250.
- country pay, **1.** 480.
- cry against, **18.** 597.
- depreciation of, **10.** 456, 814; **13.** v; **14.** 93; **17.** viii; **18.** 689, 724.
- difficulties with, **11.** 377, 378.
- does not circulate in other States, **14.** 2, 4.
- effects of calling in of, **14.** 268; of lack of, **8.** 64.
- emissions of, **14.** 81; discussed, **14.** 154-156; to cease, **14.** 202, 206; under Great Britain should be called in, **11.** 819.
- exchange rate, **4.** 488, 515, 529.
- extension of desired, **8.** 83.
- for America, discussed, **7.** 517.
- further emissions to be prevented, **15.** 697.
- gold and silver sent out of State for, **11.** 368-369, 374.
- Hillsborough on, **8.** 190, 247; on issue of, **9.** 309; to Martin on, **9.** 65; to Tryon on issue of paper, **7.** 709; **8.** 51.
- indigo notes to circulate as such, **23.** 646, 797.
- inspector's tobacco notes as, **23.** 154-155, 407, 733.
- instructions to agent on, **9.** 579.
- interest certificates in use, **15.** 583.
- issue of controlled by Parliament, **7.** 922; discussed, **7.** 971-972, 974, 979, 984, 985, 987, 989; **8.** 56, 58, 59, 62, 165, 166; **9.** 11; needed, **8.** 258; of \$125,000 ordered, **10.** iv; of £60,000, **9.** 76, 77.
- issued by Prov. Cong., **10.** 192-193, 194-196, 270, 370.
- Johnston to Board of Trade on state of, **4.** 417-419.

lack of, **7.** 495; a cause of regulation, **8.** vi.  
 law for passed under restraint, **5.** condition, **22.** 993; considered, **14.** iv.  
 Martin issues proc. against circulation of, **10.** 327; on act to repeal poll tax to redeem, **9.** 959-961; on necessity for issue of, **9.** 67, 68, 76, 77.  
 measures by C. C. on, **22.** 988-9.  
 Moir on, **4.** 754-755.  
 need of, **4.** 677; **7.** 386, 391, 393-394, 408, 570, 572, 878-879, 881; **9.** 142; and report on mentioned, **8.** 11-12; support for credit of, **5.** 549.  
 not legal tender, **24.** 487-8.  
 note on act to make dollars circulate, **3.** 187.  
 notes of credit emitted, **8.** 9.  
 Nourse on distribution of proof sheets, **14.** 212-213.  
 of N. C. does not circulate in S. C., **11.** 360.  
 old bills turned in, **22.** 815, 816, 817, 819, 831, 833, 835, 863, 864, 866.  
 paper, instructions to Abercrombie on, **4.** 1021.  
 paper for, **18.** 502, 504-505.  
 payment for issue of considered, **14.** 841.  
 petition against, **20.** 270; for leave to emit, **5.** 851; **7.** 619-620, 621, 661, 662, 665, 681-683, 927-928; **8.** 76, 77; **9.** 213; for issue of discussed, **8.** 17-18; for repeal of law against, **9.** 937.  
 present state of paper, **4.** 1073.  
 provision for redemption of by C. C., **14.** 241-243.  
 rates between sterling and currency, **4.** 1124, 1125, 1127; **25.** 228.  
 redemption of, **22.** 22-3, 32-3, 46, 50, 51.  
 regulation of, **21.** 12.  
 repeal of act of Parliament against issue of asked, **8.** 462-463.  
 reports on, **4.** 178-180, 420, 423, 435, 437, 575-577, 583, 586; **13.** 718; **21.** 352, 356, 365, 368, 372, 382, 593, 600, 634, 685, 692; to be sent to Board of Trade, **3.** 315-316.  
 resolve of C. C. on to be submitted to Assembly, **13.** 6.  
 scarce, **23.** 292; and need of, **7.** 433.  
 should be called in, **22.** 801.  
 sinking of considered, **4.** 720, 722, 734, 736.

Skinner on details of emission, **14.** 255-256.  
 tax for sinking, **23.** 395.  
 taxation needed to save, **13.** 21.  
 that issued under British Government called in, **11.** 694.  
 Tisdale to engrave plates for, **10.** 285.  
 to be burnt, **10.** 991; **21.** 334.  
 to be emitted, **10.** 1035, 1037, 1038; **12.** 781-782, 836-838.  
 trouble over, **9.** xiii-xvi; with, **21.** 470.  
 Tryon on need of, **8.** 169; to Legislature on issue of and answer, **8.** 87, 88, 92, 114; on their petition for and answer, **7.** 892, 931, 933; to Hillsborough on repeal of act against emission of, **8.** 495-496; to Shelburne on necessity of issue of, **7.** 678-679.  
 under Johnston, **4.** xxii.  
 value determined by government, **4.** 1148.  
 Va. to N. C. Assembly on counterfeiting, **11.** 241.  
 will hardly pass, **14.** 853.  
 See also Bills of Credit, Continental money, Corn, Money, Paper money, Public Notes of Credit, Pork, Skins, Tobacco, Wheat.  
 Currency of dollars, act on, **23.** 80.  
 Currey. See Currie, Curry.  
 Currey, Hugh, pensioner, **22.** 60.  
 Currey, Jas., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Currey (Curry), William, law suit, **1.** 433.  
 proves inventory of estate, **1.** 451.  
 Currie. See Currey, Curry.  
 Currie, Archibald, on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 551.  
 Currie, John, deserter, **11.** 834.  
 Currie, John, in militia, **22.** 164.  
 Currie, Capt. Joseph, asks terms of Whigs, **22.** 213, 214.  
 skirmishes with Whigs, **22.** 220; 238.  
 robs widow, **22.** 224.  
 Tory officer, **22.** 196.  
 Currituck, **22.** 981, 983.  
 Currituck (Corratuck) Banks, inhabitants of will not allow Indians to hunt, **2.** 172.  
 Currituck Branch, **2.** 400.  
 Currituck Chapel, **5.** 818; **6.** 316.  
 Currituck (Coratuck, Corrotuck, Corratuck, Currytuck, Curratuck, Couratuck) County, **1.** 676; **2.** 68, 71,



75, 79, 97, 104, 106, 112, 124, 128, 141, 146, 183, 264, 297, 304, 311, 323, 342, 349, 390, 400, 401, 433, 434, 461, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 500, 597, 598, 662, 668, 672, 679, 724, 729; **3.** xiii, 57, 186, 566, 576, 579, 592, 613; **4.** 19, 118, 526, 872, 916, 920; **5.** 82, 1044; **6.** 606, 1027, 1127; **7.** 476; **8.** 319; **9.** 298, 452, 503, 592; **10.** 475, 524, 529, 565, 568, 655, 691, 835, 917, 962, 976; **11.** 539, 551; **12.** 189, 284; **13.** 63, 219; **14.** 187, 333; **16.** 260, 462; **17.** 949; **18.** 258, 262, 284, 297, 317, 344, 345, 351, 357, 361, 389, 440, 471, 497; **19.** 406, 418, 423, 438, 462, 479, 672, 749, 754, 807, 823; **20.** 138, 143, 324; **21.** 208, 292, 580, 741, 742, 743, 754, 763, 779, 887, 888, 893, 897, 902, 903, 909, 910, 1070; **22.** 401, 831; **23.** 155, 187, 255, 273, 373, 553, 564, 575, 618, 683, 692, 705, 723, 809, 814, 874, 904, 912, 929, 947, 957, 991; **24.** 263, 264, 424, 529, 581, 707, 872; **25.** 64, 104, 110, 155, 161, 164, 202, 212, 217.

a collection district, **3.** xvi, xvii.

a precinct, **1.** xxvii.

act for academy in, **25.** 18-20, 104, 105; for chapel in, **23.** 960-1; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 436; for Parish, **25.** 298-304; for poor house, &c., **24.** 884, 940-1; **25.** 12; for road, **23.** 592; **25.** 474-5; for public buildings, **23.** 747-8; **25.** 341; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 145, 239, 456, 594, 873-4; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 188, 422; on navigation, **23.** 544; on roads, **23.** 449-51; to add part to Hyde, **23.** 232, 338; to apply taxes raised in, **23.** 593-4; to destroy squirrels in, **25.** 198-200; vermin, **23.** 971; to elect vestry in, **23.** 657; to extend boundary, **24.** 647-8; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 717-18; **25.** 70, 288, 406; to improve Currituck Co., **25.** 460-1; to improve navigation, **6.** 749.

Adams cares for, **1.** 681, 689.

and Virginia boundary, **1.** 757.

arms for defense of, **13.** 843, 846, 936-937.

Baptists in, **5.** 1177.

bill for fortifications in, **13.** 578, 663; 668, 682, 710; for jail in, **7.** 556, 558, 561, 564, 576, 579, 584,

588, 594, 623, 668; for poor tax, **20.** 221, 255, 269, 407-408, 441, 459; **21.** 226, 240, 278, 283, 329, 602, 631, 681; for road through, **6.** 853, 854, 861, 866, 872, 874, 891, 919, 923, 928, 943, 946; for tobacco inspection in, **18.** 366; on boundary, **19.** 533, 535, 541, 550, 571, 579; to apply money from taxes, **6.** 850, 855, 861, 882, 884, 886, 891, 913, 923, 928, 953, 954, 957; to appoint treasurer, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to divide, **16.** 75; **19.** 45; to elect vestry, **6.** 1233, 1238, 1240, 1252, 1284, 1298; **7.** 93; to fix place of public records, **12.** 594, 600, 608, 614, 617, 703, 710, 718, 732, 736; to improve navigation through, **6.** 642, 645, 646, 660, 667-668, 671, 675, 676, 677, 749; to join Mattamuskeet to Hyde, **4.** 740, 741, 781, 782, 784, 786, 790; to promote education in, **21.** 297, 328, 370, 373, 376, 396, 641, 698, 786, 789, 804, 947, 955, 967; to secure titles of freeholders in, **8.** 348, 389, 394; to vest lands in for church, **9.** 404, 406, 410, 411, 430, 445, 447, 512, 516, 522, 524, 551, 585, 587, 635-636, 633-640, 664, 682, 694, 837, 841, 857, 862, 883, 884, 888, 896, 918, 920, 928, 1011.

bond of sheriff, **9.** 1062.

books in, **1.** 858-859, 884-885.

cases from tried in Edenton, **23.** 253.

census of 1790, **26.** 465-481.

claimed by Va. officers, **1.** 459, 460.

claims of representation recognized, **6.** 262.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.

complaint of levies by N. C., **1.** 357-358.

com. testifies of Macknight, **10.** 32, 34, 35.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

court treated with contempt, **2.** 3.

Culpeper rebellion in, **1.** 281; tries to collect rents in, **1.** xxii.

custom house proposed for, **3.** 336.

debts due to, **8.** 278-279.

description of, **1.** 714.

dues from sheriff, **9.** 572.

endowment for church in, **1.** 734.

in Edenton dist., **15.** 377.

included in Va., **1.** 306-307.  
 Indians in, **1.** 734.  
 inspection in, **25.** 313, 380.  
 J. P.'s, **2.** 526, 540, 818; **3.** 234, 537;  
**4.** 48, 345, 713; **6.** 1007, 1086, 1088;  
**7.** 275; **23.** 993.  
 jurors in, **4.** 519-521.  
 Knight collector in, **1.** 843.  
 land grants in, **4.** 225, 440, 443, 587,  
 588, 590, 592, 598, 603, 625, 626,  
 627, 628, 629, 635, 636, 638, 643,  
 649, 650, 707, 711, 764, 766, 805,  
 851, 852, 950; **5.** 944.  
 land sold in, **1.** 420.  
 members of Assembly, **2.** 608, 611,  
 612, 624; **3.** 285, 289, 562, 635;  
**4.** 115, 493, 723, 733, 740, 750, 771,  
 815, 1170, 1173, 1174; **5.** 154, 232,  
 521, 526, 552, 701, 890, 1006, 1007,  
 1058, 1110; **6.** 109, 227, 376, 493;  
**6.** 662, 800, 893, 1152, 1259, 1262;  
**7.** 283, 342, 473, 565, 566, 932; **8.**  
 106, 110, 303; **9.** 159, 161, 447, 452,  
 456, 558, 569, 734, 1188; **12.** 1, 8,  
 114, 384, 580, 655, 686, 774; **13.**  
 784, 811, 914, 923; **16.** 1; **17.** 264,  
 794, 877; **18.** 1, 30, 226, 238; **19.**  
 1, 129, 233, 400, 513, 717; **20.** 1,  
 119, 130, 301, 308, 475, 522; **21.**  
 193, 729, 769, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and 1789,  
**22.** 1, 36.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042,  
 1178, 1184; **10.** 165, 474, 500, 506,  
 914, 923.  
 militia in, **5.** 575, 603; affairs in and  
 dangers from enemy, **14.** 152-153,  
 173-174; in Regulator campaign,  
**8.** 687; officers, **20.** 272, 460; or-  
 dered out, **15.** 144; ready to go to  
 S. C., **13.** 274; returns, **9.** 58, 59;  
**22.** 310, 314.  
 no members in Assembly, **4.** 1191,  
 1197, 1198.  
 no members returned from, **4.** 858.  
 not threatened, **15.** 144.  
 number of members in Assembly,  
**1.** xxvii, xxxii; **4.** 1170, 1173, 1174,  
 1175, 1180, 1210, 1231; **5.** 86, 87,  
 88, 90, 91; **9.** 1053.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 owes State, **21.** 1068, 1069, 1072.  
 papers relative to, **13.** 767, 769,  
 772.  
 parishes in, **7.** 540.  
 petition from, **18.** 805, 808, 812, 814;  
 on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on swamp,

**14.** 497; on representation, action  
 on, **5.** 82-84.  
 port of entry for, **3.** 156.  
 prisoners confined in, **1.** 364-365.  
 property left to the church in, **3.** 16.  
 quit rents from, **9.** 608.  
 religious affairs in, **1.** 720-721, 722.  
 rents levied by Va., **1.** 339-340, 343;  
 roll to be made in, **3.** 35.  
 report on militia, **5.** 162; on taxes  
 collected, **4.** 527-528.  
 representation should be reduced,  
**3.** 207.  
 representatives of stand by Glover,  
**1.** 697.  
 Shergold clerk of court, **5.** 352-353.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347, 1181; **5.** 976; **6.** 740.  
 ship wrecked on coast, **3.** 225.  
 struggle over representation act, **4.**  
 1158-1160, 1161, 1167, 1168-1169,  
 1210-1221.  
 supreme court of held in Edenton,  
**5.** 260.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283,  
 288, 539, 540; in 1754, **5.** 320.  
 to improve navigation disallowed,  
**6.** 700, 707, 733.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23.** 641, 792.  
 traitors run to Va., **1.** 881.  
 treasurer, **3.** 323; **23.** 378-380, 400.  
 troops from, **14.** 7; aid Va., **14.** 95;  
 at Great Bridge, **14.** vii; organ-  
 ized, **10.** 205, 207, 530; to be  
 raised in, **13.** 411-412; **24.** 154.  
 Urmston in, **1.** 767.  
 vestry commend Adams, **1.** 728-729.  
 Va. authorities order levies to be  
 collected, **1.** 324.  
 Va. vessel captured in by militia,  
**12.** 219, 225.  
 voting place in, **2.** 214.  
 writ for choice of Assemblymen in,  
**4.** 1181, 1195.  
 See also Currituck Precinct.  
 Currituck Court House, **24.** 871; **25.**  
 110.  
 act for road from, **23.** 592; **25.** 474-  
 475.  
 inspection at, **24.** 581.  
 quit rents payable at, **4.** 186.  
 tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 Currituck (Curatuck) Creek, land  
 grant on, **1.** 61-62.  
 Currituck District, recruiting officer  
 for, **22.** 928.  
 duties of to go to improve naviga-

- tion, **25**. 461.
- Currituck expedition**, **10**. 571.
- Currituck Inlet**, **1**. 18; **4**. 44; **7**. 514; **8**. 31; **10**. 85, 936; **14**. 116; **23**. 593; **24**. 136, 504.
- a customs district, **2**. vi.
- act on navigation, **23**. 544; **25**. 460-1; to improve navigation disallowed, **6**. 700, 707, 733.
- beacons put into, **2**. 611.
- bill for fortifications at, **13**. 578, 663, 668, 682, 710; to apply money to improve navigation, **6**. 642, 645, 646, 660, 667-668, 671, 675, 676, 677, 749, 850, 855, 861, 882, 884, 886, 891, 913, 923, 928, 953, 954, 957.
- boats at sold, **12**. 163, 171, 335.
- boundary of N. C. and Va., **1**. xxii, 740; **2**. 205, 221, 222, 395, 518, 681, 730, 733, 743, 746, 750, 752, 757, 768, 776, 780, 785, 787, 796, 798, 799, 815.
- British to go through, **17**. 985.
- character, **6**. 1027.
- closed, **3**. 210.
- depth of water, **5**. 315.
- entrance by, **1**. 318.
- favors illegal trade, **1**. 467.
- line begun at, **3**. 21, 23, 33.
- man of war to meet Palatines at, **1**. 958, 962.
- observations from, **1**. 385.
- prizes captured in, **13**. 459.
- proposed meeting at, **1**. 340.
- Sloop burnt in, **15**. 469.
- Spanish wreck at, **4**. 1304.
- tobacco shipped through, **1**. 441.
- shoals at, **1**. 731.
- troops at, **10**. 546, 547, 990.
- vessels burned in, **13**. 285.
- wreck near, **1**. 547.
- Currituck Liberty Plains**, **13**. 285.
- Currituck Parish**, **23**. 6, 7, 187, 593.
- act to create, **25**. 298-304.
- established, **2**. 208.
- report on, **7**. 540.
- vestrymen of, **2**. 209.
- Currituck Path**, **17**. 447.
- Currituck Port**, **2**. 561; **4**. 169, 170, 172, 173, 374, 403; **6**. 749; **10**. 981; **18**. 519; **20**. 256, 258; **21**. 1069; **24**. 381; **25**. 461.
- act for collector of, **23**. 745, 746; **24**. 552, 553-6; for naval officer, **24**. 103-4, 109, 215, 401, 959, 960; on navigation of, **13**. 358; on navigation and pilotage, **24**. 136, 502-8, 660-1.
- bill to abolish admiralty jurisdiction, **19**. 142, 253, 255, 257; to facilitate navigation of, **12**. 180, 184, 191, 193, 197, 198, 254, 355, 356, 365, 370, 378, 388, 452; to fix place of public records, **12**. 594, 600, 608, 614, 617, 703, 710, 718, 732, 736.
- Board of Trade on act to improve navigation, **6**. 700.
- collections at, **5**. 972, 973; **7**. 491.
- collector for, **17**. 75, 80; **19**. 625, 633, 638, 698; **23**. 271; fails to report, **9**. 569, 581; reports, **21**. 165; suspended, **9**. 1008.
- commissioner for, **10**. 581.
- complaints against collector, **9**. 618-619.
- comptroller suspended, **9**. 300.
- comptrollership of, &c., **9**. 342, 343.
- duties payable at, **24**. 718, 720; for light house, **25**. 55.
- Jarvis commissioner, **10**. 692.
- marshalls of, **17**. 956, 961; for admiralty court, **17**. 861.
- money to improve navigation, **6**. 690.
- naval officer for, **12**. 46, 59, 65; elected, **12**. 234, 235, 414, 416.
- number of ships entering at, **5**. 314.
- offences by collector, **9**. 236.
- officers of admiralty for, **12**. 44, 45.
- ordinance to appoint collector, **23**. 987-8.
- Pierce suspended as collector, **9**. 994.
- salt coms'r for, **22**. 907.
- shipping of, **5**. xliii.
- suspension of collector considered, **9**. 351.
- trade of, **6**. 968.
- Currituck (Corratuck, Curratuck) Precinct**, **23**. 12, 60, 99, 102, 333.
- report on quit rents, **22**. 246-247, 259.
- See also Currituck County.
- Currituck (Carrahtuck, Corotuck, Caratuck, Carahutucke, Corratuck) River**, **11**. 82; boundary of C. and Va., **1**. 103, 339; **2**. 205, 222, 418, 518, 681, 730, 733.
- Currituck Seminary of Learning**, act to incorporate, **25**. 18-20, 104, 105.
- Currituck Sound**, **2**. 801.
- act for canal from, **24**. 871-2.
- bill for canal from, **18**. 14, 30. 43, 242, 246, 265, 266.

- Currohee Mountain, **17**. 583.  
 Currothers, Hugh, in Indian war, **10**. 760.  
 Curruther, John, in militia, **22**. 316, 317.  
 Curry. See Currey, Currie.  
 Curry, Capt., **6**. 317.  
 Curry, David, petitions for Windsor as C. H., **9**. 804-806.  
 Curry, Duncan, army rank, **13**. 518; **16**. \*1033.  
 Curry, James, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Curry (Corry), John, agrees to restitution of fees in Rowan, **8**. 521-522, 534.  
 Curry, John, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Curry, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Curry, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1027.  
 Curry, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1038.  
 Curry, John, in army, **13**. 509.  
 Curry, John, pensioner, **22**. 60.  
 Curry, Malchom, assaulted, **22**. 509.  
 Curry, Malcom, on Surry S. C., **10**. 228. town coms'r, **24**. 305.  
 Curry, Mary, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
 Curry, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Curry, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1033.  
 Curry, Shadrach, army pay, **17**. 198.  
 Curry, Thompson, army pay, **17**. 198. army rank, **13**. 525; **16**. 1027.  
 Curson, —, owes State, **21**. 1070.  
 Cursing, act against, **23**. 173.  
 Curswell, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 381.  
 Curtess, Thos., in Indian war, **10**. 759.  
 Curtis, Alexander, petition for pension, **9**. 801-802.  
 Curtis, Augustin, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.  
 Curtis, Bartholomew, army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Curtis, Christopher, Tory, **11**. 348.  
 Curtis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1029.  
 Curtis John, in Va. council, **1**. 746.  
 Curtis, John, not exempted, **6**. 807.  
 Curtis, Jonathan, pensioner, **22**. 62.  
 Curtis, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1025.  
 Curtis, Michael, in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Curtis, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1035.  
 Curtis, Peter, army pay, **17**. 200.  
 Curtis, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1028.  
 Curtis, Reubn., army rank, **16**. 1026.  
 Curtis, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 965.  
 Curtis, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
 Curtis, Samuel, arrests Cotton, **10**. 128.  
 Curtis, Sam, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Curtis, Silvanus, petitions on navigation law, **4**. 506-507.  
 Curtis, Thomas, juror, **9**. 692.  
 Curtis, Wm., land grant asked for, **4**. 627.  
 Curtis' Ferry, **15**. 379, 382.  
 Curton, Richard, reader, **1**. 559.  
 Cusby Bridge, **23**. 215.  
 Cuscopannock River, ment'd, **1**. 454.  
 Cuscopong, **2**. 69.  
 Cuseopernon, **2**. 108.  
 Cusey, —, hanged, **14**. 666.  
 Cusey River, **22**. 788.  
 Cushe, John B., **2**. xix. See also Ashe, John B.  
 Cushe, John Baptism, in Assembly, **2**. 575, 576.  
 See also Ashe, John Baptista.  
 Cushy River (Cashie), **24**. 19.  
 act for town on, **23**. 755-6.  
 See also Cashie River.  
 Cussata King, The, **10**. 344.  
 promises aid to King, **10**. 330.  
 Cussee, **17**. 586.  
 Cusselaws, talk of with Stuart, **11**. 167-168.  
 Custice, Thos., ensign, **10**. 944.  
 Custil, David pay to, **22**. 499.  
 Custis, John, at Va. Council, **1**. 357.  
 Custis, John, lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Custis, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1034.  
 Custis, Thos., ensign, **11**. 443.  
 to be ensign, **22**. 909.  
 Custody, members of Assembly ordered into, **4**. 1274.  
 Custom houses, needed, **6**. 1045; at Ocracoke, **3**. 153-6, 336.  
 Customs, accounts of commissioners to be procured, **5**. 72.  
 act relating to, **2**. 482; to prevent frauds in, **23**. 402-417, 443-4, 477-8, 728-41, 948-52; **24**. 104-9; **25**. 495; considered, **4**. 612; **6**. 68; to regulate duties of, **24**. 553-6.  
 amount derived from C., **2**. 195.  
 and Va. anti-tobacco act, **2**. 774.  
 avoided by N. E. men, **1**. 244-246.  
 Bath made a port of entry, **2**. 236-238, 239.  
 bill to appoint receiver of, **5**. 879, 908-909, 910; to prevent frauds, **5**. 260, 264, 266, 267, 269, 279, 281, 283, 284, 286, 287, 290, 310, 675, 677, 678, 687, 719, 721, 723, 724, 725, 726, 735, 875, 877, 878, 888, 900, 901, 906, 923; **7**. 556, 557, 558, 560, 563, 577, 578, 579, 582, 583, 623, 668; **9**. 397, 402, 411, 416, 417,

- 418, 419, 426, 427, 429, 430, 445, 447, 497, 507, 522, 526, 530, 533, 538, 539, 550, 552, 585, 586, 662, 714, 715, 725, 751, 752; **9.** 753, 754, 761, 772, 775, 836, 840, 844, 860, 881, 882, 887, 896, 898, 900, 927, 1010; to regulate officers, **19.** 547.  
bond of receiver, **7.** 683-684.  
Burrington's letter to commissioner ment'd, **4.** 214.  
collection house needed at Ocacock, **3.** 153-6, 336; **5.** 648, 653.  
collection of causes Culpeper Rebellion, **1.** 296-297; during Culpeper Rebellion, **1.** 318-321.  
collectors needed for, **5.** 950.  
Commissioners of, Burrington to on the needs of trade, **4.** 169-173; draw up bonds for deputy gov's., **1.** 476; established, **7.** 518; examine Gillam, **1.** 291; on Miller's petition, **1.** 257-262; to Pownall on bad tobacco law, **6.** 10; to take bonds of ships sailing, **1.** 498-499, 500; to take security, **1.** 497.  
Culpeper's connection with, **1.** 262-263.  
damage to by removing Va. boundary north, **1.** 358.  
diverted by rebels, **1.** 287.  
duties of officers, **1.** 499-500-501; on tobacco, **1.** 291-292, 309.  
English acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 328; confirmation of in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 320, 328.  
fees of collector of, **4.** 195-196.  
Fitzwilliams, surveyor general, **2.** 673.  
frauds and peculations in Albemarle, **1.** 255, 265.  
free trade demanded, **1.** 272.  
from tobacco, **1.** 243-244.  
given to Proprietors, **1.** 28, 109.  
governor forced to remit, **1.** 292, 310.  
Holden to com. of, on frauds, **1.** 244-246.  
income from in Albemarle, **1.** 247.  
injury to from N. C. debtor law, **1.** 664-666; in proprietary colonies, **1.** 553.  
instructions against discriminating, **5.** 1117.  
lessened by Va. law against N. C. tobacco, **2.** 685.  
none on West India imports, **2.** 296.  
not prevented, **1.** 492.  
officers of exempted from jury and militia duty, **5.** 1125-1126.  
on enforcing laws of, **1.** 461-472.  
petition of Miller, **1.** 264.  
prejudice to in proprietary colonies, **1.** 539-540.  
present on collection of, **1.** 439-442.  
Privy Council on laws of, **1.** 458-459.  
proposals for recovery of in Albemarle, **1.** 329-331.  
proposed free trade in naval stores, **1.** 598-599.  
provisions for, **22.** 31.  
repaid by tax, **1.** 327.  
report on gunpowder shipped to N. C., **5.** 650; to be made on, **3.** 115.  
resolutions of Mass. on, **17.** 476.  
seized by rebels, **1.** 303.  
special favors to officers, **6.** 108-109.  
suspension of collectors discussed, **9.** 618-619.  
Surveyor General gives instructions to seize Spanish ship, **4.** 1302, 1309.  
to be recovered in admiralty court, **3.** 230.  
to be remitted to Protestant families, **1.** 244.  
two districts for collection of, **2.** vi.  
Cushing, Thomas, to Assembly on duties and taxes by Parliament, **7.** 686-689.  
Cusick, Edward, Indian Conference held at house of, **5.** 580.  
Cusoe Indians, Orr's report on, **4.** 622.  
Custry, Thomas, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
Cutauboes. See Catawba Indians.  
Cutgraves, Capt., **16.** 242.  
Cutherall, John, allowance to, **22.** 817.  
Cuthrel, Amos, land grant to, **4.** 1246.  
Cuthrill, Amos, land grant to, **4.** 968.  
Cuthrill, Thomas, land grant to, **4.** 1255.  
Cutlar, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 627.  
Cutler, Mr., married, **17.** 630.  
Cuttentony, **5.** 1211.  
Cutter, Lt. Col., wounded, **1.** 159.  
Cutting, Mr., **18.** 779; **20.** 662.  
Cuttlett, Thos., administration of estate, **1.** 579.  
Cuttloe, George, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
Cutts, Wm., Sr., pensioner, **22.** 61.  
Cutty, John, army pay, **17.** 200.

Cyder Act, **7**. 864.  
 Cynepir Indians, help from, **1**. 900.  
 Cypress Bridge, inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 379.  
 Cypress Creek, **22**. 288.  
 Cypress Gut, The, **25**. 465, 466.  
 Cypress Swamp, **23**. 249, 287.  
   Tories at, **15**. 665; **19**. 885.  
 Cypress timber, report on, **7**. 441.

## D

D——t, **11**. 812.  
 D'Abadie, Capt., **22**. 762, 763, 764.  
   to Caswell on his admission to army, **22**. 762.  
   petition and money to, **22**. 948.  
   See also Debadie, Capt..  
 Dabbs, Wm., in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Dabney, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 537.  
 Dabney, John, building coms'r, **24**. 746.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
 Dabney, John, claims allowed, **9**. 953.  
 Daco, Wm., witness, **4**. 1252.  
 Dadley, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Daffell, Thos., in army, **13**. 511.  
 Dagan (Daugan), Thos., bill for town on lands of, **20**. 497, 545, 560.  
   Same as Dougan (?)  
 Dagoman, —, juror, **22**. 511.  
 Dagworthy, Capt., claims as to rank, **5**. xix.  
 Dagworthy, Col., quarrels, **5**. 562.  
 Dahn, John, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.  
 Dail, John, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Daily. See Dailey; Daley, Daly.  
 Dailey, Charles, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dailey, Charles, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dailey, Jeremiah, in army, **15**. 719; **16**. 1041.  
 Dailey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1043.  
 Dailey, Joshua, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dailey, Samuel, given more time to leave State, **22**. 932.  
 Dailey, Thos., given more time to leave State, **22**. 932.  
 Dailey, tobacco at, **22**. 597.  
 Daileys, salt at, **14**. 476.  
 Daily. See Dailey, Daley, Daly.  
 Daily, Capt., **13**. 149.  
   roster of Co., **16**. 1097, 1103, 1157, 1178.  
 Daily Allen, petitions for Fruit, **9**. 93-4.  
 Daily, John, army pay, **17**. 204.

court martialled, **12**. 518.  
   owes State, **21**. 1068.  
 Daily, Joshua, lieut., **10**. 975.  
 Daily, Samuel, to Caswell asking passport to leave the State, **11**. 687.  
 Daily, Thos., ship master, **8**. 261.  
 Daily, Thomas, gives bond to leave State, **11**. 687.  
 Dairs, David, army rank, **16**. 1043.  
 Dairs, John, land grant to, **4**. 219.  
 Dairy, John, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-355.  
 Daives, Jno., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 Dakes, James, in army, **15**. 730.  
 Daldson, John, **11**. 786.  
 Daldum, Wm., signs Pitt Asso., **10**. 222.  
 Dale, Wm., petition for, **19**. 933-934.  
 Daley, Lieut., recruits, **11**. 684.  
 Daley, Jno., in militia, **22**. 347.  
 Daley, Joshua, recruits, **11**. 595.  
 Daley's, **21**. 422, 724, 725.  
   inspection at, **23**. 641, 792; **25**. 313, 379.  
 Daley's Landing, **19**. 711.  
 Dalgo, **21**. 262.  
 Dalhousi, —, **8**. 44.  
 Dallam, Frank, **9**. 1068.  
 Dallam, Jonas, **9**. 1068.  
 Dallam, Jonas Wm., **9**. 1068.  
 Dallam, Jos., **9**. 1249.  
 Dallison, Eliz., land grant to, **4**. 58.  
 Dallison, John, a J. P., **4**. 4, 46.  
   land grant to, **4**. 49, 58, 59.  
 Dalmer, Jas., in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Dalrymple, Mr., brings in negro with small pox, **4**. 333-334.  
 Dalrymple, Jack, shot and paid for, **22**. 824.  
 Dalrymple, John, **7**. 173.  
   appointment considered, **7**. 445.  
   character inquired about, **7**. 91.  
   commander of Fort Johnston, **5**. 394; **7**. 40.  
   criticized, **5**. 401.  
   dead, **22**. 850.  
   dies in Ft. Johnston, **7**. 244, 249, 291.  
   furnishes plan of Ft. Johnston, **7**. 246.  
   memorial on his imprisonment, **6**. 1000, 1004-1005.  
   ordered to obey captains of Viper and Diligence, **7**. 180, 182; to spike guns, **7**. 181.  
   petition to King on his imprisonment by Dobbs, **11**. 154-155.  
   reports on spiked cannon, **7**. 189.  
   subordinate to navy, **7**. 170.

- slave shot and paid for, **22**. 824.  
**Dalrymple, Mrs. John**, allowance to, **22**. 850.  
**Dalton, Thos.**, assaults Ash, **2**. 906.  
**Dalton, Thos.**, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
**Dalton, Tristram**, Mass. Comr., **18**. 584.  
**Dalton, Wm.**, pensioner, **22**. 62.  
**Daly**. See Dailey, Daily, Daley.  
**Daly, Capt.**, **10**. 498.  
**Daly, John**, buys at Martin sale, **22**. 881.  
**Daly, John**, commander and commissary of Hanging Point fort, **10**. 558.  
**Daly, John**, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
**Daly, John**, to bring Heath before Prov. Cong., **10**. 954.  
to secure papers of Cruden & Gibbs, **10**. 520.  
**Dalys, Samuel**, gives power of att'y, **1**. 566.  
**Dalys**, **21**. 566.  
**Dalzell, Capt.**, shoes to, **14**. 442.  
**Dalzil, John**, land grant to, **4**. 273.  
**Dam, Isaac Nan**, in militia, **22**. 323.  
**Damages**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 317, 322, 323.  
**Damages on Bills of Exchange**, act on, **23**. 177-178, 336.  
note on act, **3**. 188.  
**Damas, Viscount**, **16**. 451; **22**. 786.  
**Damon, Peter**, army pay, **17**. 205.  
**Dan, John**, arrested, **1**. 432.  
juror, **1**. 445, 447.  
surety, **1**. 443.  
**Dan (Dann) River**, **2**. 794, 795; **4**. xxi; **5**. 1193, 1203, 1212; **14**. 657; **15**. 174, 350, 664, 714; **16**. 464, 713, 714, 721; **19**. 884, 980; **22**. 100, 112, 145, 147.  
act for road from, **23**. 918-9; on destruction of fish, **23**. 819; on passage of fish, **24**. 295, 460, 849-50; on navigation to be improved, **24**. 600-1, 678.  
bill for road from, **9**. 396, 399, 404, 406, 415, 444, 492, 502, 513, 516, 529, 532, 584, 659; for tobacco inspection on, **21**. 840, 856, 857, 1011, 1019, 1028, 1033, 1034, 1046; on fish, **8**. 352, 355, 361, 384, 402, 403, 407-408, 413, 422, 477; **13**. 853, 875, 887, 954, 978; **19**. 144, 146, 275, 261, 343; **20**. 181; to keep open, **18**. 204.  
Cornwallis and Americans on, **17**. 987, 992, 999, 1000, 1001.  
explored, **16**. iii.  
Greene recrosses, **16**. v, vii.  
Indian outrages on, **5**. 1, 1010.  
tobacco inspection on, **25**. 99.  
troops rendezvous on, **15**. 549, 551.  
See also Dann River.  
**Dana, Mr.**, moves to adjourn C. C., **17**. 172, 173.  
**Dana, Mr.**, Secretary to Adams, **14**. 347.  
**Danagun, Thos.**, in army, **13**. 510.  
**Danbury**, **16**. 739, 740, 742, 856; **17**. 14, 15, 19, 109, 114, 435; **18**. 497.  
**Danbury (Danberry)**, Conn., **14**. 231.  
invaded, **11**. 463, 464.  
**Danbus (Danbuz, Danbury)**, Henry, arrives at Ocracock, **4**. 1119.  
carries letters to Johnston, **4**. 932, 941.  
charges against Johnston, **4**. 930, 933, 936, 938, 940-941.  
**Danby, Thos.**, Earl of, petition of Biggs to, **1**. 325-326.  
**Dance, Etheldred**, ensign, **10**. 517.  
**Dance, Etheldrig**, rank settled and elected Q. M., **15**. 700.  
recommended for promotion, **11**. 716.  
recommends Wilson, **11**. 717.  
**Dancing**, action of Lutheran Church on, **8**. 778.  
**Dandridge, Alexander S.**, in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1271, 1273, 1274.  
**Dandridge, Wm.**, answers N. C. boundary protest, **2**. 738-790.  
continues survey, **3**. 13.  
has gout in camp, **2**. 797.  
on equipment of Va. commissioners, **2**. 735.  
(H.), reports on boundary survey, **2**. 750-757.  
Va. boundary commissioners and instructions, **2**. 734, 744-746, 768; **3**. 21.  
**Dane, Nathan**, in C. C., **17**. 591; **18**. 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 754; **20**. 600.  
**Dane, Richard**, vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 8.  
**Daner, Robert**, army pay, **17**. 204.  
**Danes**, proposal to exclude them from trade in naval stores, **1**. 599.  
**Dang, Peter**, army rank, **16**. 1045.  
**Dang, Zacha.**, army rank, **16**. 1045.

- Dange.** See Daridge, Dauge, Dauge.
- Dange (Douge, Dauge), Griffith,** receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 195, 201, 206, 211, 215, 232, 240, 255, 259, 260. See also Dauge, Griffith.
- Dange, James,** levies for debt, **2.** 67.
- Dange, James,** witness, **2.** 112.
- Dange, Peter,** juror, **4.** 520.
- Dange, Wm.,** asks for lapse patent, **2.** 461.
- Dangers Island,** **2.** 799, 800.
- Daniel.** See Daniels.
- Daniel, —,** (son of Samuel), **22.** 630.
- Daniel, Capt.,** captures privateers, **13.** 186; **22.** 758.
- Daniel, Capt.,** publishes accounts of Carthage expedition, **15.** 753.
- Daniel, Buckner,** pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Daniel, Charles,** Baptist minister, **5.** 1176.
- Daniel, Chesley,** sells horse, **19.** 928.
- Daniel, Chisley,** takes oath, **22.** 177.
- Daniel, Christopher,** pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Daniel, Cornelius,** levy free, **3.** 303.
- Daniel, Elimus,** petitions, **19.** 932.
- Daniel, Emanuel,** army pay, **17.** 207.
- Daniel, Enoch,** petition, **22.** 939.
- Daniel, Eustace,** in militia, **22.** 374.
- Daniel, Francis,** claims, **9.** 590.
- Daniel, Fred. A.,** in militia, **22.** 330.
- Daniel, Henry O.,** petition to Burke for pardon, **22.** 576.
- See also O'Daniel.
- Daniel, Isaac,** in militia, **22.** 283.
- Daniel, Isaac C.,** in militia, **22.** 330.
- Daniel, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1044.
- Daniel, James,** lieut., **10.** 944.
- Daniel, James,** summoned before C. J., **6.** 1065.
- Daniel, James,** takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Daniel, Jepha,** army rank, **16.** 1047.
- Daniel, John,** **6.** 344.
- Daniel, John,** a J. P., **4.** 683, 1040.
- Daniel, John,** allowance to executors, **22.** 837.
- Daniel, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1042.
- Daniel, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1047.
- Daniel, John,** exempted, **9.** 146.
- Daniel, Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 283.
- Daniel, John,** road coms'r., **23.** 220.
- Daniel John,** takes oath, **22.** 173.
- Daniel, John W.,** takes oath, **22.** 176.
- Daniel, Joseph,** caveat against, **2.** 771.
- Daniel, Josh.,** army rank, **16.** 1043.
- Daniel, Nath.,** gun impressed, **22.** 413.
- Daniel, Owin,** juror, **25.** 188.
- Daniel, Owen O.,** land lapses, **2.** 523.
- See also O'Daniel.
- Daniel, Richard,** in prison, **15.** 489.
- Daniel, Robert, Captain,** **10.** 622.
- Daniel, Robert,** in militia, **9.** 696.
- Daniel, Robert,** juror, **8.** 529.
- Daniel, Robert,** land grants under, **4.** 308.
- Daniel, Major Robert,** brings revisal of Fundamental Constitution to C., **2.** 852, 905.
- church act under, **1.** xxvi.
- comes to N. C. as gov., **22.** 733.
- complaints against, **1.** 709.
- in S. C. Assembly, **1.** 901.
- law made under suspended, **1.** 697.
- sides with neither party, **1.** 697.
- turned out, **1.** xxvii.
- Urmston on, **1.** 768.
- See also Col. Daniels.
- Daniel, Robert, Jr.,** **22.** 448.
- Daniel, Robert, Jr.,** in militia, **10.** 99.
- Daniel, Robert, Jr.,** patroler, **10.** 63.
- Daniel, Robert Lanier,** a J. P., **6.** 343.
- Daniel, Robert T.,** Baptist minister, **5.** 1183.
- clerk, **5.** 1182.
- Daniel, Samuel,** to Johnston on mill dam site, **22.** 630-1.
- Daniel, Simon,** a volunteer, **14.** 838.
- Daniel, Simon,** in militia, **22.** 270.
- Daniel, Simon,** exempted, **6.** 818.
- Daniel, Starling,** in militia, **17.** 1061.
- Daniel, Stephen,** army record, **13.** 474.
- on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10.** 24.
- Daniel, Swain,** drafted, **14.** 839.
- Daniel, Swain,** in militia, **22.** 270.
- Daniel, Thos.,** **22.** 291.
- Daniel, Thomas,** army pay, **17.** 205.
- Daniel, Thomas,** army pay, **17.** 207.
- Daniel, Tho.,** army rank, **16.** 1046.
- Daniel, Thos.,** in militia, **22.** 375.
- Daniel, Thos.,** takes oath, **22.** 175.
- Daniel, Titus,** outlawed and shot, **22.** 837.
- Daniel (Daniell), Wm.,** juror, **2.** 596, 712.
- Daniel, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 603, 767; land lapses, **2.** 563-564, 674.
- surety, **2.** 654.
- witness, **2.** 551, 586, 595.
- Daniel, Wm.,** juror, **4.** 517.
- Daniel, Wm., Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 497.
- Daniel, Woodson,** act on mill dam, **24.** 938.
- Daniel, Alex'r.,** in militia, **22.** 415.
- Daniell, William,** in militia, **22.** 498.



- Daniels. See Daniel.
- Daniels, Capt., **10**. 63.
- Daniels, Col., Cary escapes to house of, **1**. 803.
- See also Daniel, Maj. Robert.
- Daniels, Ethelred, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Daniels, Joab, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Daniels, Jno., in militia, **22**. 280.
- Daniels, Thos., **23**. 964.
- Daniels, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Daniels, Wm., Jr., in militia, **9**. 58, 59.
- Daniels, **15**. 380.
- Daniels Church, history, **8**. 753, 754, 755, 756.
- Daniley, Arthur, land grant to, **4**. 1242.
- Danish Church, and consecration of Amer. ministers, **17**. 40-42.
- Danish East Indies Co., **16**. 923.
- Danish Islands, **5**. 645.
- Danish West Indies, **10**. 962.
- trade to, **10**. 707, 969.
- D'Anmour, M., French Consul, **14**. 689, 797.
- letter from ment'd, **15**. 195.
- Dann, Count, defeated, **6**. 522.
- Dann, John, law suit, **1**. 388.
- Dann (Donn) River, **13**. 460.
- See also Dan River.
- Danneberg, Germany, **8**. 766.
- Danner, Frederick, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Danolson, Jese, army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Danosen, Wm., in militia, **22**. 391.
- Danrel, Henry, against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.
- Dansby, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 373.
- Dansey, Maj., **15**. 244.
- Dansier's Island, **2**. 750.
- Danson. See Dawson.
- Danson (Danton, Dawson), John, a Proprietor, **1**. 708; **2**. 58.
- asks aid of S. C., **2**. 191-192.
- at meeting of Proprietors, **1**. 707, 717, 718, 723, 749-750, 756, 818, 831, 832; **2**. 8-10, 58, 234-235, 298-299, 306-307, 314, 350.
- commissions and instructs Tynte, **1**. 694-696, 705-707.
- deputy of, **1**. 857.
- favors Quakers, **1**. 733.
- helps Cary, **1**. 774-775.
- makes Bath a port of entry, **2**. 236-238; Foster his deputy, **2**. 139.
- money for land to, **1**. 717.
- offended by Urmston, **2**. 186.
- on division of C., **1**. 775-776.
- on survey and purchase of land, **2**. 173-174.
- payment to, **1**. 833.
- sells rice, **1**. 833.
- signs terms of surrender, **2**. 384.
- to Assembly on revisal of laws, **2**. 235-236.
- to Eden on lapsed land, &c., **2**. 238-239; on N. C. affairs, **2**. 175-176.
- to invest in South Sea stock, **2**. 385.
- widow makes appeal, **3**. 36.
- Danson, John, land grant to, **4**. 588.
- Danson, John, merchant, **1**. 853.
- Danson, Mary, sells C., **3**. 35, 38, 39, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46; **4**. 656, 657, 662; **11**. 86-91, 99.
- Danstan, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.
- Danzick, **8**. 84.
- Daphne, captures vessel, **13**. 97.
- Darach, Jenny, immigrant, **7**. 544.
- Darbin's Creek, **7**. 1001, 1006, 1007.
- Darby, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 422.
- Darby, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Darby, Thos. Wain, exempted, **6**. 128.
- Dardan, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Darden, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 273.
- Darden, Elisha, in militia, **22**. 309.
- Darden, Jesse, petition, **19**. 25, 34, 68, 72.
- Darden, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.
- Darden, Joseph, bound over to court, **2**. 358.
- collects quit rents, **2**. 727, 729.
- tried and acquitted, **2**. 406.
- Dardin, Jesse, petition of considered, **16**. 50, 63, 105, 106.
- Dardin, Jos., juror, **25**. 189.
- Daridge. See Dange, Dauge, Dauge.
- Daridge, Griffith, soldier, **18**. 797.
- Daridge, Jacob, soldier **18**. 797.
- Dark, Samuel, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Dark, Samuel, Tory officer, **22**. 197.
- Dark, Thos., convicted and character, **16**. 345; **22**. 610.
- Tory officer, **22**. 196.
- Darker, —, a Baptist, **5**. 1164.
- Darlie, Maj. Gen., commands Br. in Va., **15**. 144.
- Darling, Capt., sells ship to Spaniards, **4**. 1304.
- Darnal, Capt., roster of Co., **16**. 1004, 1013, 1029, 1042, 1051, 1064, 1075, 1096, 1102, 1112, 1129, 1134, 1156, 1170, 1183.
- Darnal, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Darnal, Waugh, Jr., exempted, **9**. 146.
- Darnal, Waugh, Sr., exempted, **9**. 146.

Darnal, Wm., in militia, **22**. 348.  
 Darnald, Anty., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Darnall, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Darnall, Ward, in army, **16**. 740.  
 Darnel, Henry, in militia, **22**. 421.  
 Darnel, James, in militia, **22**. 164.  
 Darnell, Henry, adjutant, **10**. 517.  
 Darnell, Henry, lieut., **10**. 518.  
 Darnell, Henry, pay to, **22**. 499.  
 Darnell, Waugh, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Darnell, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Darock, Archibald, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
 Darrach, John, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Darrell, Edward, prisoner, **15**. 393.  
 Darrem, John, in army, **13**. 515.  
 Darryburg, S. C., **14**. 284.  
 Darsey, —, **21**. 565.  
 Dart, Mr., **11**. 47.  
 Dart, Mrs., **20**. 664.  
 Dart, John Sandford, leaves clothing at Halifax, **14**. 551.  
     to Gates on clothing, **14**. 705.  
 Dartmouth, Lord, at Board of T. meeting, **1**. 341-342.  
     Board of Trade to, **2**. 50-51.  
     on Board of Trade, **1**. 630-633.  
     on debtor law, **1**. 672-673.  
     on Va. boundary dispute, **1**. 716-717.  
     Spotswood to on Cary rebellion, **1**. 796-797; on defenses and Quakers, **1**. 814.  
     to Board of Trade on Cary rebellion and answer, **1**. 804-806.  
 Dartmouth, Earl of, **9**. 976, 1087, 1096, 1102, 1172, 1186; **10**. 364, 378, 379, 487, 489, 492, 795.  
     aids Germans, **8**. 632.  
     at Board of Trade meeting, **9**. 811, 812, 1105; **10**. 377; at Privy Council, **9**. 632, 666.  
     Bull to on land troubles from S. C. boundary, **9**. 1258-1260; **11**. 248-254.  
     Campbell to on efforts to defend N. C. and S. C., **11**. 265-267.  
     circular to governors against delegates to Cont. Cong., **9**. 1108; on relations of Parl't and colonies, **9**. 1138-1140; on resolution of House of Commons **9**. 1137.  
     correspondence quoted, **22**. 616.  
     Howard to on salary, **9**. 813-814, 819, 1221-1222.  
     Howe to on sending British army South, **10**. 412-413, 420-421.  
     Martin to on action of Council on

court bill, **9**. 969-970; on Assembly, **9**. 698-699; and courts, &c., **9**. 1114-1116; and Prov. Cong., **9**. 1212-1215, 1223-1228; and quorum, &c., **9**. 598-601; on Bunker Hill battle, dismantling of Ft. Johnston, &c., **10**. 96-99; on Burgwin's resignation and the quarrel over it, **9**. 613-618; on burning of Ft. Johnston, **10**. 108-109; on Cont. Cong., loyalty in N. Y. and Estab. church, **9**. 1083-1087; on council, boundary line of Va., taxes, &c., **9**. 1242-1245; on court act, **9**. 625-632; an act to repeal tax to redeem currency, **9**. 958-967; on court and jury acts, Prov. Cong., &c., **9**. 1050-1061; on court bill and public affairs, **9**. 685-688, 791-801, 816-19; 820-4; and quit rents, **9**. 1140-1141; on court law and agency for Earl Granville, **9**. 693-694; on land grants, quit rent law and salary of C. J., &c., **9**. 989-994; on laws of 1773, **9**. 655-664; and S. C. boundary, **9**. 635-638; on laws of 1774, **9**. 1009-1014; on loyalty and land purchases, **9**. 1174-1176; on loyalists in the Carolinas and coming of Br. troops, **9**. 406-409; on Newbern cannon, ammunition, loyalty and public affairs, **10**. 40-41; on proposed agency for Earl Granville, **9**. 642-644; on Prov. Cong., **10**. 264-278; on public affairs, **9**. 357-360, 364-365, 618-623; **10**. 230-237, 244-246, 264-278; on public revenues, **9**. 646-647; on quit rent bill, **9**. 671-672; on quit rents, regulators and court laws, **9**. 1257-1258; on results of limiting power to grant lands, **9**. 668-669; on suspension of Dey from council, **10**. 100-102; on Transylvania loyalty, Highlanders, &c., **10**. 321-328; on trouble with Assembly, **9**. 373-374; on violation of mails and loyalty in N. C., **10**. 69-71.  
 memorial to on courts and attachments, **9**. 1147-1149; of council to for salary, **9**. 375-376.  
 on causes of regulation, **9**. v.  
 proposes to divide N. C., **10**. 135.  
 recalls King's officers in N. C., **10**. 824.  
 'Stuart to on encroachments on In-

- dian lands, **9**. 1106-1107; on Henderson and Transylvania, **9**. 1173; on Indian affairs, **10**. 117-119, 348, 392-393.
- to Dunmore on affairs in Va., **10**. 138a-138b.
- to Gage on employment of Indians, &c., **10**. 138b.
- to governors on use of ship of war, **10**. 242.
- to Howard on salary for C. J., **9**. 987.
- to Howe on sending Br. troops to the South, **10**. 313-314.
- to King on council, **9**. 824-825; on N. C. acts, **9**. 955-957; on Queen's College act, **9**. 596.
- to Martin on council vacancies, **9**. 695; on court act and public affairs, **9**. 1007-1008; and other acts, **9**. 987-989; on court and other bills and appeals in chancery court, **9**. 675-677; on court bill and public affairs, **9**. 680-683, 815-816; on court of o. and t. law, **9**. 1077; on courts, representation, council, &c., **9**. 1119-1120; on dissolution of Assembly and quorum in, **9**. 664-665; on laws to be disallowed, **9**. 597-598; on loyalty in N. C., **9**. 1240-1242; on proceedings of Eng. government against America, **10**. 66-68; on public affairs, **9**. 351-352, 361-363, 374-375, 689-690, 694-695, 1155-1159; on raising Br. troops in N. C., **10**. 89-91, 247-248; on resolutions of House of Commons and independence, **9**. 1254-1257; on 'revisal of laws and quit rent bill, **9**. 824; on sending Br. troops to Cape Fear, **10**. 299-300, 306-308.
- to prepare warrants for King's signature, **11**. 242, 244, 245, 254-255.
- to Tryon on payment for Catawba survey, **7**. 113; on public affairs, **7**. 131-133.
- Dartmouth, Mass., **17**. 593.
- Dartmouth College, **8**. xl; **17**. 561; **18**. 668.
- Dartmouth Fort, muster at, **10**. 772.
- Dartmouth University, makes Fanning a LL. D., **7**. xv.
- Dartreck, Wm., in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Darven, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263.
- Dasher, Christopher, army pay, **17**. 205.
- in army, **15**. 731; **16**. 1045.
- Dauge. See Dange, Daridge, Dauge.
- Dauge, Benj., in militia, **22**. 333.
- Dauge, Peter, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Dauge, Willoughby, in militia, **22**. 334.
- Daugan, Thos., bill for town on lands of, **17**. 315, 342.
- in Assem., **19**. 130, 149, 150, 168, 215, 267.
- See also Dauggan, Thos.
- Dauge. See Dange, Daridge, Dauge.
- Dauge, Mr., offers to buy tobacco, **18**. 64-65.
- Dauge, Dennis, captain, **10**. 546, facing 680.
- commands independent co., **10**. 691.
- lieut. col., **10**. 205.
- powder to, **10**. 692.
- Dauge, Griffith, in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 160, 168, 179, 189.
- petition, **20**. 268, 280.
- Dauge, James, canal coms'r, **24**. 871.
- Dauge, John, on clothes for artillery, **11**. 672.
- Dauge, Peter, aid promised to, **11**. 551.
- arrives at Kinston, **11**. 680, 681.
- colonel, **10**. 577, 1040; **11**. 580.
- in Assembly, **18**. 226, 228, 257, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 346, 351, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 440, 443, 445, 468, 469, 470, 471; **20**. 119, 121, 132, 133, 167, 229, 238, 239, 245, 275, 287, 314, 479; **21**. 1, 3, 6, 47, 52, 66, 68, 71, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 154, 160, 168, 178, 179, 189, 193, 195, 198, 210, 233, 248, 288, 294, 305, 332, 344, 345, 367, 379, 402, 411, 431, 434, 584, 729, 730, 732, 760, 780, 781, 789, 793, 801, 806, 815, 839, 845, 846, 852, 860, 862, 868, 916, 954.
- in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 2, 4, 25, 27, 29, 32, 36, 47, 48.
- lieutenant colonel, **10**. 559; for troops for S. C., **10**. 931.
- major, **10**. 532.
- on clothes for 10th regt., **11**. 670-671.
- on com. of Assem., **18**. 12, 239.
- ordered to Wilmington to remove ammunition, **11**. 610, 611, 612, 620.
- payments to for militia, **10**. 574.
- recruits of ordered out, **11**. 538.
- return of militia under, **10**. facing 680.

- school trustee, **25**. 18.  
 situation ment'd, **11**. 571.  
 takes negroes up the country, **10**. 570.  
 to accept lt. col's commission, **11**. 431.  
 to Council of Safety on appointment of Gregory as major, **10**. 617-618.  
 to make deed, **24**. 530.  
 to seize goods, **10**. 474; slaves, **10**. 529-530.  
 troops of to bring up arms, **11**. 588.  
 Dauge, Peter, quit rents of, **22**. 246.  
 Dauge, Willoughby, school trustee, **25**. 18.  
 Dauggan. See Daugan, Dougan.  
 Dauggan (Dougan, Duggan), Thos., bill for town on lands of, **21**. 22, 35, 45, 101, 104.  
 Daughan, Walter, juror, **25**. 185.  
 Daughatre, Jane Jane, imported, **1**. 494.  
 Daugherty, George, lieut., **10**. 519.  
 Daugherty (Doherty), Phebe, **22**. 167.  
 Daugherty, Solomon, gun impressed, **22**. 413.  
 Daughtrey. See Dawtry.  
 Daughtrey, Lawrence, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Daughtry, Absalom, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Daughtry, Alexander, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Daughtry, James, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Daughtry, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Daughtry, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Daughtry, Richard, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Dauphin, The, birth of, **19**. 216, 230-1, 250, 254, 349, 351, 366, 368.  
 Dauphin Co., Pa., **8**. 728.  
 Germans in, **8**. 729.  
 Daursey, Wm., army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Dauson. See Dawson.  
 Dauson, Capt., commands company, **10**. facing 680.  
 Daussett. See Dorset.  
 Dausset, Frances, distraint on, **7**. 864.  
 Dautrey, Jos., juror, **4**. 522.  
 Dautrey, Thomas, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Davant, Barnabas, in army, **13**. 525.  
 Davenport. See Deavenport, Deavenport.  
 Davenport, —, **13**. 32, 41.  
 Davenport, Mr., messenger, **13**. 15, 16.  
 Davenport, Anne, sells land, **1**. 618.  
 Davenport, Asahel, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 army rank, **16**. 1043.  
 Davenport, Daniel, to be discharged, **10**. 974.  
 Davenport, Ephm., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Davenport, Frances, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Davenport, Fran., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Davenport, Giles, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Davenport, Hump., petition from, **1**. 145-149.  
 Davenport, Isaac, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Davenport, Isaac, petition, **18**. 29, 61, 258, 261, 288-289, 300; **20**. 357.  
 Davenport, Jacob, land grant to, **4**. 593.  
 Davenport, James, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Davenport, James, in militia, **17**. 1059.  
 Davenport, John, appraiser, **1**. 452.  
 buys and sells land, **1**. 580, 618.  
 constable, **1**. 618, 656.  
 juror, **2**. 553.  
 sells, **1**. 613.  
 witness, **1**. 612.  
 Davenport, Jno., juror, **25**. 186.  
 Davenport, John, petition, **18**. 29, 61, 258, 261, 288-289, 300; **20**. 357.  
 Davenport, Jos., in militia, **22**. 367.  
 Davenport, Jos., in militia, **22**. 371.  
 Davenport, Joseph, juror, **7**. 842.  
 Davenport (Devenport), Richard, acknowledges debt, **1**. 656.  
 buys land, **1**. 523.  
 juror, **1**. 627.  
 land lapses, **2**. 73, 242.  
 law suit, **1**. 532, 582, 605, 606, 651.  
 sells, **1**. 606.  
 sells and buys land, **1**. 580.  
 to pay witness, **1**. 582.  
 petitions for land, **2**. 67.  
 Davenport, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
 Davenport, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Daves, Capt., **15**. 786; **21**. 1045.  
 Daves, Graham, collects materials for records, **11**. v.  
 notes by, **13**. 344, 427, 476, 481, 505, 531; **15**. 725.  
 services of in Colonial Records, **1**. viii.  
 Daves, Jno., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Daves, Capt. John, **20**. 719.  
 and army frauds, **18**. 375.  
 army rank, **16**. 665, 1040.  
 army record, **13**. 480.  
 churchwarden, **25**. 35.  
 collector, **17**. 75, 80; **21**. 188; **24**. 552.  
 Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
 custodian of public buildings, **21**. 129, 137.

- Ensign and payment to, **10.** 874.  
 in N. C. brigade, **13.** 427.  
 nom. for collector, **19.** 625, 637, 698-699, 704.  
 officer, **18.** 449, 458, 486.  
 orders men from hospitals, **11.** 713;  
   men to march, **11.** 445; movement  
   of troops, **15.** 698.  
 owes State, **21.** 1069.  
 payment to for troops, **10.** 621.  
 rank, **16.** 609.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 190,  
   192, 196, 199, 204, 209, 211, 212,  
   213, 215, 216, 220, 221, 223, 225,  
   226, 227, 232, 234, 240, 243, 244,  
   246, 249, 251, 252, 254, 257, 260.  
 report as collector of customs, **20.**  
   256, 257.  
 supt. public buildings, **20.** 571.  
 to Grayson on pay of N. C. officers,  
   **17.** 1051-1053.  
 witness, **18.** 729, 730, 731.  
 wounded at Stony Point, **14.** viii.  
**Daves, Richard**, claims allowed, **6.** 743.  
**Daves, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 1049.  
**Daves, Wm.**, owes State, **21.** 1070.  
**Daves, Wm.**, petition on separation,  
   **22.** 705-11.  
**Davey, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
**David, 2.** 867.  
**David, David**, in militia, **22.** 384.  
**David, David**, land grant to, **4.** 1039,  
   1049.  
**Davidis Parei Exercitationes Philoso-**  
**phicae and Corpus Doctrinae**  
**Christianaee**, **2.** 583, 584.  
**Davidson.** See Davison.  
**Davidson, Capt.**, census of company of,  
   **10.** 280.  
   in Cherokee campaign, **10.** 897.  
**Davidson, Capt., Jr.**, payment by com-  
   pany of, **10.** 319.  
**Davidson, Capt., Jun.**, (2) payment by  
   company of, **10.** 319.  
**Davidson, Capt. (of Md.)**, needs cloth-  
   ing, **14.** 682.  
**Davidson, Col.**, **15.** 714.  
   wants money for troops, **13.** 461.  
**Davidson, Lieut.**, attacks Tories and  
   wounded, **15.** 6-7.  
   on Lamb's trial, **14.** 352.  
**Davidson, Lt. Col.**, **13.** 191.  
**Davidson, Maj.**, **11.** 740.  
**Davidson, Maj.**, **14.** 157.  
   Caswell to on public affairs, **11.**  
   517-518.  
   order to, **14.** 432.  
   sword to, **14.** 438.  
**Davidson, George**, **14.** 478; **22.** 144.  
   a J. P., **23.** 992.  
   acquitted of charges, **10.** 253.  
   allowance to, **10.** 588.  
   army record, **13.** 474.  
   captain, **10.** 187; **22.** 144.  
   goes against Tories, **19.** 975.  
   in Assembly, **12.** 271, 380, 399, 408,  
   429, 441, 655, 656, 694, 696, 699,  
   736, 816, 879; **13.** 636, 645, 676,  
   690, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721; **19.**  
   372, 375, 376, 379.  
   in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913.  
   major, **10.** 530.  
   money from, **21.** 1064.  
   on com. of Assem., **12.** 563, 583,  
   588, 658, 668, 687, 695; **13.** 563,  
   664.  
   on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252, 253, 254.  
   petition, **19.** 592-593, 597, 620-621,  
   624, 633.  
   resigns as lt. col., **21.** 912.  
**Davidson, Geo.**, coms'r on building, **24.**  
   981; on town, **25.** 33.  
**Davidson, George**, land grant to, **4.**  
   950, 1240.  
**Davidson, Geo.**, militia captain, **24.**  
   197, 450.  
**Davidson, George**, on Cherokee bound-  
   ary survey, **7.** 1000.  
**Davidson, James**, army pay, **17.** 204.  
   army rank, **16.** 1047.  
   coms'r on pub. buildings, **24.** 29,  
   150.  
**Davidson, James**, court martialled, **12.**  
   513.  
**Davidson, James**, petition on land  
   grants, **9.** 1260-1263.  
**Davidson, James, Sheriff**, **21.** 1072.  
**Davidson (Davison), John**, accounts of  
   to be re-examined and report on  
   same, **12.** 169, 176, 191-192.  
   claims allowed, **10.** 954.  
   com. on re-examining accounts of re-  
   ports and payment to, **12.** 230,  
   231, 409-10, 421.  
   in Assembly, **9.** 384, 389, 396, 401,  
   418, 421, 426, 431, 448, 449, 462,  
   463, 475, 482, 493, 505, 506, 542,  
   545, 549, 588, 721, 729, 734, 763,  
   765, 767, 783.  
   makes return of So. Army, **15.** 162.  
   on Rowan S. C., **10.** 252.  
   petitions for extension of power of  
   J. P.'s, **7.** 874-875; on land grants,  
   **9.** 1260-1263; **11.** 250-254.

Davidson, John, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 in common council, **16**. 792, 793.  
 major, **10**. 206, 531; **15**. 178.  
 Davidson, Joseph, in army, **15**. 718.  
 Davidson, Robert, to Presbyterians of  
 N. C. on Amer. liberty, **10**. 222-  
 228.  
 Davidson, Robert, town coms'r, **25**. 35.  
 Davidson, Robert, witness, &c., **20**.  
 295, 296, 297, 298, 299.  
 Davidson, Theodore F., favors publi-  
 cation of colonial records, **1**. vi.  
 Davidson, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 army rank, **13**. 250; **16**. 1045.  
 Davidson, Thomas, land grant to, **4**.  
 1240.  
 Davidson, Wm., a J. P., **21**. 366.  
 Davidson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
 Davidson, Wm., captain, taxables in  
 com. of, **10**. 252.  
 commutation of, **22**. 804.  
 enlists minute men, **10**. 310.  
 goods stored at house of, **21**. 640.  
 in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.  
 lieut. col., **11**. 831.  
 major, **10**. 516, 520.  
 officer, **18**. 485.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 280, 432.  
 Davidson, William Lee, **14**. 453, 646,  
 647, 667, 676, 692, 693, 745, 774;  
**15**. xii; **16**. 155; **19**. 957, 958, 959,  
 965; **22**. 100, 114, 121, 122, 128  
 adjutant, **22**. 113.  
 army pay, **18**. 734.  
 army rank, **16**. 1042.  
 asked for to command troops, **14**.  
 664.  
 asks for provisions, **14**. 450.  
 at Council of War, **15**. 160-161.  
 Bd. War to on clothing, &c., **14**.  
 451-452.  
 brigade reduced, **14**. 785.  
 brig. gen. pro tem., **22**. 1008.  
 captures powder, **14**. 682, 683; **15**.  
 114.  
 certificate to executors, **21**. 807, 975,  
 978.  
 Davie to on taking Br. parole, **14**. 781.  
 defends the Catawba and move-  
 ments, **22**. 533, 534.  
 fortunes considered, **15**. iv.  
 goes to aid of Greene, **14**. 485; to  
 Waxhaws, **14**. 764.  
 harasses Br., **14**. 434.  
 Harrington on appointment of, **15**.  
 140.

holds ford, **17**. 997, 998.  
 in N. C. battalion, **13**. 343.  
 intercedes for prisoners, **14**. 743.  
 invited to command King's Mtn.  
 forces, **15**. 106.  
 joined by Armstrong, **14**. 782.  
 joins Morgan, **16**. iv; Sumner, **15**.  
 81.  
 killed, **17**. 997, 998; **19**. 960, 962;  
**22**. 109, 123, 125, 135; Cowan's  
 Ford and sketch, **16**. iv-v, vii.  
 letters from, **14**. 397, 416, 417, 420,  
 423, 427, 769; on, **22**. 759; on his  
 promition, mentd., **14**. 377.  
 location, **14**. 423; and movements,  
**15**. ix, x; on Broad River, **15**. 184.  
 memorial of executors, **18**. 90, 102,  
 333.  
 monument to proposed and account  
 of, **17**. 1046, 1047, 1048.  
 movements, **19**. 968, 969, 983, 984,  
 989, 990; to Sherrill's Ford, **14**.  
 775.  
 Nash to on movements of British,  
**15**. 127-128.  
 number of troops under, **19**. 995.  
 on board to recommend promotions  
 and recommended, **11**. 800.  
 pay to widow, **21**. 421, 424, 721.  
 petition of executors, **19**. 610, 648-  
 649, 651; **20**. 128, 310-311, 314,  
 450, 463.  
 promotion as brig. gen., **15**. vii;  
 criticized by Harrington, **14**. 636-  
 637.  
 pursues Tories, **14**. 669-670.  
 recommends that Tories be set free  
 and reports on Br., **14**. 448.  
 reduced to half pay, **15**. 420.  
 reports on King's Mtn. defeat, **15**.  
 114, 117, 118.  
 resigns and dead, **15**. 501.  
 resolve in favor of widow, **19**. 110,  
 138, 139, 224, 225, 249, 362.  
 return of militia brigade under, **15**.  
 162.  
 revolutionary services, **22**. 115-120.  
 roll of company of, **14**. 294.  
 settlement of accounts of consider-  
 ed, **16**. 62, 64; **19**. 36.  
 should command Va. and N. C.  
 troops, **14**. 704.  
 skirmishes of, **14**. 692; **15**. 171.  
 Sumner to on Br. retreat, **14**. 790;  
 on his acceptance of brigade com-  
 mand, **14**. 769.  
 supplies to brigade of, **15**. 592.

to Caswell on money for recruiting and answer, **11.** 475-476, 485-486; on recruits, **11.** 557, 574; on returns and recruiting, **11.** 506-507. to draft militia, **14.** 481.

to Gates on Br. occupation of Charlotte, &c., **14.** 665; on Br. occupation of Charlotte, **15.** 83, 89; on movements of Br., &c., **14.** 674-675; on movements of troops, **14.** 614-616; on negroes, **14.** 758.

to harass Br., **14.** 428.

to Martin on plan of campaign against Br., **14.** 759-760.

to obey Smallwood, **14.** 402.

to retire, **16.** 610.

to Sumner on capture of powder, **14.** 683; on Charlotte affairs, **14.** 785; on defeat of Tories, &c., **14.** 772; on evacuation of Charlotte and movements, **14.** 694-695, 699, 787, 788; on Ferguson and Br., **14.** 661, 662; on Gates's retreat, **14.** 773; on King's Mtn. campaign, **14.** 685, 782; on movements of Br., **14.** 779; on prisoners, Br. in Charlotte and captured dispatch, **14.** 784, 785; on returns of Davie and movements of Br., **14.** 676, 677-678; on skirmishes, **14.** 679, 680, 786.

troops of cross the Yadkin, **14.** 777.

work of, **15.** 99.

Davidson, Wm. Lee, Cont. Lt. col. (not Gen.), **22.** 1049.

Davidson, Wm. Lee, petition on services of Gen. Davidson, **22.** 115-120.

Davidson, Mrs. Wm. Lee, holds negroes, **16.** 155, 158; **19.** 648.

resolve in favor of, **19.** 110, 138, 139, 249, 362.

Davidson, William, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.

Davidson Academy, act to create, **24.** 751-2.

bill to vest salt springs in, **18.** 45, 147, 275, 276, 317.

salt licks reserved for, **25.** 32.

Davidson charge, **8.** 757.

Davidson County, **4.** x; **5.** 127.

Baptists in, **5.** 1186.

bounds Granville's lands, **5.** lv.

German Reformed in, **8.** 741-744, 757.

Germans in, **8.** 729.

Lutherans in, **8.** 765, 773, 774, 777, 781, 793, 794.

Nussmann preaches in, **8.** 763.

"Penn. Dutch" in, **8.** 730.

Davidson Co., Tenn., **17.** 371, 428, 579; **18.** 497; **19.** 692; **20.** 78, 94, 129, 396, 692, 760; **21.** 53, 144, 413, 437, 443, 497, 637, 1071; **22.** 152; **24.** 567, 582, 913; **25.** 2, 3, 43; **26.** 1251, 1269, 1275.

act for Academy in, **24.** 751-2; for county to treat those wounded by Indians, **25.** 58-9; for lands to settlers and those killed by Indians, **24.** 629-30; for militia to build road and to protect, **24.** 913-14; for o. and t. court, **24.** 599-600; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 810-11; for town, **24.** 616-17, 780-1; to create, **24.** 540, 566; to destroy wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to divide, **24.** 826-8; 972-3; to encourage salt making, **24.** 915; **25.** 31-3; to establish courts, **24.** 766-7, 907-8, 975; **25.** 60; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717; **25.** 15-16; to forbid distilling, **24.** 771; to put into Miro Dist., **24.** 975; to raise troops to protect, **24.** 783-6.

bill for administration, **20.** 509, 524, 555, 560, 563, 565; **21.** 41, 117; for court, **19.** 575, 577, 591, 597-598, 609, 617, 653, 664, 692, 697; **20.** 54, 66, 101; **21.** 72, 79, 118, 121, 123, 340, 374, 399; for protection of, **21.** 1042, 1044; for town in, **17.** 333, 336, 342, 369, 392; **20.** 44, 56, 89; to add soldiers' lands to, **20.** 78, 109; to change boundary of, **17.** 364, 369-370, 395; to divide, **18.** 149, 217, 370, 372, 435, 439, 440; **20.** 146, 333, 487, 521, 554-555; **21.** 16, 19, 23, 66, 79, 85; to encourage salt making in, **20.** 153, 157, 168, 174, 177, 184, 300, 330, 343, 353; to erect court in, **17.** 344, 351, 356, 386, 399, 406; to erect into dist., **20.** 212, 222, 224; to inspect tobacco in, **17.** 352, 362; to prevent distillation of liquor, **17.** 325, 332, 345, 385, 398; **20.** 37, 55, 94; to promote education in, **17.** 316, 319, 328, 381, 391, 392; **20.** 32, 57-58, 90; to raise troops for, **18.** 39-40, 166, 224, 265, 285, 314, 336, 394, 397, 467, 472; to repeal act for troops, **20.** 177, 180, 188, 355, 415; to stay executions, **20.** 155, 159, 171, 339.

- Brown (Jno.), nominated for Judge, **18.** 450.  
 court and judge for, **20.** 262, 270, 275, 283, 408, 420, 442, 455.  
 exempted from poll tax, **24.** 556.  
 Indian outrages in, **20.** 712-713, 787-788; **21.** 559.  
 judge elected for, **17.** 412, 413, 415; **18.** 449, 451, 459; **20.** 100, 103.  
 members in Assembly, **17.** 264, 393, 396; **18.** 1, 226, 452, 471, 473; **19.** 231, 400, 517, 670, 717; **20.** 1, 92, 119, 127, 292, 293; **20.** 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193.  
 memorial of field officers, **20.** 142, 145, 146, 150, 157, 184, 193, 199, 282, 324, 327, 331, 348-349, 363, 377, 463, 469.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 37.  
 military lands in, **16.** 912, 920.  
 militia officers, **20.** 273, 461.  
 murders in, **22.** 683.  
 owes state, **21.** 1073.  
 persons killed by Indians in, **18.** 609.  
 petition from, **18.** 15, 242, 246; and bill on, **19.** 527-528, 529, 531, 572-573, 597, 633, 661.  
 resolution on troops for, **21.** 859.  
 returns of troops for defense of, **20.** 768-770, 772, 773.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 to go into Wash. Dist. and jurors, **24.** 689-90.  
 tobacco inspection in, **24.** 770.  
 troops for, **18.** 464-465; **20.** 612, 620, 622; reported on, **20.** 703-705, 709-710, 714-715, 721-722, 731, 758-760, 771-772, 786-789; should be kept in, **20.** 677.  
**Davidson's, 15.** 590.  
**Davie, Mr. (Davis, Thos.?),** petition, **19.** 804.  
**Davie, Lieut.,** tries to take Fanning, **16.** 211.  
**Davie, A. J.,** correspondence with Murphey, on Revolutionary matters, **19.** vi, 993-999.  
**Davie, Gabriel,** juror, **8.** 72.  
**Davie, Thomas,** petition on separation, **22.** 705-11.  
**Davie, Wm.,** holds papers of W. R. Davie, **19.** 994, 997, 998.  
**Davie, Wm. R., 5.** 1194, 1226-1227; **14.** 468, 486, 667, 679, 762; **16.** 222, 488, 489, 493, 494, 513, 526, 531, 683; **18.** 534; **19.** 958, 959; **20.** 575; **21.** 445, 505; **22.** 95, 116, 122, 123, 132, 155, 156, 158, 614.  
 act to vest land in, **24.** 639-40.  
 and cavalry movements, **19.** 968, 971, 972, 973, 980, 982, 985, 986, 990, 996.  
 and commissary dept., **19.** 336, 337.  
 bill to vest lands in, **19.** 532, 536, 554, 564, 565, 577, 598, 660.  
 British pursue and are repulsed, **14.** 777, 778.  
 Burke to on clothes for officers, **22.** 615; on supplies, **16.** 561.  
 career and work, **19.** 998-999.  
 Caswell to on Br., militia, etc., **22.** 776-7.  
 Caswell to on Federal Convention, **20.** 627-628, 634-635, 673, 710.  
 cavalry reg't to be raised for, **14.** 471.  
 certificate of from Princeton, **10.** 870.  
 commissary general, **16.** v-vi; no pay for, **16.** 788-789.  
 commission as lieut., **14.** 291.  
 contracts for clothes, **16.** 340.  
 contracts of considered, **16.** 393-394.  
 covers retreat of army, **14.** 786.  
 defeats Tories, **14.** 614, 647, 776.  
 defends Montfort and others, **18.** vi.  
 father of reports on Br., **14.** 760.  
 Federal judge, **22.** 800.  
 gallantry of, **14.** 769.  
 goes to S. C., **14.** xvi.  
 harasses Br., **14.** 434, 694-695; **15.** 83, 84.  
 impresses supplies, **16.** 494.  
 in Assembly, **18.** 227, 228, 229, 239, 242, 253, 257, 259, 265, 266, 271, 279, 284, 286, 290, 296, 297, 301, 311, 312, 328, 344, 346, 351, 352, 354, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 411, 412, 428, 429, 477; **19.** 422, 425, 458, 459, 462, 513, 516, 522, 523, 527, 528, 540, 555, 562, 576, 577, 580, 586, 588, 594, 601, 604, 606, 613, 622, 642, 643, 644, 650, 654, 657, 670, 671, 675, 688, 711, 714, 745, 748, 751, 752, 755, 758, 773, 794, 795, 802, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835; **20.** 186, 188, 200, 204, 207, 211, 212, 220, 223, 227, 230, 231, 232, 233, 238, 239, 240, 244, 246, 248, 250, 251, 256, 258, 265, 270, 273, 274, 276, 278, 280, 285, 288(?), 366, 410,



- 417, 432, 434, 456, 462; **21.** 210, 211, 212, 213, 215, 216, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 225, 228, 229, 232, 234, 237, 241, 247, 249, 251, 252, 253, 255, 259, 261, 264, 265, 268, 273, 278, 281, 285, 288, 289, 290, 294, 296, 301, 305, 311, 315, 322, 325, 330, 332, 344, 346, 348, 349, 367, 372, 379, 382, 398, 403, 411, 433, 582, 583, 587, 588, 590, 592, 597, 599, 600, 604, 612, 613, 614, 620, 622, 624, 627, 634, 647, 653, 656, 664.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 4, 6, 7, 9, 25, 28, 29, 32.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51.
- in Federal Conv. 1787, **18.** iii, 462; **20.** iii, 763, 764, 765.
- in dangerous position, **14.** 780.
- law license of, **15.** 385-386.
- leader, **18.** iv.
- left at Charlotte, **14.** 570.
- letters from, **14.** 769; considered, **17.** 848-849, 850-851; to and from Caswell on public affairs, **20.** 600, 607, 608.
- location, **15.** 306; and action, **15.** ix, x.
- Martin to on supplies, **16.** 691.
- money advanced to, **16.** 171-172.
- near Capt. Fifer's, **14.** 780.
- no troops under, **19.** 995.
- nom. for govr., **17.** 311; **20.** 28; for solic. gen., **21.** 850, 1024.
- number of troops under, **14.** 695.
- officer, **18.** 449, 458.
- on com. of Assem., **18.** 8, 12, 33, 41, 74, 104, 127, 132, 144, 217, 230, 235, 239, 262, 268, 272, 282, 283, 306, 328, 348, 356, 365, 373, 382, 425.
- ordered to collect supplies for So. Army, **16.** 702-705, 707-708, 788-789; to Hillsboro, **14.** 651.
- orders provisions for Sumner, **15.** 473.
- papers of, **19.** 994, 996, 997, 998.
- petitions, **19.** 934; considered, **17.** 648, 663, 744.
- portrait, **19.** 997, 998.
- protests, **18.** vii.
- provisions for, **15.** 450.
- publishes journals Conv. 1788, **22.** iii.
- pursues Br., **14.** 787, 788.
- quoted on number of N. C. troops in Rev., **19.** vi.
- returns of, **14.** 677.
- scours Tory settlements, **14.** 742.
- sent to Fisher's Mill, **14.** 778.
- sick, **14.** 683.
- skirmishes with Br., **14.** 655; with Tories, **15.** 20.
- supt commissary general and instructions to, **14.** 490-492, 494.
- takes prisoners, **16.** 483; tobacco, **16.** 193.
- to Burke on breaking his parole, **16.** 202; on case of Bryan, **16.** 523; **22.** 614; on salt, **15.** 628-629; on Tories, **16.** 284.
- to buy clothing, **16.** 693.
- to Caswell on Fed. Conv. and money and answer, **20.** 723-724, 725-726, 729, 733, 766; on movements of Br., **15.** 368-370.
- to Davidson on taking of Br. parole, **14.** 781.
- to deliver clothing, **16.** 603.
- to Martin on public affairs, **22.** 800-1.
- to Sumner on Br. movements, **14.** 659-60, 661; **15.** 111; on Br. evacuation of Charlotte, **14.** 779; on prisoners, **14.** 676; on provisions for troops, **15.** 659; on retreat of Br. and answer, **14.** 789-790, 791.
- to supply Greene and letter of, **17.** 920, 941, 945-946, 958.
- tobacco to, **22.** 602.
- trustee of school, **24.** 863; of Univ., **25.** 22.
- warrants put in hands of, **14.** 492.
- watches Br., **14.** 712; Cornwallis, **15.** vi.
- witness, **20.** 234.
- wounded, **14.** vi; **15.** 751.
- Davie Co., Lutherans in, **8.** 794, 795.
- Davies, John, army rank, **16.** 1041.
- Davies, Capt., clothing to, **14.** 716.
- Davies, Col., **14.** 577; **16.** 588.
- Davies, Maj., prisoner and character, **16.** 937, 938-939, 940, 941, 948, 952.
- Davies, Enoch, petitions, **19.** 935.
- Davies, Francis, maintains Spanish prisoners, **22.** 474.
- Davies, Geo., in militia, **22.** 381.
- Davies, Geo., in militia, **22.** 395.
- Davies, George, petitions on separation, **22.** 705-8.
- Davies, Ira F., swears to account, **22.** 279.

- Davies, James, petition on trade, **5**. 321-324.
- Davies, Jno., in militia, **22**. 381.
- Davies, Moses, in militia, **22**. 382.
- Davies, Nathaniel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Davies, Robt., in militia, **22**. 382.
- Davies, Robt., in militia, **22**. 395.
- Davies, Samuel, petition on separation, **22**. 705-8.
- Davies, Rev. Samuel, **5**. 1221.  
quoted, **5**. 1198.  
work, **5**. 1214, 1215.
- Davies, Thos., in militia, **22**. 395.
- Davies, Wm., in militia, **22**. 382.
- Davies & McKenzie, furnish supplies, **22**. 279.
- Davies Co., Ky., **22**. 133, 135.
- Davis. See Davys, Devis.
- Davis, —, in Assem., **19**. 604.
- Davis, —, law suit, **2**. 83.
- Davis, —, letter of received to Assembly, **13**. 746, 800-801.
- Davis, —, murdered, **7**. 282.
- Davis, —, murdered, **10**. 785.
- Davis, —, Nash to on magazines, &c., **15**. 68.
- Davis, —, quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Davis, —, reports on expedition from Va., **10**. 776.
- Davis, —, to be arrested, **15**. 390.
- Davis, Miss, Dobbs in love with, **6**. 737-738.
- Davis, Mr., **10**. 741, 745.
- Davis, Mr., **18**. 290.
- Davis, Mr., charged with lying, **13**. 307.
- Davis (Davise), Capt., **13**. 143; **15**. 787; **16**. 621; **20**. 682.  
arrives from W. I., **11**. 719, 720; in Newbern, **13**. 354.  
asks register for vessel, **13**. 162.  
resigns, **13**. 298.
- Davis, Col., **13**. 472, 473; **14**. 114, 118.  
court of enquiry on, **12**. 544.  
duties of, **12**. 521.  
on board to settle rank, **12**. 548.  
position of regt. in army, **12**. 508.  
reports on outrages of British, **10**. 467.
- Davis, Ensign, stores to, **15**. 597.
- Davis, Lieut., prisoner, **14**. 817; **16**. 741.
- Davis, Maj., on court of inquiry, **12**. 457.  
to harass Br., **14**. 428.
- Davis, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Davis, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Davis, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Davis, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 352.
- Davis, Abraham, in militia, **22**. 352.
- Davis, Abraham, juror, **4**. 519.
- Davis, Abrm., petitions, **19**. 935.
- Davis, Abraham, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Abraham, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Absalom, takes oath, **22**. 169.
- Davis, Absalom, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Davis, Acey, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Davis, Albert, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Davis, Alis, gives bond, **1**. 408.
- Davis, Andrew, at court, **1**. 388-389.
- Davis, Andrew, in militia, **22**. 398.
- Davis, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 1040.
- Davis, Ann, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Anne, imported, **1**. 582.
- Davis, Aquilla, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Davis, Archelaus, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Davis, Archd., army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Davis, Archd., army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Davis, Archibald, in Assembly, **21**. 871, 873, 875, 930, 931, 937, 946, 965, 970, 974, 980, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.  
not included in Halifax, **24**. 963.
- Davis, Arthur, lapse patent to, **2**. 683.
- Davis, Asa, army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1040.
- Davis, Augtri, Jr., takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Davis, Augustine, in militia **22**. 166.
- Davis, Augustine, in militia, **22**. 167.
- Davis, Augustine, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Davis, Augustine, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Davis, Augustine, Jr., in militia, **22**. 167.
- Davis, Azariah, in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1273, 1275.
- Davis, B., in Assembly, **21**. 52.
- Davis, Bartley, army pay, **17**. 204.  
army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Davis, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1039.  
army rank, **13**. 513; **16**. 1045.
- Davis, Benj., exempted, **6**. 1299.
- Davis, Benj., lieut., **10**. 320.
- Davis, Benjamin, recommends Macdowell, **6**. 232-233.
- Davis, Burrel, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Davis, Cage, in army, **15**. 722.
- Davis, Caleb, Mass. Com'r, **18**. 584.
- Davis, Case, army rank, **16**. 1045.
- Davis, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Davis, Clement, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Davis, Cyrus, army pay, **17**. 207.

- army rank, **16.** 1042.  
 pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Davis, David**, army pay, **17.** 206.  
**Davis, David**, dead, **22.** 344.  
**Davis, David**, in militia, **22.** 308, 313.  
**Davis, David**, in militia, **22.** 350.  
**Davis, David**, in militia, **22.** 352.  
**Davis, David**, juror, **4.** 519.  
**Davis, David**, land grant to, **4.** 642, 1047.  
**Davis, David**, marshal of admiralty, **12.** 25, 43, 44, 45.  
**Davis, David**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Davis, David**, petition, **20.** 522, 534, 589; **21.** 81, 159, 179.  
 report on, **21.** 436.  
**Davis, David**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
**Davis, David**, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
**Davis, David**, recommended, **22.** 345.  
**Davis, David, Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 352.  
**Davis, Devoshan**, in militia, **22.** 351.  
**Davis, Devotion**, **21.** 436.  
 building coms'r, **24.** 630.  
 in Assem., **21.** 2, 4, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 121, 130, 160, 168, 179, 190.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 6, 25, 28, 30, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 38, 47, 48.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 166, 168, 172, 190, 915.  
 in militia, **17.** 1055.  
**Davis, Edward**, act for bridge near ferry of, **25.** 506-7.  
 bill for bridge near ferry of, **7.** 301, 303, 311, 313, 339, 359, 360, 364, 365, 380, 383-384, 388, 420; to amend act on bridge, **13.** 850, 871, 942, 959, 975.  
 keeps ferry, **23.** 687.  
**Davis, Edwd.**, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
**Davis, Edward**, asks for lapsed land, **2.** 240.  
**Davis, Edward**, certificate to, **19.** 501, 503, 570.  
**Davis, Edward**, land grant to, **4.** 219.  
**Davis, Edward**, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
**Davis, Edwd.**, takes oath, **22.** 171.  
**Davis, Elisha**, in army, **15.** 726; **16.** 1045.  
**Davis, Enoch**, regulator, **7.** 734.  
**Davis, Evan**, doorkeeper of council, **5.** 498.  
**Davis, Evan**, ensign, **10.** 320, 937.  
**Davis, Francis**, lands of lapse, **2.** 240.  
**Davis, Francis**, land grant asked for, **4.** 454.  
**Davis, Francis**, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
**Davis, Frederick**, in army, **13.** 509; **16.** 1040.  
**Davis, Frederick**, in Indian War, **10.** 754.  
**Davis, Frederick**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Davis, Gabriel**, asks for new county, **9.** 89.  
**Davis, Gabrill**, regulator, **8.** 79.  
**Davis, Garrett**, in militia, **22.** 357.  
**Davis, George**, quoted on Moseley, **4.** xi.  
**Davis, Gidion**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Davis, Goodorum**, coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736.  
 in Assem., **21.** 3, 4, 47(?), 48, 52, 59, 66, 74, 77, 85, 109, 115, 130, 133, 190.  
 nom. as Treasurer, **13.** 766; **18.** 804.  
 resigns as J. P., **21.** 211, 586.  
**Davis, Goodwin**, dist. auditor, **24.** 373.  
**Davis, Granville**, army pay, **17.** 207.  
 in army, **15.** 728; **16.** 1042.  
**Davis, Granville**, in militia, **22.** 167.  
**Davis, Hannah**, petition, **20.** 32, 59-60, 63; considered, **17.** 315; granted, **17.** 347.  
**Davis, Hannah**, whipped for theft, **2.** 478.  
**Davis, Hardewell**, negro delivered to, **10.** 973.  
**Davis, Henry**, a J. P., **23.** 994; resigns as J. P., **21.** 1038.  
**Davis, Henry**, appraiser, **2.** 69.  
 murdered, **2.** 463, 464, 468, 469.  
**Davis, Henry**, army pay, **17.** 206.  
**Davis, Henry**, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
**Davis, Hugh**, army pay, **17.** 206.  
 army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1041.  
**Davis, Hugh**, indicted for mismarking pigs, **2.** 262-263.  
**Davis, Humphrey**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
 petition on tythables, **9.** 97.  
**Davis, Humphrey**, takes oath, **22.** 172.  
**Davis, Isaac**, a J. P., **4.** 48, 345.  
**Davis, Isaac**, juror, **4.** 520.  
**Davis, Isaac**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-7.  
**Davis, Isham**, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
**Davis, J.**, to Board of Trade on land grants, **4.** 315.  
**Davis, James** (printer), **10.** 826; **11.** 720.  
 a J. P., **7.** 615; **11.** 710; **13.** 47; **23.** 993.  
 act for him to revise laws, **24.** 537; for salary, **24.** 163, 259; to encour-

- age him to set up press, **23.** 314-315, 340; to re-appoint as public printer, **23.** 399, 475, 538, 675, 801, 971; **25.** 266-7, 349, 455-6.
- affidavits against in matter of Frenchmen, **13.** 425, 429-430.
- allowance to, **19.** 369; for printing, **12.** 216, 218, 242-243, 244, 393, 397, 426-427, 609, 735; **13.** 908; for printing sermon, **22.** 833; for revisal of laws, **12.** 336.
- and post, **7.** 454.
- application and claim of, **18.** 52.
- arrests Charliot in Newbern and character, **13.** 142-143.
- asked to print laws, **22.** 931.
- asks for increase in salary, **5.** 295.
- bill for extra pay to, **6.** 651, 653, 682-683; to continue as printer, **5.** 834, 835, 836, 839, 842, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 862, 866; **6.** 360, 361, 400, 404, 406, 444-445, 461, 463, 464, 465, 469, 498, 501, 504, 506, 508, 511, 823-824, 848, 855, 882, 885, 888, 889, 892, 910, 913, 955, 962, 965, 1102, 1122, 1170; **8.** 98, 127, 129, 131, 294, 296, 298, 300, 320, 332, 337, 340, 350, 400, 428; to encourage to set up press, **4.** 976-977, 978, 980, 984, 990, 991, 992, 994, 995, 1058; to make him printer, **7.** 307, 312, 314, 326, 330, 338, 372, 407, 420.
- Bd. War to on printing certificates, **14.** 424-425.
- buys at Martin sale, **22.** 882, 883, 885, 886.
- canal coms'r, **23.** 685.
- Caswell to on printing, **13.** 319-320.
- causes trouble with recruits, **13.** 144-145, 156.
- certifies accounts, **8.** 518.
- claims, **22.** 290, 344, 472-473; allowed, **6.** 436, 445; **7.** 87; **9.** 953; for proc. money lost, **8.** 102, 134, 136, 137; of executor, **18.** 278, 286, 394-395.
- codifies and prints laws, **23.** i.
- commissioner on exports, **10.** 473-474.
- committee of Prov. Cong. to settle accounts of as printer, **10.** 201, 214.
- complains of imperfections in copies of the laws, **5.** 733.
- contracts to carry mail, **5.** xxvi, 684, 731-732, 734, 886, 920, 1038, 1101.
- copy of laws sent to, **7.** 58, 85.
- dispute over claims of, **7.** 334-335, 336, 340, 417, 418, 419, 422-423.
- Dobbs to Swann on his failure to perform contracts, **22.** 735.
- employed to print the laws, **7.** 59, 60, 64, 86-87, 88.
- enters caveat, **5.** 816.
- establishes post route, **5.** 516-517, 555-556.
- extra pay to as printer, **5.** 515, 540, 551, 552, 555.
- frauds in election charged, **5.** 243, 244, 245, 246.
- furnishes blank book and paper, **22.** 951.
- in Assembly, **5.** 243, 505, 515, 529, 536, 545, 552, 665, 666, 667, 671, 672, 673, 675, 676, 677, 689, 698, 699, 708, 710, 712, 716, 720, 722, 724, 731, 732, 840, 843, 848, 863, 868, 878, 882, 885, 889, 898, 903, 906, 907, 908, 912, 914, 918, 920, 921, 1007, 1020, 1045, 1051, 1052, 1055; **6.** 95, 123, 135, 145, 148, 164, 168, 185, 191, 197, 362, 428, 444, 489, 493.
- in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1179, 1180, 1181; **10.** 166, 168, 173, 219.
- instructed to make revisal of laws, **12.** 155-156; to print laws and allowance to, **12.** 127, 128.
- issues warrant, **11.** 543.
- judge, **12.** 44, 109; **22.** 907.
- juror, **8.** 509.
- land grant to, **4.** 950, 965, 1038.
- letter of ment'd, **16.** 62; **18.** 179; **19.** 36; on rewards for wolf killing, **11.** 812-813.
- loss of by storm, **8.** 74.
- memorial submitted to Assembly, **13.** 833-834, 917, 923; on school, **7.** 35-36; to Assembly on cost of printing laws and journals of Assembly, **15.** 222-225.
- neglects duty in not sending out laws and action of Assembly, **4.** 1340-1341, 1344-1345.
- negligence of, **6.** 1200.
- nominated as judge of admiralty, **12.** 44.
- notary public, **9.** 367.
- on com. of Assembly, **5.** 511, 660, 690, 716, 873, 892; **6.** 364.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 175.
- on Council of State, **15.** 417, 418.
- on S. C. of Craven, **9.** 1144.
- payment to, **5.** 966; as printer and

postmaster, **5.** 797; **10.** 352, 695;  
to be made to, **4.** 1058.  
petition for pay as printer, **6.** 1270;  
printer, **6.** 1139, 1140, 1209, 1212,  
1213.  
prints first revisal of the laws, **4.**  
xiv; money, **13.** 279-280, 288.  
prints laws and journals for 1764  
(See also A. Stewart), **22.** 843.  
proposes to revise the laws and bill  
on, **19.** 184, 211, 213, 217, 243, 306,  
308, 342, 343, 344, 348, 349, 356.  
quarrel over appointment of, **6.**  
1256; over money paid to, **6.** 1142,  
1143, 1212; with Dobbs over his  
place as public printer, **6.** xxvii-  
xxix.  
receipts for corrected journals, **13.**  
463.  
removed for neglect of duty, **11.** 617.  
reports on public accounts, **5.** 793.  
requested to act as public printer,  
**17.** 688, 768, 769.  
resolve in favor of, **12.** 618-619, 739;  
to appoint as printer, **6.** 1248-1249,  
1252, 1303-1304, 1313, 1318; to ap-  
point as public printer, **12.** 118,  
273, 275, 285.  
salary advanced to, **22.** 961; as  
printer, **4.** 1023; as compared  
with other printers, **4.** 1344; in-  
creased, **12.** 287, 288, 291.  
sets up printing press, **15.** 378.  
Sheriff, **5.** 245.  
signs Craven address to friends of  
liberty, **9.** 1026-1027.  
slow, **10.** 787; in sending out laws,  
**14.** 854.  
son of brought up to the sea, **10.** 836.  
sons, **15.** 378.  
takes bond as J. P., **9.** 1005-1006;  
deposition, **7.** 660; **9.** 353.  
to arm vessels, **10.** 352.  
to Caswell on drafting his printer,  
**13.** 259-260.  
to Council of Safety on printing and  
public affairs, **10.** 666-667.  
to engage in new printing venture,  
**15.** 647.  
to print act for confiscating estates  
of Tories, **12.** 442; constitution  
and bill of rights, **10.** 974; lauda-  
tion of Tryon and denunciation  
of regulators, **10.** 1021; proceed-  
ings of Prov. Cong., **9.** 1184; **10.**  
204, 590; report on public ac-  
counts, **9.** 582.

to Prov. Council on excesses of and  
dangers from the Pa. Farmer, **10.**  
834-837.  
to seize vessel, **10.** 508.  
to value cannon, **10.** 630.  
witness, **5.** 438-439; **8.** 511.  
Davis, James, army pay, **17.** 206.  
Davis, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1039.  
Davis, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1039.  
Davis, James, army rank, **16.** 1046.  
Davis, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
Davis, Jas., gun impressed, **22.** 414.  
Davis, James, in army, **15.** 722.  
Davis, Jas., in militia, **22.** 350.  
Davis, James, lays off widow's dower,  
**1.** 585.  
Davis, James, petition on separation,  
**22.** 705-8.  
Davis, James, re-enlists, **15.** 749.  
Davis, James, regulator, **7.** 736.  
Davis, James, to correct another, **2.**  
37.  
Davis, James, Jr., threatens French,  
**13.** 429.  
Davis, James, Sr., pensioner, **22.** 64.  
Davis, Jas. L., in militia, **22.** 494.  
Davis, Jean, imported, **1.** 395.  
Davis, Jehu, army rank, **16.** 1046.  
Davis, Jehu, deposed as a J. P., **4.** 460.  
land grant to, **4.** 278.  
Davis, Jehu, lottery com's'r, **25.** 391.  
Davis, Jenkin, **22.** 470.  
Davis, Jn., to Board of Trade on land  
grants, **4.** 308-315.  
Davis, Joel, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
Davis, John, **24.** 970.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **2.** 572.  
juror, **2.** 712.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **3.** 418.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **3.** 425.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 4.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 46.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 218.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 346.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 347.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **4.** 447.  
Davis, John, and mill site, **22.** 630-1.  
juror, **4.** 518, 519, 522.  
land grant to, **4.** 58, 218, 219, 221,  
349, 628, 631.  
to be prosecuted for burning light-  
wood, **4.** 760.  
Davis, John, a J. P., **13.** 993.  
Davis, John, a volunteer, **14.** 838.  
Davis, John, army pay, **17.** 204.  
Davis, John, army pay, **17.** 206.  
Davis, John, army pay, **17.** 206.

- Davis, John, army pay, **13.** 212.  
 Davis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1040.  
 Davis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Davis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1046.  
 Davis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Davis, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Davis, John, asks for new county, **9.**  
     92; pardon for regulators, **9.** 98-  
     99; relief from church tax, **9.**  
     95-97.  
     claims servant, **13.** 142.  
     petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
     petition on who are tythables, **9.**  
     97-98.  
 Davis, John, cash to, **22.** 277.  
 Davis, John, colonel, **10.** 206.  
 Davis, John, commends Adams, **1.** 730.  
     deposition against Miller, **1.** 316.  
     estate of, **1.** 392.  
     juror, **2.** 83.  
     law suit, **2.** 101.  
     petitions, **1.** 855.  
 Davis, John, church coms'r, **25.** 245.  
 Davis, John, coms'r on boundary, **24.**  
     148.  
 Davis, John, condemns land for Fort  
     Johnston, **7.** 703-704.  
 Davis, John, congratulates Dobbs, **5.**  
     334-335.  
 Davis, John, illegal trader, **14.** 252.  
 Davis, John, imported, **1.** 395.  
 Davis, John, in army, **13.** 515.  
 Davis, John, in army, **15.** 718.  
 Davis, John, in militia, **15.** 400.  
 Davis, John, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 Davis, John, in militia, **22.** 163.  
 Davis, Jno., in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Davis, Jno., in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Davis, Jno., in militia, **22.** 372.  
 Davis, Jno., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Davis, John, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Davis, Jno., juror, **25.** 190.  
 Davis, John, land grant to, **4.** 642, 649,  
     711, 765, 767, 804, 894, 1036.  
 Davis, John, lieut., **10.** 937.  
 Davis, John, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Davis, John, prisoner, **15.** 169; **22.** 523.  
 Davis, John, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Davis, John, quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
 Davis, John, rank, **16.** 73, 577.  
 Davis, John, receives pay for soldiers,  
     **17.** 206, 207.  
 Davis, John, regulator, **8.** 78.  
 Davis, John, road coms'r, **23.** 220.  
 Davis, John, takes oath, **22.** 175.  
 Davis, John, threatens French, **13.**  
     429.  
 Davis, John, vestryman, **23.** 191.  
 Davis, John, Watauga to be annexed,  
     **10.** 708-711.  
 Davis, John (son of James), treatment  
     of by British, **15.** 377-378.  
 Davis, John, Jr., a J. P., **6.** 335, 1070.  
 Davis, John, Jr., allowance to, **22.** 838.  
 Davis, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 280.  
 Davis, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22.** 385.  
 Davis, John, Jr., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Davis, John, Jr., petitions on roads  
     and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 Davis, John, Jr., recommends Mac-  
     dowell, **6.** 232-233.  
 Davis, John, Jr., surety, **6.** 1042-1043,  
     1056.  
 Davis, Jno., Sr., juror, **4.** 519.  
 Davis, John, Sr., juror, **25.** 187.  
 Davis, John, Sr., road coms'r, **25.** 264.  
 Davis, Jonathan, in militia, **9.** 689.  
 Davis, Jonathan, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Davis, Jonathan, trades to N. C., **10.**  
     976.  
 Davis, Joseph, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Davis, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 206.  
     army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Davis, Joseph, fined, **9.** 652.  
 Davis, Jos., in militia, **22.** 263.  
 Davis, Jos., in militia, **22.** 266.  
 Davis, Jos., in militia, **22.** 318.  
 Davis, Jos., in militia, **22.** 352.  
 Davis, Joseph, trial of, **8.** 511.  
 Davis, Joseph, witness, **8.** 511.  
 Davis, Jos. P., **22.** 156.  
 Davis, Joshua, army pay, **17.** 206.  
     army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Davis, Joshua, in militia, **22.** 352.  
 Davis, Joshua, in militia, **22.** 353.  
 Davis, Joshua, land grant to, **4.** 708.  
 Davis (Daves), Joshua, receives pay  
     for soldiers, **17.** 195, 202, 215, 219,  
     232, 244, 249, 255.  
 Davis, Josiah, in army, **13.** 517; **16.**  
     1045.  
 Davis, Josiah, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Davis, Lee, army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Davis, Leonard, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Davis, Lewis, in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Davis, Lewis, juror, **2.** 364.  
 Davis, Lewis, juror, **4.** 525.  
 Davis, Lewis, land grant asked for, **4.**  
     627.  
     land grant to, **4.** 618, 631.  
 Davis, Lewis, land lapses, **2.** 683.  
 Davis, Lewis, quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Davis, Louis, petitions for Tyson, **16.**  
     580-581.

- Davis, Margreatt, legatee and administrator, **2**. 105.
- Davis, Matthew, army pay, **17**. 204.
- Davis, Matthew, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Davis, Matthew, in militia, **22**. 357.
- Davis, Matthew, regulator, **7**. 733.
- Davis, Matthew, witness, **10**. 948.
- Davis, Micajah, army rank, **16**. 1047.
- Davis, Micajah, petition, **21**. 925, 927.
- Davis, Moses, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Davis, Moses, in militia, **22**. 325.
- Davis, Moses, juror, **4**. 518.
- Davis, Orondates, **14**. 479, 482.  
allowance to, **10**. 584.  
boundary coms'r, **24**. 223.  
Clerk of S. C., **9**. 1102; **10**. 337; **15**. 682.  
com'r on case of Wms., **12**. 568, 675.  
declines to sign bills, **22**. 937.  
fair judge, **24**. 284.  
in Assembly, **12**. 549, 572, 573, 583, 595, 622, 764, 778, 790; **13**. 533, 553, 559, 565, 624, 735, 736, 753, 756, 825, 856, 863, 865, 883; **17**. 635, 670, 700, 705.  
nom. for Bd. of War, **17**. 704, 783, 785  
on Board of War, **14**. 376, 380, 381, 429, 769; **15**. vii.  
on com. of Assem., **12**. 552, 553, 561, 563, 572, 660, 669, 767, 768, 769, 824, 825, 826, 839; **13**. 544, 547, 599, 622, 641, 649, 710, 739, 740, 742, 745, 748, 790, 795, 801, 802, 821, 846, 847, 864, 865, 875; **13**. 940, 957, 968; **17**. 636, 637, 647, 653, 658, 666, 674, 676, 686, 706, 707, 708, 709, 721, 736, 739, 741; 747, 755, 757, 768, 785.  
to sign bills, **24**. 184.
- Davis, Peter, in militia, **22**. 374.
- Davis, Presley, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Davis, Pumfrett, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Davis, Rev. R., delegate to Lutheran Synod, **8**. 791.
- Davis, Reuben, in militia, **17**. 1055.
- Davis, Richd., army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1045.
- Davis, Richard, in militia, **17**. 1059.
- Davis, Rich'd, takes oath, **22**. 177.
- Davis, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Davis, Robert, destroys Waddell's powder, **8**. 623.  
excepted, **9**. 145.  
pardon asked for, **9**. 57.
- Davis, Robt., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Davis, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 950, 1250.
- Davis, Robt., pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Davis, Robt., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Robert, reports on Indians, **22**. 755.
- Davis, Roger, **25**. 46.  
a J. P., **23**. 993.  
recommends Macdowell, **6**. 233.
- Davis, Sampson (Thomas?), marshal of Admiralty Ct., **12**. 44.
- Davis, Sampson, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Davis, Samuel, a J. P., **4**. 889, 951, 1243.  
asks for new county, **4**. 887-889.  
land grants to, **4**. 1238, 1250, 1251, 1252.  
petition from, **4**. xi.  
rights proved, **4**. 1238.
- Davis, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 204.
- Davis, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Davis, Samuel, army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Davis, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Davis, Samuel, children of, **2**. 328.  
commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
juror, **1**. 594.
- Davis, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 326.
- Davis, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Davis, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 350.
- Davis, Sam'l, in militia, **22**. 351.
- Davis, Sam'l, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Davis, Simon, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Davis, Sol., juror, **25**. 188.
- Davis, Solomon, land lapses, **2**. 500.  
petitions, **2**. 328.
- Davis, Solomon, quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Solomon, takes oath, **22**. 175.
- Davis, Solomon, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.
- Davis, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Davis, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Davis, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Davis, Suttin, in militia, **22**. 311.
- Davis, Swain, prisoner, **15**. 168; **22**. 523.
- Davis, Thos., a J. P., **3**. 234.  
in Assembly, **4**. 388.  
land grant to, **4**. 626, 651; asked, **4**. 707, 801, 1250; rights proved, **4**. 626.
- Davis, Thomas, a J. P., **6**. 1070.
- Davis, Thos., a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Davis, Thos., act to make public printer, **24**. 637-8.  
allowance to, **19**. 642, 652, 686.  
building coms'r, **25**. 68.  
claim, **20**. 165, 169.  
inventory of public stores, **16**. 197-198.

- petition, **19.** 158, 166-167, 168, 178, 180, 275, 276, 286, 300, 458, 459, 465, 467, 476, 804, 813, 823; and allowance, **19.** 593, 641.  
prints laws, **17.** 335; prints N. C. bills, **20.** 665.  
public printer, **16.** 177; **19.** 127.  
recommended as judge, **20.** 151.  
restored as J. P., **19.** 687-688.  
testimony quoted on John Davis, **15.** 378.  
to Burke on need of wagon, **16.** 195-196.  
Davis, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1040.  
Davis, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
Davis, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
Davis, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
Davis, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
Davis, Thos., asks for lapse patent, **2** 495.  
Davis, Thos., (Clerk), allowance to, **19.** 686.  
Davis, Thos., coms'r of lottery, **23.** 535-7.  
Davis, Thomas, condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7.** 703-704.  
Davis, Thos., deserter, **16.** 487-488.  
Davis, Thomas, drafted, **13.** 259.  
draft riot leader, **14.** 319.  
Davis, Thos., imported, **1.** 582.  
Davis, Thos., in army, **13.** 507.  
Davis, Thos., in militia, **17.** 1054.  
Davis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 280.  
Davis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 318.  
Davis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 353.  
Davis, Thos., in militia, **22.** 397.  
Davis, Thomas, juror, **4.** 518.  
Davis, Thomas, juror, **4.** 519.  
Davis, Thomas, juror, **4.** 520.  
Davis, Thomas, juror, **4.** 524.  
Davis, Thomas, juror, **4.** 525.  
Davis, Thos., juror, **25.** 187.  
Davis, Thos., juror, **25.** 188.  
Davis, Thomas, lieut. colonel, **10.** 206.  
Davis, Thos., marshal of Admiralty Ct., **12.** 25, 44, 45.  
on S. C. of Brunswick County, **10.** 24.  
on S. C. of Wilmington Dist., **10.** 214.  
Davis, Thomas, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
Davis, Thos., on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.  
Davis, Thos., owes State, **21.** 1071.  
Davis, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 63.  
Davis, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
Davis, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 248.  
Davis, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
Davis, Thomas, regulator, **7.** 735.  
Davis, Thos., voter, **15.** 237.  
Davis, Wendal, gun impressed, **22.** 413.  
Davis, Wheeler, in militia, **22.** 387.  
Davis, Wicker, return of co., **22.** 427-8.  
Davis, Will, major, **10.** 494-495.  
Davis, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 965.  
asks for land, **4.** 275.  
juror, **4.** 519.  
land grant to, **4.** 588, 800, 1250.  
Davis, Wm., a J. P., **6.** 1070.  
Davis, Wm., army pay, **17.** 204.  
Davis, Wm., army pay, **17.** 204.  
Davis, Wm., army pay, **17.** 206.  
Davis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1039.  
Davis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1040.  
Davis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1043.  
Davis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1046.  
Davis, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
Davis, Wm., army record, **13.** 474.  
Davis, Wm., captain, **10.** 187.  
Davis, Wm., court to be held at house of, **24.** 880.  
Davis, Wm., deposition in presence of, **13.** 162.  
Gaston acquitted for killing bull of, **13.** 162.  
takes out warrant, **13.** 142.  
Davis, Wm., deserter, **16.** 518.  
Davis, Wm., in army, **13.** 506.  
Davis, Wm., in Assem., **8.** 106, 136, 147, 303, 304, 306, 318, 326, 422, 423, 427; **9.** 121, 136, 138, 158, 172, 188, 195, 223, 386, 392, 397, 401, 411, 417, 418, 422, 447, 451, 453, 463, 479, 524, 530, 537, 540, 588; on com. of Assem., **8.** 288, 308; **9.** 105, 141, 152, 451.  
on claims com., **22.** 855.  
on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10.** 24.  
petitions for extension of power of J. P's, **7.** 874-875.  
Davis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 280.  
Davis, Wm., in militia **22.** 306, 311.  
Davis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 318.  
Davis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 350.  
Davis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 350.  
Davis Wm., in militia, **22.** 375.  
Davis, Wm., in militia, **22.** 392.  
Davis, Wm., juror, **25.** 188.  
Davis, Wm., lapse patent to, **2.** 524.  
Davis, Wm., lieut. col., **13.** 476.  
Davis, Wm., major, **10.** 508.  
Davis, Wm., not exempted, **6.** 807.  
Davis, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 63.



- Davis, Wm., petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Davis, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 248.
- Davis, Wm., recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2.
- Davis, Wm., regulator, **7**. 737.
- Davis, Wm., son of James, **15**. 378.
- Davis, Wm., to Burke on Nash's plot to get his property and answer, **16**. 596-599.
- Davis, Wm., to Caswell on leave of absence, **11**. 525.
- Davis, Wm., Jr., a J. P., **4**. 895.
- Davis, Wm. R., **22**. 614.
- See also Davie, W. R.
- Davis, Wm. Terrel, land disputes of, **13**. 486.
- Davis, Wyllis, army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Davis, Zachariah, in army, **13**. 518; **16**. 1040.
- Davis, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Davis, Zebedy, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Davis, Zebolin, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Davison. See Davidson.
- Davison, Capt., **10**. 624.
- clothing to, **14**. 716.
- Davison, Alexander, asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Davison, Emanuel, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Davison, Geo., building coms'r, **24**. 289.
- Davison, Geo., in militia, **22**. 398.
- Davison, George, land grant to, **4**. 963.
- Davison, George, juror, **10**. 2.
- Davison, George, juror, **10**. 3.
- Davison, James, **16**. 1106.
- Davison, James, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Davison, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1047.
- Davison, John, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Davison, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.
- Davison, John, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.
- Davison, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Davison, Josh., army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Davison, Richard, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Davison, Sam, in militia, **22**. 398.
- Davison, Thomas, claims allowed, **6**. 210.
- Davison, Thos., in militia, **22**. 398.
- Davison, Will, juror, **10**. 2.
- Davison, Will, juror, **9**. 4, 6.
- Davison, Will, to seize powder, **10**. 137.
- Davison, Wm., asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Davison, Wm., in militia, **22**. 398.
- Davison, Wm., juror, **10**. 4, 5, 6, 8.
- Davison, Wm., on Cherokee boundary survey, **7**. 1000.
- Davison, Wm., on com. of cor., **9**. 1073.
- on com. of S. C., **9**. 1074.
- Daviss (Davisse), Wm., witness, **1**. 579.
- Davis's Creek, **2**. 400; **9**. 174.
- Davis's Will., **14**. 704.
- Davis's Revisal, reprint from, **2**. 883.
- Davys. See Davis.
- Davys, Capt., **5**. 162.
- Davys, Capt., in militia, **22**. 314.
- Davys, David, to be made captain, **5**. 163.
- Davys, George, asks pardon for regulators, **9**. 98-99.
- Davys, Wm., report on troops of, **5**. 161.
- Daw, —, law suit, **1**. 586.
- Daw, Nicholas, **23**. 73.
- juror, **1**. 412.
- in Assembly of 1697, **3**. 453.
- Daw, Wm., juror, **8**. 509.
- Daw, Wm., juror, **25**. 189.
- Daw, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 628.
- Dawaty, Solomon, in militia, **22**. 318.
- Dawberty (Dauberly), John, petition, **21**. 778, 839, 930, 937.
- Dawe, Wm., to Newcastle on a proposed charter, **3**. 498-499.
- Dawen, James, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1263; **11**. 250-254.
- Dawes. See Daws.
- Dawes, Mr., in regulator campaign, **8**. 667.
- Dawes, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Dawes, Nicholas, juryman, **1**. 388.
- Dawes, ship, **16**. 735, 739, 740, 933, 937; **19**. 329.
- Dawkins, Geo., tory captain, **22**. 231.
- Dawkins, John, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Dawkins, Wm., on Va. debtor law, **2**. 279-280.
- Dawkins, Wm., exempted, **7**. 381.
- Dawky, I. Wm., army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Dawley, David, army rank, **13**. 513; **16**. 1045.
- Dawley, John, juror, **8**. 509.
- Daws. See Dawes.
- Daws, Capt., **10**. 615.
- in regulator campaign, **8**. 595.
- Daws (Dawes), Abraham, adjutant, **10**. 619, 989.

- army rank, **16.** 1043.  
 brigade major, **10.** 632.  
**Daws, Elisha**, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
**Daws, James**, delegate of Quakers, **1.** 665.  
**Daws, Jonah**, army rank, **16.** 1043.  
**Daws, Wm.**, land lapses, **2.** 354; grant to, **4.** 331.  
**Dawson.** See Danson, Dauson.  
**Dawson, —**, law suit, **1.** 394.  
**Dawson, Mr.**, contempt case, **4.** 502.  
**Dawson, Capt.**, **1.** 405.  
**Dawson, Capt.**, **8.** 703.  
**Dawson, Capt.**, commands the Iris, **15.** 157.  
**Dawson, Capt.**, roster of co., **16.** 1014, 1031, 1043, 1066, 1077, 1146, 1157, 1184.  
**Dawson, Col.**, **13.** 150.  
**Dawson, Lt. Col.**, **13.** 67.  
**Dawson, Anthony**, assistant justice, **1.** 410, 413, 415, 418, 420, 423, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454.  
     audits account, **1.** 397.  
     court held at house of, **1.** 548-550, 561-562.  
     imports persons, **1.** 396.  
     juror, **1.** 388, 396.  
     law suit, **1.** 419, 489-490.  
     witness, **1.** 452.  
**Dawson, Christopher**, bond as administrator, **5.** 579.  
     land grant to, **4.** 335, 1044, 1246.  
**Dawson, Christ.**, gun to, **22.** 449.  
**Dawson, Christopher**, in militia, **22.** 317.  
**Dawson, Christopher**, recommends Curtis, **9.** 802.  
**Dawson, Christopher, Jr.**, a J. P., **6.** 343.  
**Dawson, Francis**, a J. P., **5.** 813.  
     land grant to, **4.** 62, 353, 767.  
     petition ment'd, **4.** 1044.  
     road comsr., **23.** 221.  
**Dawson, Fran.**, juror, **25.** 190.  
**Dawson, Frances, Jr.**, in militia, **22.** 315.  
**Dawson, Frances, Sr.**, in militia, **22.** 315.  
**Dawson, Geoff.**, land grant to, **4.** 328.  
**Dawson, Henry**, a J. P., **6.** 335.  
     dead, **8.** 308, 310.  
     in Assembly, **7.** 335, 342, 343, 352, 364, 383, 386, 411, 415, 416, 553, 567, 571, 575, 576, 577, 579, 584, 591, 898, 924, 939, 983; **8.** 90, 106, 107, 109, 111, 119, 146, 303; on  
     com. of Assembly, **7.** 297, 345, 553, 570, 571, 897, 936; **8.** 90, 110, 111, 112, 118.  
**Dawson, Hy.**, army rank, **16.** 1043.  
**Dawson (Dauson), Henry**, captain, **10.** 624, 626, facing 680, 944, 949, 989.  
**Dawson, Isaac**, exempted from tax, **16.** 33, 36; **19.** 13.  
**Dawson, Isaac**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.  
**Dawson, James**, exchanged, **22.** 551.  
**Dawson, James**, land grant asked, **4.** 707.  
**Dawson, James**, tory, **22.** 210.  
**Dawson, John**, **23.** 73.  
     a J. P., **4.** 346, 966; **6.** 335.  
     associate justice, **4.** 1255; **5.** 569-570, 655.  
     building coms'r, **23.** 255; **25.** 286, 375.  
     commission as member of council, **11.** 116, 117.  
     dead, **6.** 714, 1005; **11.** 155, 156.  
     in Assembly, **3.** 635, 637; **4.** 97, 105, 115, 120, 363, 414, 480, 493, 510, 557, 720, 725, 740, 770, 773, 785, 855, 977, 978, 985, 986, 991, 992, 1000, 1011, 1053, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1062, 1065, 1066, 1069, 1072, 1171, 1271, 1280, 1293, 1297, 1320, 1321, 1325, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1338, 1343; on committee of Assembly, **4.** 86, 124, 384, 393, 491, 526, 529, 559, 722, 723, 773, 816, 817, 864, 975, 977, 988, 1002, 1012, 1019, 1052, 1057, 1258, 1276, 1318, 1331.  
     in Council, **5.** 176-177, 212-228, 229-231, 262-270, 489-490, 493-494, 495-516, 654-655, 658-674, 818-825, 869-884, 994-997, 1015-1039, 1107; **6.** 84-85, 122-132, 172-184, 330-339, 349-362, 420-427, 629-634, 638-661; on com. of council, **5.** 219, 220, 241, 501, 511, 529, 546, 661, 683, 685, 693, 873, 1017, 1018, 1044; **6.** 350, 375, 390, 641, 671.  
     land grants to, **4.** 353, 657.  
     nominated for council, **4.** 1075, 1315.  
     on claims com., **22.** 818, 823, 828, 829, 863, 866.  
     on com. to correspond with agent, **23.** 363; to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 977, 991, 1000, 1007, 1011.  
     present claims, **4.** 530.  
     reports on public accounts, **6.** 201-209; on public claims, **5.** 975-986;

- on regiment of, **5**. 163.  
to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-761.  
to receive money, **23**. 474.  
town coms'r, **25**. 241.
- Dawson, John**, army pay, **17**. 206.  
**Dawson, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
**Dawson, John**, buys land, **1**. 493.  
**Dawson, John**, in Assembly, **9**. 588; **16**. 2, 3, 75, 81; **17**. 878, 879; **19**. 391, 393, 395; **20**. 119, 121, 152, 167, 172, 195, 229, 238, 239, 374; **21**. 751, 760, 871, 875, 887, 897, 911, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 969, 972, 980, 991, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1027, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
**Dawson, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 309.  
**Dawson, John**, takes up land, **1**. 493.  
**Dawson, John**, town coms'r, **23**. 755; **24**. 773.  
**Dawson, Col. John**, report on regt., **22**. 273, 274, 313.  
**Dawson, Joseph**, land grant to, **4**. 349, 589, 594.  
**Dawson, Levi**, army pay, **17**. 204.  
army rank, **16**. 1042.  
captain, **10**. 457.  
expenses, **22**. 427.  
in Assembly, **21**. 751, 760, 845, 871, 873, 875, 887, 897, 911, 927, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 960, 965, 969, 972, 980, 991, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1021, 1025, 1027, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1055.  
major, **10**. 517, 520.  
on court martial, **11**. 752.  
protests against appointment of Hand, **11**. 750-751.  
recommended for promotion, **11**. 800.  
to Sumner on appointment to command of militia, **15**. 642.  
**Dawson, Levi**, pay to, **22**. 495.  
**Dawson, Levy**, army rank, **16**. 1044.  
**Dawson, Mary**, appeal of, **3**. 36.  
**Dawson, Mary**, owns and sells share of C. See Danson, Mary.  
**Dawson, Matthew**, army pay, **17**. 206.  
**Dawson, Matthew**, army pay, **17**. 207.  
**Dawson, Mthw.**, army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1040.  
petition, **20**. 268.  
**Dawson, Penelope**, memorial, **19**. 518.  
**Dawson, Richard**, building coms'r, **24**. 470.  
**Dawson, Thos.**, asks help of Va., **1**. 819-820.
- Dawson, W.**, owes state, **21**. 1071.  
**Dawson, Wm.**, a J. P., **5**. 820.  
act for ferry on lands of, **23**. 479; **25**. 356.  
land grant to, **4**. 1248.  
summoned to Assem., on ferry, **5**. 1012.  
vestryman, **25**. 267.  
**Dawson, Wm.**, lieut., **10**. 457.  
**Dawson, Wm. Johnston**, fit for Cont. Cong., **10**. xxxv.  
In Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25.  
nom. for major, **21**. 850, 1026.  
**Dawson, inspection at**, **25**. 313, 379.  
**Dawson's Ferry**, act for, **23**. 479; **25**. 356.  
bill to establish, **5**. 873-874, 876, 888, 894-895, 896, 897, 899, 900, 902, 924.  
**Dawson's Landing**, tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 792.  
**Dawtreay**. See Daugherty, Daughtrey.  
**Dawtreay, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
**Dawtry, Jacob**, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
**Dawtreay, Thomas**, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
**Daxter, Samuel**, imported, **1**. 396.  
**Day**, —, Brigade Major, **12**. 472.  
**Day**, —, sells sugar in S. C., **1**. 545.  
**Day, Capt.**, recommendation of, **15**. 628.  
**Day, Maj.**, **12**. 464.  
**Day, Alex.**, act to emancipate, **25**. 37.  
**Day, Henry**, a hunter, **5**. 4.  
**Day, Henry**, in militia, **22**. 365.  
**Day, Henry, Jr.**, in militia, **22**. 375.  
**Day, James**, prisoner, **25**. 169; **22**. 523.  
**Day, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1040.  
**Day, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Day, Joseph**, prisoner, **16**. 671.  
**Day, Richard**, act to emancipate, **25**. 37.  
**Day, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 376.  
**Day, Robt.**, in militia, **22**. 382.  
**Day, Simon**, in militia, **22**. 375.  
**Day, Tesey**, takes oath, **22**. 170.  
**Day, Thomas**, asks for new county, **9**. 89.  
**Day, Wm.**, act to confirm lands of considered, **7**. 224.  
See also Dry, Wm.  
**Day, Wm.**, to Caswell on repair of Ft. Johnston, **13**. 163.  
See also Dry, Wm.  
**Daye, Maj.**, on court of inquiry, **12**. 457.  
**Dayley**. See Dailey, Daily, Daley, Daly.

- Dayley, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Dayley, Joshua, army rank, **16**. 1043.
- Dayly, John, messenger, **4**. 554.
- D'Bois, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 805.
- D'Bois, John, congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335.
- payment to, **5**. 797, 966.
- petition on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- De Civitate Dei, **2**. 584.
- Deaderick. See Dedrick.
- Deaderick, —, boy, **22**. 699.
- Deaderick, David, oath on altercation with Sevier, **22**. 699-700, 701.
- Deadham, Jacob, allowance to, **22**. 843.
- Deadman, John, imported, **1**. 396.
- Deafnel, David, in army, **13**. 519.
- Deafnel, Wm., in army, **13**. 519.
- Deake, Charles, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Deal, Lieut., wounded, **15**. 751.
- Deal, Charles, juror, **4**. 517.
- Deal, Isaac, army rank, **13**. 508; **16**. 1040.
- Deal, Jacob, pensioner, **22**. 62.
- Deal, John, army rank, **16**. 1045.
- Deal, John, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Deal, John, in army, **15**. 724.
- Deal, Joshua, juror, **4**. 517.
- Deal, Joshua, quit rents of, **22**. 246.
- Deal, Reuben, army rank, **16**. 1040.
- Deal, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1040.
- Deal Castle, ship, **10**. 364.
- Dean. See Deane, Deen.
- Dean, Mr., quoted, **22**. 975.
- Dean, Abraham, army pay, **17**. 206.
- army rank, **16**. 1047.
- Dean, Abraham, in militia, **17**. 1061.
- Dean, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 206.
- army rank, **16**. 1042.
- court martialled, **12**. 489.
- Dean, Isaac, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Dean, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Dean, Jeffery, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Dean, John, army pay, **17**. 205.
- army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Dean, John, imports goods and has them sold, **9**. 1099.
- Dean, John, petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.
- Dean, Malachia, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Dean, Moses, army rank, **16**. 1047.
- Dean, Moses, land grant asked, **4**. 708.
- Dean, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Dean, Philip, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Dean, Richard, army pay, **17**. 204.
- army rank, **16**. 1045.
- Dean, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1047.
- Dean, Sterling, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Dean, Sterling, in army, **13**. 530; **16**. 1045.
- soldier, **18**. 797.
- Dean, Thos., Jr., outlawed, **19**. 628.
- reward for, **17**. 106-7; **19**. 835-836.
- Dean, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 348.
- Deane, Charles, publication of causes stir in C. Cong., **13**. 328.
- Deane, Duke, claims allowed, **6**. 210.
- Deane, Eliza, estate to be administered on, **2**. 71.
- Deane, James, against sale of arms to Indians, **2**. 201-202.
- Deane, Capt. John, goods sold by Safety Com., **9**. 1101.
- Deane, Silas, **14**. 16.
- contracts for cannon, **19**. 708-11.
- Hogg on character of, **10**. 376.
- in Phila., **13**. 197, 198.
- letter from discussed, **13**. 23; mentioned, **13**. 9, 10, 19.
- makes contract, **22**. 993-4.
- secures services of French officers, **11**. 492, 493.
- sends officers to America, **11**. 487.
- to Hogg on gov't of Transylvania, **10**. 300-304.
- Deans, The, buy privateers, **22**. 594.
- Deant, Jos., payment to, **17**. 561.
- Deer. See Deer, Deere.
- Dear (Deare), Elizabeth, sells land, **1**. 523.
- Dear, George, calls witness, **1**. 522.
- juror, **1**. 426, 430.
- sells land, **1**. 523.
- Dear, John, imported, **1**. 395.
- Dearborn, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 512.
- Dearbourne, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 500.
- Dearsby (Dearsley), Geo., assaults Ash and Smith, **2**. 906.
- Death penalty, crimes punished by, **25**. 74.
- Deatheridge, Philemon, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Deathridge, John, juror, **22**. 502.
- Deaths, not registered, **7**. 488.
- registration for, **25**. 132, 133.
- Deaton, Wm., surety, **14**. 461.
- Deaton, Wm., tory officer, **22**. 197.
- Deavenport. See Davenport, Deavenport.
- Deavenport, Francis, petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97.

- Deavenport, John, quit rents of, **22**. 260.  
 Deavenport, John, Jr., quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Deavenport, Rich., quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
 Deaver. See Deever.  
 Deaver, Lieut., court martialed, **12**. 510-511.  
 Deaver, Henry, in militia, **22**. 494.  
 Deaver, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Deaver, Tamer, exempted, **9**. 495.  
 Deaver, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 62.  
   See Deever, A.  
 Debadie, Capt., to Caswell on his private affairs, **13**. 223-224.  
   See also D'Abadie.  
 Debadie, M., letter for, **13**. 227, 228.  
 Debarry, —, in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Debarry, Jno., in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Debenture Bills, act to issue, **23**. 850-1.  
   bill to emit, **8**. 397, 398; **9**. 122, 124, 127, 193, 194, 197, 203, 206, 208, 222, 258; to punish counterfeiters, **9**. 386, 390, 396, 399, 401, 443, 446, 464, 468, 478, 494, 497, 500, 502, 507, 508, 584, 586, 663.  
   calling in of considered, **8**. 472, 473.  
   counterfeited, **9**. 125, 197, 198.  
   effect on exchange, **9**. 260.  
   issued, **9**. xiv, xv, xvi, 72, 73, 74, 75, 213.  
   necessity for, **9**. 67, 68.  
   petition to be allowed to make them legal tender, **9**. 937.  
 Deberdt, Mr., agent of Mass., **7**. 688.  
 Deberry, —, in militia, **22**. 273.  
 DeBerry, Benj., allowance to, **12**. 610.  
   arrested for counterfeiting, **10**. 689.  
 DeBerry, Benj., vestryman, **23**. 499.  
 DeBerry, Henry, money from, **21**. 1065, 1066.  
   owes State, **21**. 1076.  
   town coms'r, **24**. 856.  
 Deberry, John, a J. P., **4**. 966.  
 Deberry, Jno., in militia, **22**. 273.  
 Deberry, John, land grant to, **4**. 768.  
 Deberry Solomon, in Davidson's Co., **14**. 294.  
 DeBinsson, Col., quoted, **15**. 113.  
 DeBlon, Peter, aids Germans, **8**. 632.  
 Debnam, John, land grant to, **4**. 331.  
 Debois, Jno., in militia, **22**. 385.  
 Debond, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89-90.  
 DeBonfort (Debonefor), Capt., shoes to, **14**. 439.  
 Debord, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 DeBose Hessian Regt., in Va., **15**. 538.  
 Debow, John, work, **5**. 1215-1216.  
 Debow, Rev. John, claims allowed, **10**. 972.  
 Debow, Solomon, **5**. 1203, 1204, 1212.  
 DeBrahm, Maj., **14**. 54.  
 Debrane, Henry, rights proved, **4**. 626.  
 DeBruhl, —, witness against Outlaw, **11**. 612.  
 Debruhl, Edward Cornwallis, depositions on counterfeiting discussed, **11**. 481-482.  
 Debruht, Michael, pay to, **22**. 496.  
 DeBrutz, Gabriel, navigation coms'r, **25**. 98.  
 Debt, John, petitions for hand saw, **2**. 66.  
 Debtors, absconding, regulations on, **10**. 583; **23**. 876-7.  
   act for protection of, **1**. 674-675; relief of, **23**. 312-314, 340, 900-4; **24**. 113, 162; of creditors, **23**. 21; **25**. 160; act on, **23**. 509, 567-71, 588; discussed and compared with Va., **1**. xxxiii-xxxiv; on exportation of, **23**. 44-5, 333; **25**. 160; on judgment bonds, **24**. 491-2; on proceedings against real estate of, **24**. 671-2; **25**. 39-41; to prevent exportation mentioned, **3**. 184.  
   bill for relief of, **4**. 977, 978, 979, 984, 990, 993, 994, 995, 996, 999; **6**. 862, 865, 868, 874, 876, 882-883, 890, 929, 937, 940, 947, 948, 953, 1229, 1233, 1241, 1245, 1246, 1277, 1279, 1286, 1300, 1301; **7**. 310, 378, 382, 384, 938; on method of proceeding against estates of, **20**. 74, 88; to amend act on, **21**. 758, 889, 907, 910, 911, 927; on proceeding against estates of, **21**. 220, 229-230, 233, 238, 265, 273, 277, 283, 293, 593, 619, 656; to learn act on imprisonment of, **8**. 325; to direct procedure against, **17**. 362, 366, 385; to explain act on, **4**. 1261, 1281, 1282; to regulate proceedings against estates of, **19**. 448, 470, 732, 742, 743, 788, 792, 805, 817; to relieve from imprisonment, **9**. 389, 396, 400, 416, 419, 421, 422, 444, 457, 474, 477, 492, 503, 526, 538, 544, 584, 656; to repeal act for relief of, **4**. 1055.  
   Board of Trade on act., **1**. 672-673.  
   council consulted on act on, **6**. 1070-1071.

- harbored in C., **1**. 371, 664, 665.  
 insolvent, act for relief of disallowed, **9**. 1079; Bd. Trade on act for relief of, **9**. 956.  
 lands of to be used to pay debts, **3**. 182.  
 not to be imprisoned, **22**. 669.  
 petition for benefit of, **6**. 146; on imprisonment of, **5**. 754.  
 power of Council of Safety and Safety Com. over, **11**. 265.  
 provision for, **10**. 1012.  
 prosecution of considered, **8**. 388.  
 public lists of to be made, **21**. 792-793, 797, 958, 1067-1071.  
 regulation on, **23**. 719, 720, 984.  
 rules for in county prisons, **23**. 181, 337.  
 run to C., **1**. 248.  
**Debts**, act for bills of credit for, **25**. 238; for recovery of, **24**. 187; on, **23**. 157, 567-71; on collection of **25**. 341-2; in Admiralty Ct., **25**. 144-5; on making real estate liable for, **25**. 496-8; on recovery of, **13**. 472; **23**. 846-9; of small debts, **25**. 411-12; on trial for, **23**. 27-29; to fix scale of depreciation, **24**. 485-8; to give power to Co. cts. when proofs of are accidentally destroyed, **24**. 904-5; to import coin for payment of, **23**. 779; **25**. 515; to levy duty to meet, **24**. 405, 510, 547-9, 553, 557-9, 797; to make lands and real estate liable for, **23**. 21, 636-9, 667; to make land liable for disallowed, **11**. 213; to make lands liable for repealed, **7**. 673; to pay with bills of credit, **23**. 95; to prevent suits for, **25**. 119; to raise corn to satisfy S. C. debt, **23**. 90; to raise money for, **23**. 90-92.  
 action of Prov. Cong. on, **10**. 262; of Rowan S. C. on, **10**. 310; of Tryon Co. S. C. on, **10**. 297.  
 amount added by Tryon, **8**. xiii.  
 attachment, act for rejected, **9**. 373.  
 bill for payment of, **4**. 866, 900, 902, 903, 909-910, 911, 912-913, 914, 915; **19**. 18, 19, 39, 87, 93, 121; for recovery of, **12**. 778, 779, 794, 803, 835, 853, 865; **20**. 492, 505, 523, 545-546, 586; **21**. 46, 61, 69, 80, 175, 208, 219, 227, 266, 577-578, 592, 628; on collection of by bond, mortgage, &c., **19**. 179, 198; to appoint commissioners to receive d. due public, **4**. 867; to determine time due, **18**. 260; to make lands liable for, **6**. 1225, 1230, 1233, 1238, 1240-1241, 1242, 1252, 1270, 1273, 1277, 1281, 1286, 1290-1291, 1298, 1299; **7**. 93, 310, 321, 330, 332, 338, 379, 380, 382, 397, 410, 411, 414, 420, 433, 562, 579-580, 588, 590, 595, 600, 603, 625, 634, 637, 639; to make them payable in commodities, **7**. 47, 50, 51, 57, 58, 65, 68, 69, 70, 75, 78, 82.  
 book, act on, **23**. 131-132, 335.  
 Certificate, estimates printed, **18**. 197-198, 206, 421, 432, 466.  
 collection of in Md., **18**. 645.  
 committee and reports on, **21**. 199, 203, 577, 578, 580, 583, 590, 591; of whole to consider methods of paying, **12**. 33.  
 contracts, bill on, **16**. 38, 45, 65, 68, 130, 132, 140, 160, 165.  
 country, act to give priority to, **23**. 23-24.  
 creditors not to collect unless they sign test, **10**. 362.  
 damages and verdicts to be in specie, **24**. 487.  
 distress for regulated, **5**. 456-457.  
 domestic, act to provide for payment, **23**. 292; **25**. 7-9; bill to pay, **21**. 237, 240, 260, 264, 267, 296, 305, 323, 350, 600, 622, 661, 696, 726-727; to repeal act on, **21**. 754, 775, 787, 889, 903, 904, 932, 943, 948, 964.  
 due the public to be paid, **4**. 381, 412, 413.  
 due to U. S., **21**. 13, 22, 37.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23**. 318, 320, 321, 322, 324, 326.  
 foreign, acts of Va. and S. C., against collection, **2**. 835-838; bill for tax to pay, **21**. 92; of U. S., act for paper currency to pay, **24**. 722-5, 797, 812-13; tobacco to be devoted to, **24**. 892-3.  
 hard for Br. to collect, **18**. 549-550.  
 imprisonment for, **3**. 105.  
 incurred by N. C. for War, **5**. viii.  
 instructions against law for attachments, **11**. 239; on attachments for, **9**. 235-236.  
 law for recovery of needed, **13**. 37.  
 law suits for, **2**. 106-108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 115.

- laws on discussed, **8**. 265.  
 limits of amount that may come before J. P., **24**. 283, 327, 412, 448.  
 made in gaming void, **23**. 612.  
 Martin on law of attachment, **9**. 292.  
 methods of collecting, **7**. xix-xx; **23**. 888, 889-90, 936, 940.  
 of Md. and N. C., pleadable in Va., **2**. 836.  
 of province, **2**. 296; **4**. 180.  
 paid in beef and pork, **4**. 1218.  
 payable in commodities, **5**. 107.  
 person sells himself to discharge, **3**. 226.  
 petition of merchants on, **4**. 844-845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850; **19**. 952-955.  
 pleadable in Va., **2**. 836.  
 practice of courts in recovery, **7**. 511.  
 priority given to domestic, **2**. 886-887.  
 proceedings in actions for, **24**. 52-8, 67-70, 74-5; **25**. 279-80, 292-3, 441.  
 proposed settlement, **6**. xii.  
 protest of merchants on Va. act on, **2**. 279-280.  
 public, bill to pay, **7**. 896, 908, 915-916, 928, 933, 936, 939, 961, 962, 971-972, 982; com. and report on, **21**. 6, 8, 9, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 22, 24, 25, 26, 30, 31, 32, 35, 36, 38, 41, 46, 56, 58, 63, 95-98, 141-147; due in N. C. for various years, **8**. 278-281.  
 recommendations on, **10**. 230.  
 recovery of under treaty, **18**. 561-566.  
 regulation on, **10**. 293; of Rowan S. C. on, **10**. 281.  
 report on State d., **22**. 1020.  
 resolve in favor of debts of officers, **16**. 65-66.  
 size of those cognizable before co. ct., **25**. 289-90.  
 small, act on more speedy recovery of, **23**. 926; bill for more speedy recovery of, **9**. 409, 411, 413, 416, 421, 444, 520, 524, 528, 535, 543, 584, 660; for recovery of, **7**. 900, 903, 906, 907, 911-912, 914, 915, 944, 945, 947, 950, 959, 965, 966; to aid recovery of, **8**. 97, 98, 111, 119, 120, 126, 133, 136, 294, 295, 297, 302, 321, 328, 335, 345, 350, 352, 355, 359, 360, 361, 369, 370, 371, 383, 399, 408, 410, 414, 418, 419, 441-442, 444, 446, 447, 448, 478, 527; to continue act for collection of, **9**. 715, 753, 760, 785, 1079; Bd. Trade on act for recovery of, **9**. 956, 957.  
 State, assumption of, **21**. 877; opposed, **21**. 1055, 1058.  
 suits for, **2**. 149, 150.  
**Debts of U. S.**, bill on funding, **22**. 799.  
 payment of, **18**. 703-707, 779-782.  
 report on, **16**. 354-355.  
**Debury**, Solomon, army pay, **17**. 207.  
**Debush**, Anthony, in militia, **22**. 385.  
**Debush**, Dempsey, army pay, **17**. 206.  
**Debush**, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 892, 950.  
**Debusk**, Jacob, army pay, **17**. 204.  
**Debusk**, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
**DeBuysson** (DeBinson), Capt., **15**. 113.  
**Debzal**, John, land grant to stopped, **4**. 59.  
**DeCambray**, Chevalier, builds fort at Cape Lookout, **13**. 121, 123; **15**. 216-218.  
 petition to Assembly on Fort Hancock, **15**. 233-234.  
 prisoner, **16**. 671.  
 sent to S. C., **15**. 24.  
 transports military stores, **14**. 17, 45, 260.  
 See also Cambray, Chev. de.  
**DeCamp**, Ezkl., army rank, **16**. 1197.  
 army record, **13**. 479.  
 artilleryman, **15**. 734.  
**DeCamp**, John, petitions for McDugal, **9**. 683-685.  
**DeCaronet**, M., loses com's'n, **22**. 763, 764.  
**Deceit**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 318.  
**Declaration and proposal**, for planting, **1**. 43-46.  
**Declaration for Pension**, **22**. 93-159.  
**Declaration of Independence or American Independence**, **10**. xi, xiv, 696, 870a; **11**. vii; **13**. 24; **18**. 651, 652; **22**. 897, 991; **24**. 57, 62, 72, 240, 287, 305, 413, 447, 456, 475, 651, 682, 783, 885, 952; **25**. 1, 64.  
 anniversary of celebrated, **11**. 512.  
 celebrated, **13**. 175, 178, 182, 185, 187; in 1778, **13**. 456.  
 defended by Iredell in his address to grand jury, **13**. 431-438.

- does away with old test, **10.** 684.  
Hancock to Prov. Cong. on preservation of, **11.** 371.  
proclaimed, **10.** 682, 687-688.  
read in Cumberland, **10.** 694-695.  
reception in Halifax, **10.** 715-716.  
satisfaction at, **10.** 737.
- Declaration of Rights**, of constitution of 1776, **23.** 977-9, 984.  
proposed for Fed. Const'n, **22.** 16-19.
- Declaration of Rights of Franklin State**, part of const., **22.** 662-4, 670.
- Decoine, Edwd.**, pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Decone, Edwd.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Decorum and estimates**, com. and reports on, **7.** 296, 299, 337-338, 340-341, 346, 351, 419; in Prov. Cong., **10.** 521, 522.  
correspondence and committee on, **6.** 1094-1095, 1122, 1155-1156, 1158, 1224, 1225, 1226-1227, 1265, 1273.  
rules of, **13.** 786-787; **16.** 4; **17.** 879-880.
- DeCottineau, Capt.**, gov'r to settle accounts of, **12.** 813, 827, 828, 873-874, 878.  
proposals of mentioned, **12.** 593, 599, 614-615, 700, 734-735, 738.  
resolve in favor of, **13.** 111, 112.  
to Assembly on fortification at Cape Lookout, **15.** 215-218.  
to Caswell on defence, **13.** 126-127.
- Dedmon, Mark**, pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Dedmon, Thos.**, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.
- Dedrick.** See Deaderick.
- Dedrick, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1046.
- Dedrick, Jacob**, army rank, **16.** 1048.
- Dee, Henry**, on Va. debtor law, **2.** 279-280.
- Deed of Grant.** See Great Deed of Grant.
- Deeds**, act for justices of supreme ct. to take ack. of, **25.** 352-3; for relief of those not registering, **24.** 17; **25.** 80; act on, **25.** 160; on correction of errors in, **25.** 77-8; on registering, **23.** 185-186, 301-3, 310-12, 337, 340, 442-3, 614-6, 666-7, 801, 926; **24.** 423-4, 500, 571-2, 912, 966-8; on taking proofs, **23.** 479; to amend act on, **23.** 534; to appoint registers for, **24.** 15-16; to cure in New Hanover and Brunswick Co., **24.** 569; to establish, **24.** 468-9.  
bill for relief in not registering deeds for lands, etc., **5.** 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 686, 698, 705-706, 707, 708, 714, 715, 716, 735; **7.** 300, 301, 302, 303, 338, 350, 353-354, 357, 359, 363, 365, 419; **16.** 47, 49, 52, 55, 62; **19.** 21, 27, 52, 72, 85, 91, 134, 155, 160, 245, 246, 272, 274, 278; on authentication of, **21.** 333, 396, 411-412, 596, 618, 658, 674, 717, 720; on time of registering, **21.** 771, 790, 801, 816, 924, 928, 948, 958, 983, 984; to cure, **6.** 458, 459, 466, 469, 494, 496, 497, 507, 508, 511; **20.** 523, 555, 561, 563, 565, 571, 588; **21.** 67, 72, 80, 101, 111, 116, 123, 124, 127, 128, 130, 140; to enable justices of Supreme Ct. to take proof of, **5.** 878, 879, 880, 888, 905, 907, 910, 911, 912, 923; to establish copy of, **16.** 106, 122, 124, 125; to make to lots in Jonesborough, **22.** 726.  
fraudulent, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 323.  
recording of unknown in Eng., **25.** iii; provided by F. C., **25.** 132.
- Deeds and mortgages**, act to prevent frauds in, **23.** 49-52, 333.
- Deeds of Gift to defraud**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 321.
- Deel, Joel**, army pay, **17.** 205.
- Deel, Will'm**, in militia, **17.** 1033.
- De'Ell, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1045.
- Deemy, George**, land grant to, **4.** 761.
- Deen.** See Dean, Deane.
- Deen, Rich'd**, takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Deen, Robt.**, takes oath, **22.** 170.
- Deen, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 318.
- Deep Creek**, **1.** 494, 534, 562, 576, 582; **2.** 302, 391; **23.** 299; **24.** 172, 249; **25.** 508.  
inspection at, **23.** 641, 792; **25.** 313, 379.  
quit rents paid at, **25.** 217.  
troops sent to, **14.** 669.
- Deep Creek, Va.**, **25.** 91.
- Deep Creek Camp**, **22.** 470.
- Deep Creek church**, **5.** 1188, 1213.
- Deep Gully Branch**, **24.** 226.
- Deep Inlet**, **6.** 608; **10.** 613, 614, 615, 624, 628, 629, 925; **11.** 301.  
boats at to be sold, **12.** 359.  
companies at disbanded, **12.** 177-178, 359-360.  
pilot for, **22.** 919.  
troops at, **10.** 546, 547.
- Deep River**, **2.** 796; **5.** 1185; **8.** 655,



- 672, 714, 716; **9**. 1150; **11**. 548; **14**. xiii, xiv; **14**. 503, 561, 569, 656, 738, 856, 867; **15**. 12, 63, 437; **16**. 210, 690, 691; **19**. 847, 848; **22**. 115, 215, 224, 225, 444, 476, 562, 563, 570, 571.
- act on passage of fish, **24**. 849-50.
- appoints delegates to regulator meeting, **7**. 251.
- army on, **15**. 3.
- Baptists on, **5**. 1169.
- battle on, **17**. 1001, 1002, 1011.
- bill to facilitate passage of fish, **9**. 716, 757, 759, 783; bill to keep open for fish, **17**. 317, 327, 336, 385; **20**. 44, 87, 155, 156, 170, 180, 181, 337, 355; **21**. 744, 749, 751, 888, 893, 897, 898, 901; to keep open, **12**. 735; **18**. 133, 191, 204, 356, 359, 418, 430.
- DeKalb moves to, **15**. 266.
- depredations on, **16**. 204, 205.
- expeditions against Tories, **16**. 230.
- Fanning goes to, **22**. 191, 237.
- fulling mills on, **8**. xlvii, 154.
- Gates on, **15**. 259.
- iron furnace on, **8**. xlviii, 496; **10**. 540, 720, 812, 870; **11**. xx, 575; **12**. 427; to be sold, **13**. 502.
- McCulloh lands on, **5**. xxxii.
- Milles on iron works on, **10**. 647-650.
- movement of troops on, **15**. 10.
- petition on catching fish in, **9**. 87-88.
- provisions scarce on, **14**. 573-574.
- regulators on, **7**. 759, 763; surrender, **8**. 715-716.
- requisition from, **8**. 715.
- return of troops on, **15**. 74.
- Tories on, **15**. 460, 464, 555, 610; **16**. viii, 552; **22**. v, 557, 562-3, 568, 575-6; rendezvous at, **22**. 191, 192, 193, 194, 198, 202, 203; and Br. on, **17**. 1000.
- troops on, **15**. 256; needed on, **16**. 217; sent against Tories of, **16**. x, xi.
- Whigs captured on, **22**. 191.
- Deep River (Bladen), **22**. 288.
- Deep River Camp, **7**. 827, 830; **8**. 589, 672; **14**. 503.
- Deep River Fork, nom. for capital, **22**. 29.
- Deep Run, **2**. 492.
- Deep Water, bill for town at, **19**. 532, 564-565, 579, 662.
- Deep Water Point, act for town at, **24**. 611-13.
- Deer. See Dear, Deere.
- Deer, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.
- Deer, Jno., in militia, **22**. 379.
- Deer, John, land grant to, **4**. 709.
- Deer, Jos., in militia, **22**. 356.
- Deer, act on killing, **23**. 128, 218-219, 335, 337, 656, 678, 775-6, 801-3, 916, 955-6; **24**. 596, 862-3; **25**. 503-4.
- bill on killing, **19**. 559, 567, 569; to amend act against killing of, **7**. 904, 905, 906, 910-911, 921, 952, 955, 956-957, 959, 961, 970-971, 978; to prevent hunting of, **9**. 115, 171, 397, 399, 495, 502, 506; **12**. 170, 172, 334, 343, 344; to prevent killing of, **4**. 235, 240, 363, 364, 367, 369, 372, 373, 375, 380, 390, 392, 396, 397, 401, 404, 408, 779, 780, 782, 784, 785, 786, 790; **6**. 1223, 1226, 1227, 1228, 1253, 1267, 1268, 1272, 1275, 1276, 1279-1280; **7**. 92, 307, 311, 312, 315, 339, 372, 375, 379, 383, 387, 389, 420; **7**. 295, 296, 300, 327, 332, 339, 342, 348, 385, 391, 429.
- Deer Skins, act to inspect, **23**. 485, 639-49, 790-801; **25**. 378-87.
- bill to continue inspection act, **6**. 844, 847, 863, 866, 879-880, 883-884, 901-902, 905, 906, 911, 934, 936, 950-951, 954.
- produced in C., **2**. 196.
- report of sales for State, **20**. 697-698, 701, 702, 719-721.
- to be received for taxes, **23**. 782.
- Deere, George, imports persons, **1**. 395.
- Deerham, James, land grant asked, **4**. 707; rights proved, **4**. 705.
- Deering Anthony, petition of considered, **17**. 302.
- Deering, James, petition of considered, **17**. 302.
- Deerman, Richard, land grant to, **4**. 675.
- Deerskin Creek, S. C., **15**. 450.
- Dees, Emanuel, land grant to, **4**. 949.
- Dees, Emanuel, quit rents of, **22**. 244.
- Dees, Hermon, exempted, **6**. 1266.
- Dees, John, land grant to, **4**. 896.
- Dees, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Dees, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 949, 950, 1035.
- Deever. See Deaver.
- Deever, Robert, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.

- Defamation**, suit for, **1.** 588, 610, 611, 623.
- Defaulting**, prevalence of, **5.** 497.
- Defence**, brig, imports salt, **12.** 101.  
captures prizes, **13.** 186; **22.** 758.
- Defences**, bill for battery at Currituck Inlet, **13.** 578, 663, 668, 682, 710; to fortify Cape Lookout Bay, **12.** 565, 579, 582, 593, 599, 654, 670, 674, 681, 693, 702; to erect on Cape Fear River, **12.** 154, 155, 170, 173, 283, 317, 322, 333, 343, 382.  
cannon sent to Ft. Johnston, **13.** 775.  
committee to inquire into, **12.** 42, 43; **17.** 658-659, 757, 784, 785.  
condition of, **1.** 811-812, 814.  
fort to be erected on Cape Fear River, **12.** 568, 571, 572-573, 594, 600, 601, 603, 607, 654, 674-675, 703, 704, 712, 715, 718, 726.  
instructions to governor on, **2.** 393-394.  
lack of, **1.** 783, 797, 948.  
letter on mentioned, **5.** 486.  
materials for, **1.** 835.  
neglected, **1.** 537, 541, 547, 632; **13.** 22.  
of province, state of, **5.** 419-420, 482, of S. C., **1.** 664.  
provisions for needed, **7.** 669.  
urged by Tryon and answer, **8.** 382, 383, 470-471, 472, 474.
- Defiance**, brig, action in case of, **10.** 414-415, 416.  
goes South, **15.** 324.  
salt of sold, **10.** 461.
- Defnel**, Davd., army rank, **16.** 1045.
- Defnel**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1045.
- DeFoe**, Daniel, Party-Tyranny: or an occasional bill in miniature, **2.** 890-923.
- DeFortiner**, M., **22.** 762.
- DeFuchs** Hessians, go to N. Y., **15.** 537.
- Defyance**, The, shattered, **11.** 786.
- Deggs**, Anty, army rank, **16.** 1042.
- DeGloback** (-beck), Baron, **22.** 132, 157, 158.  
nom. for major, **17.** 952, 954, 957.  
See also Globeck.
- Dego**, Ere, army rank, **16.** 1048.
- Dego**, Eve, army pay, **17.** 206.
- DeGraffenried**, Christopher, **1.** 875, 890; **15.** 154.  
a baille of Yoerdon, **1.** 906, 976.  
a landgrave, **1.** 717, 914.  
abandoned by Bernese Society, **1.** 977.  
account of Barnwell's campaign, **1.** 954-957.  
arrested, **1.** 976; by Indians, **1.** 926-927.  
arrives in Bern, **1.** 977; in Bristol, **1.** 972-973; in N. C., **1.** 914.  
asks advice of Spotswood on his affairs, **1.** 969-970.  
asks aid of Va., **1.** 837-838; Pollock to give away £900, **2.** 167.  
attends Assembly, **1.** 916.  
bills of protested, **2.** 61.  
bribes and threatens Indian to secure his release, **1.** 929, 931-933.  
builds water mill, **1.** 913.  
buys land and pays for it, **1.** 717, 718.  
captured by Indians, tried and released, **1.** 990-992; **2.** 24, 38, 47.  
claims to be a King, **1.** 992.  
condition of, **1.** 774-775.  
contracts for Palatines, **1.** 986-990; with Proprietors, **1.** 908.  
defense of against Indians, **1.** 949.  
demanded by Va. of Indians, **1.** 808, 813, 816.  
deputy to Duke of Beaufort, **1.** 944.  
description of New York, **1.** 972.  
duped about a silver mine, **1.** 959-960.  
encouraged in Eng., **1.** 907-908.  
examines estate of Earl of Essex, **1.** 911.  
explains Barnwell's peace, **1.** xxxi.  
fails to get help from Bern, **1.** 965-966.  
family, **1.** 906.  
financial affairs of, **1.** 906-907.  
gets bad news from N. C., **1.** 961-962.  
gets brigantine repaired by province, **1.** 963-964.  
gets provisions for Palatines, **1.** 912-913.  
gives presents to Indians, **1.** 934-935.  
goes to ask Spotswood for aid against Cary Rebels, **1.** 919-921; to New Bern, **1.** 915.  
grants from, **4.** 618, 632.  
hampered by debt and tries to find new partners, **1.** 969-970.  
in danger of arrest, **1.** 975-976.  
in Holland, **1.** 907.  
informed of coming Indian war, **1.** 933.

- invited to settle in Md. and Va., **1.** 949-950, 952, 957-959, 961.
- justifies himself before Assembly and governor of N. C. and Va., **1.** 943, 947-948.
- keeps treaty with Indians, **1.** 940-941, 944-945.
- kept prisoner by Indians, **1.** 933.
- leaves and then returns to Contentney, **1.** 937-939; Indians and returns to Newbern, **1.** 923-924; Eng. for N. C., **1.** 911; N. C. for London via Va., **1.** 967-968, 970-971.
- letter mentioned, **1.** 831; to Hyde, **1.** 990-992; sent by, **2.** 145.
- makes peace with Indians, **1.** 834-835, 935-936.
- miners give trouble to, **1.** 973-974.
- mines leased to, **1.** 723.
- misfortunes, **1.** 911-912.
- mistaken for Hyde, **1.** 921, 927.
- mortgages estate to Pollock for food for Palatines, **4.** 868-869, 874.
- movements for liberation of, **1.** 935-940.
- not recognized by Cary, **1.** 912.
- notes lack of water mills, **2.** xiii.
- offered gov't of N. C., **1.** 914, 966.
- on affairs in N. C., **1.** 977; on Cary rebellion, **1.** 760-761, 806-807, 917-921; on causes of trouble among Palatines, **1.** 971; on condition of Palatines, **1.** 923-925; on manners and customs of Indians, **1.** 978-984; on massacre of Tuscaroras, **1.** 934.
- pardoned by Indians, **1.** 932.
- prepares for death, **1.** 929, 931.
- presides in N. C., **1.** 918.
- proposes to settle near Potomac Falls, **1.** 963.
- protection promised to Palatines, **1.** 933.
- purchases land in N. C., **1.** 986-987.
- reasons against his election as governor, **1.** 967; for his American settlement, **1.** 906-907.
- recruits from Bern, **1.** 908, 909, 910.
- release demanded by Spotswood, **1.** 936-937, 938.
- released, **1.** 940.
- remonstrates on safety of province, **1.** 953-954; with Michel, **1.** 964-965.
- returns to Bern, **1.** 973; to Newbern, **1.** 921.
- security demanded of by Indians, **1.** 936.
- seeks aid from government, **1.** 921; to escape arrest for debt, **1.** 975.
- sends provisions to Palatines, **1.** 951-952.
- sentenced to death, **1.** 929.
- servant of frightens Cary rebels, **1.** 918.
- sets out to Europe, **1.** 971-972.
- settlement of, **1.** xi, 878.
- ship of blown up, **1.** 952; visited by royal committee, **1.** 908.
- slandered to Indians and whites, **1.** 921-922, 941-942.
- sloop employed by colony, **1.** 867.
- suffers a storm and wreck on the sound, **1.** 950-951.
- supposed death, **1.** 829.
- taken by Indians, **1.** 810; **4.** 955.
- titles of, **1.** 935, 944.
- to Bp. of London on Swiss colony, **1.** 756.
- to go to Indian towns, **1.** 825-826.
- to Hyde on his capture by Indians, **1.** 923.
- to repay Pollock for provisions, **1.** 718.
- transports Palatines, **1.** 795; **1.** 908; **4.** 954-955.
- travels from Va. to N. Y., **1.** 972.
- tried by Indians, **1.** 927-933.
- visited by Cary, **1.** 915-916.
- visits and encourages Palatines, **1.** 908-909; Colleton, **1.** 967; Hyde and asks for aid, **1.** 951-952; Indians, **1.** 922-923, 925; and Va. and Md., **1.** 958-962-963, 967-968.
- winters in Va., **1.** 969-970.
- witness, **2.** 644.
- writes Spotswood about miners, **1.** 974; to Cary, **1.** 915.
- DeGraffenried's Narrative**, bibliographical description of, **1.** 985.
- discussed, **1.** xxxi.
- his settlement in N. C., **1.** 905-986.
- preface, **1.** 905-906.
- translator, **1.** 986.
- DeGrasse, Count de**, arrives in Chesapeake Bay, **22.** 587.
- defeats Br. fleet, **15.** 642.
- goes to West Indies, **15.** 661.
- DeGray, Wm.**, report on act regulating fees, **8.** 27-29.
- Degrees**, not to be granted by Academies, **24.** 455, 511, 607, 609, 864, 877, 979, 985.

- to be conferred by Queen's College, **8.** 488; by Univ. of N. C., **25.** 24.
- DeHeister, Gen.**, commands Germans, **10.** 454.
- son killed at Germantown, **11.** 782.
- Dehues, Gen.**, **12.** 461.
- Deiadis, Juan**, jailed, **22.** 262.
- Deihl family**, **8.** 748.
- Deists**, in N. C., **6.** 222.
- Deiton, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 274.
- Dejarnatt, Jno.**, in Assem., **19.** 717, 719, 738, 773, 794, 804, 808, 816, 821, 824, 827, 835.
- witness in Clay case, **19.** 787.
- Dejarnett, Mr.**, **17.** 181.
- Dejernett, John, C. H.** coms'r, **24.** 464.
- DeJertun, M.**, letter to asked for, **13.** 226.
- DeKalb, Gen.**, **12.** 504, 506, 512, 515, 519, 524, 527, 531, 533, 537, 541, 542, 544; **14.** 501, 524, 557; **15.** 66, 404.
- advances, **14.** 498.
- arrives in Hillsboro, **14.** 867; in South, **14.** xii.
- Brown to on provisions for troops, **14.** 521.
- camp at Goshen, **14.** 858.
- commands Del. and Md. troops in N. C., **15.** 265.
- killed at Camden, **14.** xv; **15.** 66, 271; **22.** 108.
- location, **13.** 496; **14.** xiii, xiv; **15.** 252, 256.
- missing at Camden, **15.** 385.
- movements, **15.** 266.
- number troops under, **15.** 2, 3.
- provisions sent to, **15.** 10.
- sent to aid Lincoln, **14.** xii.
- succeeded by Gates, **15.** 259, 266.
- Sumter to on Br. and Tories in S. C., **14.** 505-507.
- to Gates on progress of Southern campaign, **14.** 499-500, 503-504.
- Dekeser, Mr.**, **21.** 434.
- Dekeyser, Lehancius**, army record, **13.** 475.
- Dekeyser, Lehansyns**, adjutant, **10.** 287.
- allowed adjutant's pay, **10.** 350.
- army record, **13.** 474.
- claims paid, **10.** 438.
- note of surrendered to S. C., **9.** 1109.
- quarrels over rank, **10.** 955-956.
- Safety Com. meets at house of, **9.** 1127.
- taxable, **15.** 191.
- DeLaConseilliere, Benj.**, in S. C. Assembly, **1.** 901.
- to prepare address of thanks, **2.** 255.
- Delafay, Mr.**, **3.** 371.
- DeLaForest, Mr.**, **18.** 750.
- Delaise and Colston**, merchants at Cape Francois, **14.** 300.
- Delaise and Sejunie**, **14.** 301.
- DeLaLuzerne, M.**, (deLe Luserne), interest in So. campaign, **14.** 631-632.
- See also LaLucerne.
- Delamar, Frances**, in militia, **22.** 315.
- Delamar, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 315.
- Delamer, (Delimare), Francis**, a J. P., **4.** 224, 346.
- Delamere, Francis**, land lapses, **2.** 724.
- Delamere, Fran.**, on Cary rebellion, **1.** 784-787.
- DeLaMore, Ann**, administrator, **2.** 99.
- DeLaMore, Francis**, estate settled, **2.** 99.
- Delancey's regiment**, with Rawdon, **14.** 598.
- Delancy, Maj.**, and horses, **15.** 311.
- Delancy, Gov. Peter**, **5.** 783.
- express to stop at Wilmington, **8.** 73.
- sends expresses to Wilmington, **8.** 66.
- Tryon to on post, **7.** 454-455, 700-701; **8.** 3-4.
- Delancy, Wm.**, petition, **20.** 510, 589; **21.** 47, 50, 176, 177.
- report on, **21.** 436.
- Delancy's battalion**, embarks on Br. fleet, **13.** 326.
- Delaney, Atichl**, army rank, **16.** 1044.
- Delaney, John**, army pay, **17.** 205.
- army rank, **13.** 506; **16.** 1044.
- Delaney, Michael**, in army, **13.** 520; **16.** 1048.
- Delaney, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 351.
- Delany, John**, in army, **22.** 529.
- Delany, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 378.
- Delays and suits**, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- Delap, Henry, Sr.**, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Delap, James**, property seized for, tax and rescued, **7.** 857.
- Delap, Robert** regulator, **7.** 736.
- DeLapense River**, **18.** 514.
- Delaport, Capt.**, recruits for Va. in N. C., **11.** 479.
- to recruit in N. C., **22.** 922.
- Delaral, Capt.**, **14.** 331.
- DeLaTouche, Gov.**, surrenders Martinique, **6.** 708.

DeLaughan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 593.  
 DelaValee (Delavalie), Adj., dead, **15**. 754, 757  
 Delawar, Lord, recommends Cole for governor, **3**. 368.  
     at Privy Council, **6**. 53-54.  
 Delaware, proposed quo warranto against, **1**. 352-354.  
 DelaWare, Fran., commends Adams, **1**. 730.  
 Delaware (Delawar), **5**. 317, 322, 572, 1164; **7**. 459; **11**. 748, 757; **12**. 518, 539; **14**. 156, 157; **16**. 355, 419, 420, 651, 744, 943; **17**. 98, 163; **19**. 118, 665; **20**. 603, 694, 775; **22**. 33, 153.  
     aid to N. C. from, **14**. 458.  
     allowance to Loan office, **20**. 652.  
     and U. S. duties, **18**. 500, 528, 529, 558, 654-655, 683-684, 737-740.  
     asked to send delegates to C. C., **16**. 743.  
     clothing for troops, **14**. 714.  
     constitution considered, **10**. 868.  
     free, **16**. 749; **17**. 5.  
     grant to officers, **22**. 532.  
     habeas corpus violated in, **13**. 103-104.  
     in C. C., **17**. 17, 497, 556, 557, 591; **18**. 488, 517, 518, 538, 548, 552, 640, 641, 671, 709, 726, 754; **20**. 632; **21**. 441.  
     in vice admiralty district of Phila., **11**. 218.  
     influence of Pa. over, **11**. 419.  
     lands for soldiers considered, **16**. 688, 733; to be granted to troops from, **16**. 164-165.  
     letter on considered, **9**. 737.  
     losses at Eutaw Springs, **15**. 637, 638.  
     payment for, **17**. 560.  
     pays in bills of credit, **16**. 306.  
     position of troops in army, **12**. 508.  
     prisoners from, **16**. 671-673.  
     quota, **19**. 946; for public debt, **16**. 413, 415, 429, 760, 771, 890, 929; **17**. 60, 528; of revenue, **14**. 307; to sink cont. currency, **15**. 401; to U. S., **18**. 667, 704.  
     raises troops, **22**. 516.  
     relief granted to officers, **15**. 417.  
     report on old emissions, **16**. 311.  
     resolutions of Cont. Cong. on trade of, **10**. 411.  
     sends delegates to Phila., **17**. 93.

share of sinking fund due from, **14**. 241-243.  
 soldiers of recommended for lands, **16**. 325.  
 to export corn to Bermudas, **14**. 305-306.  
 tobacco mode to be learned, **1**. 890.  
 Tories defeated in, **14**. 565.  
 troops of in N. C., **15**. xiii; in Southern campaign, **16**. 499, 503, 771.  
 troops in So. campaign, **15**. 99, 151, 252, 264-265.  
 value of quotas, **15**. 660.  
 wants duty, **16**. 886; Federal capital, **16**. 908; **17**. 116.  
 Delaware, frigate, **11**. 782.  
 Delaware (parole), **12**. 491.  
 Delaware Bay, **14**. 497.  
     English fleet to be in, **10**. 67.  
     proposed settlem't of Scotch, **1**. 441.  
     territory on to be annexed to Md., **1**. 441.  
 Delaware Cape, **6**. 1030; **11**. 559; **13**. 330.  
 Delaware Indians, **18**. 514, 515.  
     go to war against colonists, **10**. 661.  
     holds lands by leave of Six Nations, **5**. 464.  
     oppose U. S. and kill Crawford, **17**. 160, 161.  
     send war message to Cherokees, **10**. 773-774, 776-779, 780.  
     settle at Muscle Shoals, **17**. 14, 16.  
     war with, **5**. xlix, 1148.  
 Delaware River, **1**. 890; **2**. 383; **9**. 1067; **10**. 113; **11**. 291, 368, 542, 549, 631, 642, 650, 659, 779, 797, 806, 823; **12**. 466, 493; **13**. 131, 158, 262, 263; **15**. 297, 387, 707; **16**. 332, 361, 444; **20**. 701; **21**. 522.  
 American forts on reduced, **13**. 367, and Federal capital, **16**. 908, 909; **17**. 116, 117.  
 British in, **11**. 574, 594; demonstrations against forts on, **11**. 642-643; reinforcements expected in, **11**. 677.  
 defended against Br., **11**. 660; by Smith, **11**. 681.  
 fleet leaves, **13**. 460.  
 fort on needed, **5**. 477.  
 fortified, **11**. 733.  
 immigration by, **5**. 1223.  
 immigrants from, **6**. 730.  
 possession of, **22**. 971, 972.  
 Delaware River Counties, **17**. 1022.  
 Delegall, Mr., reports on threatened

- invasion, **14**. 285.  
 Delegated powers, all others in States, **22**. 23.  
 Delegates to Continental Congress, address to people of North Carolina, **10**. 20-23.  
   chosen from the East and reasons, **10**. xxxiii-xxxiv.  
   correspondence, **16**. 441.  
   money raised for, **9**. 1047-1048.  
   paid out of Continental funds, **10**. 203.  
   thanked by Surry Co., **10**. 229.  
 Delemaïne, Ann, law suit, **1**. 584, 589.  
 Delemaïne, Fra., law suit, **1**. 584, 589.  
 Delerose, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 DeLesting, Joseph, signs Cumberland County Association, **10**. 29-30.  
 Delidge, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Delight, Peter, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Delight, ship, at Portsmouth, Va., **15**. 157.  
   commanded by Ingalls, **15**. 423.  
 Delivery ports, bill to establish, **4**. 726, 727, 781.  
 Delk, Holland, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Delk, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 332.  
 Delk, Sam'l in militia, **22**. 333.  
 Dellezen, Capt., **14**. 696.  
 Dellient, Andrew, prisoner, **16**. 674.  
 Dellinger, Geo., signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Dellinger (Dillinger), John, on Tryon S. C., **10**. 296, 297, 423, 424, 440.  
   signs Tryon Asso., **10**. 162-163.  
 Dellong, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1039.  
 Delmore, Joseph, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Deloach, Bartholomew, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 DeLoach, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 332, 619.  
 Deloack, Wm., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Deloack, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 641.  
 Deloches, Wm., **2**. 809.  
 DeLon (Deton), Henry, allowance to, **5**. 974; **22**. 815.  
   assistant clerk of Assem., **5**. 733.  
   claims, **5**. 557; as clerk, **5**. 804.  
   clerk of committee, **4**. 824; on public accounts, **5**. 793, 1085.  
   delivers books to com., **6**. 387-388.  
   payment by, **5**. 972.  
   sent for and brought to Assembly, **6**. 372, 386, 390.  
 Delon, Hen., in militia, **22**. 308.  
 Delon, Henry, reports on militia co., **22**. 344, 352-4.  
 Delone, Nicholas, act to establish town on lands of and coms'r, **24**. 992-3.  
 Delong, —, movements of, **14**. 652.  
 Delong, Francis, army pay, **17**. 206.  
   in army, **15**. 728.  
   re-enlists, **15**. 750.  
 DeLuz, St. Jean, fees in port of, **17**. 619, 621, 622.  
 Demant, John, land grant to, **4**. 708, 709, 711.  
 Demaree, John, exempted, **5**. 1008.  
 Demedici, Corsamo, com. to inquire into conduct of and report on same, **10**. 986.  
   See also Medici, Cosmo de.  
 Demerice, Capt., to go to Chota, **5**. 612, 613, 614.  
 Demere, Capt., killed by Cherokees, **5**. lii.  
   reports on Cherokees, **6**. 261.  
 Demeson, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Deming, Emelius, dead, **9**. 297.  
 Demis, Charles, lieut., **11**. 443.  
 Demmett, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Demmy, Luke, in prison, **15**. 489.  
 DeMorande, Rey, contracts to deliver cannon, **19**. 708-711.  
 Democracy, demanded in Mecklenburg, **10**. 870a.  
   effort to avoid, **25**. 123.  
   hostility of Proprietors to, **1**. 188.  
   limits to be put on, **2**. 852.  
   rampant in Prov. Cong., **10**. 1041.  
   tendency to, **9**. 234.  
 Dempsey, Hezh., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dempsey, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
 Dempsey, Luke, in prison, **15**. 532.  
 Dempsey, Squire, army rank, **16**. 1042.  
 Dempsey, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dempster, John, recommended for militia, **9**. 689 *note*.  
 Demry, Allen, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Demry, Jehu., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Demsey, Geo., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Demurrer in Pleadings, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 323.  
 Den. See Denn.  
 Den, John, **21**. 390.  
 Den, John, plaintiff, **9**. 283.  
 Denard, John, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
 Denbigh, Earl of, at Privy Council, **11**. 213-215.  
 Denby, Elijah, major, **20**. 272, 460.  
 Denby, Jno., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Denham, Charles, juror, **2**. 585, 591, 596.

- Denington, Levi, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39.
- Denis. See Dennis.
- Denis, Zebedy, pay to, **22**. 486.
- Denison. See Dennison, Dinison.
- Denison, Capt., arrives at Cape Francois, **14**. 299, 300.
- arrives in Newbern and reports on French fleet, **13**. 354, 355.
- Denison, George, petition of referred, **10**. 954.
- Denkins. See Dinkings, Dinkins.
- Denkins, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Denkins, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Denman (Deningin, Denmam), Charles, a J. P., **2**. 526.
- address to King, **3**. 134-135.
- appraiser and divider, **2**. 550.
- clerk of court, **2**. 676.
- chairman of committee on answer to governor's speech, **2**. 612.
- claims, **4**. 150.
- dead, **4**. 403, 404.
- in Assembly, **2**. 575, 608, 612, 623; **3**. 260, 262, 275, 277, 285, 286, 290, 293, 298, 301, 311, 312, 313, 316, 561, 562, 563, 577, 612, 634, 635; **4**. 103, 106, 115-117, 126.
- juror, **3**. 282, 319.
- on com. of Assem., **3**. 565, 637; **4**. 91, 117, 131.
- report on emission of loan money exhibited, **4**. 528.
- reports for committee of the whole, **2**. 611, 612.
- treasurer of Perquimans, **3**. 399.
- witness, **2**. 646-647.
- Denman, Chas., juror, **25**. 186.
- Denmark, Wm., **25**. 229.
- Denmark, Wm., exempted, **4**. 1292.
- Denmark, **16**. 571, 921, 923.
- attempt to counterfeit notes of, **20**. 662.
- Bishop to confer orders, **17**. 435, 484.
- correspondence on church matters, **17**. 40-42.
- death of Queen, **10**. 322.
- Denmey, Allen, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Denn. See Den.
- Denn, Lewis, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Dennan, Chas., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Dennay. See Denny, Dinney.
- Denney, Benja., takes oath, **22**. 178.
- Denney, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Dennin, David, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.
- Denning, Ensign, a prisoner, **10**. 486.
- Denning, James, no warrant to, **5**. 818.
- Denning, Stephen, witness, **5**. 424.
- Denning, Wm., pay to, **18**. 540.
- Denningham, John, allowance to, **10**. 998.
- Dennis. See Denis.
- Dennis, Capt., roster of co., **16**. 1136.
- Dennis, Maj., court martialed and cashiered, **15**. 431-432.
- Dennis, Abner, army rank, **16**. 1043.
- Dennis, Benj., characterizes people, **1**. 804.
- to S. P. G. on Cary Rebellion, **1**. 803-804.
- Dennis, Billy, and Tuscarora affairs, **7**. 360-361.
- leases Indian lands, **25**. 507-9.
- Dennis, Charles, ensign, **10**. 546.
- refuses to march North, **11**. 523.
- resigns as ensign, **10**. 634.
- Dennis, Charles, lieut., **22**. 912.
- Dennis, Hezekiah, army pay, **17**. 206.
- army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Dennis, J., moderator, **5**. 1182.
- Dennis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1044.
- Dennis, John, claims allowed, **5**. 979.
- Dennis, John, petitions for extension of power of J. P.'s, **7**. 874-875.
- Dennis, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Dennis, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1039.
- Dennis, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1044.
- Dennis, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.
- Dennis, Wm., army pay, **17**. 206.
- Dennis, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1043.
- Dennis, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1044.
- Dennis, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1046.
- Dennis, Wm., buys at Martin sale, **22**. 882, 885, 889.
- Dennis, Wm., exempted, **4**. 724.
- Dennis, Wm., in army, **15**. 720.
- Dennis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 263.
- Dennis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 264.
- Dennis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 265.
- Dennis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 266.
- Dennis, Wm., juror, **8**. 528.
- Dennis, Wm., major of militia, **14**. 320; **22**. 965.
- Dennis, Wm., sheriff, **21**. 1072.
- Dennis, Wm., Jr., lieut., **10**. 944.
- Dennis, Zebedee, pay to, **22**. 488.
- Dennison. See Denison, Dinison.
- Dennison, Capt., **21**. 408.
- Dennison, Capt., reward to, **10**. 552.
- Dennison, George, captain of privateer, **10**. 637.
- Dennody, Wm., petitions on county

- bounds, **9.** 633-635.  
 Denny. See Denney, Dinney.  
 Denny, Ensign, clothier, **14.** 355.  
 Denny, Gov., **5.** 783.  
 Denny, Lieut., money paid to for Md. troops, **14.** 383.  
 Denny, Abraham, in army, **13.** 518; **16.** 1045.  
 Denny, John, lieut., **22.** 950.  
     revolutionary services, **22.** 112.  
 Denny, Robert, receipt from, **21.** 425, 426.  
 Denny, Wm., **5.** 1206, 1208.  
     conference with on French war, **5.** 750-752.  
 Denon, Capt., captures dispatches, **14.** 679.  
 DeNoyer, Madame, husband murdered, **7.** 190.  
 Denson, Edmund, claims allowed, **10.** 695.  
 Denson, James, **25.** 466.  
 Denson, Jas., in militia, **22.** 343.  
 Denson, James, land grant to, **4.** 1248.  
 Denson, James, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Denson, James, Jr., land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 Denson, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 1252.  
 Denson, Shadrach, regulator, **8.** 80.  
 Denson, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1046.  
 Denson, Willis, in army, **15.** 740; **17.** 204.  
 Dent, Mr., slave of stolen, **14.** 872.  
 Dent, John, stray master, **10.** 589.  
 Dent, Lawrence, opposes acts, **4.** 612.  
 Dent, Will, petition, **20.** 571.  
 Dent, Wm., bill for road from house of, **9.** 715, 726, 728, 753, 760, 774, 776, 783.  
     commissary, **10.** 966; **11.** 520; **14.** 409; and letter to on provisions, **14.** 420, 427.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 168, 172, 500, 505, 523.  
     on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10.** 215.  
     payments to, **13.** 348, 349.  
     petition, **21.** 141; for Fields, **10.** 803-804; reimbursements for losses by Tories, **10.** 950.  
     resigns as J. P., **21.** 750, 898, 899.  
     robbed, **10.** 762.  
     shot, **10.** 560, 599, 601.  
     to Council of Safety on Tories in Guilford, **10.** 761-762.  
 Dent, Wm., boundary coms'r, **24.** 260, 745.  
 Dent, Wm., draws plan and town commissioner, **24.** 779.  
 Dent, Wm., Jr., lieut., **10.** 519.  
 Dente, Jos., in militia, **22.** 308.  
 Denton, Abraham, on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
     school trustee, **24.** 535.  
 Denton, James, **4.** 828.  
 Denton, James, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Denton, James, captain, **10.** 626 facing 680; and payments to, **10.** 941, 942.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913, 915; on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 917.  
 Denton, John, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Denton's Lick, **25.** 32.  
 Deoatus (Deodati), Annotations on Holy Bible, **2.** 583.  
 Dep, Jno., in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Dep, John, land grant asked for, **4.** 441.  
 Department of Interior, extracts from records of, **15.** 765.  
 Department of State, extracts from records, **14.** 326, 331, 374.  
 Dependency of Colonies on mother country, act for, **7.** 231, 293, 344.  
 Depeyster (Depister), Capt., tory, **22.** 190.  
 DePeyster, Lieut., **14.** 625.  
 DePeyster, Capt. A., does not give wood for prisoners, **14.** 728.  
     surrenders at King's Mountain, **15.** 103, 164.  
     to Gates on condition of British prisoners, **14.** 724-725, 727.  
     work at King's Mountain, **15.** 102.  
 DePratt, James, witness, **1.** 989, 990.  
 Depreciation, act on scale of, **24.** 484, 485-8, 499; to make up to troops, **24.** 419-22.  
     and claims, and reports on, **19.** 526, 528, 535, 572, 585, 607, 652.  
     bill for table of, **16.** 38, 45, 65, 68, 130, 132, 140, 160, 165; **19.** 18, 19, 39, 87, 93, 121, 177, 186, 205, 218, 298-299, 307, 312, 326, 330, 349-351, 354; **20.** 139, 141; to allow, **17.** 836, 914, 925; to allow in courts, **17.** 909, 947; to present, **18.** 120, 155-156, 345, 361-362; to permit fraudulent d. of currency, **20.** 139, 141, 177-178, 179-180, 319, 347-348, 354.  
     com. to consider reasons of, &c., **13.** 839, 876.  
     petitions on, **20.** 246-247, 253.



- Depredations of Indians, act against,** **23.** 87-88, 333.
- Depriest, Jas.,** army rank, **16.** 1048.
- Depriest, Wm.,** pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Deputies, acknowledge no dependence on government,** **10.** 401.
- Deputies of Lords Proprietors, act on filling vacancies,** **25.** 154.
- appointed for Albemarle Co., **1.** 180.
- cease to be appointed by Proprietors, **2.** vi.
- complaints against Sothell, **1.** 368.
- Hall and Biggs, **1.** 253.
- Harvey, **1.** 253.
- imprisoned, **1.** 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 279, 285, 288, 295, 299, 303, 325.
- lists, **1.** 281, 405, 410, 413, 415, 418, 420, 423, 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 438, 442, 444, 448, 451, 454, 456, 472, 841, 842; **2.** 139, 146, 147, 168, 170, 180, 181, 182, 184, 199, 204, 216, 226, 239, 242, 246, 249, 275, 282, 289, 296, 301, 307, 311, 313, 314, 321, 341, 351, 374, 377, 389, 397, 425, 432, 438, 449, 450, 457, 459, 460, 463, 472, 476, 482, 485, 491, 500, 503, 514, 515-517.
- may be made governor, **1.** 379.
- may choose governor, **1.** 379.
- method of deposing, **1.** 374; of filling vacancies in, **1.** 375.
- not allowed to call Assemblies, **1.** 370.
- powers, **2.** 853; **25.** 129, 130; and rules of precedence, **1.** 197; to sell land, **1.** 392.
- superseded by Council, **2.** 299, 307.
- to choose governor, **1.** 706.
- to form Council, **1.** 375; Palatine's Court, **1.** 334.
- tried, **1.** 299.
- See also Council Journal.
- Deputy Governor, bonds to be given for,** **1.** 476, 477.
- Cary, **1.** 629.
- power of Gov. to appoint, **1.** 554.
- to be appointed by Governor, **1.** 337, 390, 695; by Ludwell, **1.** 383.
- to be appointed for N. C., **1.** 381.
- Deputy Marshal,** **1.** 584.
- Deputy Surveyor, Anderson,** **2.** 69.
- Maule, **1.** 728.
- Swann, **2.** 71.
- Deraughan, Saml.,** in militia, **22.** 166.
- Derby, James,** coms'r to sell granary, **24.** 626.
- Derby, Conn.,** **21.** 245, 388.
- Derby, Pa.,** **12.** 494.
- Derdeno, Jno., Jr.,** in militia, **22.** 283.
- Derdeno, Jno., Sr.,** in militia, **22.** 283.
- Derdeno, Richd.,** in militia, **22.** 283.
- Derham, James,** door keeper of Assembly, **4.** 856, 984.
- ex-doorkeeper, **4.** 1331.
- land grant to, **4.** 274, 329, 335.
- See also Deerham, James.
- Derham's Creek,** **5.** 819; **6.** 1088; **23.** 98, 99.
- bill for ferry from, **8.** 290, 291, 309, 315, 343.
- land surveys on, **2.** 168-169.
- DeRloguen (?), DeCottineau,** to Assembly on fortifications of Cape Lookout, **15.** 215-218.
- Dermed, John,** petition, **21.** 848, 1038.
- Deroset, Armand,** in militia, **22.** 385.
- Deroset, Lewis,** in militia, **22.** 385.
- Deroset, Moses Jno.,** in militia, **22.** 385.
- DeRossett, Mrs.,** estate taxed, **15.** 192.
- DeRossett, Mr.,** Martin's letter to criticised by Nash, **10.** 272.
- DeRossett, Col.,** report on reg't of, **5.** 163.
- ordered to exhibit accounts as receiver general, **6.** 602.
- submits accounts to McCulloh, **6.** 602-603.
- DeRossett (DeRousset), Armand,** dropped as J. P., **6.** 335.
- land grant to, **4.** 221, 601.
- rights proved, **4.** 594.
- DeRossett, Elizabeth Catharine,** **20.** 418.
- DeRossett, Elizabeth Cath.,** resurvey granted to, **6.** 765, 1012.
- DeRossett, Henry R.,** com. as Justice of Supreme Ct., **5.** 760.
- DeRossett, James,** on com. of Council, **6.** 842.
- DeRossett, Lewis,** **6.** 324.
- a J. P., **4.** 1254; **6.** 775,
- advises pardon for regulators, **8.** 648-649.
- allowance to, **22.** 851.
- asks salary for council, **9.** 375-376.
- bill to appoint as treasurer, **7.** 56, 84, 312-313, 314, 387-388, 401.
- brings in bill, **6.** 843, 844; **7.** 319.
- certificate coms'r, **23.** 781, 782.
- church coms'r, **23.** 803.
- claim allowed, **5.** 976; **7.** 615, 616, 658-659; paid, **6.** 213.

commissioner on building, **25**. 375;  
on Church, **25**. 243; on pilotage,  
**23**. 650; on Cape Fear pilotage,  
**6**. 1121, 1197; to examine pilots,  
**23**. 355; to issue Bills of Credit,  
**22**. 516-8, 539-41.

com. of Corres., **23**. 541.

favors court bill and character, **9**.  
970, 972, 973, 975-977.

gives bond as commissioner to emit  
public bills of credit, **5**. 121.

in Assembly, **4**. 1258, 1259, 1260,  
1261, 1262, 1263, 1267, 1270, 1274,  
1277, 1279, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1283,  
1286, 1287, 1291, 1293, 1318, 1320,  
1321, 1325, 1327, 1331, 1334, 1335,  
1337, 1340, 1342, 1347.

in Council, **5**. iii, 18, 29-32, 33-35,  
36-38, 38-51, 52-53, 61, 62, 172-177,  
177-191, 212-231, 262-267, 488-489,  
491-494, 501-502, 503-520, 655-657,  
658-685, 811-816, 817-818, 820-829,  
833-843, 869-889, 990-991, 992-998,  
1012-1039, 1107; **6**. 75-85, 85-95, 115-  
132, 172-184, 330-339, 340-345, 345-  
362, 420-427, 439-462, 512-513, 629-  
661, 755-772, 799, 838-892, 1007-1011,  
1014, 1076-1077, 1089-1097, 1098-  
1164, 1218-1229, 1231-1257; **7**. 10,  
41-61, 105, 135-137, 160, 271-274,  
292-341, 446-447, 449-451, 501-506,  
523-529, 532-535, 549-568, 672-676,  
690, 720-722, 729-730, 750-752, 783,  
792-794, 850-851, 870-871, 872-874,  
883-884, 895-917; **8**. 25-27, 36-38, 86-  
105, 148-150, 160-164, 191-193, 199-  
201, 249-255, 268-270, 272, 287-302,  
347-304, 480-481, 490-492, 513, 549-  
551; **9**. 52, 55-57, 71, 101-136, 293-  
295, 372, 376-387, 389-447, 594-596,  
644, 710-733, 831-874, 981-983, 1027-  
1030, 1078-1079; **10**. 38-40, 106-107.

in regulator campaign, **3**. 659; **19**.  
841.

land disputes, **6**. 630.

makes motion in council, **7**. 337.

nominated as Secretary of North  
Carolina, **15**. 147.

on claims committee, **22**. 824, 847,  
852, 853, 855, 862.

on com. of Assembly, **4**. 1258, 1276,  
1318, 1331.

on com. of Council, **5**. 40, 57, 178,  
181, 191, 197, 216, 217, 225, 501,  
517, 518, 529, 559, 660, 661, 674,  
693, 836, 857, 871, 873, 875, 900,  
1015, 1017, 1018, 1044; **6**. 117, 347,

350, 367, 375, 423, 434, 440, 450,  
453, 484, 639, 643, 656, 659, 672,  
691, 694, 810, 819, 824, 848, 863,  
900b, 930, 1091, 1092, 1108, 1122,  
1125, 1133, 1156, 1199, 1220, 1222,  
1225, 1248, 1251, 1261, 1273, 1313,  
1317; **7**. 44, 296, 297, 322, 346,  
399, 552, 555, 573, 621, 665, 683,  
898, 940; **8**. 90, 91, 141, 290, 380,  
382, 453, 838.

owes money, **16**. 256.

petition on issue of paper currency,  
**7**. 681-683.

presents report of Rutherford, **3**. 161.

President of Council, **7**. 376.

property confiscated, **17**. 145.

proposed for Council, **4**. 1315.

protests against locating capitol at  
Newbern, **6**. xxiv-xxv, 878-879.

receiver of quit rents temporarily,  
**5**. 940, 942.

recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-62.

reports on Johnston reg't, **22**. 331-  
333; on public accounts, **5**. 793-  
804, 965-975; on remission of quit  
rents, **3**. 161.

resigns as receiver gen., **6**. 636.

road coms'r, **23**. 910.

signs memorial on S. C. line, **6**. 779.

takes deposition, **6**. 1067.

sheriff, **22**. 268, 271.

to issue bills of credit, **23**. 392.

to King on salary for council, **5**. 760-  
761.

to tax bills of costs, **6**. 75.

witnesses will, **22**. 303.

DeRossett, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 309,  
314.

DeRossett, Lewis, Jr., commission as  
member of council, **11**. 116, 117.

DeRossett, Lewis Henry, allowance to,  
**22**. 842.

at council of war, **7**. 842.

bond as commissioner to sign and  
stamp debenture bills, **9**. 73, 74.

Burke to on liberation of prisoners,  
**15**. 667-669; on parole, &c., **19**.  
887-888.

claims allowed, **9**. 129, 205, 214, 220.

coms'r to issue bills, **23**. 850-1.

condemns McDugal, **9**. 683.

favors inferior courts, **9**. 822, 830.

in Council, **6**. 1009, 1010, 1011-1014,  
1015-1020, 1064-1076, 1077-1088,  
1097-1098; **7**. 4-7, 8-9, 10-31, 34-35,  
37-39, 118, 168, 187-188, 227-232,  
258-259, 271, 274-279, 427-428, 451-

- 454; **7.** 730-731, 875-876, 917-924; **9.** 52-53, 66, 228-230, 346, 706-710, 788-791, 830-831, 1041, 1056, 1171, 1177-1178, 1207, 1211.  
 judge chancery ct., **6.** 1042.  
 lieut. gen., **22.** 870, 871.  
 Martin to proposing to arm slaves, **10.** 137-138a.  
 on claims com., **22.** 830, 836, 840.  
 on com. of correspondence, **11.** 229, 237; **23.** 854; **25.** 518.  
 on com. of Council, **6.** 1204; **7.** 346; **8.** 115; **9.** 103, 106, 144, 712, 745, 893, 1189, 1205.  
 on precedence in council, **8.** 625-626.  
 payment to, **6.** 1109, 1178, 1181.  
 promoted lt. gen., **7.** 831, 833.  
 recommended for Secretary of State by Martin, **14.** 849.  
 reports on public claims, **6.** 738-744.  
 takes oath, **6.** 1087.  
**DeRossett, Lewis John**, memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
**DeRossett, London**, outlawed and drowned, **22.** 842.  
**DeRossett, Moses John**, asks recruiting expenses from Assembly, **5.** 255, 256.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **4.** 58-60.  
 petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 serves in French war, **5.** xi.  
 to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
 to Tryon on repeal of Stamp act and answer, **7.** 222-223.  
 to Tryon on Stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
 Tryon to on provisions for Viper and answer, **7.** 185-186, 189.  
 would give copy of bond, **7.** 198, 202.  
**Derricott, John**, gives power of attorney, **2.** 692, 697.  
 slanders Gale, **2.** 690-691.  
**Derrum, Nath'l**, army rank, **16.** 1041.  
**Derry, Bishop of**, **5.** 144b, 144c.  
**Derry, 8.** 601.  
**DeSalis, John, Sp.** prisoner, **22.** 271.  
**DeSaussure, Daniel**, prisoner, **15.** 392.  
 Descent, act on law of, **24.** 572-7, 669-71, 902; **25.** 56.  
 Descent of proprietorship, under Fund. Constn., **25.** 123, 125.  
**Desern, Frederick**, in army, **15.** 720; **16.** 1043.  
**Deserted Village, The**, mentioned, **22.** 882.  
**Deserters and Desertion**, act on, **23.** 186, 442; **24.** 157-9.  
 act for reclamation of, **24.** 343.  
 act on in force, **24.** 113.  
 Ashe on, **11.** 619.  
 bill against recommended, **5.** 659;  
 to prevent, **12.** 612, 613, 614, 631, 632, 654, 725, 727, 730, 731; to punish, **5.** 672, 673, 674, 675, 687, 712, 713, 718, 719, 721, 734.  
 Caswell's proc. on, **22.** 903-4, 908-9, 918.  
 com. to consider ways of arresting, **10.** 972, 974.  
 correspondence on, **16.** 476, 477.  
 dangers from in British army, **10.** 454.  
 discussed, **5.** 497; **11.** 522, 524, 673-674.  
 in French war, **5.** 574, 600.  
 law against needed, **15.** 436.  
 Lincoln to Caswell on, **15.** 316-317.  
 of seamen, **7.** 795; bill to prevent, **7.** 598, 630-631, 632, 659.  
 orders for arrest, **5.** 991.  
 protected in charter gov'ts, **1.** 631.  
 punishment of regulated, **12.** 540-541.  
 proclamation on, **11.** 815-816.  
 received by Americans, **16.** 627.  
 report on, **16.** 518, 639, 640, 643.  
 rewards for, **10.** 641, 980; **11.** 742, 823-824.  
 shot, **15.** 530.  
 Sumner to Caswell on, **15.** 320.  
 taken in Onslow, **11.** 795.  
 treatment of, &c., **16.** 490, 495, 515, 516, 517.  
 to be treated as pirates, **4.** 757.  
**Desertion and mutiny**, act to prevent, **25.** 338-41.  
**Desha, Mr.**, preaches in Phila., **9.** 1066.  
**Deshazer, William**, pay to, **22.** 487.  
**Deshield, Capt.**, escapes from British and reports on their movements, **11.** 436-437.  
**Deshon, Capt.**, takes prizes, **15.** 69.  
**Deshong, Lewis**, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
**Design of North Carolina seal**, suggested, **3.** 79, 80, 119.  
**Despenier, L.**, on N. C. port law, **9.** 259-260.  
**Despond, Maj.**, answers Williamson on smallpox among Amer. prisoners, **15.** 62.  
**Dessaussure, William**, prisoner, **17.** 1044.

- Dessaux, Leonard, petition of considered, **16**. 260-261.  
to Burke on case of the Adventure, **16**. 220.
- D'Estang, Count, fleet of ment'd, **15**. 34.
- DeSummers, Anthony, deserter, **16**. 592.
- DeTreville, Capt., introduced to Nash, **15**. 165.
- Detroit, **6**. 617; **20**. 653, 731.  
Br. post at, **16**. 892.  
not surrendered, **17**. 588.  
to be continued, **7**. 708.  
trade with stopped and Indians to set out from, **22**. 675, 676.
- DeTrott, Ensign, dead, **17**. 1015.
- DeVallier, Chevalier, **22**. 122.
- DeVallile, Chev., **19**. 958.
- Devan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 217.
- Devanahan, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 651.
- Devance, Jenkins, building coms'r, **24**. 836.
- Devane. See Devaughan, Devarn, Devaun.
- Devane, Mr., **22**. 773.
- Devane, Lt. Col., resigns, **10**. 466.
- Devane, James, deposition as to Revolutionary service, **15**. 784-789.  
pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Devane, James, voter, **15**. 237.
- Devane, John, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
allowance of, **20**. 13.  
captain, **10**. 951; **15**. 784, 788.  
claims pay for services, **17**. 283, 286.  
delivers muskets to commissary, **12**. 85.  
in Assembly, **12**. 656, 699, 715, 716, 736, 816, 873, 879; **13**. 624, 625 (?), 690, 697, 708, 709, 712, 717, 721, 736, 753 (?), 826, 858, 866; **17**. 635, 645; **19**. 377, 378.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 282, 501, 592, 523, 914, 916, 960.  
major, **10**. 207.  
memorial, **19**. 47, 49, 523, 524; **20**. 143, 332, 548, 589; **21**. 108, 168-169, 177.  
nom. for treas., **19**. 185, 189, 311, 312.  
number votes for, **15**. 190.  
on com. of Assem., **12**. 583, 687.  
on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1127, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1265; **10**. 15, 24, 112, 262, 282.  
report on, **21**. 436.  
resolve in favor of, **16**. 80.  
tax receiver, **20**. 594.  
to deliver wagon, **12**. 553, 660.  
to make arms, **10**. 539.  
to procure arms, **10**. 525.  
voter, **15**. 237, 238.
- Devane, John, Jr., elected lieut., **12**. 636, 638, 743, 744.
- Devane, John, Sr., resigns as J. P., **20**. 163, 172, 342.
- Devane (Devaune), Thos., captain, **10**. 626, facing 680; **25**. 785, 788.  
in Assembly, **20**. 127, 143, 168, 230, 246, 285, 287, 288, 330, 351; **21**. 13, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 133, 155, 179, 191.  
lieut., **15**. 784, 788.  
on patrol, **10**. 25.  
on S. C. of New Hanover, **9**. 1107, 1109, 1111, 1143, 1170; **10**. 24, 112, 157.  
poll holder, **20**. 160.  
voter, **25**. 237, 238.
- Devane, Thos., Jr., captain, **10**. 936.
- Devane, Thos., Sr., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 13, 26, 27, 31, 35.
- Devaney, Jenkins, J. P., **18**. 82.  
lt. col., **20**. 272, 460.
- Devarn, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 218.
- Devaughan. See Devane, Devarn, Devaun.
- Devaughan, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 649.
- Devaughan, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 801.
- Devaughn, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 1248.
- DeVaun, John, road coms'r, **23**. 910.
- DeVaun, Thos., Jr., road coms'r, **25**. 400.
- DeVaun's Ferry, Thos., **25**. 400, 401.
- DeVeaun, Capt., troops under, **15**. 73.
- DeVeaux, Peter, clothing to, **14**. 714.  
to Gates on condition of troops, **14**. 664-665; on public affairs, **14**. 701.
- Development, slow, reasons, **2**. xi-xiv.
- Devenport. See Davenport, Deavenport.
- Deveney, Aaron, pensioner, **22**. 63.
- Devenport, John, buys land, **2**. 101-102, 104.
- Devenport, Richard, grand juror, **2**. 98.  
will proved, **2**. 148.
- Devillard, —, law suits, **1**. 393.
- Devillard, Jacob, law suits, **1**. 400, 448.

Devil's Elbow Swamp, **24**. 148.  
 Devil's Gut, **2**. 606.  
 Devine, Samuel, regulator, **7**. 737.  
 Deviney. See Diviny.  
 Deviney (Devinney, Deveney, Deveney), Samuel, breaks up court, **8**. 542.  
     conduct at Hillsboro, **8**. 235-240.  
     council proposes to exempt from pardon, **9**. 425, 433, 547.  
     indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532.  
     petitions Martin for protection, **22**. 891; on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.  
     sentence as regulator, **7**. 885.  
     whips Lea, **8**. 26.  
     See also Diviney.  
 Deviney, Samuel, indicted as regulator, **8**. 531, 532.  
 Devis. See Davis, Davys.  
 Devis, John, allowance to, **5**. 189-190.  
 Devis, John, clerk of council, **4**. 1064; **5**. 31, 41, 181, 191.  
     land grant charged, **4**. 968; grant to, **4**. 1238; resurvey to, **5**. 35.  
 Devis, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 892.  
 Devoice, Maj., **22**. 239.  
 Devol, —, sculptor, **8**. 8.  
 Devol, Wm., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Devonshire, Duke of, **9**. 1092.  
     commissions Cholmondeley auditor general of revenues, **5**. 764-765.  
     on customs, **1**. 458-9, 492.  
 Devonshire, **3**. 35; **8**. 597; **11**. 90.  
 Devoting children, custom of among Baptists, **5**. 1171, 1172.  
 Devour, Gilbert, land grant to, **4**. 336.  
 Devrebery, Andw., army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Dew. See Dews.  
 Dew, Col., commands against Indians, **1**. 676.  
 Dew, Abraham, juror, **4**. 524.  
 Dew, John, a J. P., **2**. 540, 565, 570, 607; **3**. 223; **4**. 713.  
 Dew, Jno., army rank, **13**. 519; **16**. 1045.  
 Dew, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Dew, Jno., in militia, **22**. 273.  
 Dew, John, land grant to, **4**. 768.  
 Dew, John, memorial, **21**. 340, 356.  
 Dew, John, pays quit rents, **2**. 727.  
 Dew, Jos., juror, **4**. 524.  
 Dew, Spencer, jailed, **9**. 859, 923.  
 Dew, Wm., in militia, **22**. 270.  
 DeWald, Gideon, **8**. 738.  
 DeWald family, **8**. 738.  
 Dewar, David, to Gates on his parole, **14**. 611.

Dewar, Robert, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Dewbery, Toby, petition on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-2.  
 Deweese, G., Baptist minister, **5**. 1191.  
 Dewers, Capt., Tory headquarters at mill of, **14**. 652.  
 Dewert, Hezekiah, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dewey. See Dewy.  
 Dewey, Stephen, asst. justice, **6**. 280, 578, 621.  
     chairman com. of whole, **6**. 247, 410, 414.  
     history, **7**. 698.  
     in Assembly, **6**. xxvii, 364, 365, 367, 368, 376, 379, 400, 427, 662, 673, 683.  
     judge advocate, **7**. 690, 698.  
     land patent to, **6**. 632.  
     on com. of Assembly, **6**. 365.  
 Deweze, Robert, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Deweze, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dewham (Deorham), Thos., tried for manslaughter, **1**. 594-595.  
 Dewise, Hezekiah, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Dewit, Capt., ship captured, **13**. 97.  
 Dewit's Corner, (Dewises), **7**. 204.  
     and Cherokee boundary, **7**. 115, 207, 208, 245, 852, 854.  
     treaty held with Cherokees at, **11**. 417, 447.  
 Dewitt, Capt., **21**. 557.  
 Dews. See Dew.  
 Dews, Robert, deposition on Indian affairs, **22**. 995-1005.  
 Dewy. See Dewey.  
 Dewy, Stephen, town coms'r, **25**. 399.  
 Dexter, Hope, **23**. 170, 171.  
 Dexter, Hope, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
     road comsr., **23**. 220.  
 Dexter, Thomas Point, juror, **22**. 502, 503, 505-507, 508, 510.  
 Diack, Alexr., com. on petition of, **13**. 577, 680, 682, 693.  
 Diagawekke, Indian name for Tryon, **7**. 219.  
 Diah, Ezekiah, refuses to take oath, **13**. 446.  
 Dial, James, fined, **20**. 191-192.  
     petition, **18**. 457.  
 Dialogue in answer to Popish Catechism, **2**. 584.  
 Diamond, —, pirate leader, **22**. 765.  
 Diamond, scow, wrecked and cargo lost, **12**. 140, 146, 262-263, 306, 447-448.  
 Diana, brig, **9**. 1095.  
 Diar, Charles, in militia, **17**. 1054.

- Diary of the American Revolution, extract from, **11.** 289, 290, 756; **14.** 802-803, 874-876; **15.** 386.
- Dibury, Samuel, indicted as regulator, **8.** 531.
- Dice, Henry, wills land, **4.** 443.
- Dice, John, heirs land, **4.** 443.
- Dick, negro, **12.** 360.
- Dick, negro, scares Skinner and Felts, **1.** 654.
- Dick. See Dickes, Dicks, Dix.
- Dick, Mr., **5.** 396.
- Dick, Mr., messenger, **14.** 69.
- Dick, Mr., payment to, **5.** 372.
- Dick, Mr., repairs church, **6.** 730.
- Dick, Capt., defeats Fanning, **22.** 192, 237.
- Dick, Widow, claim of, **1.** 702.
- Dick, Adam, in militia, **22.** 281.
- Dick, Adam, in militia, **22.** 282.
- Dick, James, fine remitted, **18.** 406-407, 411; **20.** 99-100, 108.  
on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-211.
- Dick, James, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Dick, Jno., in militia, **22.** 282.
- Dick, Mathias, land grant to, **4.** 1246.
- Dick, Samuel, leaves C. C., **17.** 173.
- Dick, Wm., town coms'r, **24.** 779.
- Dickason. See Dickenson, Dickerson, Dickeyson, Dickinson, Dickison.
- Dickason, Edward, imported, **1.** 568.
- Dicken, Benj., surveys Tarboro, **24.** 853.
- Dicken, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Dickens. See Dickings, Dickens, Dickons.
- Dickens, Justice, **5.** 1208.
- Dickens, Maj., reports on Br. movements, **15.** 128.
- Dickens, Benjamin, a J. P., **6.** 762.
- Dickens, Benj., boundary coms'r, **24.** 249.
- Dickens, Joseph, militia captain, **24.** 197.
- Dickens, Robert, a J. P., **8.** 201.
- Dickens, Robert, building coms'r, **24.** 942.  
in Assembly, **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 266, 284, 293, 304, 326, 354, 357, 359, 364, 365, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 409, 410, 411, 424; **18.** 226, 228, 239, 257, 277, 311, 312, 317, 323, 344, 345, 346, 351, 357, 360, 361, 362, 376, 377, 389, 399, 407, 429, 443, 445, 468, 469, 471; **20.** 7, 8, 33, 52, 119, 121, 124, 136, 152, 172, 173, 179, 214, 229, 238, 239, 240, 245, 285, 287, 288, 306, 318, 351, 394; **21.** 193, 195, 199, 209, 212, 233, 235, 248, 255, 264, 275, 288, 294, 301, 305, 332, 344, 346, 347, 367, 372, 379, 383, 431, 433, 583, 584, 633, 737, 871, 873, 876, 880, 882, 883, 897, 927, 930, 931, 941, 965, 969, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1021, 1030, 1032, 1050, 1051, 1055.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 46, 49.  
on com. of Assem., **17.** 277, 278, 280, 299, 314, 337, 357; **18.** 9, 30, 96, 237, 254, 255, 263, 278, 279, 282, 283, 326, 333, 402, 403, 407, 408, 409, 410, 473.
- Dickens, Thos., pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Dickens, William, in militia, **17.** 1060.
- Dickenson. See Dickason, Dickerson, Dickeyson, Dickinson, Dickison.
- Dickenson, Capt., **11.** 415.  
does not carry out instructions on prisoners, **11.** 410.  
to take prisoners to Pa., **10.** 980.
- Dickenson, Ensign, on guard, **12.** 522.
- Dickenson, Lt. Col., on court martial, **19.** 909.
- Dickenson, George, in army, **15.** 730.
- Dickenson, John, comr. on trade, **18.** 654.  
nom. for col., **17.** 858; for lt. col., **17.** 954.
- Dickenson, John, settler, **1.** 76.
- Dickenson, Jos., in Assem., **19.** 373.
- Dickenson, Gen. P., com'r on capitol, **17.** 606.
- Dickenson, Dr. Samuel, **11.** 355.  
bill to vest lands in, **19.** 532, 536, 554, 564, 565, 577, 598, 660; for lot to, **21.** 799, 812, 823, 961, 968, 972, 981, 989; to tax, **21.** 212, 218, 221, 582; to collect tax, **20.** 146, 153, 167-168, 334.  
payment to, **13.** 347.  
petition, **20.** 156; on canal, **18.** 240.  
See also Dickinson, Dr. Samuel.
- Dickenson, Willis, resigns from militia, **20.** 541.
- Dickenson (parole), **12.** 491.
- Dickenson's Mill, **24.** 295.
- Dickerson. See Dickason, Dickenson, Dickeyson, Dickinson, Dickison.
- Dickerson, Mr. (of Ga.), wishes to enter service, **22.** 537.

- Dickerson, Capt., **10**. 571.  
 Childers to be produced, **10**. 559.  
 commissioner of light horse, **10**. 543.  
 reports on movements of Br., **14**. 658.  
 return of troops under, **10**. 857.  
 Dickerson, Col., reports on movements of Br., **15**. 90.  
 Dickerson, Isham, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Dickerson, John, **15**. 664.  
 Dickerson, John, **19**. 884.  
 Dickerson, John, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dickerson, John, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dickerson, John, captain, **10**. 519.  
 com. to examine accounts and report of, **12**. 243, 340, 342-343, 358-359, 376, 401, 424, 430.  
 return of company of Light Horse commanded by, **10**. 802.  
 to pay for salt, **10**. 999.  
 to Sumner on Manly, **16**. 664; **19**. 884.  
 Dickerson, Martin, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dickerson, Martin, in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Dickerson, Nath'l, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Dickerson, Nath'l, army rank, **16**. 1044.  
 Dickerson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Dickerson, Wm., in militia, **22**. 377.  
 Dickes. See Dick, Dicks, Dix.  
 Dickes, Milwin, in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Dickes, Thos., settler, **1**. 76.  
 Dickes Ferry, **13**. 460.  
 Dickey. See Dickie.  
 Dickey, Alex'r, a J. P., **4**. 1240.  
 Dickey, David, in Assembly, **16**. 2, 20, 49, 79, 127, 153, 156, 165, 167; **19**. 395.  
 pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Dickey, James, a J. P., **4**. 1243.  
 Dickey, James, capt. of militia, **5**. 365.  
 Dickey (Dicksy, Dukey), John, certificate to for W. L. D., **21**. 975, 978.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10**. 279, 280, 309, 310, 432, 592.  
 petition, **20**. 128, 310-311, 314, 450, 463; for Mrs. Davidson, **19**. 138, 139, 224, 225, 249, 362.  
 petition against marriage act, **9**. 623-624.  
 Dickey, John, juror, **10**. 2, 3.  
 Dickey, John, juror, **22**. 501, 502, 503, 505, 507, 508, 510.  
 Dickey, Wm., land grants to, **4**. 1238.  
 Dickeyson. See Dickason, Dickenson, Dickerson, Dickinson, Dickison.  
 Dickeyson, Lee, voter, **15**. 237, 238.  
 Dickie. See Dickey.  
 Dickie, John, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.  
 Dickie, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1247.  
 Dickings, Jas., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Dickins. See Dickens.  
 Dickins, Charles, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Dickins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Dickinson. See Dickason, Dickenson, Dickerson, Dickeyson, Dickison.  
 Dickinson, —, **16**. 981, 986, 994.  
 Dickinson, Mr., **10**. 448.  
 Dickinson, Mr., **17**. 127, 130.  
 Dickinson, Capt., **11**. 444.  
 makes prisoners, **14**. 660, 662.  
 on court martial, **15**. 431.  
 prisoners sent to, **11**. 392.  
 raises Light Horse, **13**. xiv.  
 supplies to Co., **22**. 750.  
 Dickinson, Dan'll, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Dickinson, Geo., army rank, **16**. 1039.  
 reenlists, **15**. 750.  
 Dickinson, Henry, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Dickinson, Isaac, land grant to, **4**. 677.  
 Dickinson, Jacob, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Dickinson, John, report on trade and commerce, **18**. 736-740.  
 Dickinson, John, quit rents of, **22**. 240.  
 Dickinson, Joseph, town coms'r, **23**. 774.  
 Dickinson, O., petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Dickinson, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1042.  
 Dickinson, Richard, pay for, **17**. 263.  
 Dickinson, Richardson, army record, **13**. 476.  
 Dickinson, S., J. P., **20**. 295.  
 Dickinson, Samuel, act for him to cut canal, **24**. 861-2; to vest land in, **24**. 639-40; to grant lot to, **25**. 102.  
 commissioner on exports, **10**. 473-474; on pension claims, **24**. 736; on town, **24**. 152.  
 See also Dickenson, Dr. Samuel.  
 Dickinson, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dickison, Capt., ordered to escort prisoners North and resigns, **11**. 480.  
 Dickison, Chas., juror, **1**. 406, 407, 409.  
 Dickison, Fras., rights proved, **4**. 640.  
 Dicknor, Ensign, **12**. 470.  
 Dickons, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Dicks. See Dick, Dickes, Dix.  
 Dicks, Charles, memorial, **21**. 336, 355, 434, 633, 681.

- Dicks, John, juror, **1.** 588, 589, 590.  
repairs church, **1.** 630, 679.
- Dicks, Phillis, paid for work on chapel,  
**1.** 679.
- Dicks, Wm., in Conv. 1788, **22.** 14.
- Dicks, Zachariah, petition on C. H.,  
**9.** 806-808.
- Dicks & Fields' mill, **9.** 88.
- Dick's Ferry, Va., **15.** 350, 714.
- Dickson. See Dicson, Dixon, Dixson.
- Dickson, —, **21.** 192.
- Dickson, —, county clerk, **5.** 320.
- Dickson, —, pays money to S. C.,  
**9.** 1154.
- Dickson, Mr., **5.** 1211.
- Dickson, Mr., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 39.
- Dickson, Capt., **10.** 955.
- Dickson, Capt., **22.** 335.
- Dickson, Capt., census of company of,  
**10.** 280.  
com. to choose officers, **10.** 311.  
payment by company of, **10.** 319.  
taxables in com. of, **10.** 253.
- Dickson, Maj., nominated for promo-  
tion, **15.** 336.
- Dickson, Charles, **21.** 192.
- Dickson (Dixon), David, petition, **21.**  
767, 771, 828-829, 835, 914, 922,  
1007.
- Dickson, Edward, boundary and build-  
ing coms'r, **24.** 642.
- Dickson, Edward, payment to, **10.**  
629.
- Dickson, Henry, allowance to, **12.**  
612.  
at Camden battle, **15.** 209.  
captain, **10.** 187, 287.  
inspector general of militia, **13.** 894-  
895, 899, 986-987.  
See also Dixon, Henry.
- Dickson, Hugh, in militia, **22.** 286.
- Dickson, Isaac, dues from as sheriff,  
**9.** 573.
- Dickson, James, rights proved, **4.** 1238.
- Dickson, Jeremiah, army pay, **17.** 205.
- Dickson, Joel, pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Dickson, John, boundary coms'r, **24.**  
472.
- Dickson, John, in Assembly, **6.** 801,  
820.
- Dickson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 283.
- Dickson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 306.
- Dickson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 330.
- Dickson, Jno., juror, **25.** 189.
- Dickson, John, pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Dickson, John, pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Dickson, John, proved rights, **4.** 1239.
- Dickson, John, V. M., **22.** 364.
- Dickson (Dixon), Joseph, **19.** 960, 962,  
965; **22.** 123, 125.  
allowance to, **19.** 369.  
army rank, **16.** 1046.  
captain, **10.** 937.  
colonel, **17.** 751; of Lincoln militia,  
**17.** 667, 672.  
coms'r on boundary, **24.** 642; on  
provisions, **15.** 200; to sell public  
land, **19.** 484.  
in Assembly, **17.** 715; **18.** 226, 228,  
257, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344,  
345, 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362,  
389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 444, 468,  
469, 471; **19.** 383, 387, 389; **20.** 119,  
124, 142, 170, 172, 180, 229, 238,  
239, 240, 300, 350, 476, 477, 478,  
489, 506, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523,  
527, 536, 537, 538, 539, 541, 543,  
544, 546, 547, 550, 554, 565, 577,  
597; **21.** 871, 873, 927, 930, 931,  
937, 941, 965, 970, 980, 982, 998,  
999, 1002, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1015,  
1022, 1050, 1055.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37.  
muster rolls of wanted, **21.** 313.  
on com. of Assem., **17.** 648, 727, 730,  
755; **18.** 9, 78, 237, 309.  
owes state, **21.** 1069.  
pensioner, **22.** 62.  
petition, **19.** 90, 95, 105; **21.** 772,  
791, 794, 924, 926, 954, 955; con-  
sidered, **16.** 139-140, 149-150, 154.  
school trustee, **24.** 690, 752.  
to Assembly on use of militia, **13.**  
389-390.  
to Caswell on arrests for conspiracy,  
**11.** 523.  
town coms'r, **24.** 778.  
warrant for, **14.** 162, 176.
- Dickson, Joseph, petitions against  
marriage act, **9.** 623-624.
- Dickson (Dixon, Dixson), Josiah, a  
J. P., **5.** 813.  
boundary coms'r, **25.** 256.  
debts due by, **8.** 280-281.  
in Assembly, **5.** 40, 41, 42, 44, 46,  
53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 66,  
181, 182, 187, 188, 192, 196, 197,  
202, 204, 206, 207, 212.  
on com. of propositions and griev-  
ances, **5.** 55.
- Dickson, Josias, asks for new county,  
**9.** 89-90.  
reports on Orange county militia,  
**22.** 336.



- Dickson, Martin**, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6**. 982-983.
- Dickson, Medford**, asks for new county, **9**. 90.
- Dickson, Michael**, sick, **22**. 335.
- Dickson, Reuben**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Dickson, Rub'n**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.
- Dickson, Robt.**, a J. P., **23**. 993.
- Dickson (Dixon), Robert**, coms'r on building, **24**. 151, 769; to sell land, **19**. 484.  
in Assembly, **12**. 272, 277, 368, 399, 408, 441; **17**. 264, 269, 305, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 394, 395, 406; **19**. 757, 773, 794, 808, 822, 824, 827, 835; **21**. 1, 3, 6, 44, 47, 59, 66, 68, 74, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 168, 179, 189, 193, 195, 198, 207, 210, 232, 233, 234, 288, 310, 344, 345, 372, 402, 411, 431, 436 (?), 578, 584, 600, 647, 649.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.  
major, **10**. 531.  
on com. of Assembly, **12**. 292.
- Dickson, Robert**, land grant to, **6**. 1017-1018.
- Dickson, Samuel**, claim, **9**. 490.
- Dickson, Thos.**, **5**. 1203.
- Dickson, Thos.**, in militia, **22**. 340.
- Dickson, Wm.**, caveat against, **6**. 761.  
in Assembly, **8**. 100, 106, 107, 110, 131, 145, 291, 293, 294, 296, 299, 303, 314, 320, 321, 326, 333, 339, 349, 360, 393, 394, 412, 413, 421, 422, 432, 444, 454; **9**. 109, 113, 118, 136, 139, 151, 152, 157, 163, 164, 165, 181, 201, 223; on com. of Assembly, **8**. 111, 309; **9**. 106, 141.
- Dickson, Wm.**, boundary coms'r, **24**. 642.  
clerk of court, **24**. 179.  
commissary, **14**. 160-161.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 26, 27, 31, 32, 35.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049; **10**. 165, 167, 173, 500, 509, 523, 552, 914, 915, 960; on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 527, 927.  
petition on C. H., **9**. 806-807.  
school trustee, **24**. 752.  
warrant to, **19**. 671.  
to Caswell on marriage law, **13**. 189.
- Dickson, Wm.**, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-7.
- Dickson, Willie**, resigns from militia, **21**. 101.
- Dicksons**, **15**. 699.
- Diamond**, —, runs away with the Lewis, made prisoner and taken to Newbern, **13**. 229.
- Dicson**. See Dickson, Dixon, Dixson.
- Dicson, Thomas**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.
- Dieffenbach, Rev. Henry**, pastor in Guilford, **8**. 735; of German Reformed churches, **8**. 774.
- Dieppe**, **2**. 763.  
tobacco trade, **18**. 630.
- Dier, James**, petitions on need of money, **7**. 866-867.
- Digby, Admiral**, **16**. 826.  
and treaty, **16**. 759, 845.  
to Washington on peace, **16**. 385-386, 409.
- Digge, Wm.**, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Digges, Robt.**, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.
- Digges Old Field**, **15**. 389.
- Diggins, Daniel**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Diggins, Edmund**, army pay, **17**. 206.  
army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Diggins, Peter**, petitions on outlaws, **11**. 731-732.
- Diggs**. See Digge, Digges.
- Diggs, of L. D.**, cornet, clothing to, **14**. 716.
- Diggs, Anthony**, army pay, **17**. 204.
- Diggs (Digges), Dudley**, in Va. Council, **1**. 746.  
on Va. boundary, **1**. 645-646.  
to N. C. Assembly on counterfeiting, **11**. 241.
- Diggs, Edward**, on tobacco planting com., **1**. 74.
- Diggs, Mars.**, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- Diggs (Digge) Marshall**, act to extend time of settlement as sheriff, **25**. 520-1.  
petition, **21**. 755, 903.
- Diggs, Robert**, in Assembly, **16**. 1; **17**. 269, 293, 305, 333, 355, 359, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 421, 425; **18**. 226; **19**. 233, 235, 263, 283, 286, 295, 299, 324, 334, 354, 359, 717, 719, 773, 794, 805, 808, 816, 821, 824, 832, 835; **20**. 119, 121, 165, 168, 179, 230, 238, 239, 240, 276, 285, 287, 288; on com. of Assem., **17**. 298, 360.
- Dignam, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Digns, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 207.
- Digns, Isaiah**, army pay, **17**. 207.

- Dignum, Thos., in army, **15**. 719.  
 Digtry, Jacob, slave, **17**. 595.  
 Dikerson, Willis, building coms'r, **24**. 644.  
 Dikes, —, petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Dikes, Geo., petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580-581.  
 Dikes, Isom, in army, **15**. 728.  
 Dikons, Edmd., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dilday, Henry, in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Dilday, Hen., in militia, **22**. 328.  
 Dilday, Joseph, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Dilday, Wm., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Dildey, Amos, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Diligence, sloop, and stamp act proceedings, **7**. 170, 171, 173, 179, 180, 181, 189, 199.  
     brings stamps, **7**. 143, 161, 168, 170, 189, 190, 195, 436.  
 Dill, James, land grant to, **4**. 950.  
 Dill, John, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Dill, Matthew, land grant to, **4**. 950.  
 Dill, Philip, a J. P., **5**. 828.  
 Dill, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 950.  
 Dillahunty, John, land to be surveyed, **6**. 768.  
 Dillain, Lt., killed, **15**. 638.  
 Dillard, George, armorer, **15**. 477.  
 Dillard, James, army pay, **17**. 207.  
     army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Dillard, John, army pay, **17**. 204.  
     army rank, **16**. 1048.  
     at Council on Tories, **15**. 123-124.  
 Dillard, Osborn, army rank, **15**. 719; **16**. 1041.  
 Dillard, Sampson, army rank, **13**. 509; **16**. 1040.  
 Dillard, Wm., in army, **15**. 718.  
 Dillard, Zachariah, timber getter, **15**. 619.  
 Dillard, Zachary, wood worker, **15**. 477.  
 Dillen, Benj., pensioner, **22**. 63.  
 Dillen, Benj., to march with troops, **15**. 353.  
 Dilliard, George, armorer, **15**. 619.  
 Dilliard, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
 Dilliard, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
 Dillon, Benjn., army rank, **16**. 1043.  
     ensign, **10**. 944.  
 Dillon, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 348.  
 Dillos, loyal camp at, **10**. 443.  
 Dillow, Benjamin, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dinbury, Joel, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Dinison. See Denison, Dennison.  
 Dinison, Capt., arrives from Surinam, **11**. 759.  
 Dinkings, Wm., exempted, **7**. 381.  
 Dinkins. See Denkins.  
 Dinkins, Absalom, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dinkins, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Dinkins, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 596.  
 Dinkins, Wm., regulator, **8**. 80.  
 Dinney. See Denney, Denny.  
 Dinney, Thomas, arrested, **7**. 908, 909, 958.  
 Dinon, Walter, land grant to, **4**. 353.  
 Dinsley, Moses, to Assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.  
 Dinwiddie, Crawford & Co., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **24**. 263, 424.  
 Dinwiddie, Gov. Robert, **5**. 79, 144g, 157, 178, 179.  
     address to Virginia Assembly on refusal to aid in French war, **5**. 138-139.  
     advances pay for troops, **5**. 132.  
     agrees on plan of operations in French war, **5**. 144f-144g.  
     appoints Innes commander in chief, **5**. 125.  
     cited on Alexandria conference, **5**. xxvi.  
     conference with on French war, **5**. 750-752.  
     controls conduct of French war, **5**. xvii; money in Va., **6**. 2.  
     demands that French cease their advance, **5**. x-xi.  
     forms plan of campaign, **5**. xxii.  
     Holderness to on militia, **5**. 78-79.  
     instructions to Innes, **5**. xv, 126-128.  
     letter of ment'd, **5**. 176, 193.  
     offers command to Innes, **5**. xii, xiii, xvi.  
     on ability of N. C. in French war, **5**. xii.  
     on Shawnees, **5**. xlviii.  
     orders advance of troops, **5**. xiv.  
     pays money to Perry, **5**. 796.  
     quoted, **5**. 359.  
     reports on militia to, **5**. 161-163.  
     sends commissioners to Cherokees, **5**. 560; and Catawbias, **5**. 462.  
     settles dispute, **5**. xix.  
     to Abercromby on French war, **5**. 394-395; on indigo in Va., **5**. 738.  
     to Albemarle on French war, **5**. 368-369.  
     to Board of Trade on French war, **5**. 130; on issue of paper money by Va., **5**. 566.  
     to Campbell on provisions for troops, **5**. 429.

- to Dobbs on French war, **5.** 366, 366-368, 370-371, 393-394, 400-402, 407-408, 409-410, 412, 421-422, 426-429, 438, 444, 445-447, 561-562, 568-569, 577-578, 584-585, 589, 606-607, 608-611, 637, 646-647, 743, 765-766, 783.
- to Dunbar on Braddock's defeat, **5.** 410-412.
- to Granville on N. C. affairs, **5.** 445; on desertion of N. C. troops in French war, **11.** 122, 123.
- to Halifax on French war, **5.** 431-436; on feeling towards French war, **11.** 123.
- to Innes on difficulties and disasters of, **5.** 131-133; on French war, **5.** 133-134, 369-370, 371-372, 396, 401, 402, 404, 408-409, 418-419, 421, 578; on his troops and command in French war, **5.** 112.
- to Loudoun on aid to S. C., **5.** 767; on French war, **5.** 634-636; on his appointment as governor and his own administration, **5.** 636-637.
- to Robinson on desertion of N. C. troops, **11.** 122-123; on French war, **5.** 129.
- to Rowan on French defenses, &c., **5.** 172-174; on French war, **5.** 135-136; on preparation for French war, **5.** 110-111; on N. C. troops in French war, **5.** 118.
- to Sharpe on French war, **5.** 139-140.
- to Shirley on conduct of Dunbar, **5.** 429-431.
- to Washington on French war, **5.** 124-125, 134-135.
- treaties with Indians ment'd, **5.** 722.
- Washington to on commanders and rank in French war, **5.** 128-129; on French war, **5.** 136-137.
- Dinwiddie Co., Va., **9.** 1003, 1064.
- tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Dinwiddie jail, **10.** 737.
- Dinwiddie Papers, reprints from, **5.** 110-112, 118, 124-125, 126-130, 131-137, 138-140, 144f-144g, 366-372, 393-395, 396, 400-402, 407-412, 418-419, 421-422, 426-436, 438, 444, 445-447, 561-562, 564-566, 568-569, 577-578, 584-585, 606-607, 608-611, 634-637, 646-647, 743, 765-766, 783; **11.** 122-123.
- Dipp, Jno., juror, **25.** 190.
- Dippers, ment'd, **6.** 1040.
- Disarn, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1039.
- Disbrowe, George, witness, **5.** 353.
- Discent, Timothy, army pay, **17.** 205.
- Discontinuances and abatements, act to discontinue, **25.** 53-4.
- Discoverer's Park, named, **1.** 135.
- Discovery, Holden to make voyage of, **1.** 239-240, 241.
- Diseases, act against contagion, **23.** 437, 515, 651-2, 827, 906-7; **25.** 328; to prevent in cattle, **23.** 677.
- bill to prevent, **19.** 6, 19; spreading of, **9.** 407, 413, 433, 445, 447, 499, 518, 519, 528, 546, 555, 557, 585, 587, 662, 720, 758, 766, 776, 852, 855, 863, 870, 913, 914, 918, 930, 932, 946, 1010, 1121-1122; spread of by importation, **5.** 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 543, 544, 545, 547, 550, 552, 553; among cattle, **16.** 21, 24, 33.
- Disfranchisement, of gamblers, **24.** 324.
- Disharoon, John, in Indian war, **10.** 759.
- Dishon, Lewis, pensioner, **22.** 63.
- Dismal Creek, **24.** 144.
- Dismal Swamp, **2.** 731; **16.** 64, 67, 74; **19.** 37, 151, 177, 187, 191, 268, 272, 294, 299, 309, 315, 419, 751; **24.** 298, 705; **25.** 89.
- account of, **2.** 45; **6.** 608.
- and Va. boundary survey, **2.** 737, 742, 747, 748, 752, 756.
- bill to enter lands in, **19.** 593, 597, 603.
- bridge built through, **13.** 578, 592, 603, 683, 700, 715.
- first crossing of, **2.** 752-755, 804, 806.
- petition on, **4.** 497.
- size, **3.** 21.
- traversed by surveyors, **9.** xxxix.
- width, **2.** 804.
- See also Great Dismal Swamp.
- Dismal Swamp Canal, **18.** 571, 573.
- act for, **25.** 83-93.
- bill for, **18.** 14, 26, 36, 41, 45-46, 56-57, 62-63, 94, 234, 266, 271-272, 284, 294, 296, 299, 332, 350-351; **20.** 496-497, 523, 550; **21.** 32, 38, 68, 86, 93, 107, 108, 109, 260, 270, 287, 310, 329-330, 331, 614, 636, 755, 766, 781, 850, 851, 852, 856, 858, 901, 905, 908, 923, 929-930, 1014-1015, 1026, 1033, 1034, 1038, 1082-1083.
- construction, **18.** viii.
- proposed, **21.** 11.
- Randolph on, **21.** 439, 441-442.

- resolves of Va. on, **18.** 506-507, 509.
- Dismal Swamp Canal Company**, act to incorporate, **25.** 83-93.
- Dison, Thomas**, army pay, **17.** 204.
- Disorderly and idle persons**, act on, **23.** 746-7; **24.** 597-8.
- Dissorders**, to be examined by Nicholson, **2.** 8-10.
- Disposal of goods under execution**, act on, **25.** 160.
- Disputes over lands**, act to prevent, **23.** 35-36, 333.
- Disseisin, Eng.** act on in force in N. C., **23.** 322.
- Dissent**, provision for, **1.** 32-33, 113-114; **2.** 884-885.
- rights of allowed to members of Gen. Assem., **10.** 1012; **23.** 984.
- Dissenters**, **7.** 193; **23.** 187.
- abound, **6.** 222.
- act on in force, **23.** 11; **25.** 153; to allow Presbyterians to marry, **9.** 366; disallowed, **9.** 284-285.
- and vestry act, **23.** 760.
- bill to allow them to perform marriage ceremony, **8.** 295, 300, 301, 322, 323, 334, 342, 344, 352, 372, 380, 384, 450-451, 464-465, 466, 467, 469, 479, 526-527.
- capture vestry and expel Drage, **9.** 622.
- character, **6.** 265.
- condition in Rowan, **8.** 504-505.
- control church affairs in Rowan, **8.** 202-210, 503-507.
- decrease, **6.** 980.
- discontented in Guilford and Wake, **9.** 622.
- Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 324.
- excluded from Assem., **2.** 912, 913-917.
- exempted from musters, **23.** 761.
- from N. E., **6.** 594-595.
- growth of, **9.** 1015.
- have cause for criticism on Brett, **1.** 572.
- importance in S. C., **2.** 911.
- in Bladen, **10.** 744.
- in Guilford aggrieved, **9.** 467.
- in Mecklenburg, **7.** 252-253.
- in North Carolina, **1.** 708, 711, 712.
- in Northampton Co., **9.** 326.
- in Pasquotank and Perquimans, **4.** 753.
- in Rowan Co., **8.** 502, 503.
- in S. C., **1.** 639.
- in vestry, **2.** 151; **4.** 607; **6.** 1042.
- increase, **7.** 43.
- liberty to, **10.** 1016.
- made vestrymen, **7.** 241.
- marriages performed by legalized, **23.** 672-4.
- marry without authority, **8.** 505.
- not subject to fine, **25.** 300; not to be elected to vestry, **23.** 856.
- number, **4.** 605; **6.** 243.
- oppose Drage in Rowan, **8.** 179-181; Established Church, **5.** 332; in Rowan, **8.** 217-218.
- push marriage act, **9.** 6.
- settle America, **2.** 154.
- toleration of demanded, **10.** 241.
- Urmston on, **1.** 767.
- vestry acts cause increase of, **6.** 995.
- Dissolute persons**, act on, **23.** 746-7.
- Distances**, memorandum of, **15.** 379-383.
- Distempers**, act against infection, **23.** 437.
- among cattle, **7.** 811.
- bill for reward for remedy, **8.** 132.
- Distillery**, burned in Bethabara, **5.** 1156.
- Distilling**, bill to prevent, **17.** 325, 332, 345, 385, 398; **20.** 37, 55, 94.
- difficulty of finding distiller, **11.** 786.
- in Newbern, **8.** 496; in Wilmington, **8.** 496; **20.** 32.
- report on, **8.** 154.
- resolve on, **20.** 563, 567.
- Diston, Thos.**, reports on Indian trading goods bought, **2.** 257.
- to prepare address of thanks, **2.** 255.
- Distraint**, for quit rents, **4.** xv-xvi, 243; **25.** 218, 308; articles free from, **4.** 187-188.
- regulation of, **23.** 718-19.
- Distress**, act on, **23.** 22-23, 333; **25.** 160, 235; regulating discussed and should be repealed, **5.** 106, 115.
- bill to regulate, **6.** 150.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 318, 324, 325.
- goods seized by, history of act on, **3.** 182.
- grievances in making, **5.** 298.
- may be made for parish taxes, **25.** 428.
- District Auditors**, act to appoint, **24.** 373-5, 387-90, 422-3, 442, 443, 537, 686, 734-5, 787, 892.
- allowed to settle certain accounts, **16.** 162.

- bill to appoint, **16.** 112, 122, 129, 140, 151, 160-161.  
 com. on returns of, **16.** 149-150, 171.  
**District of Columbia, 11.** 757, 761;  
**13.** 476, 480, 481; **14.** 331, 374;  
**17.** 1038, 1047; **22.** 93, 95, 153.  
**District Courts**, ordinance to establish, **23.** 990-2.  
**District treasurers**, established, **24.** 655  
**Districts**, act for in Bladen county, **23.** 368-9; in Johnston county, **23.** 367.  
 bill to alter, **8.** 295, 300, 326, 328, 339, 341, 345, 400; to continue act creating, **6.** 1223, 1225, 1227, 1238, 1239, 1241, 1252, 1264, 1268, 1269, 1271, 1276, 1291, 1295, 1296, 1299;  
**7.** 92; to divide province into, **6.** 1102, 1108, 1112, 1120, 1125, 1154b, 1169, 1172, 1179, 1188, 1193; **7.** 347, 557, 558, 559, 562, 573, 574, 580, 581, 582, 583, 587, 588-589, 604-605, 607-608, 609, 610, 623, 643-644, 645, 647, 648-649, 650, 668, 693-694; **9.** 108, 112, 117, 148, 149, 156, 159, 179, 185, 386, 393, 395, 399, 402, 404-406, 407, 410, 413, 416, 418, 420, 423, 424, 427, 428, 435-437, 438, 442, 444, 446, 456, 468; **9.** 471, 476-477, 484, 485, 491, 502, 509, 514, 515-516, 519, 521, 522, 524-525, 526, 529-530, 532, 533, 534, 535, 539, 540, 545, 550-551, 558-560, 579, 583, 598, 600-601, 619-620, 625-632, 655-656, 670, 675-676, 677-678, 680-682, 685-687, 707, 708, 709, 710-711, 713, 715, 720, 721-722, 729-733, 744, 748, 749, 752, 763, 768-770, 778-782, 786-788, 790-791-798, 812, 813-814, 816, 817, 819, 820-823, 830-831, 836, 838, 842, 843, 844, 845-846, 849-850, 853-854, 856-857, 860, 862-863, 870-871, 877, 879-880, 881, 882, 885, 890-893, 894, 896, 901-903, 912-913, 915-916, 919, 921, 926, 927, 928, 929, 939-940-942, 945, 946-947, 962-967, 969-970, 987-988, 1007, 1008, 1059, 1251-1254; **10.** 377-378; to divide State into judicial d., **12.** 53, 57, 58, 70, 82, 88, 94, 113, 114, 115, 119; **21.** 1051; to explain act to divide province into, **7.** 897, 901, 906, 907, 912, 921, 937, 940, 946, 952, 955, 960, 961, 967, 977.  
 court, report on, **7.** 476-477.  
 number and counties covered by, **15.** 377.  
 orders for, **16.** 634-635.  
 petition for, **8.** 83.  
**Disturbances in North Carolina, 1.** 364-365, 366, 371, 372.  
**Dividing Creek, 4.** 64, 71.  
**Divine Service**, act to patrol during, **23.** 868.  
 lack of, **4.** 227, 228, 231, 239.  
 needs of, **4.** 271.  
**Diviney.** See Deviney.  
**Diviney, Hennay**, petitions for release of husband, **10.** 841.  
**Diviney, Samuel**, loyalist, **10.** 599.  
 petition for release of, **10.** 841.  
 See also Deviney.  
**Divorces**, bill to grant by Assembly, **13.** 843, 932-933.  
 discussed, **1.** xxxiv.  
 instructions on laws for, **11.** 242-243.  
**Dix.** See Dick, Dicks, Dicks.  
**Dix, John**, law suit, **1.** 623.  
**Dix, Jonathan**, examined by S. C. and released, **10.** 363.  
**Dixon.** See Dickson, Dicson, Dixon.  
**Dixon, —, 5.** xxix.  
**Dixon, —, attacks Br., 14.** 679, 784.  
**Dixon, —, collector, 17.** 80.  
**Dixon, —, in militia, 22.** 311.  
**Dixon, —, payment to, 5.** 798, 804.  
**Dixon, —, publisher, 10.** 140.  
**Dixon, Mrs., robbed, 22.** 224.  
**Dixon, Capt., 10.** 363; **15.** 670; **19.** 890; **22.** 95, 134.  
 a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
 commands State troops, **16.** 1201.  
 holds property of Wright, **15.** 14.  
 goes express and to retire, **16.** 592.  
 land commissioner, **16.** 622.  
 movements, **16.** 641, 642.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 525.  
 rank, **16.** 664-665.  
 reenlistments in company of, **15.** 750.  
 roster of company, **16.** 1002, 1007, 1009, 1020, 1021, 1025, 1036, 1039, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1053, 1055, 1059, 1061, 1062, 1069, 1071, 1072, 1081, 1082, 1086, 1093, 1100, 1106, 1108, 1119, 1126, 1128, 1131, 1132, 1138-9, 1142, 1149, 1152, 1162-3, 1168, 1174, 1177, 1180, 1190, 1194.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
**Dixon, Col., 15.** 658; **16.** 621, 622; **21.** 436; **22.** 93, 95, 108, 109 110, 111, 129.

- ammunition to, **14.** 380.  
 behavior of militia at Camden, **15.** 60, 384-5.  
 dead, **16.** 637.  
 return of wounded and prisoners in regt. at Camden, **22.** 523.  
**Dixon, Ensign**, stores to, **15.** 597.  
**Dixon, Lt.**, goes to N. C., **16.** 614.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 stores to, **15.** 597.  
 wounded, **15.** 638.  
**Dixon, Lieut. Col.**, **5.** 163.  
 claims, **19.** 948.  
 dead, **16.** 450.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 quoted on militia delinquents, **16.** 476.  
**Dixon, Alexander**, bill to divorce, **13.** 843, 932-933.  
**Dixon, Calib**, regulator, **7.** 734.  
**Dixon, Caswell**, army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 buys at Martin's sale, **22.** 880.  
**Dixon, Chs.**, army rank, **16.** 1043.  
 conduct to be examined, **20.** 749-750, 756.  
 Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
 executor, **16.** 637.  
 in army frauds, **18.** 150, 251, 371.  
 oath on career and family of Henry Dixon, **22.** 1008.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 petition, **20.** 495, 499, 528; **21.** 33, 65, 75.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 609, 664, 665.  
 receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 189, 190, 192, 193, 197, 198, 199, 200, 203, 204, 205, 207, 208, 209, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 221, 222, 224, 225, 226, 228, 229, 230, 234, 235, 236, 237, 239, 241, 242, 243, 245, 246, 247, 251, 252, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258.  
 to Sumner on militia and deserters, **16.** 476.  
**Dixon, David**, exempted, **5.** 1052.  
**Dixon, Edward**, patroler, **10.** 451.  
**Dixon, Elizabeth**, bill to divorce, **13.** 843, 932-933.  
**Dixon, Elizabeth**, d. of H. D., **22.** 1008.  
**Dixon, F.**, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 247.  
**Dixon, Frances**, d. of H. D., **22.** 1008.  
**Dixon, Francis**, in militia, **22.** 387.  
**Dixon, Gol.**, army rank, **16.** 1041.  
**Dixon, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1041.  
**Dixon, Henry**, army rank, **16.** 1042.  
**Dixon (Dickson), Henry (Hal)**, **13.** 276; **15.** 457, 495; **16.** 498, 961; **19.** 957; **22.** 104, 105, 121.  
 allowance to, **12.** 612; **16.** 130-131, 177; **19.** 88, 126-127.  
 army rank, **16.** 1039.  
 collects deserters, **16.** 477.  
 conduct of regiment at Camden, **15.** v-vi.  
 confines prisoners, **15.** 489.  
 description of regiment of, **22.** 93.  
 extract from petition of heirs, **14.** 311.  
 family, **22.** 1008.  
 inspector general, **16.** vi.  
 losses of regiment at Camden, **15.** 168-169.  
 on court martial, **19.** 909; on Lamb's, **14.** 352.  
 petition of widow, **20.** 16.  
 promoted, **16.** 603-604, 627-628, 630-631, 648-653.  
 rank, **16.** 72, 576, 608.  
 report to on clothing rec'd, **16.** 619.  
 reports on 2d. regt., **16.** 271; to Greene on arrangement of troops, **15.** 562.  
 revolutionary services of, **22.** 120-1.  
 to command reg't, **15.** 426.  
 to make reports on drafts, **15.** 530.  
 to reprimand Hester, **15.** 736.  
 to Sumner on movements of militia, **15.** 440; on N. C. brigade, **16.** 517-518; on arrangement of officers, **16.** 501-502.  
 widow of petitions, **17.** 284.  
 wounded, **14.** vi; **15.** 751.  
 See also Dickson, Henry.  
**Dixon, Henry**, army record, **13.** 474.  
 certificate to Granbery, **11.** 828.  
 claims allowed, **12.** 635.  
 gives receipt to Sumner for money, **15.** 655-656.  
 on board to recommend promotion, **11.** 800.  
 on court martial, **11.** 752.  
 on ct. of inquiry, **11.** 811.  
 promoted, **15.** 708, 709.  
 report of com. in favor of, **12.** 727, 731; reports on stores at Hillsboro, **15.** 479.  
 to Burke on rum and movements of troops, **15.** 506.  
 to Long on Br. movements, **15.** 542.  
 to Sumner on movements of troops, **15.** 446; on movement of troops, &c., **15.** 464.  
**Dixon, Henry**, son of lt. col. H. D., **22.** 1008.

- Dixon, Mrs. Henry, **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon, J., in Conv. 1789, **22**. 47, 49.  
 Dixon, James, in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Dixon, James, nom. for clerk, **21**. 200.  
 Dixon, James, petitions for division of Orange Co., **9**. 809-810.  
 Dixon, Jereh., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
 Dixon, Jereh., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Dixon, Joel, in army, **15**. 720; **16**. 1043.  
 Dixon (Dickson), John, army pay, **17**. 206.  
     army rank, **15**. 721; **16**. 1043.  
     clerk of Assem., **21**. 202, 433, 733, 875.  
     nom. for clerk, **20**. 123, 305.  
     tax collector, **19**. 706.  
 Dixon, Jonathan, land grant to, **4**. 350.  
 Dixon (Dickson), Capt. Jos., **22**. 113.  
     building coms'r, **24**. 646.  
     coms'r. to buy provisions, **13**. 643, 748, 749, 770, 803.  
     in Assembly, **21**. 5, 26, 90, 91, 95, 100, 184, 214, 258, 436(?), 581, 584, 597, 598, 606, 615, 671, 680, 694, 696, 726, 730, 732, 733, 748, 750, 751, 753, 778, 781, 794, 802, 805, 806, 810, 815, 816, 827, 830, 839, 845, 846, 847, 852, 862, 867, 868, 875, 881, 901, 938, 958, 974, 979, 986, 1024.  
     nom. for clerk, **18**. 6, 7, 236; **20**. 480; **21**. 7.  
     on Rowan S. C., **10**. 252, 253, 254.  
     trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Dixon, Josiah, report on, **22**. 335.  
 Dixon, Mrs. Margaret, petition, **20**. 16.  
 Dixon (?), Martha, **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon, Martha, petition of considered, **17**. 284, 287.  
 Dixon, Michl., army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Dixon, Retsom, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dixon, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
     in Assembly, **19**. 371, 375.  
     trustee Univ., **25**. 22.  
 Dixon, Robert, son of H. D., **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon, Roger, son of H. D., **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon, Roland, in militia, **9**. 696.  
     on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Dixon, Rolin, in militia, **10**. 99.  
 Dixon, Selvenes, in militia, **22**. 428.  
 Dixon, Sherrif, in militia, **22**. 314.  
 Dixon, Simon, Fanning to on regulators, **7**. 745-746.  
     leader of regulators, **7**. 745.  
     on com. of regulators, **7**. 731-732.  
     regulators rendezvous at house of, **7**. 820.  
 Dixon, Susanna, d. of H. D., **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Dixon, Thos., in militia, **22**. 353.  
 Dixon, Thos., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 193, 196, 199, 200, 202, 206, 210, 211, 214, 215, 217, 220, 222, 225, 226, 227, 230, 232, 235, 243, 244, 247, 249, 253, 256, 258.  
 Dixon (Dickson), Tilman (Tighlman), **15**. 670; **19**. 890.  
     and army frauds, **18**. 251, 375.  
     army pay, **18**. 212.  
     army rank, **13**. 474; **16**. 1039.  
     captain, **11**. 832.  
     Cont. capt., **22**. 1049.  
     lieut., **10**. 287.  
     officer, **18**. 450, 486.  
     quarrels over rank, **10**. 955-956.  
     rank, **16**. 71, 576, 608.  
     report on prisoners, **15**. 489.  
     roll of company of, **15**. 732-733.  
     to Caswell on commission for Rice, **11**. 575.  
 Dixon, Walter, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.  
 Dixon, Wayne, Cont. lieut., **22**. 1049.  
     officer, **18**. 486.  
 Dixon, Wm., a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Dixon, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dixon, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
 Dixon, Wm., building coms'r, **23**. 925.  
 Dixon (Dickson), Wm., dist. auditor, **24**. 373, 387, 422.  
 Dixon, Wm., in militia, **22**. 387.  
 Dixon, Wm., land coms'r, **24**. 469.  
 Dixon, Wm., rank, **16**. 74.  
 Dixon, Wynn, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
 Dixon, Wynn, (Wynne), army rank, **16**. 1047.  
     in army frauds, **18**. 150, 251, 357, 371.  
     promoted, **17**. 142.  
     rank, **16**. 609, 665.  
     receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 210, 213, 217, 226, 237, 257, 262.  
 Dixon, Wynne, son of H. D., **22**. 1008.  
 Dixon's, tobacco inspection at, **23**. 641, 736.  
 Dixon's Mill, **19**. 847; **23**. 192.  
     grain at to be captured, **8**. 714.  
 Dixson. See Dickson, Dicson, Dixon.  
 Dixson (Dickson), Capt., near Charlotte, **14**. 679, 784.  
 Dixson, Fran., in militia, **22**. 275.  
 Dixson, John, imported, **1**. 565.  
 Dixson, Michael, Capt. of militia, **5**. 365.  
 Dixson, Robert, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 62.

- Dixson, Rolin, patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Dixson, Thos., in militia, **22.** 274.  
 Dixson, Walter, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 62.  
 patroler, **10.** 63.  
 Dixson, Wm., in militia, **22.** 275.  
 Doak, Mrs., marries Burges, **16.** 993.  
 Doak, Jennet, certificate to, **22.** 413, 424.  
 Doak, John, **21.** 413.  
 Doak (Doake), John, loyalist, **10.** 601.  
 paroled, **10.** 559, 983.  
 resolve on liberation of, **12.** 144-145, 305, 309.  
 to Caswell on his confinement in Orange, **12.** 794-795.  
 Doak, Samuel, petition, **21.** 81-82.  
 school trustee, **24.** 536.  
 Doak, Wm., demands money, **19.** 929.  
 Doake, Sam'l, petition, **20.** 525, 534.  
 Doan, Hezekiah, in militia, **22.** 286.  
 Doan, Jeremiah, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Doannall, Robert, juror, **22.** 511.  
 Doatey (Doaty), —, **10.** 613, 615.  
 Doatins, John, **16.** 585.  
 Dobben, Alexander, land grant to, **4.** 1240.  
 Dobbin, Alex., allowance to, **22.** 820.  
 Dobbin, Alexander, land grant to, **4.** 959.  
 Dobbin, Alex., to Assembly on use of militia, **13.** 389-390.  
 Dobbin, James, building coms'r, **23.** 863.  
 Dobbin, James C., secretary navy, **1.** v.  
 Dobbin, John, removes to N. C., **5.** 1197.  
 Dobbin, John, major, **10.** 206.  
 Dobbin, Margaret, **24.** 980.  
 Dobbin, Thos., in militia, **22.** 413.  
 Dobbin, Thos., prisoner, **15.** 168; **22.** 523.  
 Dobbin (Dobbins), Wm., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.  
 Dobbins, Capt., **7.** 823, 824.  
 Dobbins, Maj., ready to oppose regulators, **8.** 535.  
 Dobbins, Sergt., **20.** 788; **21.** 437, 444.  
 Dobbins, Alex., ensign, **22.** 133.  
 Dobbins, Alex., fine remitted, **10.** 3.  
 Dobbins (Dobbin), Alex'r, lieut. col., **10.** 532.  
 on com. of cor., **9.** 1073.  
 on Rowan S. C., **10.** 280, 309, 432, 592.  
 Dobbins, David, army pay, **17.** 206.  
 Dobbins, Hugh, army pay, **17.** 205.  
 army rank, **16.** 1044.  
 recommended for lieut., **11.** 579.  
 Dobbins, Jacob, regulator, **7.** 735.  
 Dobbins, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 pensioner, **22.** 64.  
 Dobbins, John, petitions for new charter, **9.** 79-80.  
 on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-210.  
 surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9.** 270-271.  
 Dobbins, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 204.  
 Dobbins, Thos., in militia, **22.** 473.  
 Dobbins, Thomas, petitions for division of Orange county, **9.** 809-810.  
 Dobbins, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Dobbs, —, on com. of Assem., **18.** 37.  
 Dobbs, Abraham, army pay, **17.** 205.  
 Dobbs, Arthur, **4.** vi, 664; **5.** xxiii, xlv, xlvii, lii, 21, 25, 81, 144c, 144d, 324, 339, 404, 457, 490, 491, 646, 765, 767, 855, 886, 928, 944, 945, 955, 964, 969, 975, 986, 987, 1211; **6.** 70, 224, 231, 238, 601, 604, 605, 777, 897, 986, 999, 1000, 1047, 1051, 1053, 1075; **7.** 9, 18, 23, 94, 107, 119, 132, 145, 246, 274, 275, 510, 511, 548, 678; **8.** xi, 11, 162, 394, 556, 561; **9.** iii, xx, xxi, xli, xliii, 279, 369, 976, 1070, 1210; **11.** 118, 121, 126, 127, 134, 135, 137, 223; **22.** 868; **24.** 469; **25.** 274, 313, 331, 345, 349, 350, 361, 370, 373, 391, 393, 405, 433, 450, 457, 468, 483, 486, 491.  
 accused of granting patent on Granville's lands, **6.** 298.  
 address of grand jury to ment'd, **5.** 483.  
 address to Assembly published in Va., **5.** 394.  
 addresses to and from Assembly, **5.** 213-216, 217-219, 220-225, 226-227, 233-237, 237-238, 239, 249, 279-280, 301-303, 310-311, 495-498, 499, 500, 519-520, 524-525, 526, 558-559, 658-660, 661-662, 666, 682, 689, 690, 691-692, 693, 700, 712, 717, 715, 722, 733 735-736, 830-831, 832, 832-833, 844-845, 846, 865, 865-866, 869-871, 871-872, 884, 885, 891-892, 893, 902, 904, 912-913, 917, 918, 919, 924-925, 998-1000, 1001, 1002, 1007, 1011, 1012, 1013-1015, 1015-1016, 1033-1034, 1040-1041, 1042, 1054, 1055, 1062-1064, 1069, 1070, 1096, 1098, 1098-1099; **6.** 86-87, 88, 96-97, 98, 99-100, 101, 106-107, 111-112, 115-



116, 118, 119, 120, 133-134, 136-137, 138-140, 141-142, 147-148, 149-150, 151, 152, 156-157, 167-168, 169-170, 197, 346-347, 348, 349, 367-368, 369-372, 373-374, 376, 390, 397-398, 400, 402-403, 403-404, 408-409, 416-418, 420-421, 426-427, 428, 437-438, 439-440, 441, 446, 448-450, 451, 452, 471-473, 474, 476-478, 478-479, 498, 502-503, 503-504, 509-510, 515, 516-517, 639, 642, 666-667, 669-670, 679, 680, 687-688, 689, 690-691, 695, 802-804, 806, 808-810, 811, 813-814, 822-823, 828-829, 835-857, 838-840, 840-841, 842, 898, 899-900a, 901, 927-928, 934, 940, 942, 957-958, 959, 961, 1089-1091, 1093-1094, 1138-1139, 1151, 1152, 1154-1154b, 1157, 1160-1161, 1198, 1200, 1207, 1211, 1218-1220, 1221, 1235, 1249-1250, 1253, 1254, 1258, 1260-1261, 1262, 1289, 1290, 1291-1292, 1301, 1304-1305, 1306, 1308-1311, 1311-12, 1314, 1316-17. administers oaths to Heron, **6**. 732. advances money for men in French war and payment of, **6**. 1141, 1142, 1143-1144, 1161, 1214, 1216. advises postal service law, **5**. xxvi. age and difficulties, **5**. vii-viii. agrees on plan of operations in French war, **5**. 144f-144g; to appoint S. C. boundary commissioners, **11**. 207. aids Reed, **7**. 493. Alexander to for commissions, **4**. 1025. allowance to, **22**. 838, 843. Amherst to on more troops for French war, **6**. 705-706; on successes in French war, **6**. 708. answer to charges of against Assembly, **6**. 983; to resolutions of Assembly, **6**. 280-310. applied to for lands, **5**. xxxiv. appointed governor, **5**. 16-17, 26, 27. appoints Berry as Chief Justice, **6**. 66-67; Child as Atty. Gen., **6**. 65-66; Heron as naval officer, **6**. 734; Stuart as printer and answer of Assembly, **6**. 1301, 1311, 1312, 1313-1314; Turner as naval officer, **6**. 51f-52. arranges for pay of N. C. troops, **5**. xxx. arrives in N. C., **5**. iv, 139, 144d. asked not to send troops to S. C., **5**. xxx.

asks and receives pay for his Tower Hill place, **6**. 927-928, 940, 959-960; asks land grant for Protestants, **4**. 72-73, 74; leave to return to Eng., **6**. 1062, 1063. Assembly to King against, **6**. 415; to on King's assistance in defence of province, **5**. 633; on riots in Granville's lands, **5**. lviii-lix. assents to acts, **5**. 279, 309-310; to acts, **5**. 515, 519, 553, 558; **6**. 95, 114, 121, 155, 183-184, 200, 361-362, 419, 425, 437, 446, 467-469, 510-511, 659-661, 694, 890-892, 963, 1144-1145, 1215, 1252-1253, 1306, 1318; in 1756, **5**. 686-687, 734-735, 737-738; in 1757, **5**. 842, 866, 888-889, 923-924, 925; to school appropriation, **5**. xxv. attacks Starkey on refusal to pay claims, **5**. 1096, 1098-1099. attends Board of Trade, **5**. 167, 168; Indian Conference, and correspondence and part taken in same, **9**. 156-164, 169, 170, 171, 173, 174-176, 178, 179, 182, 183, 189, 191, 199, 203, 205, 206, 207, 1020, 1022, 1024, 1089-1090, 1093, 1094, 1154, 1157, 1189. Board of Trade to on actions of Assembly, **6**. 538-541; on aid bill, &c., **6**. 54-56; on charters and representation, **6**. 262-263; on Crymble-Huey grant, **5**. 627-628; on French war, **5**. 563-564; on parliamentary grant, **6**. 998; on public affairs, **5**. 412-417, 607-608, 748-750; **6**. 45-47, 702-703, 724-728. bond as guardian of R. Spaight, **6**. 1042-1043. bond to, **5**. 579. Boone to on Catawba lands, **6**. 791-792; on land troubles over boundary, **6**. 792-793. brings in Irish, **5**. xl. brings over repeal of representation act, **4**. xix. Bull to on Cherokee war, **6**. 313-315; on troubles with Creeks and Cherokees, **6**. 259-262. buys lands, **4**. 697. calls legislature on Creek outrages, **5**. lii. case vs. Murray & Rutherford, **5**. 935-960. character of dispatches, **5**. viii; of first acts, **5**. vii.

- charged with granting land within Granville line, **5**. 996, 997-998.
- charges against by Assembly, **6**. 410-414; of troops should be sent to, **5**. 132.
- charter of Wilmington surrendered, **9**. 818.
- chief products under, **5**. xli.
- claims allowed, **6**. 1214, 1248, 1250-1251, 1313, 1315, 1316, 1318.
- commission of Turner to, **6**. 522; to be prepared, **11**. 117; to be signed, **11**. 142.
- commissioner on Ft. Johnston, **5**. 596.
- commissions Barker and Ormond, **5**. 328-329; Berry as C. J., **6**. 581; Fergus, **19**. 999-1000; Hasell as chief justice and E. B. Dobbs as naval officer, **5**. 962-963; Henley, **5**. 444-445; Heron as clerk of crown, **6**. 732; Heron as clerk of the pleas, **6**. 564; Howe as public register, **6**. 969-970; Jones as Atty. Gen., **6**. 568-569, 614-615; justices of o. and t. ct., **5**. 569-570; justices of supreme court, **5**. 760; McCulloh as deputy auditor, **5**. 782; Rieussett as chief baron of the exchequer, **5**. 930; Spaight secretary and clerk of crown, **5**. 442; **6**. 711-12; Turner as naval officer, **6**. 566-567.
- complaints against Moir and counter charges, **6**. 978-980; against by Dalrymple for arrest, **11**. 154-155.
- concerts plan for defense of So. colonies, **5**. xxviii-xxix-xxx.
- Conference with on French war, **5**. 750-752.
- congratulated by grand jurors, **5**. 334-335.
- continued as governor, **6**. 624.
- corruption of considered, **6**. xxiii-xxv.
- criticised for making Spaight paymaster, **6**. 410; for neglect of duty, **6**. 722-723.
- death, **5**. li, xxxii; **6**. 1320, 1321; **7**. iii; 4, 5, 8, 40, 41, 45, 94, 97, 104, 131, 146, 203; **8**. xi, xxxvii; near, **6**. 999.
- Dinwiddie to on French war, **5**. 366, 367-368, 370-371, 393-394, 400-402, 407-408, 409-410, 412, 421-422, 426-429, 438, 444, 445-447, 561-562, 568-569, 577-578, 584-585, 589, 606-607, 608-611, 637, 646-647, 743, 765-766, 783.
- directed to commission Heron clerk of pleas, **6**. 698-699.
- displeasure with over court acts, **6**. 628.
- documents received from, **6**. 67, 72, 74.
- does not publish disallowance of county acts, **5**. vi; of court bill, **6**. xvii.
- Dunn to on public affairs in Rowan County, **5**. 152-153.
- ecclesiastical legislation under, **6**. xxix, xxx-xxxiii.
- Egremont to on conference with Southern Indians, **6**. 974-976; on end of French war, **6**. 973-976; on refusal of aid in French war, **6**. 736-737; on troops for French war, **6**. 592-594; on war with Spain, **6**. 697-698.
- efforts for church, **7**. 284.
- erects office of clerk of pleas, **9**. 264.
- estimate of ordnance wanted for Fort Johnston, **5**. 350-351; on revenues, **5**. xlv; on shipping, **5**. xliii.
- falls out with Assembly, **6**. iii.
- family of, **5**. 366.
- fond of Irishmen, **5**. viii-ix.
- Forbes to on French war, **5**. 926-927.
- forms plans for campaign, **5**. xxii.
- gifts to from Assembly forbidden, **5**. 240; preference to McCulloh over Lucas, **6**. 602-603; right of representation to Orange county, **5**. 767-768; salary to Macdowell, **6**. 966.
- Glen to on need of fixing S. C. boundary, **5**. 376-380.
- goes to S. C., **6**. 1014.
- governor, **22**. 823, 829, 834, 839, 840, 849(?), 851(?); **23**. 421, 422, 439, 440, 474, 475, 476, 482, 483, 484, 485, 501, 502, 503, 509, 510, 514, 515, 516, 522, 523, 538, 539, 549, 550, 555, 556, 631, 632, 659.
- grants charter to Campbellton, **9**. 79.
- grants of to cause trouble, **6**. 794.
- Halifax to on appointment of Tryon, **6**. 1045.
- has same instructions as Gov. Reynolds of Ga., **5**. 1144.
- health, **6**. 990.
- history, **5**. v.
- impaired in reason and influenced by Irishmen, **5**. 958.

impresses horses, **22**. 867.  
 imprisons Dalrymple, **6**. 1000, 1005.  
 increase in salary and desire for fees considered, **6**. xiii-xv.  
 increased salary of inspectors asked for, **5**. 961.  
 Indian policy, **5**. ix.  
 influence of McCulloh grants on, discussed, **5**. xxxii.  
 instructions to, **5**. 113, 169, 170, 171, 172, 1103-1144; **6**. 565, 591-592; **7**. 137-138; on charters for towns and counties, **11**. 124-125; on council, read, **6**. 82-83; on aid to King and public bills acts, **6**. 43-45; on quit rents, **5**. 448; on quorum, **6**. xxvi; on reenactment of laws repealed, **5**. 404-407; on repeal of laws, **5**. 352.  
 insulted by mob over lands, **6**. 795.  
 interferes with McCulloh grants, **7**. 141.  
 invited to name counties, **5**. vii.  
 issues letters on Rowan's will, **22**. 300.  
 jealous over S. C. boundary, **11**. 228.  
 Johnston inferior to, **4**. vii.  
 Jones to op the Granville justices, **5**. 590-592.  
 journal of Assembly refused to, **6**. 479, 484.  
 justification in signing laws quoted and considered, **6**. 590-591.  
 land conveyed to by Smith, **15**. 201, 202.  
 land grants by, **9**. 368; to, **5**. xxxii, 770; corrected, **5**. 995; claimed by Caswell, **18**. 222-223; held by others, **6**. 795, 796; open for entry, **24**. 224, 425; vested in Hay, **17**. 838, 931, 964.  
 leave of absence to, **6**. 1044.  
 leaves information, **4**. vii.  
 legacy to wife, **9**. 995.  
 letter on county surveys submitted to Earl Granville, **5**. 395; on customs mentioned, **5**. 648; on defenceless state of N. C. laid before King, **5**. 395-396; on land grants in West discussed, **5**. 396-397; on privateers mentioned, **5**. 648; on repeal of acts mentioned, **5**. 340-341; on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5**. 397-399; on West India privateers mentioned, **5**. 748; to on French war cited, **5**. 816; and papers to and from

mentioned, **5**. 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 806, 807-808, 809, 810, 988; **6**. 72, 73, 74, 75, 327, 328-330, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 748, 749, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1062, 1063.  
 list of civil com'sns by, **22**. 364.  
 literary tendencies, **5**. xxix.  
 Loudoun to on aid in French war, **5**. 925-926.  
 love affairs of, **6**. 737-738.  
 Lyttleton to on Cherokee war, **6**. 790-791.  
 McCulloh to on lack of reports on public accounts, **5**. 160-161.  
 makes regulator a J. P., **6**. 317.  
 marries, **9**. xxii.  
 Mebane reports to on militia of Orange county, **5**. 365.  
 memorial for ordnance considered, **5**. 166, 167, 168, 399-400; of Rutherford on difficulty of making rent roll and answer of Atty. Gen., **6**. 1073-1076; **22**. 876-7; on insufficiency of quit rents mentioned, **5**. 167; to King on ordinance for forts, **5**. 18-19.  
 Moir on character, **6**. 1051-1052; to S. P. G. on, **7**. 7; charges against, **6**. 995.  
 new commission and instructions to, **6**. 524-532.  
 Nicholas to on state of Atty. Generalship, **5**. 347-350.  
 not at Alexandria Conference, **5**. xxv-xxvi.  
 not so arbitrary as Johnston, **6**. xxxv.  
 on ability to aid in French war, **5**. xii.  
 on answers of Rutherford **5**. 950-954; on character of lands claimed by N. C. and S. C., **5**. xxxix; on foreign population, **5**. xl; on qualification of judges, **6**. 589, 591  
 on services of Waddell at Fort Duquesne, **5**. xxx; on struggle with people, **9**. x, on work c Swann, **9**. xlii, xliii.  
 one of complainants against Johnston, **5**. v.  
 Orange petitions for right of representation, **5**. 364.  
 orders out militia against Cherokees, **5**. l-li.  
 payment to by Assembly, **5**. 272; for

Tower Hill, **6.** 1146, 1148, 1215; **25.** 377.  
 petition against Johnston, **4.** 925-926, 930; of settlers on grant to on rents, **9.** 46-47; to by tanners and merchants on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746; to on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166; on imprisonment of debtors, **5.** 754.  
 Pitt to on raising troops for French war, **5.** 789-791; on troops for French war, **6.** 324-326.  
 population under, **5.** xxxix, xl-xli.  
 Pownall to on fort at Cape Lookout, **5.** 442-443.  
 presides at Council, **5.** 488-494, 653-657, 810-829, 990-998; **6.** 75-95, 330-345, 628-638, 755-799, 1007-1020, 1064-1089.  
 proclamation against Murray's notes, **5.** 955; for fasting and prayer, **5.** 931-932; on fees, **6.** 1080.  
 property of, **6.** xv.  
 proposal on copper coinage, **5.** 324-326.  
 proposes to remodel Assembly, **6.** 415.  
 public debt under, **9.** xvi.  
 pushes raising of troops, **5.** viii.  
 quarrels with and tries to master Assembly, **6.** vii-xxiii, xxvi, xxvii-xxix, 251-256, 259, 262-263, 267-268, 268-276, 279-310, 319-324, 344-345, 410-414, 503-504, 515-516, 517, 538-541, 552, 596, 597, 619-620, 667, 669; with Murray and Rutherford, **6.** xxxiv-xxxv.  
 quoted on position and needs of council, **5.** 787-788; on size of land grants and conditions of cultivation, **5.** 443.  
 reasons for dissolving Assembly, **6.** 344-345; for frequent prorogations, **5.** ix; for sending troops to N. Y., **5.** xxvii.  
 recommendations to on his arrival in N. C., **5.** 171.  
 recommends Macdowell, **6.** 233, 235; Stewart, **7.** 494.  
 refused right of address to King, **6.** 248.  
 refuses to oppose militia bill, **5.** lii.  
 regulation on quit rents on lands granted by, **8.** 160.  
 relations to McCulloh grants discussed, **6.** 993-994.  
 repaid for expenses in supporting

French silk growers, **5.** 686, 714-715.  
 report by Board of Trade on instructions to, **6.** 558-561.  
 report of mentioned, **5.** 588; on Catawbas and Cherokees, **5.** i; on population, **5.** 603.  
 reports to on militia, **22.** 328-9, 332, 334-6, 345, 354, 361-2, 366, 367, 368-369, 381, 382-3, 385-6, 390, 393; on suits to recover debts due public, **5.** 1082-1084.  
 representation to Assembly reported back to them, **6.** 964.  
 request for ordnance and ammunition granted, **5.** 592-594.  
 requisition on for troops and action on same, **6.** xii-xiii.  
 said to be friend of rioters, **5.** lix, lx.  
 salary considered by Board of Trade, **5.** 167, 168, 169; discussed, **5.** 114.  
 Sallis to on Granville militia, **5.** 424-426, 566-567.  
 Sampson appointed to council, **6.** 318-319.  
 says Indian wars stop immigration, **5.** liv.  
 settlers on lands of, **5.** 742.  
 sick, **5.** viii, 445; **6.** 745, 978.  
 signs acts as governor, **25.** 349; of 1758, **5.** 1011, 1036, 1097.  
 size of grant to, **9.** 369.  
 Spaight signs documents for, **6.** 773, 798-799.  
 Stewart chaplain to, **7.** 493.  
 struggle with Assembly over liberty, **6.** v-vi.  
 suspends Corbin, **6.** 318; Murray and Rutherford, **5.** 956, 957, 987, 988, 989; **6.** 1015.  
 takes bonds, **6.** 1056, 1057; mortgage on lands from McCulloh, **4.** 692; oath, **6.** 1077.  
 thanks to King for, **5.** 247.  
 Thanksgiving hymn, **6.** 62-64, 65.  
 to — on defenses of province, **5.** 419-420.  
 to Abercrombie on his reappointment as agent, **5.** 728-789.  
 to admit E. B. Dobbs to Council, **5.** 563.  
 to Assembly on capital, **5.** 674, 715; on French scheme of aggrandizement, **5.** 220-225; on provisions for forts and answer, **5.** 666, 682, 700, 701, 702.

- to be paid, **6.** 887.
- to Board of Trade on bills in Assembly, **6.** 970-972; on Assembly, aid bill and Indian war, **6.** 267-268; on arrears of salaries, **5.** 77-78; on charters of counties and fees, **6.** 226-229; on disallowed acts, **6.** 732-734; on failure to give aid in French war, **6.** 32-34; on forts, trade, &c., **6.** 1025-1035; on French war, **5.** 312-313, 560, 713-14, 932-933, 964; on his quarrel with Assem., **6.** 243-251, 319-324; and answers to their complaints, **6.** 279-310; on his suspension of repeal of acts, **5.** 326-328; on illegal trade and public affairs, **6.** 1022-1025; on location of capital and fort, **5.** 341-344; on Murray, Rutherford and Starkey, **5.** 945-950; on lands and public affairs, **5.** 739-743; on locating fort at Cape Lookout, **5.** 344-347; on proclamation of Geo. III. and French war, **6.** 520-522; on products and trade, &c., **5.** 314-320; on protection of colonies against French, **5.** 462-479; on public affairs, **5.** 144g-151, 153-157, 330-334, 353-364, 439-441, 461-462, 570-576, 585-586, 602, 638-646, 753, 761-764, 786-787; **6.** 1-7, 56-58, 216-210, 596-600, 967-968, 989, 1035-1039; on resumption of McCulloh grants and pay to council, **6.** 718-720; on S. C. boundary dispute, **5.** 375; and Catawbass, **5.** 783-784; on trade and manufactures, **6.** 968-969.
- to Boone on Catawba lands, **6.** 786-788, 788, on his private lands and S. C. line, **6.** 779-780, 780-786, 788-790.
- to Egremont on Assembly and French war, **6.** 712-715, on French war, &c., **6.** 965-966; on French and Spanish wars, **6.** 699-700; on Indian conference, &c., **6.** 991, 992; on public affairs, **6.** 595-596.
- to Fox on French war, **5.** 576-577, 601-602, 638.
- to Glen on S. C. boundary, **5.** 387-393.
- to Halifax on fortifications, **5.** 157-160; on trade, **6.** 1020-1022; on public affairs, **6.** 1319-1320.
- to Lords of Treasury on Rutherford's actions, **5.** 939-943, 944, 945.
- to Loudoun on forts, militia, &c., **5.** 594-601.
- to Lovick on regulation of licenses, **5.** 336.
- to Pitt on aid in French war, **6.** 40-41; on Assembly and French war, **6.** 234; on French war, **5.** 754-755, 934-935, 986-987; **6.** 24-25; on French war in South, **6.** 60-62; on French and Cherokee wars, **6.** 220-221; on his quarrel with Assembly, **6.** 257-259; on Indian wars and aid bill, **6.** 266-267; on Indian war in South, **6.** 263-264; on public affairs, **5.** 792; on services of his son, **6.** 17-18; on victories over French, **6.** 9.
- to put up a pew in Brunswick church, **6.** 237.
- to return to Eng. and addresses to, **6.** 1247, 1249-1250, 1312, 1316, 1317, 1319.
- to S. P. G. on church affairs, **6.** 221-224, 709-710, 1039-1041; on Macdowell, **6.** 235.
- to Swann on Davis, **22.** 735.
- to Waddell, Osburn and Alexander, on Indian depredations, **5.** 604-605.
- treated with indignity by western settlers, **5.** xxxiv.
- tries to quiet Crymble and Huey in possession, **6.** 776, 779, 780-781, 789, 790.
- troubled by Starkey, **6.** xxxiii-xxxiv.
- Tryon on death of, **7.** 2, 3; on his remaining in N. C., **6.** 1053-1054, 1055.
- Waddell to on Indian battle, **6.** 229-230.
- well received, **5.** v.
- will, **22.** iv, 300-4.
- work for church, **6.** 1047.
- Dobbs, Mrs. A., wife of Nash, **16.** 597.
- Dobbs, Conway, **9.** 1070.
- executor of A. D., **9.** 995.
- Dobbs, Conway Richard, gifts to and exec., **22.** 301, 302, 303.
- judgment against, **24.** 224.
- land held in trust for, **15.** 201.
- Dobbs, Edward, **9.** 1070.
- Dobbs, Edward Brice, **5.** 577; **8.** 226, 601.
- admitted to council, **5.** 563.
- appointment as capt. defended, **6.** 282, 283.
- brought to N. C., **5.** ix.
- commands com. in French war, **5.**

- 394, 400, 401, 402, 421, 427, 428, 438, 576, 601, 611, 794.  
 commission as member of council, **11.** 125-126; as naval officer, **5.** 963.  
 dropped from council, **8.** 167-168.  
 estates conveyed to, **6.** 738.  
 gets grant corrected, **5.** 995.  
 gifts to and exec., **22.** 301, 303.  
 goes to England, **6.** 57; to Gibraltar and his services, **6.** 17-18.  
 in council, **5.** 602, 811-817, 819-820, 821-829, 833-843, 880-889, 990-991, 992-998, 1018-1039; **6.** 75-79; **7.** 137, 160.  
 judgment against, **24.** 224.  
 made major, **5.** xxviii.  
 not at Braddock's defeat, **5.** 412.  
 not in N. C., **6.** 331; **7.** 160-161, 247.  
 payment to, **5.** 801.  
 pays money to Grainger, **5.** 800.  
 property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
 recommended for council, **5.** 440-441, 649.  
 reports on accounts in Va. and N. Y., **5.** 801, 804.  
 resigns from council, **7.** 428, 545.  
 son of A. D., **15.** 202.  
 suspended from council, **8.** 148-149.  
 takes troops to Va., **5.** xxvi.  
 to command company, **5.** 367, 370, 371.  
 to King on salary for council, **5.** 760-761.  
 troops of sent to N. Y., **5.** xxvii.  
**Dobbs, Forlin**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Dobbs, Fortus**, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-807.  
**Dobbs, George**, land grants to, **4.** 946, 952.  
**Dobbs, Justina**, gifts to and exec., **22.** 301-2, 303.  
**Dobbs, R.**, (redoubts?), **15.** 423.  
**Dobbs, Richard**, executor of A. D., **9.** 995-996.  
**Dobbs, Rev. Dr. Richard**, gifts to, **22.** 302.  
**Dobbs, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 355.  
**Dobbs**, **14.** 828; **15.** 325.  
**Dobbs**, brig., to import salt and wine, **11.** 545.  
**Dobbs**, sloop, dealings with, **7.** 169, 170, 174, 175, 176.  
 released, **7.** 168e.  
 visits Cape Fear, **7.** vii.
- Dobbs Academy**, act to incorporate, **24.** 754-6.  
**Dobbs Castle, Ireland**, **22.** 301, 303.  
**Dobbs County**, **4.** iv; **6.** 482, 758, 770, 772, 819, 993, 1082, 1127, 1155, 1299; **7.** 477, 677; **8.** 279, 314, 500, 528; **9.** 143, 298, 495, 593, 945; **10.** xxvii, 66, 283, 452, 482, 525, 558, 565, 623, 632, 635, 639, 640, 689, 690, 825, 917, 936, 961; **11.** xiv, 299, 300, 305, 308, 310, 312, 316, 392, 424, 427, 429, 434, 465, 466, 533, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 564, 571, 583, 584, 585, 589, 598, 602, 603, 615, 617, 680, 712, 731, 815; **12.** 133, 295, 296; **13.** 38, 39, 40, 53, 54, 77, 128, 139, 141, 150, 174, 179, 181, 183, 192, 193, 196, 420, 447, 453, 499; **14.** 169, 274, 333, 841; **15.** 439, 685; **16.** 501, 518, 606; **17.** 142, 378, 489; **18.** 18, 21, 68, 75, 79, 83, 87, 95, 101, 150, 156, 157, 251, 252, 290, 301, 315, 318, 322, 326, 329, 338, 377, 497; **19.** 43, 417, 548, 550, 557, 592, 647, 662, 672; **20.** 10, 90, 188, 260, 271, 364, 368, 516, 572, 579, 610; **21.** 138, 483, 708, 721, 765, 766, 769, 773, 800, 801, 923, 968; **22.** 410, 495, 781, 833, 846, 848, 860, 922, 925; **23.** 531, 532, 553, 564, 575, 592, 618, 692, 705, 724, 744, 821, 855, 874, 904, 912, 947, 957, 991; **24.** 226, 263, 310, 424, 467, 581, 759, 760, 870, 939; **25.** 64, 494.  
 act for Academy in, **24.** 754-6; for Caswell's sureties to collect tax, **25.** 111-12; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 162; **25.** 437; for town in, **24.** 613-16; **25.** 468-70; for tax for public buildings, **24.** 465-6, 522, 594; for work on Neuse River, **24.** 602; on boundary line, **23.** 629; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 52, 422; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; to add part of Craven to, **2.** 630-1; part to Jones, **24.** 958; to create, **23.** 495-6, 502; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wild animals, **24.** 749-50, 826; **25.** 510-11; to divide, **24.** 290-2; to fix capital in, **25.** 373-8; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717; **25.** 406; to give authority to justices of, **23.** 502; to inspect tobacco, **23.** 507-8; **25.** 495.  
 bill for academy in, **17.** 336, 352,

355, 395-396, 405, 407; **20.** 44, 46, 98; for inspection of tobacco, **6.** 123, 125, 126, 127, 148, 149, 153, 159, 160, 162, 184, 200; for town in, **6.** 864, 865, 868, 874, 876, 883, 891, 935, 937, 940, 947, 948, 953; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of Craven to, **6.** 1097, 1100, 1105, 1108, 1129, 1130-1131, 1145, 1163, 1167, 1178, 1182, 1202, 1203; **17.** 315, 326, 332, 333; **18.** 117, 165, 353, 363; **20.** 27, 41, 170, 173, 345; part of Duplin to, **12.** 283; part to Johnston, **7.** 901, 903, 906, 915, 945, 949, 951, 955, 957; part to Jones and part to Pitt, **9.** 115, 173, 176, 195, 199; **20.** 492, 529, 557-558, 576; **21.** 21, 24, 42, 67, 71, 84, 114, 122, 834; to allow J. P.'s to hear cases, **6.** 90, 91, 95, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 114; to alter inspection place, **7.** 308, 374; to alter line of, **6.** 1231, 1234, 1281, 1287, 1294; to collect taxes in, **21.** 801, 912, 915, 944, 948, 963; to divide, **7.** 556, 558, 561, 578, 579, 582, 935; **13.** 859, 870, 880-881, 949, 959, 969; **20.** 164, 168, 169, 343, 346, 350; **21.** 303, 370, 373, 386, 401, 639, 692, 695, 702, 765, 798, 823, 917, 918, 920, 960, 985, 995, 1003, 1006; to erect, **5.** 1048, 1050, 1052, 1064, 1065, 1097; to erect into separate parish, **9.** 389, 392, 397, 400, 443, 460, 474, 482, 495, 504, 583, 657; to remove C. H., **6.** 1228, 1233, 1276; to run line of, **6.** 1099, 1101, 1103, 1104, 1119, 1145, 1164-1165, 1168, 1169, 1171, 1175, 1191.

Caswell (W.) colonel of militia, **22.** 937.

census of 1790, **26.** 481-500.

clergy in, **8.** 222.

clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 749.

complaints against Miller, **7.** 273-274.

contested election in, **9.** 745; **13.** 808; **22.** 9-11.

court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.

debts due to, **8.** 278-279.

depositions from on killing of Lindsay, **8.** 199-201.

draft riots in, **14.** 319.

dues from sheriffs, **9.** 574.

grand jury summoned in, **9.** 691-693.

guns impressed for, **22.** 414.

in Newbern dist., **15.** 377.

inspection in, **25.** 380.

J. P.'s in, **5.** 997; **6.** 343, 1007, 1068, 1086; **7.** 275; **8.** 543; **9.** 1027; **17.** 394; **23.** 993.

land grants in, **6.** 632.

loyal address to Martin, **9.** 1127.

loyalty in, **9.** 1241; **10.** 146.

members of Assembly in, **6.** 6, 77, 362, 478, 661, 800, 810, 893, 1152; **7.** 283, 342, 567; **8.** 106, 303; **9.** 140, 448, 734, 1188; **12.** 1, 549, 655, 658; **13.** 735, 784, 923, 962; **16.** 29; **17.** 264, 715, 794, 877, 943; **18.** 1, 4, 226, 818; **19.** 1, 9, 129, 233, 400, 492, 717; **20.** 1, 119, 301, 308, 475; **21.** 1, 5, 193, 207, 598, 638, 729, 871.

members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 9, 37, 43.

members in Prov. Congress, **9.** xxxi, 1042, 1178; **10.** 165, 500, 508, 515, 545, 914, 916.

militia called out against loyalists, **10.** 444, 445; in regulator campaign, **8.** 574, 576, 579, 580, 583, 584, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 666, 670, 677, 687, 697, 703, 714; **9.** 54; **19.** 838; **22.** 469, 485; gathering in, **15.** 639; organization of, **10.** 625, facing 680, 944; to be called out, **11.** 543; to be raised, **17.** 678.

Mountflorencia to C. C. of on taxables, **16.** 489.

officers, **9.** 298.

orders on regiment from, **13.** 166-167.

organization of troops, **10.** 206-207, 531, 625, facing 680.

outlaws in, **11.** 731-732.

owes State, **21.** 1068, 1073.

parishes and ministers in, **7.** 457, 540.

petition from, **18.** 407; **19.** 594, 627, 637; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on public money, **18.** 10, 12-13, 241.

to have part of Craven added to, **6.** 923.

public revenue from, **9.** 647.

quit rents from, **9.** 608.

regulation feeling in, **8.** iv, 537.

regulators in, **7.** 865.

- riot in, **21**. 470.  
 scouts ordered out, **15**. 761.  
 sheriffs, **6**. 771.  
 sulphur in, **10** 565.  
 tax in, **19**. 706.  
 taxables in, **7**. 145, 283, 289, 539, 540.  
 tobacco inspection in, **23**. 641, 736, 792.  
 tobacco warehouses in, **5**. xlii.  
 troops from join Br., **22**. 569; number in field, **22**. 564; to be raised in, **13**. 411; **24**. 154.  
 Tories in, **15**. 627.  
**Dobbs C. H.**, **13**. 838.  
     council of state held at, **22**. 910.  
**Dobbs District**, recruiting officer, **22**. 928.  
**Dobbs Ferry (N. Y.)**, **10**. 910; **12**. 517; **14**. 563.  
**Dobbs Fort**, **9**. xliv.  
     accounts of, **5**. 974.  
     bill for garrison for, **6**. 512, 513, 516, 517, 519.  
     guard for, **6**. 323.  
     in ruins, **7**. 203.  
     inspected, **5**. 841, 864, 866.  
     payment for care of, **5**. 977.  
     payment of com. to examine, **6**. 130, 161, 166, 170.  
     request to remove arms from, **6**. 829.  
     report on attack on, **6**. 229-230; cost of, **5**. 802-803.  
     stores to be removed to Salisbury, **6**. 1198.  
     to be inspected, **5**. 728, 729.  
**Dobbs Fort, Topsail Inlet**, to be examined, **5**. 897, 909.  
**Dobbs Parish**, **5**. 810.  
     act to erect, **23**. 439, 906-7.  
     bill to erect, **4**. 977, 978, 979.  
     ceases to exist, **5**. 1153.  
     erected out of Wachovia, **5**. 1148.  
     petition from to be included in Surry county, **9**. 47-48.  
**Dobbs Regiment**, to arrest Tories, **15**. 390.  
**Dobbs S't, (?)** **22**. 468.  
**Dobbs Tract No. 4**, **22**-302.  
**Dobbs Tract No. 5**, act on entry of, **24**. 213, 224-5, 266-7, 425.  
**Dober, Dr.**, **9**. 1063.  
**Dobey, Nath'l**, army rank, **16**. 1045.  
**Dobey, Nathaniel**, in army, **13**. 525; **16**. 1041.  
**Dobins**. See Dobbin, Dobbins.  
**Dobins, Wm.**, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 5, 25, 30.  
**Dobson, Capt.**, **5**. 433.  
**Dobson, Capt.**, killed, **15**. 638.  
**Dobson, John**, asks for new county, **9**. 92.  
**Dobson, Joseph**, **10**. 252.  
     army rank, **16**. 1048.  
     asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86-87.  
     claim, **9**. 486.  
     coms'r on pension claims, **24**. 736.  
**Dobson, Joseph**, loyalist, **10**. 601.  
     takes oath, **10**. 826.  
**Dobson, Joseph**, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
**Dobson, Wm.**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
     in Assembly, **19**. 372.  
**Docan, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1045.  
**Dockeles, Dan'll**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Dockeles, Owen**, juror, **4**. 520.  
**Dockery, Thos.**, money from, **21**. 1064.  
     on com. of cor. of Anson county, **9**. 1033.  
     school trustee, **24**. 979.  
**Docking of Entails**, act on, **23**. 315-316, 340.  
     bill for, **5**. 1026, 1029, 1032-1033, 1053-1054, 1071, 1072, 1077.  
     petitions for, **6**. 383-384, 387, 481-482.  
**Dockom, Jon Charles**, juror, **9**. 692.  
**Docky, David**, repels Tories, **22**. 127.  
**Docminique (Dominique), P.**, at Board of Trade, **2**. 234, 299-301; **3**. 61-65, 124-129, 394-398, 630-632.  
     charges against Everard to be investigated, **3**. 31.  
     on appointment of Johnston, **3**. 439.  
     on instructions to gov. of C., **2**. 393-394.  
     to Burrington on Smith, **3**. 344-345.  
     to Gooch on boundary survey, **3**. 16.  
     to King on N. C. affairs, **3**. 86, 87-88, 496-497; on N. C. seal, **3**. 79.  
     to Newcastle on appointment of Burrington, **3**. 65-66; on Everard's land grants, **3**. 83; on instructions to Burrington, **3**. 86, 87-88; on Johnston's instructions, **3**. 497-498; on seal, **3**. 120; on threatened Indian war, **3**. 345.  
**Docktern, Thos.**, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
**Docoberry, Toby**, petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-1262; **11**. 250-252.  
**Doctan, Thos.**, a J. P., **4**. 47.  
**Docton, Jacob**, in Assembly, **4**. 1182.  
**Docton, Thos.**, a J. P., **3**. 234.  
**Docton, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
**Doctor**, disputes with Fox, **1**. 217.  
**Dr. Burke's Creek**, gun factory on, **13**. 345, 346.



Doctor Hall's, **14.** 94.

Doctore, Jacob, a J. P., **4.** 1252.

Doctors, **1.** 569, 586, 597, 856; **2.** 103, 121, 386, 387, 453, 608, 654, 661, 704, 709, 713, 718; **3.** 221, 223; **4.** 1173; **5.** 992; **6.** 60, 80.

advertisement of, **13.** 464-465.

bill to prevent abuses of, **4.** 501.

lack of, **9.** 1061.

Doctor's Creek, **23.** 687.

Dod, Wm., Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.

Dodd, Mr. cattle to, **20.** 56.

Dodd, Capt. David, **18.** 87.

army pay, **17.** 204.

army rank, **15.** 728; **16.** 1041.

boundary coms'r, **24.** 642.

certificate to, **17.** 655, 736, 739.

com'r to impress horses, **17.** 939-940.

in Assembly, **16.** 3, 49, 127, 153, 156, 165; **17.** 265, 266, 293, 304, 354, 359, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 424; **18.** 227, 228, 298, 311, 317, 344, 346, 350, 357, 360, 361, 362, 389, 399, 412, 429, 443, 468, 469, 471, 478; **19.** 23, 92, 395, 412, 718, 719, 729, 739, 773, 794; **20.** 7, 23, 120, 121, 124, 133, 167, 180, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276, 285, 287, 288, 306, 314.

in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32, 35.

major, **20.** 261, 270, 442, 455.

money from, **21.** 1064.

officer, **18.** 449, 458.

on com. of Assem., **16.** 46, 132; **17.** 278, 291; **18.** 9, 89, 223, 237, 267, 321.

petition, **19.** 146, 150, 263, 609, 610, 648, 651.

school trustee, **24.** 752.

seizes prisoners, **18.** 272, 274, 318, 322.

sheriff, **21.** 1078.

town coms'r, **24.** 776.

witness, **18.** 252.

Dodd, David, in militia, **22.** 161.

Dodd, Jesse, in army, **15.** 729.

Dodd, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1041.

Dodd, Moses, army pay, **17.** 206.

Dodd, Richd., in militia, **22.** 161.

Dodd, Robert, bounty jumper, **10.** 611.

Dodd, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1048.

Dodd, Wm., army pay, **17.** 205.

Dodd, William, pay to, **22.** 488.

Doddriel, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1046.

Doddy, Obadiah, army pay, **17.** 205.

Dodge, Jonah, army rank, **16.** 1040.

Dodginton, George, signs commission and instructions of McCulloh, **11.** 34, 41.

Dodson, Capt., deputation by, **1.** 382.

Dodson, Charles, in army, **15.** 730; **16.** 1041.

Dodson, Charles, in militia, **22.** 160.

Dodson, Rev. Elias, account of work published, **5.** 1185.

Dodsworth, Anthony, commission of against Indians, **2.** 904.

Doe, Delestatious, in militia, **22.** 386.

Doe, George, in militia, **22.** 497.

Doe, Jacob, in militia, **22.** 356.

Doe, John, surety, **2.** 667; **3.** 386.

Doe, Ralph, in militia, **22.** 275.

Doe, Ralph, in militia, **22.** 386.

Doe, Ralph, juror, **4.** 517.

Doe, Ralph, quit rents of, **22.** 252.

Doe, Sam, in militia, **22.** 275.

Doe, Sampson, in militia, **22.** 497.

Doe, Simpson, in militia, **22.** 497.

Doe River, **10.** 713; **25.** 4.

Doers, John, in militia, **15.** 399.

Dogan. See Daugan, Dougan.

Dogan, James, ensign, **10.** 937.

Doger, Rich, juror, **25.** 188.

Dogester (Dorchester?) S. C., **22.** 103.

Doget, Miller, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.

Dogget, Capt., killed, **15.** 751.

Doggett, Capt., **22.** 129.

Doghart, John, land grant to, **4.** 1246.

Doharty, —, **10.** 771.

Doharty, Cornelius, Cherokee leader, **7.** 236, 237.

Doherty, —, **19.** 885.

Doherty, —, **22.** 1048.

Doherty, —, successful with Assembly, **15.** 665.

Doherty, Mr., claims paid, **10.** 438.

Doherty, Mrs., **22.** 1048.

Doherty, Capt., **11.** 729.

Doherty, Maj., and Briar Creek, battle, **14.** 41; reports on same, **14.** 277-278.

Doherty, Francis, building coms'r, **24.** 831.

Doherty, George, and payment of N. C. Line, **19.** 222, 223, 355, 358, 366. Armstrong to on supplies, **16.** 499-500.

army rank, **16.** 1042.

auctioneer, **24.** 559.

brings clothing, **16.** 258, 259, 260.

captain, **11.** 832; **15.** 578; **16.** 334, 499, 500, 517, 588, 622, 668.  
 carries clothing to army, **16.** 578.  
 Caswell to on appt. as clothier and paymaster of troops, **20.** 612-613.  
 complains of seizure of salt, **10.** 963.  
 Cont. major, **22.** 1049.  
 detained from Sumner, **15.** 541.  
 exchanges supplies, **16.** 486.  
 furnishes clothing to N. C. Line, **16.** 505.  
 Holmes serves with, **16.** 481.  
 in Cincinnati, **17.** 134.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37.  
 letter of, **19.** 118, 126; considered, **16.** 165.  
 Martin to on wagons and teams, **16.** 721-722.  
 memorial, **18.** 23, 24, 207, 254, 445-446.  
 nom. for collector, **19.** 625.  
 officer, **18.** 486.  
 on board of rearrangement, **16.** 575.  
 ordered to general rendezvous, **15.** 495.  
 owes State, **21.** 1068, 1070.  
 papers to from S. C., **9.** 1110.  
 petition, **21.** 236, 249, 285, 288, 359, 405, 607, 637, 642, 711-712, 715.  
 presents remonstrance to Assembly, **15.** 656.  
 pres. of court martial, **12.** 474.  
 rank, **16.** 73, 609.  
 report on company, **15.** 703.  
 resolve in favor of, **18.** 460.  
 roster of co., **16.** 1007, 1014, 1021, 1030, 1036, 1042, 1043, 1047, 1048, 1051, 1053, 1057, 1060, 1065, 1069, 1076, 1082, 1090, 1093, 1097, 1103, 1106, 1113, 1119, 1127, 1131, 1135, 1139, 1141, 1145, 1149, 1150, 1156-7, 1163, 1167, 1170, 1174, 1179, 1184, 1190.  
 sends clothing to camp, **16.** 288, 289.  
 Sumner to on drafts in Duplin, **15.** 490-491; on going to Charleston, **19.** 904; supplies to, **16.** 475, 488, 497.  
 to Caswell on clothes of Cumberland battalion, **20.** 781-782.  
 to join Sumner, **15.** 530, 531.  
 to make returns, **15.** 656.  
 to Sumner on clothes and provisions for troops, **15.** 520; on suspension of Caswell, **14.** 772.  
 Doherty, George, officer, **22.** 702.

Doherty, John, army pay, **17.** 204.  
 army rank, **16.** 1044.  
 courtmartialed, **12.** 466.  
 Doherty, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1046.  
 Doherty, Wm., a J. P., **22.** 719.  
 Dohety, Dan, in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Dohety, Owin, in militia, **22.** 324.  
 Doiland, Benjn., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Doke. See Doak, Doake.  
 Doke (Doak), James, on Surry S. C., **10.** 228, 251, 255.  
 Dollar, James, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Dollar, Jona, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Dollar, Jonathan, army pay, **17.** 204.  
 pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Dollar, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Dollar, act on currency of, **23.** 80; **25.** 161.  
 not circulated by law, **3.** 187.  
 value in proclamation money, **24.** 185-256, 321; in shillings, **24.** 23.  
 Dollar currency, to be rec'd for taxes, **24.** 965.  
 Dollarhide, Ezekiel, certificate to, **19.** 165.  
 Dollarhide, John, certificate to, **21.** 175, 176.  
 Dollars, Elijah, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Dollerhide, Syllas, in army, **15.** 720.  
 See also Dolohide.  
 Dolleson, John, in Assembly, **4.** 115.  
 Dolley, John, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Dollison's Landing, **11.** 284.  
 Dolly, Caleb, in army, **13.** 524; **16.** 1845.  
 Dolmans, Sir Thos., petition considered **1.** 242.  
 Dolohide, Silas, army rank, **16.** 1039.  
 See also Dollerhide.  
 Dolphin, schooner, **8.** 261.  
 Dolvin, John, in Assembly, **19.** 412, 643, 667, 671, 676, 682, 688, 717, 719, 739, 773, 794; **20.** 119, 121, 168, 230, 238, 239, 240, 246, 276.  
 major, **20.** 273, 461.  
 owes state, **21.** 1070.  
 Domestic built vessels, not liable to duty, **23.** 46.  
 Domestic insurrections, act to prevent, **24.** 964.  
 Dominee. slave, **17.** 595.  
 Doming, Speakman, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Dominica, act to open ports, **7.** 293, 344.  
 captured by French, **13.** 240, 243; **22.** 985.

- instruction to gov., **11**. 242-243.  
ports of opened, **7**. 217.
- Dominie, slave, 19**. 663.
- Don, John, sells land, 1**. 420.
- Don Quixote, 22**. 885.
- Donagin, Davd., army rank, 16**. 1048.
- Donahoe. See Doniho, Donoho, Donohoe.**
- Donahoe, Maj., 22**. 95.
- Donahoe, John, in militia, 22**. 412.
- Donahough, Capt. Thos., 22**. 104.
- Donald. See McDonald.**
- Donald (McDonald?), —, in Assem., 20**. 93.
- Donald, Gabriel, witness, 4**. 666.
- Donald, Wm., exempted, 6**. 1265-1266.
- Donaldley, John, in army, 15**. 720.
- Donaldson, —, arrests Williams, 10**. 126.
- Donaldson, Mr., 10**. 1028.  
before S. C., **9**. 1164.
- Donaldson, Mr., in Assembly, 21**. 198,  
581, 598, 670, 679, 694, 697.
- Donaldson, Mr., Presbyterian missionary, 5**. 1199.
- Donaldson, Col., killed, 18**. 606; **22**. 657.
- Donaldson, Arthur, in militia, 22**. 397.
- Donaldson, David, in army, 15**. 724.  
paroled, **10**. 830-831.  
prisoner, **11**. 370.
- Donaldson, Francis, army rank, 16**. 1039.
- Donaldson, Jacob, army rank, 16**. 1048.
- Donaldson, James, allowed to leave State, 10**. 962.
- Donaldson, Jesse, army pay, 17**. 204.
- Donaldson, John, building coms'r, 24**. 288.
- Donaldson, Lawrence, claims, 5**. 307.
- Donaldson, Robert, certificate lost, 19**. 297.
- Donaldson, Spencer, in army, 15**. 725  
**16**. 1045.
- Donaldson (Donelson), Stokeley, 22**. 655.  
contested election of, **20**. 322-324.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 31.  
nom. for surveyor, **19**. 690, 698,  
702.
- Speaker H. Com. of Franklin, 22**. 714, 727.  
to explore French Broad, **16**. 959,  
960.
- Donaldson, Thomas, asks for new county, 9**. 89.
- debts due by, **8**. 280-281; as sheriff,  
**9**. 573.
- hangs regulators, **22**. 465.
- provides for hospital, **22**. 465.
- sheriff of Orange, **22**. 465.
- Donaldson, Thos., in militia, 22**. 452.
- Donaldson, Wm., in Conv. 1788, 22**. 2,  
5, 25, 27, 30, 31.
- Donaldson s Line, 16**. 151.
- Donally. See Donelly.**
- Donally, Lieut., needs clothing, 14**. 682.
- Donally, Hugh. army rank, 16**. 1048.
- Donally, Jno., army rank, 16**. 1041.
- Donalson, Maj'r, 20**. 680.
- Donalson, David, army rank, 16**. 1039.
- Donalson, Samuel, 16**. 652.
- Donan, Jesse, army pay, 17**. 206.
- Donay, Robert, asks for resurvey, 4**. 278.
- Dondalout, Henry, army rank, 16**. 1039.
- Done, Hezekiah, road coms'r, 25**. 264.
- Donegal Co., bill to erect, 4**. 979, 980,  
986, 989, 992, 993, 994, 995, 1002,  
1004, 1005, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1017.
- Donegal Presbytery, 5**. 1213, 1215,  
1220, 1225.
- Donelly. See Donally.**
- Donelly, Jno., in militia, 22**. 473.
- Donelson, Mr., to make treaty with Indians, 16**. 442.
- Donelson, Col., 16**. 959, 960.  
killed, **18**. 698.  
runs boundary line, **9**. 1169, 1243-  
1244.  
treats with Cherokees, **10**. 708.
- Donelson, Thos., Jr., cash to, 22**. 465.
- Doney, Capt., shoes to, 14**. 454.
- Dong, Grifin, in militia, 17**. 1054.
- Doniho. See Donaho, Donoho, Donohoe.**
- Doniho, Henry, army rank, 16**. 1043.
- Donlevy, Jas, in militia, 22**. 356.
- Donn, Joseph, petition on separation, 22**. 705-10.
- Donn (Dann?) River, 13**. 460.
- Donnall, Robert, Sr., juror, 22**. 502,  
504, 508, 511.
- Donnel, Conner, a prisoner, 11**. 627-  
628.
- Donnel, Thomas, a J. P., 6**. 799.
- Donnell, Andrew, pensioner, 22**. 63.
- Donnell, Dan'l, pensioner, 22**. 63.
- Donnell, Capt. John., 22**. 144.
- Donnell, Thos., a J. P., 5**. 810.  
witness, **7**. 859.

- Donnell, Dr. Thos., school trustee, **24**. 756.
- Donnelly, Arthur, a J. P., **5**. 828.  
dead, **22**. 412.
- Donnelly, John, in militia, **22**. 412.
- Donnelly, Thos., tory officer, **22**. 196.
- Donno, Bishop of, **7**. 494.
- Donnol, Thomas, allowance to, **22**. 827.
- Donnor, Thomas, regulator, **8**. 80.
- Donoho. See Donaho, Doniho, Donohoe.
- Donoho, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1042.  
aids Murphey, **19**. 978.  
conduct to be examined, **20**. 749-750, 756.  
confines deserters, **15**. 532.  
Cont. major, **22**. 1049.  
delivers guns, **15**. 486.  
goes to N. C., **16**. 614.  
in army frauds, **18**. 163, 251, 385.  
lieutenant, **10**. 518.  
on board of rearrangement, **16**. 575.  
on court martial, **19**. 909; on Lamb's trial, **14**. 352.  
payment to, **13**. 352.  
petition, **20**. 493, 528; **21**. 19, 20, 21, 30, 69-70, 73, 192; for division of Orange county, **9**. 809.  
rank, **16**. 73, 609.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 189, 190, 196, 202, 206, 214, 218, 220, 223, 225, 226, 231, 233, 243, 244, 248, 250, 251, 255, 258, 260, 263.  
reports on soldiers in prison, **15**. 532.  
roster of co., **16**. 1005, 1007, 1014, 1020, 1030, 1035, 1036, 1042, 1047, 1051, 1053, 1059, 1065, 1069, 1076, 1081, 1090, 1093, 1097, 1098, 1103, 1106, 1112-13, 1119, 1125, 1129, 1135, 1138, 1149, 1156, 1162, 1170, 1173, 1178, 1184, 1189, 1190, 1195.  
stores to, **15**. 597.  
to Sumner on drafts, rendezvousing, &c., **16**. 637-638.
- Donoho, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.
- Donohoe. See Donaho, Doniho, Donoho.
- Donohoe, Thos., in Cincinnati, **17**. 134.
- Donohoe, Thos., officer, **18**. 486.
- Donop, Baron, a prisoner and wounded, **13**. 262-263.  
attacks fort, **11**. 665; Redbank fort, wounded and prisoner, **11**. 788; Ft. Mercer and fails, **11**. 797.
- Donovan, Catharine, witness, **2**. 829.
- Donwoody, Adam, officer, **22**. 702.
- Dooley, Col., **14**. 324.
- Doorkeepers, discussion on pay of, **12**. 109-110.  
resolve in favor of, **16**. 146-147.
- Dooton, Jacob, juror, **4**. 518.
- Dooton, Thomas, juror, **4**. 518.
- Dorch, John, land grant to, **4**. 616.
- Dorchester, —, a J. P., **6**. 1077.
- Dorchester, Mass., **10**. 484.
- Dorchester, S. C., **15**. 336; **16**. 273, 574; **19**. 958; **22**. 152.  
attacks on, **22**. 93.  
proposed as place of Indian Congress, **11**. 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 169, 170, 171, 173, 174, 175.
- Dorchester Hills, Mass., **10**. 484.
- Dorchester Neck, Mass., **10**. 484.
- Doriah, Saml., petitions, **19**. 927.
- Dorman, Michael, **23**. 472.
- Dorman, Michael, land grant to, **4**. 616.
- Dormant, Michael, quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Dormant, Mich'l, rights proved, **4**. 626.
- Dormer, —, **8**. 43.
- Dorner, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1039.
- Dorothy Creek, **5**. 1148.
- Dorrall, Capt. Jo., money to be paid to, **1**. 207.
- Dorray, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 616.
- Dorset, Francis, appoints Henley chief justice, **5**. 403-404.  
to Tryon on regulation, **7**. 801-803.
- Dorset, Francis, regulator, **7**. 734.
- Dorset, **2**. 480, 481.
- Dorsett, —, letter on customs laws, **1**. 458-459, 492.
- Dossett, Francis, indictment against quashed, **7**. 844-845.
- Dorsey, Capt., order to, **14**. 467.
- Dorsey, I., clerk of Md. Senate, **16**. 794, 796.
- Dorsius, John, prisoner, **17**. 1044.
- Dortche's Mill, **24**. 958.
- Porteskite Indians, summoned to the council, **2**. 184.  
See also Porteskyte.
- Dortin, John, petitions on land grants, **11**. 250-253.
- Dorton, Thos., imports persons, **1**. 582.
- Dorton, England, **3**. 35; **4**. 656; **11**. 90.
- Dosien, James, to lay out road, **25**. 474.

- Dosier. See Dozier.
- Dosier, Jno., in militia, **22**. 372.
- Doster, James, pay to, **22**. 1014.
- Doswell, Jno., in militia, **22**. 394.
- Dotery, Joshua, quit rents of, **22**. 241.
- Dotery, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 240.
- Dotey. See Doty.
- Dotey, Benj., in militia, **22**. 315.
- Dotey, Benajah, in militia, **22**. 322.
- Dotey, Ed., in militia, **22**. 387.
- Dotson. See Dodson.
- Dotson, Charles, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Dotson, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 176.
- Doty. See Dotey.
- Doty (Dotey), Benajah, a J. P., **22**. 918; **23**. 995.  
in Assembly, **12**. 656, 683, 699, 715, 725, 736, 816, 872, 879; **19**. 377, 378.  
in Prov. Cong., **10**. 501, 523, 914, 915.  
major, **10**. 634; resigns, **22**. 966.  
on com. of Assembly, **12**. 788, 846.  
on com. Prov. Cong., **10**. 527.
- Doty, Edward, land grant to, **4**. 1034.
- Doty, Edward, on patrol, **10**. 25.
- Doty, Hull, commissary, **10**. 547, 634, 643.
- Doty, Isaac, army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Doty, James, messenger, **15**. 346.  
voter, **15**. 237.
- Double Branch, **25**. 463.
- Douche, Brig. Gen., visits Gov. Martin, **9**. 34.
- Doud. See Dowd.
- Doud, David, petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Doud, Oyen, regulator, **7**. 735.
- Doude, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1048.
- Doudon, Saml., army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Doudy, Wm., killed, **22**. 225.
- Dougan. See Daugan, Douggan.
- Dougan, —, in Assembly, **19**. 507.
- Dougan, Francis, in army, **15**. 724.  
re-enlists, **15**. 749.
- Dougan, Games. petition on catching fish, **9**. 87-88.
- Dougan, James, resigns as J. P., **20**. 186, 190, 366.
- Dougan, Thos., bill for town on lands of, **20**. 27.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 8, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34.  
treats with Fanning on peace, **22**. 223, 224, 239.
- Douge. See Dange, Daudge, Dauge, Dosier, Dozier.
- Douge, Griffith, army pay, **17**. 206.  
army rank, **15**. 732; **16**. 1043.  
receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 206.
- Douge, James, army pay, **17**. 205.  
army rank, **16**. 1039.
- Douge, Jas., army rank, **15**. 732; **16**. 1043.
- Douge, Joab, army pay, **17**. 206.  
army rank, **15**. 732; **16**. 1043.
- Douge, Josiah, in army, **13**. 506.
- Douge, Richard, army pay, **17**. 204.
- Douge, Richard, in army, **15**. 735; **16**. 1196.
- Douge, Willoughby, in militia, **9**. 58.
- Douge, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 205.  
in army, **12**. 722.
- Douggan. See Daugan, Dougan.
- Douggan, Thos., act for town on land of, **24**. 986-8.
- Dough, Joab, in militia, **22**. 347.
- Dough, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 635.
- Doughart, Jno., in militia, **22**. 281.
- Doughatree, John, imported, **1**. 494.
- Dougher, Peter, land grant to, **4**. 650.
- Doughtry. See Daughtry.
- Doughtry, Dempsey, army rank, **16**. 1040.
- Doughty, Dempsey, in militia, **22**. 328.
- Doughty, Fracis, in militia, **22**. 328.
- Doughty, Jesse, in army, **15**. 718; **16**. 1045.
- Doughty, Wm., in militia, **22**. 328.
- Douglas. See Douglass.
- Douglas, Capt., reports on Tories, **15**. 557.
- Douglas, Col., **15**. 754.
- Douglas, Lt., court martialled, **12**. 488.
- Douglas, Alexander, claims allowed, **5**. 981.
- Douglas, David, petition on location of C. H., **13**. 352-354.
- Douglas, Isaac, **8**. 752.
- Douglas (Douglass), James, in Leg. of Transylvania, **9**. 1267, 1273, 1274, 1276.
- Douglas, James, juror, **4**. 523.
- Douglas, James, land grant to, **4**. 712.
- Douglas, John, army pay, **17**. 207.  
army rank, **16**. 1041.
- Douglas, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1042.
- Douglas, Jno., in militia, **22**. 379.
- Douglas, John, juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.
- Douglas, John, juror, **7**. 846.
- Douglas, John, sheriff, **21**. 1073.
- Douglas, John, testifies on plundering of troops, **14**. 603.
- Douglas, W., petitions, **19**. 932.

- Douglas, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1048.  
 Douglas, Wm., deposition on regulators, **8**. 497.  
 Douglas, Wm., in army, **15**. 730.  
 Douglass, Alexander, drum major, **10**. 623.  
 Douglass, Alex., in militia, **22**. 416.  
 Douglass, Anne, gives power of att'y., **1**. 654.  
   sells, **1**. 654.  
 Douglass, Anthony, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Douglass, Arch., land grants asked for, **4**. 454.  
 Douglass, Benj., in Assem., **21**. 1, 3, 15, 47, 52, 66, 68, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 133, 154, 160, 168, 179, 189.  
 Douglass, David, land grant asked, **4**. 764.  
 Douglass, Edward, army pay, **17**. 204.  
   coms'r on building, **24**. 827; on salt, **25**. 31.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
   lieut., **17**. 967.  
 Douglass, Hezekiah, army pay, **17**. 204.  
 Douglass, James, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Douglass, John, act against, **14**. 195.  
 Douglass, John, certificate lost and affidavit, **19**. 297, 298.  
   claims, **19**. 172, 288, 290.  
 Douglass, John, in army, **15**. 730; **16**. 1039.  
 Douglass, John, killed, **14**. 609.  
 Douglass, John, Jr., a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 Douglass, Joseph, in Assem., **21**. 2, 3, 47, 52, 66, 74, 77, 109, 115, 121, 130, 140, 154, 189, 194, 196, 294, 344, 346, 372, 398, 402, 432.  
   in Con. 1788, **22**. 8, 26, 27, 31, 35.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.  
 Douglass, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1196.  
   recommended for artillery, **12**. 299, 300.  
 Douglass, Robert, gives power of att'y. **16**. 654.  
   sells, **1**. 654.  
 Douglass, Thomas, **24**. 25.  
 Douglass, Thomas, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
 Douglass, Thos., loyalist, **10**. 601.  
   paroled, **10**. 541.  
 Douglass, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1039.  
 Douglass, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
 Douglass, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Douglass's Creek, **23**. 369.  
 Dougless, Geo., in militia, **22**. 381.
- Dounam, Comment. Rami Dialect, **2**. 583.  
 Douse, Danl., signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10**. 29-30.  
 Douthil, Isaac, preaching in house of, **5**. 1152.  
 Douthit, Wm., brings in prisoners, **22**. 465.  
 Dove, Wm., in army, **13**. 516.  
 Dove, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
 Dover, Julius, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Dover, **1**. 975; **14**. 198; **24**. 226.  
 Dover, Del., **11**. 662.  
 Dover County, **4**. 656.  
 Dowall. See Dowel, Dowell.  
 Dowall, Lt., killed, **15**. 638.  
 Doway, Robert, land grant to, **4**. 1242.  
 Dowberry, John, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Dowd. See Doud.  
 Dowd (Doud), Conner, **10**. 725; **14**. 856; **21**. 278, 342, 356, 393-394, 399, 710, 720.  
   act to vest rights of in wife, **24**. 638-9; **25**. 46.  
   bailed, **10**. 559.  
   bill for widow to sue, **19**. 639, 644, 658, 696.  
   loyalist, **10**. 602.  
   salt commissioner, **10**. 839.  
   to sell salt, **10**. 704.  
 Dowd, Conrod, troops at place of, **15**. 3.  
 Dowd (Doud), Cornelius, in Assembly, **21**. 879, 908, 930, 931, 937, 941, 946, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1013, 1015.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22**. 2, 6, 26, 27, 30, 35.  
   in Conv. 1789, **22**. 40, 46, 49.  
   money from, **21**. 1065.  
   sheriff, **21**. 1075.  
 Dowd, Judith, petition, **21**. 292, 298, 645.  
 Dowd, Julius, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Dowd (Doud), Mary, act for her to sue and recover, etc., **24**. 638-9; **25**. 46.  
   bill to enable her to sue, **21**. 278, 342, 356, 393-394, 399, 710, 720.  
   petition and bill in favor of, **19**. 548, 551, 631, 644, 658, 696.  
 Dowden, Charles, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dowden, Edward, exempted, **5**. 895.  
 Dowden, Joseph, anchor stolen from, **2**. 592.  
 Dowden, Samuel, army pay, **17**. 206.  
 Dowden, Thomas, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Dowdey, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38.

- Dowdle, John, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
Dowd's Mill, **16**. 211.  
Dowdy, Daniel, regulator, **7**. 735.  
Dowdy, Ed., quit rents of, **22**. 252.  
Dowdy, Francis, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
Dowdy, Geoe., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
Dowdy, Jacob, in militia, **17**. 1054.  
Dowdy, John, in militia, **22**. 497.  
Dowdy, John, patroler, **10**. 63.  
Dowdy, Richard, O., juror, **4**. 520.  
Dowel. See Dowall, Dowell.  
Dowel, Hendrey, petitions for pardon of Fields, **9**. 41.  
Doweling, Benj., in militia, **22**. 422.  
Dowell. See Dowall, Dowell.  
Dowell, Jas., army rank, **15**. 732; **16**. 1039.  
Dowell, Joel, army pay, **17**. 205.  
Dower, Eng. act on damages in force in N. C., **23**. 317.  
Dowgor, Peter, juror, **25**. 188.  
Dowing, George, army pay, **17**. 205.  
Dowling, Dennis, army rank, **16**. 1042.  
Dowling, Robert, army pay, **17**. 205.  
Dowls, Thomas, juror, **4**. 523.  
Down, Henry, Jr., allowance to, **22**. 822.  
Down County, Ireland, **5**. iii, xxiii; **9**. xliii; **22**. 143.  
Downams, Richard, in army, **13**. 525.  
Downs. See Downs.  
Downes, Henry, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
Downes, John, in army, **15**. 719.  
Downes, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 63.  
Downes, Zachariah, in militia, **22**. 419.  
Downes, The, **22**. 734.  
Downey, Alexander, exempted, **9**. 145.  
Downey, James, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-97.  
petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.  
Downey, James, takes oath, **22**. 173.  
Downey, John, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Downey, Patrick, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
Downey, Robert, petition on who are tythables, **9**. 97-98.  
Downey, Robt., takes oath, **22**. 172.  
Downey, Samuel, **5**. 1201.  
Downey, Wm., in militia, **22**. 373.  
Downie, Alex., exempted from poll tax, **17**. 640, 722, 723, 727.  
Downie, John, taxable, **15**. 191.  
voter, **15**. 237.  
Downing, Capt., **2**. 643.  
Downing, Edmund, in Assembly, **2**. 623.  
Downing, Ephraim, army pay, **17**. 206.  
Downing, G., on C. affairs, **1**. 242-244.  
to Lords of Treasury on Miller's petition, **1**. 267-269.  
Downing, George, juror, **4**. 521.  
land grant to, **4**. 69, 708.  
Downing, Geo., quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
Downing, J., signs presentment of Culpeper, **1**. 262-263.  
Downing, James, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
Downing, Joseph, militiaman, **7**. 262.  
Downing, John, loyalist, **10**. 600.  
Downing, Michael, imported, **1**. 618.  
Downing, Peter, army pay, **17**. 206.  
Downing, Richd., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
Downing, Robert exempted, **9**. 458.  
Downing, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1047.  
Downing (Dawing, Dawning), Wm., **25**. 213.  
a J. P., **4**. 47, 346.  
a justice, **2**. 535, 555-558, 572, 585-590, 596-603, 645-655, 666-672, 693, 694.  
act to appoint treasurer in place of, **23**. 131.  
asks for lapse patent, **2**. 485.  
assistant justice, **4**. 45.  
claims, **4**. 150.  
commissioner to exchange and emit bills of credit, **4**. 370-371, 398-399.  
dead, **23**. 275.  
deposition against Lovick, **3**. 222;  
deposition examined, **3**. 248.  
dropped as justice of general court, **2**. 676.  
Great Deed of Grant taken out of hands of, **4**. 652.  
in Assem., **2**. 575, 576, 608, 621, 623; **3**. 275, 277, 285, 286, 290, 291, 312, 314, 316, 561, 562, 581, 612, 613, 634, 638; **4**. 1180.  
judge of oyer and terminer court, **4**. 3, 72, 224.  
juror, **2**. 398, 709.  
keeps key to box of bills, **3**. 324.  
land lapses, **2**. 682; lapse patents to, **2**. 682.  
messenger to council, **2**. 609.  
on committee of Assembly, **3**. 542, 565, 567, 574, 581, 590, 603, 604, 609; **4**. 142.  
reprimands Carter, **4**. 385.  
signs address of Assembly, **4**. 85, 120, 133, 409; notes to the governor and council, **4**. 151, 154.  
speaker of Assembly, **4**. 33, 77, 115, 116, 226, 356, 383; **23**. 121, 128, 130.

treasurer appointed in place of, **4**. 510.  
**Downing, Wm.**, account allowed, **22**. 401.  
**Downing, Wm.**, army rank, **16**. 1048.  
**Downing, Wm.**, juror, **25**. 186.  
**Downing, Wm.**, quit rents of, **22**. 245.  
**Downing, Wm.**, vestryman, **25**. 182.  
**Downing Street, London**, **6**. 703.  
**Downing's**, **14**. 608.  
**Downing's Camp**, **15**. 78.  
**Downs**. See **Downes**.  
**Downs, Andrew**, land grant to, **4**. 1246.  
**Downs, Henry**, and Mecklenburg Declaration, **9**. 1263-1268.  
**Downs, Henry**, injunction granted to, **5**. 175.  
**Downs, John**, army pay, **17**. 206.  
     army rank, **16**. 1041.  
**Downs, Jonathan**, allowance to, **22**. 827.  
**Downs, Richard**, **10**. 129.  
**Downs, Richard**, regulator, **8**. 80.  
**Downs, Richard**, released, **14**. 433.  
**Downs, Zachariah**, asks for inspection, **8**. 80a.  
**Dowsam, Isaac**, army pay, **17**. 205.  
**Dowse, Edward**, **20**. 603, 628, 629.  
     Blount to on public tobacco and answer, **20**. 625-626, 627.  
     offers to buy tobacco, **18**. 239-240.  
**Dowson, Benjamin**, army pay, **17**. 205.  
**Downtin, John**, pensioner, **22**. 63.  
**Doxton, Joel**, army pay, **17**. 205.  
**Doyel, John**, exempted, **4**. 721.  
**Doyle, Maj.**, and battle of Camden, **15**. 272.  
**Doyle, John**, land grant to, **4**. 349, 766.  
**Doyle, Thos.**, witness to treaty, **18**. 515.  
**Doyle, Wm.**, tried for felony, **2**. 474-475, 476.  
**Doze, Reuben**, mate of privateer, **10**. 638.  
**Dozier**. See **Dange, Dauge, Dauge, Douge, Dosier**.  
**Dozier, Col.**, **22**. 94.  
**Dozier, D.**, commands waggons, **14**. 398.  
**Dozwel, Jno.**, in militia, **22**. 394.  
**Draft riots**, in Beaufort Co., **13**. 188.  
     in Edgecombe and other counties, **14**. 319.  
     to be suppressed, **14**. 169-170.  
**Drafts**, **15**. 490-491, 494, 499, 516-517, 520, 530, 531, 557, 562, 591; **16**. 569.

act for, **24**. 118, 193, 198-9, 262, 335-7, 361, 362, 364, 367-73, 384, 386, 404-5, 414, 415, 417; to aid S. C., **24**. 339-41.  
 arrangements for reports on, &c., **16**. 628-629, 637, 641-642, 645, 663, 666, 685, 687, 692, 694, 696, 697, 709, 715-716, 722.  
 delay in, **15**. 504.  
 discussed and reports on, **16**. 497.  
 effects of in Duplin, **15**. 490-491.  
 exemptions, **10**. 563; **24**. 367, 417.  
 to be ordered, **14**. 472, 475, 481.  
 to fill up ranks against Br., **24**. 128.  
**Drage, Rev. Theodorus Swaine**, expelled by vestry, **9**. 622.  
     location, **8**. 221, 222.  
     petition of, **9**. 507, 520.  
     recommends request of Germans for minister and teacher, **8**. 631.  
     settled in Rowan, **8**. 150-151, 155.  
     to S. P. G. on church affairs in Rowan Co., **8**. 502-507.  
     to Tryon on church affairs, **8**. 179-181; on struggle with Dissenters in Rowan, **8**. 202-210.  
     Tryon on case of, **8**. 220-221; to on dissenters in Rowan, **8**. 217-218.  
**Dragon, galley**, **13**. 296.  
**Dragon Canoe (Dragging Canoe, Chincanacina)**, at war, **19**. 897.  
     Cherokee chief and leader against colonists, **10**. 781.  
     hostile to U. S., **11**. 428.  
     Indian affairs, **22**. 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1002, 1003, 1004.  
     likes Spaniards, **18**. 605.  
     party of holds to British, **11**. 459-460.  
     signs Indian talk, **21**. 535.  
**Dragon Canoe, Jr.**, **22**. 1002.  
**Draining of lands**, bill for, **6**. 641, 664, 671.  
**Drake, Mr.**, prisoner, **14**. 621.  
**Drake, Mrs.**, **9**. 1068.  
**Drake, Capt.**, **22**. 132.  
**Drake, Capt.**, killed, **22**. 157.  
**Drake, Rev. Mr.**, captured by British, **11**. 660.  
     tries to induce Washington to surrender, **11**. 660.  
**Drake, Aaron**, juror, **25**. 189.  
**Drake, Andw.**, major, **20**. 272, 460.  
**Drake, Axom**, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
**Drake, Benj.**, stops survey, **5**. 494.  
**Drake, Com.**, army rank, **16**. 1040.  
**Drake, Corn's**, army pay, **17**. 204.



Drake, Ely, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Drake, Exum, army pay, **17.** 204.  
 Drake, Francis, a J. P., **8.** 149.  
 Drake, Francis, introduced to Caswell, **11.** 515.  
 Drake, Francis, summon to, **22.** 927.  
 Drake, John, prisoner, **14.** 747.  
 Drake, John, stops survey, **5.** 494.  
 Drake, Jonathan, coms'r on building, **24.** 617; on salt, **24.** 915.  
     nom. for major, **20.** 566; as officer of militia, **21.** 125.  
 Drake, Mathew, a J. P., **9.** 1169.  
 Drake, Matthew, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
     building coms'r, **24.** 140.  
 Drake, Matt., petitions for Wheatfield, **16.** 660.  
 Drake, Matthew, will case of, **11.** 743-744; **22.** 927.  
 Drake, Richard, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Drake, Rich'd, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Drake, Richard, witness, **11.** 515.  
 Drake, Sally, marries Ramsey, **22.** 927.  
 Drake, Samuel, Sr., stops survey, **5.** 494.  
 Drake, Thomas, juror, **4.** 523.  
 Drake, W., land grant asked for, **4.** 440.  
 Drake, Wm., in militia, **22.** 307.  
 Drake, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 703.  
 Drake, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Drake's House, head quarters at, **12.** 506.  
 Drake's Lick, **25.** 32.  
 Drake's Lick Creek, **24.** 826.  
 Dral-Castle, ship, **2.** 333.  
 Dramatick Performances, bill on, **20.** 492.  
 Drapar, Wm., asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 85.  
 Draper, Nath., land grant asked for, **4.** 440; grant to, **4.** 343, 353.  
     petitions on navigation law, **4.** 506-507.  
 Draper, Roger, army rank, **16.** 1042.  
 Draper, Silas, drafted Quaker, **13.** 275.  
 Draper, Thomas, drafted Quaker, **13.** 275.  
 Draper, Wm., arrested and sent to Council of Safety, **10.** 706, 762.  
     loyalist, **10.** 598, 706.  
     paroled, **10.** 559.  
 Draper, Sir Wm., quoted on precedence, **8.** 624.  
     visits N. C., **8.** 210-211.  
 Draper Collection, visited by Judge

Clark, **11.** iv.  
 Draughan. See Droughon.  
 Draughan, Walter, quit rents of, **22.** 255.  
 Draugher, George, on regulation of Cross Creek, **15.** 209-210.  
 Drayson, Wm., asks pardon for Hunter, **9.** 86-87.  
 Drayton, Mr., slave returned, **2.** 2.  
 Drayton, Col., **14.** 635; **17.** 919.  
     D. Q. M. G., **14.** 578.  
 Drayton, J. M., to Martin on wives and children of Tories, **16.** 467-469.  
 Drayton, Jacob, **14.** 572.  
 Drayton, S., to Bennehan on surrender of Cornwallis, **15.** 657-658.  
 Drayton, Stephen, to Burke on excesses of troops and the making of Tories, **15.** 511-514.  
     to Gates on Camden defeat and private affairs, **14.** 571-572; on movements of Br. and supplies, **14.** 649-651.  
     to Sumner on critical situation of Greene and answer, **15.** 496-497, 499-500.  
 Drayton, William Henry, asks N. C. for aid for S. C., **10.** 892, 928; **11.** 359.  
     Chief Justice of S. C., **11.** 431.  
     Lee to on his court martial, **14.** 274-275.  
     opposes action of C. C. on exchange of prisoners, **13.** 404.  
     peace commissioner with Cherokees, **11.** 417.  
     president S. C. Prov. Cong., **10.** 320.  
 Drayton Hall, S. C., Br. at, **15.** 363.  
 Drazer, Mr., **16.** 546.  
 Dreading, John, land patent recorded, **6.** 1073.  
 Dreher, Rev. Godfrey, pastor of Lutheran Church, **8.** 777.  
 Dreher, John, introduces communication in Luth. Synod on teaching of slaves, **8.** 778.  
 Drench, Nicholas, land grant asked, **4.** 705.  
 Drescole, Dennis, in militia, **22.** 355.  
 Dress, character, **7.** 507.  
     democratic in character, **3.** 332-333.  
     mentioned, **6.** xxxiii, xxxiv.  
 Drew, Capt., **10.** 702.  
 Drew, David, wife petitions against, **2.** 482-483.  
 Drew, Eleazer, to explain case of the William, **10.** 633.

- Drew, John, a J. P., **4**. 966.
- Drew, John, coms'r on boundary, **24**. 148; on town, **24**. 773.
- in Assembly, **21**. 194, 196, 198, 199, 231, 234, 255, 264, 294, 297, 305, 325, 332, 346, 363, 367, 372, 379, 432, 645.
- in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.
- memorial, **21**. 706.
- Drew, Joshua, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Drew, Mary, petitions against husband, **2**. 482-483.
- Drew, Robert, reports on Indian troubles, **11**. 372.
- Drew, Solomon, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Drew, Thomas, juror, **4**. 523.
- Drew, Will, clerk of senate of Va., **14**. 314; **16**. 844.
- Drew, Wm., a volunteer, **14**. 838.
- Drew, Wm., in army, **13**. 510; **16**. 1040.
- Drew, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1246.
- Drew, Wm., land lapses, **2**. 682.
- lapse patent to, **2**. 642.
- Driggers, Mark, land grant to, **4**. 897, 965.
- Driggers, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 803.
- Driggers, Winslow, robber arrested, **9**. 725, 771.
- Dring, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1050.
- Drinkin, Wm., regulator, **7**. 735.
- Drinkwater, John, appraiser, **2**. 59.
- bears letter of Pollock, **2**. 27.
- disbursements to, **1**. 904.
- incorporator of Bath, **23**. 73.
- library coms'r, **23**. 78.
- to command patrol, **2**. 180.
- to make rent roll, **2**. 35.
- vestryman, **2**. 209; **23**. 7.
- Drischall, Davd., army rank, **16**. 1045.
- Driscoll, Timothy, in militia, **22**. 166.
- Driscoll, Timothy, takes oath, **22**. 174.
- Drivengreases, Matthew, a J. P., **23**. 994.
- Driver, Bird, army pay, **17**. 205.
- Driver, Charles, army pay, **17**. 206.
- Driver, Thos., horseman, **15**. 509.
- Driver, Thomas, militiaman, **7**. 262.
- Driving with guns and dogs, act against, **24**. 270.
- Drohon, Walter, exempted, **5**. 850.
- Dromgoole. See Drumgool.
- Dromgoole, Francis, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7**. 177-178.
- Droughon. See Draughan.
- Droughon, Walter, land grant asked for, **4**. 441.
- Drought, effects of, **9**. 323-324, 328.
- Droullac, Pierre, signs Indian treaty, **18**. 515.
- Drowner's (Drowning?) Creek, **22**. 314.
- Drowning Creek, **8**. 263; **14**. 467, 543, 650, 665, 856; **16**. 688, 689, 690, 691; **18**. 80; **22**. 205; **23**. 343, 360, 908, 909; **24**. 151, 232, 644, 703, 838, 989; **25**. 399, 463.
- character of people, **5**. 161.
- horsemen should be sent to, **15**. 513.
- people on, **22**. iv.
- Tories on, **10**. 669; **15**. 590; **16**. 586; **19**. 974; **22**. 543, 544, 546, 549.
- troops at, **15**. 3.
- Drowning Creek Bank, **24**. 151.
- Droy, Jacob, regulator, **7**. 737.
- Drue, Lt., wounded, **15**. 638.
- Drugs, advertised by Gaston, **13**. 421.
- exported, **1**. 663.
- imported, **15**. 22.
- Drum, Philip, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Drum Inlet, wreck at, **4**. 1305.
- Drumand, William. See Drummond, William.
- Drumgool. See Dromgoole.
- Drumgool (Dromgoole), Alex'r, and Indian affairs, **20**. 519, 521, 533, 552, 570; **21**. 250.
- and talk to Indians, **21**. 61, 78-79, 90, 132, 163.
- correspondence with Johnston on Indian affairs, **21**. 508, 515, 529-530, 531, 535, 542-543, 546, 550-1.
- Indian agent, &c., **22**. 788.
- Drummer, James Campbell, claims on S. C. survey, **9**. 302.
- Drummond, Lord, **16**. 16.
- arrives in Phila., **22**. 515.
- on Amer. feeding in England, **10**. 390-391.
- Drummond, Mr., **7**. 91.
- Drummond, (Drummond & Co.), Messrs., **7**. 158, 162, 163, 260.
- to provide materials for issue of paper currency, **8**. 11.
- Tryon to on printing paper currency, **7**. 680-681, 682.
- Drummond, Benj., regulators' entry on cause of, **8**. 236.
- Drummond, John, voter, **15**. 237.
- Drummond, Thos., petition of for citizenship referred, **13**. 935.
- Drummond, William, **1**. 99, 152, 317; **9**. xxxix.

- commission corrected, **1.** 93.  
 consulted on cessation of tobacco planting, **1.** 117-118, 139-143, 152-153.  
 estimate of, **1.** xiii.  
 fate, **1.** xiii.  
 first gov., **25.** iii.  
 made gov. of Albemarle, **1.** xii-xiii.  
**Drummond's Pond**, **18.** 506; **25.** 89.  
**Druning, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 452.  
**Drunkards, The**, **9.** 487.  
**Drunkenness**, act on, **23.** 3-6, 173.  
**Drury, Henry**, pensioner, **22.** 62.  
**Drury, John**, army pay, **17.** 204.  
   army rank, **16.** 1048.  
**Drury, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 360.  
**Drury, Morgan**, army pay, **17.** 204.  
   army rank, **16.** 1048.  
**Dry, Mr.**, **14.** 804; **15.** 681.  
**Dry, Quough**, castrated, **22.** 825.  
**Dry, Wm.**, in Assem., **19.** 386.  
**Dry, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 306, 312.  
**Dry, Wm.**, **10.** 237; **14.** 660; **24.** 636; **25.** 7.  
   a J. P., **4.** 346, 447, 813, 1040; **6.** 762, 1007, 1070.  
 act for him to finish Ft. Johnston, **23.** 505-6; for him to make road, **23.** 657, 662, 663; **25.** 487-9; to confirm title of lands, **23.** 663; **25.** 491-2; to confirm lands of considered, **7.** 224; to confirm lands to disallowed, **7.** 673; **11.** 213.  
 action against as surety, **6.** 1109, 1125, 1181; in connection with Stamp duties, **7.** 168d-168e, 169, 170, 174.  
 administers oath, **6.** 1258.  
 asks com. to examine Ft. Johnston, **6.** 1099, 1164; salary for council, **9.** 375-376.  
 bill for supplies in Sp. alarm, **22.** 277-8; to confirm lands to, **7.** 50, 51, 54, 61, 75, 77, 78, 80, 84, 88; to enable him to finish Ft. Johnston, **6.** 124, 125, 126, 131, 149, 150, 156, 170, 175, 177, 184, 189, 192, 200; to encourage him to build road, **6.** 1096, 1159, 1161; to make road, **6.** 1233, 1238, 1239-1240, 1243-1244, 1253, 1285, 1286-1287, 1293-1294, 1295, 1297, 1301-1302, 1303; **7.** 92.  
 books sent to, **7.** 98.  
 buys lottery tickets, **11.** 742.  
 certifies on refusal of bread to Viper, **7.** 184-185.  
 chairman com. of whole, **7.** 322; of council, **7.** 295.  
 claims allowed, **22.** 403; for S. C. survey, **9.** 302.  
 collector, **6.** 621, 729.  
 commission as member of council, **11.** 155-156.  
 commissioner on Cape Fear pilotage, **6.** 1121, 1197; on church, **25.** 245; on county, **23.** 625; on Ft. Johnston, **4.** 1255; **24.** 171; on pilotage **23.** 650; on road, **23.** 220; **25.** 264; on town, **23.** 240; **25.** 470; to examine pilots, **23.** 355.  
 declines to serve on Council of State, **11.** 393.  
 delivers Ruby and Patience, **7.** 183.  
 deposition against, **10.** 131; 246; of Stephens on loyalty of, **9.** 1239.  
 dropped as commissioner on pilotage, **6.** 1307.  
 favors court bill and character, **9.** 973, 979-980; inferior courts, **9.** 822, 830.  
 finishes Ft. Johnston, **7.** 80.  
 friend of America, **10.** 50; of regulators, **9.** 610, 611.  
 house of condemned, **7.** 703.  
 in Assembly, **6.** 442, 444, 452, 455, 460, 461, 462, 470, 471, 481, 488, 489, 498, 501, 509, 514, 654, 662, 669, 682, 688, 691, 801, 831.  
 in council, **6.** 1077-1087, 1218-1222, 1223-1254, 1322; **7.** 4-6, 8, 10, 34-35, 37-39, 41-44, 46-47, 48-61, 105, 133-137, 137, 160, 168, 187-188, 258-259, 271-279, 292-341, 446-447, 449-454, 501-503, 523-528, 532-535, 549-568, 672-676, 690, 702, 720-722, 730-731, 750-752, 783, 784-785, 792-794, 870-871, 872-874, 875-876, 890-924; **8.** 25-27, 36-38, 86-105, 148-150, 160-164, 191-193, 199-201, 262, 268-270, 272, 282-302, 347-384, 480-481, 490-493, 513; **9.** 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 101-136, 346, 372, 386-404, 407-447, 594-596, 703-733, 788-791, 830-831, 837-874, 1027-1030, 1041, 1056, 1078-1079, 1171, 1215-1216, 1221; **10.** 38-40.  
 in council of State, **10.** 1013; **22.** 906.  
 land grants to, **4.** 334, 349, 594, 1245, 1250, 1252; **5.** 820.  
 letter to on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178; letters of, **6.** 555.

lt. col., **22**. 389.  
list of company in Sp. alarm, **22**. 280.  
negroes baptized, **6**. 729.  
nominated for council, **6**. 596, 600, 713, 714, 1005.  
offers land to public, **8**. 416, 464.  
on com. of Assem., **9**. 745, 762, 765, 914.  
on com. of Council, **6**. 1261, 1268; **7**. 297, 346, 555, 578, 898, 940; **8**. 91, 107, 108, 110, 113, 115, 118, 290, 307, 316, 329, 387; **9**. 106, 144, 178, 382, 404, 453, 474, 480, 513, 712, 736.  
on council of State, **23**. 986.  
paid for provision given French, **5**. 655.  
papers of The Dobbs and The Patience sent to, **7**. 174.  
pay to Ft. Johnston, **6**. 1183, 1198.  
payment to, **13**. 349, 350, 351.  
petition, **21**. 813, 856, 859, 938, 1028, 1038.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
quarrel over as commissioner, **6**. 1246.  
rebate of duties allowed to, **8**. 358, 411, 417, 419.  
recommended for Council, **6**. 728.  
recommends McCartney, **9**. 61-2; Macdowell, **6**. 232-233.  
reports on regiment, **5**. 163; on town site, **6**. 816.  
seizes vessel, **7**. 159.  
slave castrated, **22**. 825.  
surety, **9**. 591-592.  
suspended from Council and reasons, **10**. 100-102, 152, 248.  
takes oath, **6**. 1087; as councillor, **6**. 1077; as Privy Councillor, **9**. 1216.  
to be removed from Council, **10**. 378.  
to finish Ft. Johnston and cost, **6**. 219-220.  
to Jones on seizure and trial of vessels and answer, **7**. 175-177.  
to McDowell on his work, **6**. 537-538.  
to Nash on Gibbs, **15**. 155.  
will of Fry mentioned, **22**. 618.  
work as a churchman, **6**. 237, 238.  
See also Day, Wm.  
Dry, Mrs. Wm., **15**. 155.  
Dry Christening, **5**. 1172.

Dry goods, brought in from France, **13**. 362-363; **22**. 599.  
imported, **15**. 21.  
price regulated, **9**. 1113.  
Drysdale, Mr., **2**. 580.  
Drysdale, Hugh, to Board of Trade on law preventing importation of N. C. tobacco into Va., **2**. 636.  
Duane, James (Jos.?), to Johnston on N. Y.-Mass. controversy, **22**. 632-633.  
Duane, (Devane?), John, in Assembly, **13**. 625, 753.  
Duberlee, John, petition and bill in favor of, **21**. 1012, 1013, 1028.  
Duberry, Benj., allowance to, **13**. 857, 858, 909, 950.  
Duberry, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1046.  
Duberty, Wm., in militia, **22**. 319.  
Dublin, Maj., joins Lillington, **15**. 337.  
Dublin, **3**. 123, 332, 341; **5**. 144b; **6**. 533, 536; **8**. 579; **9**. 827; **19**. 917.  
statute to North in, **14**. 749.  
Dublin College, **7**. 494.  
Dubois, Mr., **16**. 188.  
Dubois, Adj., **10**. 466.  
DuBois, Col., field officer, **12**. 519.  
DuBois, Ensign, **22**. 947.  
Dubois, Anthony, land grant to, **4**. 704, 712.  
DuBois, Isaac, property confiscated, **17**. 145.  
DuBois, Mrs. Jean, to be removed, **10**. 631.  
to be allowed to return to Wilmington, **22**. 908.  
DuBois, John, **25**. 258.  
agrees to act as notary, **13**. 11.  
allowance to, **22**. 864.  
bill from for services, **22**. 474.  
bill to appoint com. in place of, **8**. 299, 338-339, 340, 348, 349, 390, 393, 394, 400-429.  
claims paid, **10**. 438.  
coms'r on building, **24**. 138; **25**. 286; on church coms'r, **25**. 348, 349; on lot, **24**. 296; on navigation, **24**. 125; on pilotage, **23**. 650.  
dead, **23**. 803.  
exhibits accounts, **6**. 208.  
impresses horse, **22**. 819.  
major, **10**. 475.  
memorial in favor of Smith, **6**. 58-60.  
negro of tried, **7**. 685-686.  
on confiscation act, **15**. 203-205.

on S. C. of Wilmington, **10.** 69, 72, 89, 124, 141, 151, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 220, 298, 299, 304, 331, 332, 334, 335, 336, 345, 363, 388, 389, 405, 418, 419, 420, 425, 426, 427, 431, 436.  
on Wilmington com. of secrecy and corres., **10.** 298.  
position of regt. in army, **12.** 509.  
proposed as commissioner for Brunswick, **12.** 209.  
report as inspector of polls, **15.** 190.  
slave castrated, **22.** 837.  
taxable, **15.** 191.  
to Dry on seizure of vessels, **17.** 177-178.  
to Tryon on Stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
voter, **15.** 237.  
DuBois, John, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
Dubois, Mrs. John, taxable, **15.** 191.  
Dubois, Nichs., army rank, **16.** 1046.  
Dubois, Peter, land grant to, **4.** 336.  
DuBois, Tom, executed, **22.** 864.  
DuBois' Mill, fortified, **10.** 352.  
Duboise (DuBoice), Anthony, claims allowed, **6.** 887, 889, 960, 963.  
Duboise, John, **22.** 405.  
Duboise, Nicholas, army pay, **17.** 204.  
Dubose, Serj., supplies to, **22.** 454.  
Dubose, Antoine, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
DuBow, Mr., messenger, **13.** 192.  
DuBow (DeBow?), Frederick, brings wagons for transportation of clothing, **13.** 78.  
Dubuisson, Col., **14.** 531.  
DuBuy, Maj., at Guilford C. H., **17.** 1006.  
Ducaine, James, ship master, **10.** 694.  
Duche, Rev. Mr., letter of discussed, **11.** 803.  
Ducher, —, to Johnston on Martini-que debt and answer, **21.** 444-445, 453, 492-493, 498-499, 560, 562-563, 564.  
Duchingham, John, army pay, **17.** 296.  
Duck, Jacob, militiaman, **7.** 263.  
Duck, Robt., in militia, **22.** 333.  
Duck, Robt., in militia, **22.** 333.  
Duck, Timothy, in militia, **22.** 333.  
Duck, Wm., in militia, **22.** 333.  
Duck Branch, **5.** 34.  
Duck River, **17.** 589; **18.** 493; **21.** 918; **24.** 540, 570.  
bill for road to, **19.** 576, 592.  
fight with Indians on, **22.** 790.

Duckenfield, —, sells, **1.** 595.  
Duckenfield (Duckingsfield), John, **2.** 356; asks for lapsed land, **2.** 330.  
Duckenfield (Duckinfield), Nath., agent to England, **2.** 578, 619.  
proposed as agent, **3.** 508.  
to Bishop of London on need of missionaries, **2.** 530-531.  
Duckenfield (Dukenfield), Sir Nathaniel, **9.** 236, 237.  
appointed to council, **9.** 19.  
claims precedency in council, **8.** 551; and answer, **8.** 624-626, 628.  
enlists in army, **9.** 644.  
goes to England, **9.** 235.  
in council, **7.** 730-731; **8.** 601, 629; **9.** 52-53, 55-57, 66, 71, 78, 101-136, 1171, 1172; **11.** 233.  
Jones to on refusal of justices to do duty in Tyrrell Co., **9.** 60-61.  
leaves council, **9.** 695.  
nominated for council, **8.** 493; **9.** 1.  
on com. of council, **9.** 106, 144, 146, 154, 161, 174, 178.  
property confiscated, **19.** 672; **24.** 263, 424.  
recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
resigns from council, **9.** 974, 1106, 1243.  
sends presents, **9.** 828.  
Duckenfield, Susanah, law suit, **1.** 451.  
Duckenfield (Duckingfield, Dukenfield, Dinkenfield) Wm., a magistrate, **1.** 451.  
accounts as church warden, **1.** 678.  
act to confirm decree for, **23.** 97, 334; **25.** 170-2.  
assistant justice, **1.** 424, 427, 428, 434, 435, 438, 451, 454.  
bill of sale from, **1.** 585, 586.  
buys land, **1.** 442.  
church-warden, **1.** 561, 596.  
council held at house of, **2.** 328-331.  
decree concerning confirmed, **3.** 190.  
entertains Hyde, **1.** 915.  
gift to, **1.** 399.  
gives power of attorney, **1.** 409, 443.  
helps hire minister, **1.** 616.  
land lapses, **2.** 330, 356, 378.  
law suit, **1.** 429, 430, 451, 455, 567, 586.  
pays money, **1.** 679.  
petition to survey land, **1.** 453.  
proves letter of attorney, **1.** 399.  
Rainsford at house of, **2.** 54.  
receives Rainsford, **1.** 858.

- slaves baptized, **2.** 332.  
sues, **1.** 409.  
surveys land, **1.** 435.  
to hire reader, **1.** 544.  
vestryman, **1.** 543, 558, 560, 568, 571,  
596, 599, 615, 616, 629, 678-680,  
684, 686, 829, 831, 834; **2.** 12, 118,  
151, 208; **23.** 7.  
will, **2.** 504.  
**Duckenfield, 8.** 624.  
**Ducker, Mr.** See **Ducher, 21.** 453.  
**Duckinfield, Mr., 2.** 377.  
**Duckinfield, Mr., 4.** 503.  
**Duckinfield (place), 24.** 298.  
**Duckingfield, secretary, 2.** 350.  
**Duck's Creek, 2.** 377.  
**Duckworth, Jeremiah, regulator, 7.**  
734.  
**Duckworth, John, pensioner, 22.** 63.  
**Ducy, Lord, 3.** 340.  
**Duder, Samuel, militiaman, 7.** 262.  
**Dudley, Mr., to supply paper to Prov.**  
**Cong., 10.** 943.  
**Dudley, Capt., delivers military books**  
**to troops, 10.** 881.  
**Dudley, Col., loses baggage, 22.** 193-4.  
**opposes Fanning, 22.** 194.  
**Dudley, Lieut., 11.** 836.  
rank, **16.** 664.  
stores to, **15.** 597.  
wounded, **15.** 638.  
**Dudley, Sergeant, 11.** 836.  
**Dudley, Aaron, allowance to, 13.** 873.  
964, 965, 966; **19.** 370.  
**Dudley, Aaron, patroler, 10.** 63.  
**Dudley, Abrose, army rank, 16.** 1046.  
**Dudley, Ambrose, army pay, 17.** 207.  
**Dudley, Bishop, in militia, 22.** 387.  
on S. C. of New Hanover, **9.** 1107,  
1111.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.**  
164-166.  
road coms'r, **23.** 910.  
**Dudley, Ch., land grant to, 4.** 52, 343.  
**Dudley, Chris'n, in militia, 22.** 274.  
**Dudley, Chris., juror, 25.** 189.  
**Dudley (Duddley, Duddy), Christopher,**  
a J. P., **3.** 256; **4.** 46.  
~~claims~~ **4.** 529.  
indicted for assault, **2.** 86.  
juror, **2.** 262, 263, 266.  
**Dudley, Chriso., land grant to, 4.** 641,  
766.  
law suit, **2.** 89, 90.  
rights proved, **4.** 640.  
**Dudley, Christopher, allowance to, 19.**  
390; **22.** 841, 854, 856, 860.  
building coms'r, **24.** 240.  
in Assembly, **21.** 739, 775, 782, 872,  
873, 884, 926, 927, 930, 931, 936,  
937, 941, 946, 947.  
claims allowed, **8.** 142.  
com. to examine accounts of re-  
ports, **13.** 615, 616, 717, 731, 733.  
petition for allowance for prisoners,  
**7.** 371; petitions on roads and fer-  
ries, **5.** 164-166.  
prisoners to report to, **10.** 634.  
recommends Macdowell, **6.** 239.  
to deliver powder, **10.** 688.  
to make arms, **10.** 539.  
to supply powder, **10.** 998.  
tobacco inspector, **10.** 999.  
**Dudley, David, in militia, 22.** 338.  
**Dudley, George, 11.** 831.  
**Dudley, Geo., army rank, 16.** 1043.  
**Dudley, Geo., in militia, 22.** 387.  
**Dudley, Guilford, nom. for C. of State,**  
**17.** 334, 337; **20.** 47, 48; for  
major, **17.** 858, 952.  
to Burke on army movements in  
Va., **22.** 586-7.  
to Butler on mutiny in militia, **22.**  
1039.  
to furnish guard, **18.** 17.  
to hold election, **10.** 946.  
**Dudley, James, land grant to, 4.** 642.  
rights proved, **4.** 640.  
**Dudley, John, a J. P., 4.** 346.  
**Dudley, Jno., in army, 13.** 506; **16.** 1040  
**Dudley, John, in militia, 22.** 339.  
**Dudley, John, land grant to, 4.** 332,  
594, 804, 950, 1255.  
road coms'r, **23.** 221.  
**Dudley, Thos., a J. P., 4.** 47, 330, 1038.  
in Assembly, **6.** 800.  
juror, **4.** 520; **25.** 189.  
land grant to, **4.** 225, 703, 707, 762,  
851, 895, 1238.  
**Dudley, Thomas, army rank, 16.** 1042.  
**Dudley, Thomas, army rank, 16.** 1046.  
Cont. lieut., **22.** 1049.  
officer, **18.** 486.  
rank, ~~16.~~ **73.** 577, 609.  
to Sumner on recovery from his  
wound, **16.** 927.  
**Dudley, Thos., Jr., captain, 17.** 872,  
974, 976.  
**Dudley, Wm., allowance to, 21.** 186.  
claims, **21.** 238, 249, 436, 607.  
**Dudley, Wm., in militia, 22.** 338.  
**Dudley, Wm., witness, 4.** 502, 503.  
**Dudley's, Abraham, inspection at, 24.**  
581.

Due, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1048.  
 Due, John, vestryman, **25.** 210.  
 Due process of law, provided for, **3.** 106.  
 Duels, **9.** 356.  
   act to pardon Bradley, **25.** 39.  
   Armstrong-Lewis, **16.** 626.  
   Bradley-Swann, **20.** 148, 149, 151, 153, 157, 166, 176, 185, 327-328, 329, 330, 332, 336-337, 352, 386.  
   Burrington challenges, **2.** 651.  
   correspondence of Burke and Sullivan on, **15.** 83-89.  
   of Waddell, **5.** xxiii.  
   proposed between Burrington and Montgomery, **3.** 474.  
   Simpson-Whitehurst, **7.** 5, 9-10, 39-40, 94, 147, 159, 197, 290.  
 Duer, Mr., **11.** 734; **13.** 404.  
   letter of ment'd, **18.** 246.  
 Duer, Col., **13.** 88.  
 Duer, Wm., Caswell to on Tories, **13.** 140.  
 Duert, Hezh., army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Duest, Hezekiah, receives clothing, **16.** 619.  
 Duff, Henry, prisoner, **16.** 673.  
 Duff, Jas., in militia, **22.** 384.  
 Duff, Robert, exempted, **9.** 458.  
 Duff, Wm., exempted, **9.** 145.  
 Duffee, Peter, army pay, **17.** 204.  
 Duffell, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1044.  
 Duffey, Jas., in militia, **22.** 351.  
 Duffield, George, missionary, **5.** 1219.  
   to Presbyterians of N. C. on Amer., **10.** 222-228.  
 DuFour, Alfred, translates DeGraffenried's narrative, **1.** 905-986.  
   notes by, **1.** 906, 910, 914, 923, 929, 938, 947, 959, 960, 961, 965, 966, 976, 977, 980, 981, 985.  
 Dugall, Arthur, surety, **2.** 407.  
 Dugan. See Daugan, Dougan, Dugan.  
 Dugan, —, **13.** 241.  
 Dugan, Francis, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Dugan, James, building coms'r, **24.** 541.  
 Dugan, James, claim, **9.** 490.  
 Dugan, Jno., tax collector, **19.** 707.  
 Dugan (Dougan), Thos., in Assem., **20.** 476, 477, 520, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 567, 588.  
 Duggan, Francis, army pay, **17.** 205.  
 Duggan, Jesse, army pay, **17.** 205.  
 Duggan, John, army pay, **17.** 205.  
 Duggan, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 205.

Duggan, Wm., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Duggen, John, land grant to, **4.** 1250.  
 Dugger, John, in militia, **22.** 165.  
 Dugger, Wm., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Duggin, Jesse, army rank, **16.** 1042.  
 Duggin, John, land grant to, **4.** 627.  
 Duggin, John, Jr., juror, **4.** 525.  
 Duggin, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1042.  
 Dugging, John, land grant to, **4.** 636.  
 Duggins Branch, **7.** 1005.  
 Duggle, Arthur, juror, **25.** 188.  
 Dugin, Maj., property destroyed, **22.** 221.  
 Duglas. See Douglas, Douglass.  
 Douglas, Alex., in militia, **22.** 166.  
 Douglas, John, in militia, **22.** 161.  
 Douglas, Wm., in militia, **22.** 167.  
 Dugles, Robert, stock marks, **1.** 495.  
 Dugless, Abel, in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Dugless, Jas., in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Duite, —, claims, **4.** 809.  
 Dukard, Mr., **9.** 1065.  
 Duke. See Dukes.  
 Duke, Mr., **16.** 194.  
 Duke, Col., in Va. council, **2.** 54.  
 Duke, Andrew, a J. P., **4.** 713.  
 Duke, Andrew, in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.  
   in Assembly, **21.** 193, 195, 233, 264, 288, 294, 329, 344, 345, 431, 871, 874, 930, 946, 964, 965, 970, 980, 999, 1003, 1012, 1013, 1015, 1031, 1032.  
   lieut., **10.** 517.  
 Duke, Andw., quit rents of, **22.** 246.  
 Duke, Andrew, receiver, **23.** 271.  
 Duke, Benj., juror, **4.** 522.  
 Duke, Buckner, army rank, **16.** 1043.  
 Duke, Gran., army pay, **17.** 206.  
 Duke, Green, allowance to, **21.** 241, 243, 600, 603.  
 Duke, Hardernan, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Duke, Hardy, in army, **15.** 732.  
 Duke, Henry, in Va. Council, **1.** 570, 746.  
   on Va. boundary, **1.** 645-646.  
 Duke, James, army pay, **17.** 206.  
   army rank, **16.** 1043.  
   pensioner, **22.** 62.  
 Duke, John, a J. P., **4.** 966.  
 Duke, John, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
 Duke, John, army pay, **17.** 207.  
   army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Duke, John, claims allowed, **5.** 978.  
 Duke, Jno., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Duke, Jos., in militia, **22.** 367.  
 Duke, Jos., in militia, **22.** 374.

Duke, Mary, receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 206.  
 Duke, Peter, exempted, **8.** 453.  
 Duke, Robt., in militia, **22.** 373.  
 Duke, Robert, juror, **4.** 522.  
 Duke, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Duke, Samuel, rights proved, **4.** 640.  
 Duke, Sharrod, army pay, **17.** 206.  
 Duke, Sherard, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
 Duke, Wm., army pay, **17.** 206.  
     army rank, **16.** 1046.  
     coms'r on boundary and county, **24.**  
     228, 449; on school trustee, **24.**  
     863; on town, **24.** 293.  
 Duke, Wm., convicted and character, **16.** 345, 346; **22.** 610, 611.  
     reprieved, **19.** 914.  
 Duke, Wm., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Duke, Wm., land grant asked, **4.** 763-764.  
 Duke, Wm., not exempted, **6.** 808.  
 Duke, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Duke, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 63.  
 Duke, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 367.  
 Duke, Wm., Jr., in militia, **22.** 374.  
 Duke of Cumberland, packet boat, **10.** 486, 609, 652, 899.  
 Duke of York, ship, **10.** 131.  
 Dukemore, Marina, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Dukenfield, Nathaniel, see Duckenfield, N.  
 Dukes. See Duke.  
 Dukes, Benj., quit rents of, **22.** 244.  
 Dukes, Charles, memorial, **21.** 256, 612.  
 Dukes, Hardman, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
 Dukes, James, juror, **4.** 524.  
 Dukes, James, reenlists, **15.** 750.  
 Dukes, John, felon, **22.** 856.  
 Dukes, John, vestryman, **23.** 499.  
 Dukes, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 804.  
 Dukes, Robin, prisoner, **16.** 483.  
 Dukes, Wm., army rank, **15.** 732; **16.** 1045.  
 Dukes Mill, **2.** 805, 806.  
 Dukey, —, **10.** 497, 498.  
 Dulaney, Thomas, petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982.  
 Dulcinea, **16.** 953.  
 Dulohoide, Aquilla, in Indian war, **10.** 754.  
 Dulyson, Col., wd. and prisoner, **15.** 66.  
 Dumas, Mr., **21.** 474, 482.  
 Dumas, Benj., land grants to, **4.** 1249.  
 Dumas, Benjamin, regulator, **8.** 79.  
 Dumas, David, regulator, **8.** 79.

Dumfries (Va?), **15.** 699, 701.  
 Dumfries, Va., **9.** 1234; **11.** 721.  
 Dumfriesshire, **5.** xl.  
 Dummer, Pere, instructed to buy plate, **2.** 134.  
 Dunning (Dimming), Capt., **2.** 137.  
 Dumplin Creek, **10.** 884; **18.** 696, 697.  
     treaty on, **22.** 649, 655, 657.  
 Dumplings, **1.** 927.  
 Dun. See Dunn.  
 Dun, —, Iredell the advocate of, **15.** 409.  
 Dun, Bartoledum, regulator, **7.** 737.  
 Dun, Benj., in army, **13.** 524.  
 Dun, David, in militia, **22.** 322.  
 Dun, Dennes, imported, **1.** 479.  
 Dun, Margaret, imported, **1.** 479.  
 Dun, Newman, in militia, **22.** 315, 317.  
 Dun, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 59.  
 Dun, Sterling, in army, **13.** 525.  
 Dunaghy, rectory of, **5.** iii.  
 Dunahow, Philip, in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Dunant, Carteret Co., **22.** 738.  
 Dunavan, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 333.  
 Dunbar, Col., **5.** 330.  
     abandons Innes, **5.** xiii.  
     asked for refreshments, **5.** 432.  
     commands under Shirley, **5.** 412.  
     criticised by Dinwiddie, **5.** 421, 429-431, 433.  
     Dinwiddie to on Braddock's defeat, **5.** 410-412.  
     goes into winter quarters, **5.** 427, 428; in August, **5.** 433; to Albany, **5.** 422.  
     location, **5.** 431.  
     march of criticised, **5.** 418-419.  
     not at Braddock's defeat, **5.** 412.  
     retreats to Ft. Cumberland, **5.** 432-433; and then into winter quarters, **5.** 421.  
     to command troops in Va., **5.** 144d.  
 Dunbar, Dun, army rank, **16.** 1040.  
     wagoner, **15.** 477.  
 Dunbar, Robert, exempted, **6.** 366.  
 Dunbar, Robert, land grant to, **4.** 343, 709.  
 Dunbar, Robert, to Newcastle on nature and value of office of escheator, **4.** 208.  
 Dunbar, Thomas, prisoner, **16.** 673.  
 Dunbar, Wm., **4.** 795.  
     a J. P., **3.** 537; **4.** 343; land grant to, **4.** 853.  
     merchant, **4.** 756.  
     road comsr., **23.** 222.



- son exempted, **6.** 366.  
witness, **4.** 1252.
- Dunbarr, Dan.**, in army, **13.** 509.
- Dunbarr, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 762.
- Dunbibin, Capt.**, **10.** 614, 615.
- Dunbibin, Major**, **14.** 36.  
brings deposition, **13.** 94.
- Dunbibin (Dinbibin, Durbiben), Daniel**, **4.** 1241; charts **5.** 159.  
claim allowed, **22.** 403.  
land grant to, **4.** 619, 643.  
petitions on aid for survey and map, **5.** 847; on cattle and hides, **5.** 745-746; petition on imprisonment of debtors, **5.** 754; on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
reports on shells, **5.** 160.  
rights proved, **4.** 595.  
services of recognized, **6.** 1114-1115, 1137-1138, 1160, 1187-1188, 1191, 1210, 1214.  
town coms'r, **23.** 461.  
witness, **4.** 502.
- Dunbibbin, Hannah**, reward paid to, **6.** 1114-1115, 1137-1138, 1160, 1187-1188, 1191, 1210, 1214.
- Dunbibin, John**, Caswell to forbidding exports, **13.** 92.  
on Wilmington, S. C., **10.** 334, 335, 345, 348, 363, 388, 393, 405, 412, 418, 419, 421, 425, 426, 427, 431, 436.  
to Caswell on Tories leaving Wilmington, **13.** 387.
- Dunbibin, Jonathan**, **11.** 797, 798; **16.** 963, 965, 968.  
allowance to, **19.** 369.  
Caswell to on Folger affair, **13.** 19-20; on McLeod and Tories, **13.** 64; on paroles for Tories, **13.** 255.  
certifies to offer of London on oath, **13.** 477.  
claims paid, **10.** 438.  
contributes to S. C., **10.** 437.  
gives certificate to London, **13.** 304.  
petition to have him made clerk, **12.** 273-274.  
printer in Wilmington, **11.** 818.  
resolve in favor of, **12.** 789, 847, 850.  
taxable, **15.** 191.  
to buy paper for cartridges, **10.** 426.  
to Caswell on arrival of McLeod, with flag of truce, **13.** 56-57.  
to Hooper on his claims, **13.** 462.
- Dunbibin, Jonas**, on confiscation act, **15.** 203-205.
- Dunbibin, Samuel**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Dunbibin, Stephen**, a volunteer, **14.** 839.
- Dunbilrie, Jona**, brought up for over charging on salt, **9.** 1126.
- Duncan.** See Duncum, Duncun, Dunken, Dunkin.
- Duncan, —**, **4.** 802.  
claims, —. **4.** 809.
- Duncan, Mr.**, claims, **4.** 809.
- Duncan, Mr.**, makes minutes of patents, **6.** 604.
- Duncan, Capt.**, to command in Chesapeake Bay, **17.** 1013.
- Duncan (Doncan), Abraham**, **4.** 1092, 1119, 1121.  
complains of frauds in elections, **4.** 652, 653.  
deposition on Johnston's stay at his house, **4.** 1178.  
land grant to, **4.** 636, 675, 804, 945; corrected, **4.** 801-802.  
petitions S. P. G. for minister, **4.** 796-797.  
rent paid to, **4.** 743.  
rights proved, **4.** 636.
- Duncan, Alexander**, a J. P., **6.** 1008.  
coms'r on lottery, **23.** 535-7; **25.** 391; on Cape Fear pilotage, **6.** 1121, 1197.  
in militia, **22.** 311; and recommended, **22.** 383, 384.  
land patent asked, **6.** 766.  
to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.  
to Tryon on Stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
witness, **5.** 821; **6.** 1046.
- Duncan, Ambour Harrison**, take oath, **22.** 168.
- Duncan, Daniel**, juror, **7.** 842.  
charged with counterfeiting, **8.** 351, 397, 402, 404.  
petitions for division of Orange Co., **9.** 809-810.
- Duncan, Elijah**, army pay, **17.** 206.  
army rank, **16.** 1048.
- Duncan, George**, army pay, **17.** 204.
- Duncan, Geoe.**, army rank **16.** 1045.
- Duncan, Geoe.**, army rank **16.** 1047.
- Duncan, Geo.**, drafted in militia, **16.** 137, 144; **19.** 95.
- Duncan, Geo.**, pensioner, **22.** 62.
- Duncan, James**, land grant to, **4.** 764, 765-766.
- Duncan, Jeremiah**, army pay, **17.** 205.

Duncan, Jesse, army pay, **17**. 204.  
in army, **15**. 730; **16**. 1039.  
Duncan, John, exempted from taxes,  
**13**. 834.  
Duncan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 372.  
Duncan, Jno., in militia, **22**. 378.  
Duncan, John, land grant to, **4**. 1050.  
Duncan, John, officer, **22**. 701.  
petition on separation, **22**. 705-13.  
Duncan, John, recommends Welborn,  
**9**. 25-26.  
Duncan, John, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
Duncan, John, town coms'r, **24**. 857.  
Duncan, John, Jr., presides at court,  
**8**. 64.  
Duncan, John A., petition, **18**. 28, 33,  
260, 396.  
Duncan, Joseph, asks pardon for  
Fruit, **9**. 93-95.  
Duncan, Jos., in militia, **22**. 452.  
Duncan, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1047.  
Duncan, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1041.  
Duncan, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1045.  
Duncannon, —, commissions Chol-  
mondeley auditor gen. of reve-  
nues, **5**. 764-765.  
Duncomb, Charles, castrated, **22**. 843.  
Duncomb, Samuel, slave of castrated,  
**22**. 843.  
Duncombe, —, a Bermuda mer-  
chant, **1**. 437.  
Duncum, John, regulator, **7**. 736.  
Duncun, Wm., army pay, **17**. 204.  
Dundor, Lt. Col., in Va. campaign, **17**.  
983.  
movements, &c., **17**. 992, 993, 994.  
sent to Va., **15**. 308.  
Dundoss, Thos., claims coms'r, **22**.  
236.  
Dundee, Scotland, **8**. 770.  
Dunear, Craven, petition on separa-  
tion, **22**. 705-11.  
Dunfield, Edward, claim allowed, **9**.  
118, 181, 182, 191.  
Dunfield's Bridge, **22**. 411.  
Dungan's, Mr., troops at, **22**. 692.  
Dungun, Gov., makes Indian purchase,  
**2**. 351.  
Dunham, Az., **9**. 1233.  
Dunham, Cornelius, **18**. 566.  
Dunham, Daniel, killed, **20**. 722.  
Dunham, John, act for land to, **24**.  
629-30.  
army rank, **16**. 1046.  
land grant to, **19**. 572.  
Watauga to be annexed, **10**. 708-  
711.

Dunham, Jos., Watauga to be annexed,  
**10**. 708-710.  
Dunham (Dorham), Thos., resigns as  
J. P., **21**. 996, 998.  
Dunham's, burned, **22**. 890.  
Dunkards (Dunkers), **19**. 926; **22**. 168.  
act for relief of, **24**. 329; act on,  
**24**. 594; on affirmation, **24**. 684-  
5; of allegiance, **24**. 86, 219, 329;  
to pay extra tax, **24**. 204, 222,  
281-2, 318, 434, 438, 439, 492.  
and provision and money tax, **24**.  
344, 390, 391, 392, 435.  
asked to sell arms, **10**. 526.  
bill to tax, **19**. 167-168, 188, 224,  
314, 361.  
exempted from military services,  
**24**. 117, 190, 193, 358, 361, 386,  
413, 716, 819.  
like Moravians, **7**. 285.  
report and bill on favors in matter  
of oath, **13**. 551, 572, 579, 601, 648-  
649, 652-653, 685, 711, 728, 830,  
831, 920, 921.  
tax on, **17**. 642, 643, 644-645, 725,  
729.  
to furnish clothing for troops, **12**.  
640, 749-750; or substitutes, **13**.  
415; **24**. 156.  
to take oath for citizenship, **12**.  
809, 810.  
Dunken, David, in militia, **22**. 348.  
Dunker, Col., position of regt. in army,  
**12**. 509.  
Dunkin, Ambrose Harris, in militia,  
**22**. 163.  
Dunkin, John, building coms'r, **24**. 968.  
in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 5, 25, 27, 30, 32,  
35.  
on Surry S. C., **10**. 251.  
Dunkin, John, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
Dunkin, Joseph, claim, **9**. 487.  
Dunkin, Wm., in militia, **22**. 163.  
Dunkin, Wm., regulator, **7**. 733.  
Dunkins, Joseph, asks for new county,  
**9**. 89.  
Dunkirk, duties in, **17**. 436-437, 484,  
552, 608-620.  
free port, **17**. 40, 70-1; **19**. 725.  
Dunlap. See Dunlop.  
Dunlap, Col., goes to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
Dunlap, Maj., **22**. 127.  
Br. officer, **16**. 156.  
Dunlap, Gilbert, pay to, **22**. 1014.  
petitions on land grants, **9**. 1260-  
1263; **11**. 250-254.  
Dunlap, Geo., pay to, **22**. 1015.

Dunlap, James, property seized for tax and rescued, **7**. 857.

Dunlap, Jas., property confiscated, **19**. 672; **14**. 263, 424; to be seized, **10**. 961.

Dunlap, Joseph, prisoner, **17**. 1044.

Dunlap, Robert, petition, **20**. 14, 84, 88(?); considered, **17**. 284, 285, 286, 372, 383, 388.

Dunlap, Robert, ship master, **13**. 56.

Dunlap, Wm., petition, **20**. 14, 84, 88(?); considered, **17**. 284, 285, 286, 372, 383, 388.

Dunlaps, Samuel, land grant to, **4**. 1246.

Dunlevy, James, claims paid, **6**. 390. sergeant of Assembly, **6**. 386.

Dunlevy, John, asks for new county, **9**. 89.

Dunlop. See Dunlap.

Dunlop, —, daughter of marries T. Pollock, **2**. 276.

Dunlop, Ephraim, witness, **10**. 911.

Dunlop, James, a writer, **2**. 277.

Dunlop, John, **8**. 9.

pays out public money, **5**. 804.

reports on accounts, **5**. 794-795, 800, 801.

Dunlop, Jno., in militia, **22**. 453.

Dunlop, Samuel, **6**. 1084.

Dunmore, Lord, **8**. 498; **9**. 2; **10**. 376, 380, 406, 549, 572, 601, 603, 656; **11**. 262; **13**. 355.

abandons Norfolk, **11**. 353.

arrives at Charleston, **16**. 479.

correspondence with Howe on exchange of prisoners, **10**. 365.

Dartmouth to on affairs in Va., **10**. 138a-138b.

desertions to, **10**. 835.

destroys Norfolk, **13**. 465.

fleet of, **10**. 927.

gov. of Va., **8**. 277.

Howe defends Norfolk against, **10**. xi.

indemnified for loss, **14**. 849.

in Va., **10**. 736.

opposes Col. Woodford, **10**. 341.

orders to, **15**. 537.

proc. against Henderson, **9**. 1169-1170, 1243-1244; declaring martial law, **10**. 308-309; on lands, **9**. 1169-1170.

report on work of, **10**. 371.

reports Indians as excited, **9**. 1061. to be forced to give up powder, **9**. 1248.

to command expedition against S. C., **10**. 903, 909, 910.

to furnish ammunition to Martin, **10**. 89.

Dunmore, ship, **10**. 366, 367.

Dunn. See Dun.

Dunn, —, Jr., **19**. 903.

Dunn, Mr., **16**. 464.

Dunn, Mr., against regulators, **7**. 725, 728.

Dunn, Capt., dead, **15**. 757.

Dunn, Col., case of ment'd, **14**. 862.

Dunn, Major, **8**. 179.

Dunn, Barth., regulator, **7**. 736.

Dunn, Charles, to Assembly on use of militia, **13**. 389-390.

Dunn, David, in militia, **22**. 321.

Dunn, David, land grant to, **4**. 619, 704, 767, 768, 851; rights proved, **4**. 615.

Dunn, Frances, petition to Prov. Cong., **10**. 180, 181, 184.

Dunn, George, army pay, **17**. 206.

Dunn, George, army pay, **17**. 206.

Dunn, Jacob, army rank, **15**. 722; **16**. 1046.

Dunn, Jacob, army rank, **16**. 1045.

Dunn, Jas., in militia, **22**. 399.

Dunn, Jeffrey, in army, **15**. 722; **16**. 1045.

Dunn, John, a J. P., **5**. 828; **6**. 1077.

action of Charleston S. Con. on, **10**. 312; of S. C. Prov. Cong. on, **10**. 305-306.

agrees to disgorge fees, **8**. 521-522.

allowance to for support, **10**. 334.

ch. claims, **22**. 855, 862.

coms'r on building, **23**. 750, 751, 825, 845, 863, 866, 972; **24**. 240; on road, **23**. 870, 920; on town, **23**. 810.

county clerk, **5**. 320.

denounced, **9**. 1074-1075, 1080; **10**. 136.

deposition on the conduct and protest against Kennon, Osborne and Spencer, and improvement, **15**. 690-692; ment'd, **8**. 69.

deputy atty. for crown, **10**. 139.

in Assembly, **6**. 801; **8**. 92, 102, 107, 113, 117, 118, 127, 133, 134, 135, 147, 298, 300, 304, 326, 336, 337, 338, 340, 341, 353, 367, 402, 403, 404, 422, 423, 436, 437, 438, 444, 455; **9**. 114, 137, 139, 143, 153, 160, 165; **9**. 166, 173, 174, 193, 194, 223.

- land grant to, **4.** 894, 962, 1032, 1250, 1253.  
 letter on his seizure as Tory, &c., **19.** 898-903.  
 on claims com., **22.** 853, 855, 862.  
 on com. of Assem., **8.** 90, 110, 111, 112, 288, 308, 309, 315, 441; **9.** 106, 141.  
 parol extended, **10.** 1002.  
 paroled under bond, **10.** 829.  
 petition for case of discussed, **10.** 181, 182, 183, 184-185; sent to N. C., **10.** 339.  
 petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252; on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 prosecutes Wood, **8.** 634.  
 reports on public claims, **8.** 141-143.  
 rights proved, **4.** 1032.  
 statement on his arrest and imprisonment, **10.** 673-679.  
 surety, **9.** 318, 319.  
 to Council of Safety on his imprisonment, **10.** 797-798.  
 to Dobbs on public affairs in Rowan Co., **5.** 152-153.  
 witness, **5.** 144b, 818.  
**Dunn, John**, allowance to, **22.** 821, 827.  
**Dunn, John**, attorney, **22.** 364.  
**Dunn, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 311.  
**Dunn, John**, law suits, **2.** 84.  
**Dunn, Malachi**, army rank, **15.** 722; **16.** 1045.  
**Dunn, Newman**, in militia, **22.** 393.  
**Dunn, Newman**, land grant to, **4.** 1238.  
**Dunn, Nichs.**, army rank, **16.** 1046.  
**Dunn, Nicholas**, pensioner, **22.** 63.  
**Dunn, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 274.  
**Dunn, Rich'd**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Dunn, Roert**, land grant to; **4.** 1244.  
 rights proved, **4.** 1244.  
 sells land, **7.** 7.  
**Dunn, Simon, Jr.**, excluded from pardon as regulator, **8.** 613, 618.  
**Dunn, Thos.**, to be transported, **2.** 511.  
 whipped for theft, **2.** 511.  
**Dunn, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 393.  
**Dunn, Wm.**, indicted as regulator, **8.** 531.  
**Dunn, Wm.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Dunn, Wm.**, tory officer, **22.** 197.  
**Dunnagan, Joshua**, army pay, **17.** 207.  
**Dunnam's Creek**, **22.** 202.  
**Dunnegan, John**, army pay, **17.** 205.  
**Dunnelloe, Henry**, in army, **15.** 726.  
**Dunnen, Sergt.**, **16.** 491.  
**Dunnick, Peter**, in army, **13.** 575; **16.** 1045.  
**Dunnick, Peter**, army rank, **16.** 1196.  
**Dunnigan, Thos.**, army rank, **16.** 1045.  
**Dunnigan, Thos., Sr.**, exempted, **7.** 625.  
**Dunnigan, Wm.**, regulators' entry on causes of, **8.** 238.  
**Dunning, Mr.**, **8.** 224.  
**Dunning, Mr.**, toast to, **9.** 1067.  
**Dunning, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1041.  
**Dunning (Duning), John**, juror, **3.** 54, 55, 282, 319.  
 land grant to, **4.** 274.  
**Dunning, Uriah**, army rank, **16.** 1046.  
**Dunnis, Uriah**, **19.** 852.  
**Dunniver, Richard**, captured and liberated and sent to Halifax, **10.** 463, 470.  
**Dunnoran, Richard**, naturalized and allowance to, **10.** 697, 698.  
**Dunny, Daniel, Jr.**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Dunscorn, Nathaniel**, debts to, **1.** 445.  
 estate committed to, **1.** 451.  
 gives power of attorney, **1.** 450.  
**Duncombe (Dryscombe), —**, on com. of council, **8.** 309.  
**Duncombe, Sam'l**, dead, **8.** 328, 330.  
**Duncombe (Dryscombe), Samuel**, in Assembly, **8.** 106, 107, 309, 326.  
**Dunsee, Edward**, army rank, **16.** 1039.  
**Dunson, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1046.  
**Dunstan, —**, ill behavior of, **3.** 30.  
**Dunstan, Mr.**, naval officer, **3.** 122.  
**Dunstand, Chas.**, army rank, **16.** 1047.  
**Dunston, Mrs.**, **3.** 328.  
**Dunston, Francis**, imported, **1.** 479.  
**Dunston, John**, imports persons, **1.** 479.  
 made naval officer and instructions, **2.** 497-499, 503.  
**Dunton, Thomas Hogan**, exempted, **9.** 145, 146.  
**Dunwick, frigate**, **1.** 886.  
**Dupee, Daniel**, claims allowed, **5.** 902.  
**Dupee, Wm.**, land grant to, **4.** 804, 950.  
**Duper, Daniel**, holds guns for gov't, **6.** 215.  
**DuPert, —**, organizes Lincoln church, **8.** 753.  
 preaches in German Reformed churches, **8.** 751.  
 visits N. C., **8.** 722.  
**Duplin (Dupplin), Lord**, at Board of Trade meetings, **4.** 879-883, 936.

945, 1028-1031, 1226-1237; **5.** 26-29. to Johnston on indigo, &c., **4.** 870-872; on Palatines, &c., **4.** 957; on public affairs, **4.** 846. to King on debts law, **4.** 847. to Privy Council on Palatines vs. Pollock, **4.** 873-875. to Rowan on his administration, **5.** 25-26.

**Duplin, 18.** 502.

**Duplin (Dupplin) County, 5.** 34, 194, 204, 554, 760, 895, 976, 995, 1211; **6.** 238, 758, 761, 816, 899, 999, 1020, 1070, 1127, 1155, 1194; **7.** 362, 477; **8.** 13, 45, 50, 63, 586, 601, 687; **9.** 127, 128, 145, 204, 205, 298, 593, 649, 859, 923, 1128, 1150; **10.** 466, 468, 525, 558, 559, 578, 642, 917, 936, 963; **11.** xviii, 546, 549, 558, 744, 832; **12.** 142, 313, 442; **13.** 148, 183, 189, 244, 469, 932; **14.** 26, 385, 413; **15.** vi, 140; **15.** 208, 358, 362, 445, 449, 479, 488, 490, 496, 514, 520, 535, 593, 600, 627, 715, 738, 789; **16.** ix, 27, 33, 50, 64, 264, 639, 644, 953, 959; **17.** 146, 404, 640, 649, 655, 722, 723, 727, 730-732, 736, 753, 838, 931, 964; **18.** 2, 123, 133, 172, 252, 357, 497; **19.** 10, 13, 15, 21, 34, 47, 68, 133, 146, 205, 214, 218, 332, 333, 343, 347, 349, 440, 484, 486, 615, 640; **20.** 36, 42, 43, 56, 58, 96, 170, 188, 199, 350, 559; **21.** 113, 833, 867, 1002, 1054; **22.** vi, 364, 386, 564, 565, 832, 835, 838, 843, 848, 856, 864; **23.** 373, 553, 564, 575, 611, 618, 624, 692, 705, 724, 814, 874, 904, 910, 912, 928, 946, 990; **24.** 332, 469, 527, 871, 872, 958; **25.** 64, 246, 264, 267, 268, 494.

act for academy in, **24.** 752-3; for court, **24.** 37-9, 50-64, 162; **25.** 274-87, 437; for J. P.'s to take possession of records, **24.** 179; for parish, **25.** 298-304; for public buildings, **23.** 399, 779, 925-6; **24.** 151-2; **25.** 270-1; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 138, 520-2, 624, 756-7, 768-9; **25.** 97-8; for town in, **24.** 846-7; on boundary, **23.** 686-7; **25.** 216-7; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5, 908; **25.** 422; on roads and ferries, **23.** 593; **25.** 478-9; on strays, **23.** 856; to add part to Johnston, **13.** 358; **24.** 144; to confirm titles,

**24.** 305; to destroy vermin, **23.** 971; wild animals, **24.** 749-50; to divide, **24.** 642-4; to erect, **23.** 342-343, 445-7; **25.** 246, 247, 271; to erect to be repealed, **5.** 93, 117; repealed and to be reenacted, **5.** 405-407; to fix place of court in, **23.** 368, 399; **25.** 246-7, 270-1; to fix time of co. ct., **24.** 717; **25.** 288, 406; to sell glebe, **23.** 852.

address and instructions from, **19.** 261.

Amer. cruelty in, **22.** 1024.

Baptists in, **5.** 1181, 1182.

bill for public buildings, **4.** 1260, 1261, 1263, 1265, 1266, 1273, 1276, 1279, 1281, 1287, 1288, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1299; **7.** 898, 899, 902, 921, 932, 938, 941, 944, 949, 964, 978; **9.** 385, 387, 389, 442, 465, 466, 468, 469, 472, 475, 477, 583, 659, 660; **12.** 179, 181, 203, 205, 213, 256, 355, 357, 385, 388, 391, 395, 452; **13.** 358; **20.** 45, 64; for school, **17.** 323, 345, 364, 415; **19.** 432, 449, 770, 790; **20.** 36, 74, 106; for town in, **6.** 855, 861, 876, 919, 923, 928; **8.** 294, 296, 321; **17.** 322, 333, 346, 392; **18.** 127, 167, 188, 338, 346, 353, 379, 393-394, 398; on burning woods in, **8.** 103, 138; on roads and ferries, **6.** 130; on roads,, **6.** 846, 852, 891; to add part to Johnston, **12.** 150, 151, 167, 169, 220, 255, 305, 312, 315, 329, 338, 344; **13.** 358; to alter method of working roads and ferries, **6.** 167, 457, 487, 642, 644, 646, 667, 671, 845, 906, 908, 910, 912, 916, 918; to alter time of courts, **5.** 182; **6.** 642, 644, 646, 660, 667, 671, 676, 679; to amend act locating court, **5.** 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 198, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208; to clear up rivers, **4.** 1320, 1333, 1334, 1335; to confirm judgment of court, **17.** 336, 345; to confirm title to lands in, **13.** 857, 864, 873, 953, 965, 975; to divide, **13.** 563, 663, 687, 847, 938, 939; **19.** 151, 190, 219, 265, 268, 313, 353, 430, 450, 518, 521, 529, 539, 549, 566, 569, 768, 791, 795, 822, 824; to fix bounds, **6.** 454, 455, 475, 487, 488, 490, 496; **7.** 308, 317, 321, 323, 339, 371, 378, 380, 399, 400-401, 402, 420; to run line, **6.**

- 820; to sell C. H., **19**. 828; to sell glebe in, **8**. 291, 293, 294, 296, 314, 315, 320, 328, 332-333, 334, 428, 429, 522; **9**. 110, 111, 112, 134, 151, 155, 157, 159, 160, 175, 221, 253; to take possession of records of, **12**. 54, 80, 581, 582, 590, 591, 625, 626, 653, 685, 693, 694, 701, 717.
- bridges in destroyed, **10**. 566; re-built at public expense, **10**. 950.
- Br. threaten, **15**. 514, 590.
- census of 1790, **26**. 312, 501-514.
- clergy in, **8**. 222.
- clothing for troops due from, **12**. 639, 749.
- condition of militia, **15**. 317.
- confusion over troops in, **15**. 633.
- court days, **23**. 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.
- debts due to, **7**. 278-279.
- Dobbs owns lands in, **6**. xv.
- drafts from, **15**. 520; **16**. 569; sent to, **15**. 495; to march from, **15**. 557.
- dues from sheriffs, **9**. 574.
- effects of draft, **15**. 490.
- erected, **5**. 88.
- first settlers in, **4**. xxxv.
- grand jury congratulates Dobbs, **5**. 334-335; petitions on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.
- Hay asks for lands in, **15**. 202.
- Houston hung in effigy, **7**. x.
- in Wilmington dist., **15**. 377.
- Irish congregation in, **5**. 1211.
- jurors from, **24**. 643-4.
- J. P.'s in, **4**. 1038; **5**. 32, 990, 993; **6**. 80, 84, 340, 762, 1008; **7**. 275; **8**. 161; **23**. 993.
- land grants in, **4**. 1045, 1047, 1049, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1255; **5**. 944; to Dobbs in, **5**. xxxii; vested in Hay, **16**. 27, 29, 31, 34, 35, 44, 45.
- McCulloh grants in, **6**. 773.
- Martin on sedition in, **10**. 147.
- members of Assembly, **4**. 1274; **5**. 53, 56, 252, 521, 845, 1002; 1111; **6**. 77, 96, 362, 662, 665, 801, 893, 1150; **7**. 283, 354, 358, 384; **8**. 106, 303; **9**. 448, 734, 736, 1188; **12**. 1, 3, 116, 272, 625, 655, 841; **13**. 735, 784, 917; **16**. 1; **17**. 264, 269, 794, 807, 877, 888; **18**. 1, 226; **19**. 1, 129, 233, 246, 400, 520, 717, 757, 797; **20**. 1, 119, 142, 301, 475; **21**. 1, 193, 729, 871.
- members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22**. 2, 7, 8, 10, 14, 37.
- members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1178; **10**. 165, 500, 509, 914, 918, 924.
- militia in, **5**. 575, 576, 603; at Moore's Creek, **11**. 283; guards stores, **15**. vi; in regulator campaign, **8**. 584, 586, 697; **22**. 478; moved, **22**. 541; organization, **10**. 626, facing 680; paid, **10**. 567; returns, **5**. 162; **22**. 306, 307, 311, 320; to go to S. C., **5**. 816; to be raised in, **17**. 678; with Kenan, **22**. 553.
- missionaries needed in, **6**. 562.
- mob from dispersed, **11**. 560.
- Murray's notes allowed in, **5**. 941, 943, 954.
- negro burned in, **22**. 826, 834.
- officers, **9**. 298.
- organization of troops, **10**. 206, 207, 531, 626, facing 680; **13**. 148.
- owes state, **21**. 1073.
- parishes in, **7**. 540.
- petition from, **19**. 87, 92, 627-628, 637; considered, **16**. 132; on Fed. Conv., **21**. 51; to collect arrears of taxes in, **12**. 292.
- population, **18**. iii, 433.
- Presbyterians in, **5**. 1193, 1198-1199, 1212, 1214.
- public revenue from, **9**. 647.
- quit rents from, **9**. 608.
- recruiting officer for, **22**. 928.
- reports on settlers on McCulloh grants in, **7**. 276, 277, 278.
- return of troops, **16**. 644-645.
- Safety Com., **10**. 24, 27, 112.
- sheriff, **6**. 214.
- skirmish in, **15**. 593.
- stamp act excitement, **7**. 125, 169-174.
- supreme ct. of held in Wilmington, **5**. 250.
- tax in, **19**. 706.
- taxables in, **5**. 320, 575, 603; **7**. 145, 283, 289, 539, 540.
- Tories in, **22**. 731.
- treasurer, **5**. 337; **23**. 249, 400.
- troops from, **12**. 849; **15**. 73, 569.
- troops to be raised in, **13**. 411; **24**. 154.
- visit to and from S. C. of Wilmington, **9**. 1150, 1151.

- writ of election to, **4.** 1041.
- Duplin C. H.**, **5.** 353; **11.** 523; **13.** ix, 472; **14.** 837; **15.** 70, 435, 499; **16.** 635; **22.** 537; **23.** 779.
- act for public buildings at, **23.** 925-6.
- Cornwallis passes, **17.** 1020.
- troops to rendezvous in, **24.** 369, 415.
- Dupoise, David**, juror, **25.** 189.
- Dupont, Col.**, Tory, **22.** 229.
- Duportail, Gen.**, **12.** 513.
- a prisoner, **14.** 815.
- at council of war, **14.** 805-806, 813.
- commands sappers and miners, **12.** 531.
- Dupoyze, Wm.**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Dupray, Sterling**, patroler, **10.** 221, 454.
- Dupre, Capt.**, **10.** 467.
- Dupre, Mr.**, makes indigo, **9.** 364.
- Dupre, Lewis**, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- Dupreart, James**, army pay, **17.** 204.
- Dupree, Mr.**, **15.** 380.
- Dupree, Mrs.**, allowance to for slave, **21.** 420.
- Dupree, Benjamin**, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 38.
- patroler, **10.** 64.
- Dupree, Cordell**, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Dupree, Danjel**, allowance to, **22.** 822, 866.
- claims of, **5.** 546.
- nominated for mace bearer, **5.** 714.
- pension to, **6.** 1095, 1100, 1156, 1158, 1166, 1167, 1168.
- Dupree, Jas.**, army pay, **17.** 204.
- army rank, **16.** 1039.
- Dupree, James**, executed, **13.** 559-560, 561, 661-662.
- tried for murder and condemned to be burned, **13.** 375-376.
- Dupree, James**, to establish armory, **10.** 631.
- Dupree, Lewis**, lieut. col., **22.** 921.
- building coms'r, **24.** 632.
- in Assembly **12.** 816, 817, 872, 879; **19.** 378; **20.** 190, 220, 220, 240, 246, 285, 288, 475, 476, 478, 480, 482, 483, 514, 516, 519, 520, 523, 525, 526, 527, 536, 543, 546, 547, 550, 554, 555, 567, 587; **21.** 5, 7, 81, 175, 176.
- in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 27, 30, 31.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 913, 916, 960, 970.
- major, **10.** 622.
- nom. for U. S. Conv., **20.** 538; for Fed Conv., **21.** 94.
- on com. of Assembly, **12.** 823.
- on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 927, 965.
- recruiting officer, **22.** 928.
- resigns as col. of militia, **12.** 833.
- Dupree, Sarah**, allowance to for slave executed, **12.** 610; **13.** 375-376, 559-560, 561, 661-662, 909.
- petition, **20.** 483, 597; **21.** 13, 257, 613, 632, 721.
- Dupree, Sterling**, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 3, 5, 25, 28, 30, 31.
- major, **20.** 272, 461.
- signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221, 451.
- patroler, **10.** 64.
- Dupree, Wm.**, in militia, **17.** 1042.
- Dupree's Ferry, Br.** at, **14.** 821.
- Dupree's Landing**, inspection at, **24.** 581.
- Dupriest, Jas.**, army rank, **16.** 1048.
- DuQuesne, fort**, **6.** 210, 282, 306, 457, 493.
- deserted and burnt by French, **5.** 964, 987.
- expedition against, **6.** xi.
- in hands of English, **6.** 25.
- Indians behave well on expedition against, **6.** 90, 101.
- retaken, **5.** 1094.
- Durah, Scotch**, immigrants from, **8.** 526.
- Durah Island, Scotland**, **9.** 251.
- Durain, Thos.**, juror, **25.** 190.
- Durant, Mr.**, **10.** 835.
- Durant, Mrs.**, enters stock for grand children, **1.** 394.
- Durant, Anne**, buys land, **1.** 593.
- debt due by, **1.** 402.
- gives power of attorney, **1.** 433.
- law suit, **1.** 433.
- petition, **1.** 421; against, **1.** 400.
- will proved, **1.** 450.
- Durant, Anne**, **4.** 39.
- Durant, Geo.**, a judge, **1.** 316.
- agent for Albemarle in England, **1.** 274, 283.
- appraisers of estate, **1.** 421.
- arms, **1.** 280.
- arrested, **1.** 249.
- as Attorney General Indian, **1.** 313-314, 316-317.
- begins rebellion, **1.** 287.
- buys land of Indians, **1.** 19, 20.
- estate to be appraised, **1.** 451.
- case presented to Colleton, **1.** 286-289.
- controls trials, **1.** 282.
- grant to, **1.** ix.

- house of ment'd, **1.** 320; rendezvous of rebels, **1.** 273, 276-277, 280-281, 297, 299; the seat of government, **1.** 281.  
 in Assem., **1.** 282.  
 land grant issued at house of, **1.** 254, 302.  
 leader in rebellion, **1.** 257-258, 261, 266, 276, 279, 281, 284, 292-293, 297, 301, 310-311.  
 letter delivered at house of, **1.** 319.  
 prisoners confined at house of, **1.** 293, 311.  
 returns from London, **1.** 292, 310.  
 sells land, **1.** 355.  
 ships tobacco, **1.** 292, 310.  
 threatens to revolt, **1.** 287-288.  
 virtual governor, **1.** 259.  
 will proved, **1.** 393.  
**Durant, George, a J. P., 2.** 526.  
 asks for land, **2.** 379, 391-392, 425.  
 buys land, **2.** 87.  
 imprisoned, **1.** 369.  
 juror, **2.** 556; **25.** 186.  
**Durant, George, 4.** 39.  
 children, **4.** 39.  
 in Assembly and dead, **4.** 749, 750-751.  
**Durant, George, Indian, sells land, 2.** 483.  
**Durant, John, a justice, 1.** 443.  
 appraiser, **1.** 386, 387.  
 assistant, **1.** 405.  
 assistant justice, **1.** 410, 413, 415, 419, 420, 423.  
 attorney, **1.** 433.  
 attorney general, **1.** 300.  
 imports persons, **1.** 395.  
**Durant, John, asks power to sell lands, 4.** 446.  
**Durant, John, King of Yeopims, 2.** 483.  
**Durant, Jno., quit rents of, 22.** 252.  
**Durant, Judith, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Durant, Mary, 4.** 39.  
**Durant, Samuell, juror, 4.** 525.  
**Durant, Sarah, imported, 1.** 395.  
**Durant, Sarah Eliza, 4.** 39.  
**Durant, Thos., appraiser, 1.** 443.  
 juror, **1.** 446.  
 probates will, **1.** 450.  
**Durdan, Benjamin, army pay, 17.** 204.  
**Durdan, Cornelius, army pay, 17.** 205.  
**Durdan, Cornelius, army pay, 17.** 207.  
**Durdan, John, army pay, 17.** 204.  
**Durden, Benjn., army rank, 16.** 1046.  
**Durden, Cornelius, army rank, 16.** 1048.  
**Durdin, Jacob, resurvey to, 6.** 1078.  
**Durdon, Mills, army rank, 16.** 1048.  
**Duren, Thos., executor, 1.** 479.  
**Durfreg, Wm., court to be held at house of, 24.** 980.  
**Durham.** See Deerham, Derham.  
**Durham, Bishop of, powers of, a model for C., 3.** 33, 34; **11.** 81, 82.  
**Durham, Humphry, army rank, 16.** 1047.  
**Durham, James, deposition on breaking up of Assembly by northern members, 4.** 1190-1191.  
 land grant of altered, **6.** 772.  
**Durham, James, pensioner, 22.** 63.  
**Durham, John, land grant to altered, 6.** 772.  
**Durham, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1045.  
**Durham, Jos., in militia, 22.** 319.  
**Durham, Matthw., petitions, 19.** 932.  
**Durham, Nathan, in army, 15.** 720.  
**Durham, Nathaniel, army pay, 17.** 204.  
**Durham, Thos., petitions, 19.** 932.  
**Durham, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1047.  
**Durham, Wm., release asked, 15.** 490.  
**Durham, Wm., summoned before Rowan S. C., 10.** 310.  
**Durham, Bishopric of the model for C., 3.** 33, 34; **11.** 81, 82.  
 estate in, **1.** 557.  
**Durham, Counts Palatine of, 25.** 123.  
**Durham, County Palatine of, model for Proprietors of C., 1.** 7, 22, 103, 187; **2.** 852; **3.** 33, 34; **11.** 81, 82.  
**Durham, countersign, 8.** 595.  
**Durham Halls camp, 16.** 1201.  
**Durham's Creek, 6.** 1236, 1292; **23.** 222.  
 inspection at, **24.** 581; **25.** 313, 379.  
**Durke, Col., 12.** 507.  
**Durkett, David, army pay, 17.** 206.  
**Durley, Mr., takes letter to England, 3.** 27.  
**Durn, David, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, 10.** 29-30.  
**Durnegan, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1046.  
**Durnin, James, protests against regulators, 8.** 273-274.  
**Durning, Jas., in militia, 22.** 451.  
**Durphie, Prudence, bill for her to sell land, 21.** 802, 833, 969, 970-971, 1002.  
**Durphie, Wm., bill to sell his land, 21.** 802, 833, 969, 970-971, 1002.  
**Durremfiss, John, in army, 13.** 527.  
**Durroon, Rice, Watauga to be annexed, 10.** 708-711.



**Dursley, —**, letter on customs laws, **1**. 458-459.

**Dusenberry, S.**, Baptist church, **5**. 1179.

**Dussell, Eliander**, asks pardon for Fruit, **9**. 93-94.

**Dutch, 16**. 367; **19**. 981.

abuse trade regulations, **1**. 441.

ambassador, recalled, **15**. 339.

asked to join England but favor America, **15**. 338, 339.

at war with H. R. E., **17**. 187.

British manifesto printed in, **13**. 320

cargo lost, **4**. 1304.

in N. C., **7**. 736, 737, 803.

loan, **18**. 280, 281, 527, 530, 531, 543, 668, 703; **20**. 397, 451, 636, 639, 645, 785; considered, **16**. 765; **17**.

179, 180, 526, 527, 548, 549, 561; report on, **17**. 53.

mediation with refused by Gr. Br., **15**. 588.

privateers cut out Eng. vessels, **22**. 594.

raise price of salt, **11**. 688.

rivals to N. E., **17**. 174.

send commissioners to Paris, **16**. 441.

ship wrecked, **4**. 1305.

steal slave and treasonable letters found on, **14**. 871-872.

threaten war against Eng., **15**. 70.

trade of, **6**. 1032; **16**. 883; discussed, **5**. 645-646, 750.

traders, **1**. 468.

travel in N. C. and S. C., **17**. 130, 131.

**Dutch bottoms, 15**. 338.

**Dutch Buffalo Creek**, money raised for congregation on, **8**. 764.

Hessians settle on, **8**. 760.

**Dutch Buffalo Creek Church, 8**. 759, 761.

**Dutch Buffalo Meeting House, 8**. 762.

**Dutch Creek, Germans on, 8**. 748.

**Dutch District, 22**. 179.

**Dutch District, Granville Co.**, tax payers in, **26**. 1272-1273.

**Dutch Fork, S. C., 14**. 554.

**Dutch Fort**, Indian name for Bethabara, **5**. 1148.

**Dutch Islands, 9**. 1132.

exports to, **5**. 645.

trade with discussed, **6**. 1034.

**Dutch language, 17**. 125.

notices to be in, **24**. 555, 894.

**Dutch Lutherans, 8**. 753.

of Philadelphia, asked to write to those in N. C., **10**. 86.

urge their members for liberty, **10**. xxx.

**Dutch Presbyterian Church**, same as German Reformed, **8**. 781.

**Dutch Presbyterians, 8**. 753.

**Dutch River, 20**. 731.

**Dutch Settlement, 8**. 744.

prohibition on importations from, **5** 319.

**Dutch War**, interferes with supplies to S. C., **1**. 221.

**Dutch West Indies, 10**. 962.

trade with, **10**. 637, 640, 694, 707, 969.

**Dutchen Creek, 4**. 217.

**Dutchman's Creek, 7**. 1004; **23**. 757.

**Dutchman's Creek Lutheran Church, 8**. 776.

**Duties, 17**. 552-553.

act for, **23**. 467-8; **25**. 160, 461; for light house, **25**. 55; repealed by Va., **16**. 941; for sick seamen, **25**. 56-7, 81-2; for war expenses, **25**. 332, 333, 361-4; for use on river improvements, **24**. 590-1; on goods, **23**. 371-375; on liquors, **23**. 363-4, 374; on regulation of, **24**. 718-20, 797; on slaves imported, **24**. 792-4; **25**. 80; to King, **23**. 401-2; to print laws, **23**. 268-272, 308-9, 332-341; act relating to, **2**. 482; to dispose of, **23**. 103; to erect port, **24**. 850-1; to give authority to C. C. to levy, **24**. 405-6, 510, 547-9, 553; to levy by N. C., **24**. 549-53, 658-61, 797, 798-802; **25**. 58, 80; to levy internal duties, **24**. 655-8, 731; to levy tonnage, **23**. 45-46; **24**. 380-1, 510; to use for beacons, **25**. 194-6; to use for fort, **23**. 229-231, 338.

amount, **5**. 640; collected for schools, **9**. 272, 273.

and National debts and N. C., **17**. 54, 99.

and N. Y. state, **17**. 721.

bill for, **5**. 672, 673, 678, 680, 681, 682, 687, 712, 714, 715, 716-717, 726, 727, 728, 730-731, 735; **6**. 1100, 1104, 1105, 1113, 1165, 1168, 1169, 1189; **7**. 599, 604, 607, 633, 636 641, 646, 652, 903, 906, 907, 950, 953, 958, 959, 963; **19**. 75; on exports to Va., **5**. 1047; on liquors,

7. 310, 314, 317, 392, 433-434; 9. 114, 123, 127, 148, 164, 168, 193, 196, 201; on rum and wine from S. C., 4. 1260, 1262, 1265, 1266, 1273, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1285, 1286, 1288, 1291, 1299; on slaves, 19. 546; on tonage, 5. 267, 268, 272, 273, 274, 279, 288, 290, 294, 296, 297, 300, 309; to allow time for payment on liquors, 7. 322, 339, 377, 382, 384, 394, 398, 401, 420, 421, 422, 433-434; to amend act regulating, 5. 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 50, 60, 62, 64, 69, 71, 72, 75, 76; to amend act to appoint collectors, 20. 35, 40, 85, 90; to amend laws on, 19. 429, 430, 448, 463, 484, 485, 768, 788, 792, 805, 816, 829; to discontinue, 9. 114, 122, 166, 169, 189, 196, 201, 208, 222, 258; on liquors, 9. 713, 714, 717, 744-745, 748, 752, 755, 817, 839, 848, 866, 881, 886, 895, 907, 943-944, 954-955, 959-961, 982-983, 989; to give C. C. power to levy, 20. 187, 363, 388; to give U. S. power to levy, 19. 660, 678; to grant, 4. 1321, 1322, 1325, 1326, 1327-1328, 1335, 1342, 1343, 1346, 1347, 1348; to impose to print laws, 4. 1004, 1009, 1014, 1023, 1026; to levy, 16. 111, 122, 168; 18. 177, 417, 476-477; 19. 634, 635, 636, 637, 641, 659, 701, 703, 708; to regulate collection, 21. 321, 666; to repeal act on, 19. 424, 450, 759, 790.  
British act on, 6. 1080.  
by Parliament to be repealed, 8. 152, 172.  
collection enforced, 9. 607.  
collectors elected, 19. 625, 626, 637, 638, 644, 698-699, 704; instructed to receive that on liquors, 9. 228-230.  
commissions allowed to collectors, 9. 440, 567, 568, 578.  
concessions of Va. and N. C. for sake of D. S. canal, 25. 91-2.  
devoted to support of school, 9. 239.  
discussed, 19. 496.  
extortions in, 9. 236, 237.  
for U. S. report on, 18. 496-502, 527-534, 542-543, 556-560, 580-581, 584-585, 587, 650, 654-655, 658, 659, 660, 661, 681-684, 688, 692, 736-740, 772-773, 788-789, 792-793.  
frauds in, 5. 333; 7. 491-92, 497-98.

free ports in France, 17. 40, 70-71.  
Hillsborough on repeal of law for, 9. 300-301.  
importance of, 17. 22.  
imposition of, 16. 943.  
in N. C., 19. v.  
instructions on laws making, 5. 1116, 1117.  
Keaes to Caswell on, 18. 518-519.  
kind that are desirable, 5. 298.  
laid by N. C., 17. 75, 80; laid by Parliament to be taken off, 8. 89, 92, 115, 135, 138.  
Lamb on act for, 25. 237, 238-9.  
levied, 17. 64-65; for C. C., 17. 143, 146; for education, 23. 680.  
likely to be taken off, 8. 43.  
Lowndes on sources of, 3. 49-50.  
Martin on repeal of law on for sinking fund, 9. 230-235.  
Mass. to N. C. on, 7. 686-689.  
need of, 19. 726; on liquors, 6. 1219.  
new collector appointed at Bath, 9. 323.  
no rebate allowed, 6. 1088.  
none levied, 3. 154; 5. 216; on imports from U. S., 19. 485-486.  
on Br. goods, 17. 20; on exported hides asked, 5. 745-746; on exports, 23. 614; in French ports, 17. 608-623, 632; on imports, 23. 395-398; on liquors for palace, 23. 665; on staves and rum, 18. 453.  
ordinance to appoint collectors, 23. 987-8.  
payment of refused, 9. 570, 581.  
petition for release from, 8. 316; of merchants against, 5. 1067.  
proc. on payment of, 9. 645.  
rebates on allowed, 8. 354, 406, 407, 411, 417, 419, 425.  
receivers to report on, 6. 1188-1189, 1207, 1208.  
recommendation that certain ones cease, 9. 166.  
reduction on wanted, 20. 32.  
regulation of, 18. 511-512, 536; 22. 22, 24.  
reports on, 21. 1069; on collection of, 20. 256-258, 262; on liquor duty mentioned, 5. 827; on those due in France, 17. 436-437, 484, 552; on those of Bath, 8. 261, 545; to be made on, 3. 115.  
resolutions on, 9. 1025, 1037, 1044, 1048; of Mass. on, 17. 476; to remit, 21. 1053.

R. I. and Va. oppose, **16**. 763.  
 should be laid, **5**. 236; **7**. 552.  
 S. C. allows U. S. to levy, **17**. 43-47, 67.  
 S. C. Sons of Liberty on proposals to repeal, **8**. 197-199.  
 States refuse to pay but want for self, **16**. 885-886.  
 to be levied by C. C. for public debt, **16**. 769-772; by U. S., **19**. 544, 546.  
 to be repaid, **21**. 864-865.  
 to be repealed, **8**. 56, 60.  
 to redeem bills of credit, **5**. xlv, xlv.  
 Dutlon, Benj., land conveyed to, **4**. 852.  
 Dutton's Creek, **1**. 582.  
 Duvivier, Sureau, introduced to Washington, **13**. 220-221.  
 major of French reg't, **13**. 129, 228.  
 petitions to be allowed to raise regt. of Cont. Troops, **12**. 674, 696.  
 Duty, Matthew, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Duty, Rich'd, in militia, **22**. 163.  
 Duty, Richard, refuses to take oath, **22**. 179.  
 Duty, Samuel, Baptist minister, **5**. 1183.  
 Duty, Wm., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Duval, Levi, takes goods among Indians, **17**. 11.  
 Duvivier (Duviour), Major, **22**. 764, 947.  
 Dwight, Joseph, juror, **4**. 525.  
 Dwight, Joseph, land grant asked, **4**. 440; grant to, **4**. 631.  
 Dwight, Samuel, **9**. 1239.  
 a J. P., **8**. 161.  
 Dwining, James, protests against regulators, **8**. 273-274.  
 Dyal, James, army pay, **17**. 205.  
 Dyal, Thomas, sells land, **2**. 330.  
 Dyar, Samuel, asks relief from church tax, **9**. 95-96.  
 Dyches, Isham, army pay, **17**. 207.  
 Dyches, Isom, army rank, **16**. 1039.  
 Dye, Hopkins, in army, **13**. 510; **16**. 1044.  
 Dye, John, deposition against Miller, **1**. 317.  
 Dyer, Mr., **18**. 598.  
 Dyer, Capt., shoes to, **14**. 426.  
 Dyer, Col., **10**. 485.  
 Dyer, Lt., needs clothing, **14**. 682.  
 Dyer, James, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Dyer, James, in militia, **22**. 164.

Dyer, James, surrenders charter of Campbellton, **9**. 270-271.  
 Dyer, Michael, **23**. 133, 148, 149, 456; **25**. 257.  
 land grant to, **4**. 58.  
 Dykes, Jacob, killed, **19**. 525, 527.  
 Dyle, John, apologizes to Fanning, **7**. 191.  
 Dyra, Capt., **8**. 635.  
 Dysart, Capt., **15**. 100.  
 Dysart's Company, **15**. 372.  
 Dyson, Mr., at Board of Trade meetings, **7**. 544-549.  
 Dyson, Clement, in militia, **22**. 319.  
 Dyson, J., to Tryon on payment for Catawba survey, **7**. 113.  
 Dyson, Thos., in army, **13**. 522, 527; **16**. 1044.

## E

E. O. tables, act for tax on, **24**. 731.  
 Eachard's Ecclesiastical history, **2**. 120.  
 Eaden. See Eden.  
 Eaden, Elias, in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Eadings, Thos., in militia, **22**. 341.  
 Eadon. See Eden.  
 Eadon, Jno., in militia, **22**. 340.  
 Eagan, Cyrus, castrated, **22**. 825.  
 Eagan, Darby, slave castrated, **22**. 825.  
 Eager, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1052.  
 Eagle, George, army pay, **17**. 209; army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Eagle, Henry, muster at house of, **11**. 829, 830.  
 Eagle, Jacob, captain, **10**. 320.  
 Eagle, Jos., army record, **13**. 474.  
 town trustee, **24**. 611.  
 Eagle, man of war, **13**. 235.  
 Eagle, packet, **15**. 71.  
 Eagle, privateer, seizes The Joseph, **10**. 996-997.  
 Eagles, Alexand'r, memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
 Eagles, Richard, a J. P., **4**. 346, 447.  
 Eagles, Richard, claims allowed, **22**. 403.  
 com'r of Wilmington, **23**. 134, 148; on road, **25**. 264.  
 condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 703-704.  
 land grant to, **4**. 273, 283, 329.  
 recommends Macdowell, **6**. 232-233.  
 summoned to Assembly, **4**. 725.  
 to McDowell on his work, **6**. 537-538.

to Tryon on stamp act proceedings, **7.** 242-243.  
 vestryman, **23.** 191.  
**Eagles, Richard, Jr.**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 448.  
**Eagle's Island**, **23.** 187, 220; **25.** 298.  
 act for roads from, **23.** 662-3.  
 bill for ferry opposite, **7.** 48, 50, 51, 54, 61, 70, 71, 76, 78, 80, 83-84; for road across, **6.** 1233, 1238, 1239-1240, 1243-1244, 1253, 1285, 1286-1287, 1293-1294, 1295, 1297, 1301-1302, 1303; **7.** 92.  
 inspection at, **24.** 581.  
 Lamb on act for road to, **7.** 225.  
 naval stores inspector for, **23.** 748.  
**Eagle's Mills**, **11.** 752.  
**Eagon, James**, land grant to, **4.** 277.  
**Eaker, Cristel**, in militia, **22.** 282.  
**Eaker, Peter**, in militia, **22.** 281.  
**Eakin, John R.**, copies account of King's Mtn. battle, **15.** 100.  
**Eakin, Saml.**, petitions, **19.** 933.  
**Eakins, Lt.**, wounded, **15.** 638.  
**Ealbeck**. See Elbech.  
**Ealbeck, Mrs.**, allowance to, **10.** 584.  
**Ealbeck, Henry**, in militia, **17.** 1061.  
**Ealbeck, Montfort**, judge, **12.** 109.  
**Ealdom, John**, land grant to, **4.** 349.  
**Eames, George**, jurymen, **1.** 388.  
**Earhart**. See Earnhart.  
**Earhart, Philip**, army rank, **16.** 1054.  
**Earl (Earle)**, Rev. Daniel, books sent to, **6.** 222, 224, 231.  
 location, **7.** 102, 457, 540; **8.** 221, 222.  
 mistreats Taylor, **9.** 21, 22.  
 preaches in Edenton, **10.** 496.  
 presides at meeting on Rev. affairs, **9.** 1037.  
 recommended by St. Paul's Parish, **6.** 241.  
 to S. P. G. on church affairs, **7.** 192-193; on clergy and Amer. cause, **10.** 237-238; on condition of churches, **7.** 7-8; on his work, **6.** 240-241, 552, 710-711, 980; **7.** 115, 264, 701; **8.** 542; **9.** 273, 1254.  
 to raise fund for premiums, **9.** 1134, 1147.  
**Earl, James**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
 army rank, **16.** 1050.  
**Earl, Jesse**, in militia, **22.** 166.  
**Earl, John**, asks relief from church tax, **9.** 95-96.  
**Earl, Richard**, land grant asked for, **4.** 453.

**Earl, Wm.**, in militia, **17.** 1059.  
 roll of company of, **17.** 1059.  
**Earle, G.**, signs commission and instructions of McCulloh, **11.** 34, 41.  
**Earle, John**, a J. P., **3.** 425.  
**Earle, John**, building coms'r, **24.** 411.  
**Earle, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 386.  
**Earle, John**, land warrants of, **17.** 374.  
**Earle, John**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Earle, John**, on Tryon S. C., **10.** 296, 297, 423.  
**Earle, Rich'd**, in militia, **22.** 275.  
**Earle, Richard**, land grant to, **4.** 335.  
**Earles fort**, **22.** 128.  
**Earley**. See Early.  
**Earley, —**, law suit, **2.** 95.  
**Earley, John**, juror, **2.** 548, 646, 686.  
**Earley, Wm.**, tax in hands of, **1.** 561.  
**Earlis, Widow**, observations at house of, **1.** 742.  
**Earls, John**, a J. P., **8.** 160.  
**Earls, John**, building coms'r, **24.** 237, 473.  
**Earls, Obadiah**, in militia, **22.** 161.  
**Early**. See Earley.  
**Early, —**, law suit, **1.** 586, 587.  
**Early, Jos.**, army rank, **16.** 1051.  
**Early (Jeremiah)**, English & Co., petition for, **20.** 165, 169, 183, 184, 344, 358-359, 362.  
 to build iron works, **21.** 354, 355, 434, 683.  
**Early, John**, juror, **3.** 55.  
 lands lapse, **2.** 240.  
 sells indentured servant, **2.** 699; land, **2.** 352.  
**Early, William**, **1.** 544-545.  
 law suit, **1.** 590, 592.  
 tax collector, **1.** 560.  
**Earnell, Aaron**, lieut., **10.** 625.  
**Earnest, Henry**, petition on separation, **22.** 705-8.  
**Earnhart**. See Earhart.  
**Earnhart, John**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
**Earnhart, John**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
**Earp, Abednego**, pensioner, **22.** 64.  
**Earp, Edward**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
**Earp, Emamiwell**, in militia, **22.** 332.  
**Earp, Henry**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Earp, Jas.**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Earp, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Earp, Jos.**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Earp, Joshua**, in militia, **22.** 333.  
**Earp, Luke**, in militia, **22.** 332.  
**Earp, Petticord**, inquest on body of, **6.** 742.

- Earp, Richard, army pay, **17.** 208.  
 Earp, Thos., in militia, **22.** 333.  
 Ears, Ezekiel, in militia, **15.** 400.  
 Ears, cropped, **10.** 94.  
   act for cutting off, **24.** 795.  
   cut off, **1.** 308; **23.** 167, 203, 295, 312, 393, 901; **24.** 14, 277; **25.** 235.  
 Earthquake, **10.** 897.  
 Easeley, James, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
 Easeley, James, Watauga to be annexed, **10.** 708-711.  
 Easeley, Roderick, army rank, **16.** 1053.  
 Easley, Milenton, takes oath, **22.** 178.  
 Easley, Millington, refuses to take oath, **22.** 177.  
 Easley, Peter, petition on separation, **22.** 705-13.  
 Easley, Robert, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Easley, Stephen, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Easley, Thomas, petition on separation, **22.** 705-12.  
 Easly, Dan'l, pensioner, **22.** 64.  
 Easman, Benj., receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 197, 202, 215, 237, 260.  
 Eason. See Easton.  
 Eason, Capt., declines to act as paymaster, **13.** 172.  
   deposition of considered, **13.** 177.  
   extracts from letter of, **13.** 178.  
 Eason, Abner, a J. P., **23.** 992.  
   in militia, **22.** 357.  
   petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
   signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 222.  
 Eason, Benj., land grant to, **4.** 594.  
 Eason, Geo., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Eason, George, juror, **4.** 518.  
   land grant to, **4.** 766.  
 Eason, Geo., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 Eason, Isiac, juror, **8.** 529.  
 Eason, Jacob, army pay, **17.** 209.  
 Eason, Jas., in militia, **22.** 357.  
 Eason, Jesse, a J. P., **6.** 341.  
 Eason, Jesse, a J. P., **23.** 995.  
   in Assembly, **12.** 265, 289, 349, 368, 380, 399, 408, 429, 439, 441, 553; **19.** 373, 374.  
 Eason, John, money to for salt works, **10.** 620-621.  
   navigation coms'r, **23.** 671.  
   to procure arms, **10.** 524.  
 Eason, Obed., signs Pitt Asso., **10.** 221.  
 Eason, Seth, in Assembly, **18.** 245, 257, 284, 297, 312, 317, 344, 346, 351, 357, 361, 362, 376, 389, 429, 443, 468, 469, 470, 471.  
   officer, **18.** 450.  
   owes state, **21.** 1074.  
 Eason, Seyth, lieut., **10.** 944.  
 Eason, Shadrack, patroler, **10.** 64.  
 Eason, Thomas, juror, **4.** 518.  
 Eason, Thos., quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 East, the favored section, **7.** xx.  
 East Branch of Lynch's Creek, **16.** 51.  
   British on, **15.** 259.  
 East District of New Hanover Co., road act for, **23.** 220.  
 East Florida, **7.** 460; **10.** 330, 341, 343; **15.** 256; **17.** 524; **22.** 185, 197, 237.  
   and U. S. boundary, **16.** 750; **17.** 6.  
   boundary with Creeks to be fixed, **7.** 112.  
   British to go to, **13.** 326; traders in, **17.** 567.  
   Clarke to command in, **15.** 262.  
   expedition against, **13.** 332; proposed, **10.** 759.  
   gov. consulted on Cherokees, **7.** 235.  
   Hillsborough to gov. on culture, **8.** 38.  
   in vice admiralty dist. of Charleston, **11.** 219.  
   instructions to gov., **11.** 242-243, 244.  
   invasion of Ga. from, **11.** 706, 709.  
   Lincoln to reduce, **13.** 279, 296.  
   may be admitted to Cont. Ass'n, **10.** 178.  
   to be attacked, **22.** 943.  
   Tories remove to, **22.** 231, 232, 234, 239.  
 East Florida Rangers, **22.** 182.  
 East Fork River, **10.** 713, 883..  
 East Granville, **14.** 836.  
 East Greenwich, **4.** 54.  
 East Greenwich, tenure in manor of the model for C., **1.** 22, 103-104; **3.** 33, 34; **5.** 770; **11.** 67, 81, 83.  
 East India Company, **9.** 1035, 1040; **10.** 157.  
   actions denounced, **9.** 1044.  
 East India fleet, captured, **15.** 121.  
 East India tea, use of forbidden, **9.** xxx.  
 East Indies, **8.** 770; **9.** 618; **16.** 921, 923; **17.** 552, 618; **19.** 725.  
   Br. defeated in, **15.** 492, 537.  
   flour exported to, **5.** xlii.  
   goods from consumed in America, **2.** 627; not to be imported from,

9. 1045-1046.  
 peace in, **22**. 623.  
 ports in open, **17**. 88.  
 rice sent to Portugal, **2**. 424.  
 ships from captured, **14**. 680.  
 slave from, **13**. 380.  
 trade with, **1**. 246.  
**East Jersey**, act to forfeit charter, **1**. 552-554.  
 atty. gen. for, **1**. 464.  
 confusion in, **1**. 537.  
 gov. of, **1**. 530.  
 illegal trade in, **1**. 468.  
 land troubles in, **4**. 1104.  
 petitions of Proprietor, **1**. 470-471-472.  
 petition on Admiralty courts, **1**. 473.  
 to be annexed to N. Y., **1**. 441.  
**East New Jersey**, act to restore to crown, **25**. 149-50.  
 proposed quo warranto against, **1**. 352-354.  
**East Tennessee**, inviting character of, **10**. 885.  
 settled by Regulators, **8**. 652.  
**Eastage, Silvester**, exempted, **4**. 1072.  
**Eastchurch, Thomas**, **1**. 257, 258, 278.  
 action in Culpeper rebellion, **1**. 250.  
 arrives in Va. and dies, **1**. 282, 288.  
 commissions Miller, **1**. 292, 310.  
 dies in Va., **1**. 249, 274, 226, 298.  
 entrance into Albemarle opposed with arms, **1**. 303.  
 family and character, **1**. 229.  
 governor, **1**. 230, 232, 233, 284, 296.  
 instructions to, **1**. 230-232.  
 marries in Nevis, **1**. 287.  
 position and reasons for his choice as governor, **1**. 286-287.  
 prevents execution of Miller, **1**. 298.  
 speaker of Assembly, **1**. 228.  
 stops in Antigua, **1**. 284.  
 threats of Durant against, **1**. 288.  
 troops promised to, **1**. 261.  
 turned out of office, **2**. x.  
**Easten, Capt.**, **10**. 717.  
**Easter, Abra.**, land grant to, **4**. 851.  
 rights proved, **4**. 765.  
**Easter, David**, army rank, **16**. 1052.  
**Easter, Henry**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-9.  
**Easter, John**, land grant to, **4**. 803.  
**Easter, John**, money due to, **16**. 129, 131.  
**Easterlin, Thos.**, petition on separation, **22**. 705-12.  
**Easterly, Rev. George**, helps organize Tenn. Synod, **8**. 782.  
**Eastern Counties**, further from Western counties than from Boston, **8**. v, vi, xi.  
 raise no troops against regulators, **8**. 650.  
**Eastern Department**, **17**. 122.  
**Eastern District, Tenn.**, surveyor for, **19**. 690, 697.  
**Eastern Parish of Chowan**, **23**. 6.  
 established, **2**. 207.  
 vestrymen of, **2**. 208.  
**Eastern Provinces**, **17**. 990.  
**Eastern Quarter of Quaker Y. M.**, petition from, **16**. 58, 97, 101; **19**. 63.  
**Eastern Riding (Courts)**, act to establish, **25**. 65-7.  
**Eastern Rowan charge, history**, **7**. 744-745.  
**Eastern section**, opposes regulation, **8**. iii-xi.  
**Eastern Shore of Md.**, **18**. 621.  
 Arnold plunders, **17**. 985.  
 threatened, **11**. 437.  
**Eastern Shore of Va.**, **14**. 689.  
 Amer. troops to be put on, **11**. 594.  
 British off coast of, **11**. 580.  
**Eastern States**, **17**. 65, 66; **18**. 776; **19**. 712; **20**. 778; **21**. 522.  
 advantages to from Spanish treaty, **22**. 902.  
 and organization of Vt., **17**. 89.  
 and power of C. C. to raise troops and claims, **17**. 81.  
 balance of power with, **18**. 752.  
 criticized, **17**. 174.  
 provisions may be sent to, **22**. 950.  
**Eastern Station, Tenn.**, **22**. 105.  
**Eastern Waters**, **22**. 673.  
**Eastheart, Anthony**, court-martialed, **12**. 465.  
**Easthen, Isaac**, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
**Eastice, John**, coms'r on land, **24**. 285.  
**Eastland trade**, encouragement of, **1**. 500.  
**Eastman, Benj'n**, army rank, **16**. 1052.  
**Easton**. See Eason.  
**Easton, Capt.**, **22**. 939.  
**Easton, Col.**, **15**. 16.  
**Easton, Charles**, appoints collector, **9**. 323.  
**Easton (Eason), John**, a J. P., **23**. 993.  
 Caswell to on affairs of The Caswell, **13**. 217, 312.  
 coms'r on canal, **23**. 685; **24**. 505, 538; on fort, **24**. 174.

- in Assembly, **12.** 655, 658; **13.** 625, 703; **18.** 3; **19.** 129, 130, 132, 134, 146, 151, 153, 157, 168, 175, 176, 179, 184, 203, 215, 239, 247, 268, 298, 301, 377, 385, 391, 722; **20.** 1, 3, 8, 21, 25, 39, 46, 55, 68, 70, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102, 183, 261, 308, 328, 347, 360, 370, 372, 378, 380, 385, 390, 416, 419, 426, 427; **21.** 250, 342, 582, 598, 609, 622, 670, 679, 680, 694, 696, 697, 726.
- in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 39, 47, 48.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 166, 172, 913, 915, 960.
- lieut. col., **14.** 320; **22.** 965.
- on com. of Assem., **12.** 554, 586, 660, 691; **13.** 534, 626, 627; **17.** 282, 294, 305, 364, 812, 820, 841.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 174, 923, 968, 971.
- on Newbern dist. S. Com., **10.** 215, 459, 462, 463.
- pay for the Caswell to, **13.** 311.
- paymaster, **10.** 687; **13.** 138, 139; recommended for paymaster, etc., **22.** 741.
- payments, **10.** 742, 743; **13.** 350; for The Caswell, **22.** 943.
- pays money to Williams for salt works and to take charge of same, **10.** 1000.
- promises to secure a. and a., **15.** 573.
- purchases tender for the Caswell, **12.** 636, 637, 742, 746; **13.** 138, 139.
- quoted on Wright, **15.** 14.
- reports on tender, **13.** 181.
- salt coms'r, **22.** 745(?), 907.
- sends letter and salt maker, **22.** 745, 746.
- to Caswell on exposed situation of Beaufort, **11.** 632-633; on pay for troops, **11.** 510; on pay for troops and privateers, **13.** 175-176.
- to Council of Safety on salt making, **10.** 724-725.
- to pay wages due The Caswell, **13.** 694.
- to take possession of arms and ammunition, **12.** 177-178, 191, 359-360.
- town coms'r, **23.** 805.
- Easton, Seth**, army rank **16.** 1051.
- Easton, Thos.**, juror, **25.** 186.
- Easton, Wm.**, army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Easton, Pa.**, **22.** 973.
- Eastown, Pa.**, **11.** 668.
- Eastridge**, —, petition for, **16.** 191-192.
- Eastridge, Abraham**, in militia, **22.** 165.
- Eastridge, Ephraim**, in militia, **22.** 166.
- Eastridge, Thomas**, convicted and character, **16.** 345, 346; **22.** 610, 611.
- Eastterlin, Jno.**, in militia, **22.** 282.
- Eastwood, Israel**, takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Eastwood, Israel**, takes oath, **22.** 169.
- Eaton**. See Eton.
- Eaton**, —, to Moore on supplies for troops, **11.** 331.
- Eaton, Mr.**, carriage maker, **11.** 562, 747.
- Eaton, Mr.**, report on troops under, **22.** 1031.
- Eaton, Miss**, **15.** 342.
- Eaton, Capt.**, in Assem., **22.** 480.
- roster of co., **16.** 1011, 1024, 1027, 1038, 1048, 1063, 1074, 1085, 1089, 1107, 1110, 1123, 1133, 1143, 1151, 1154, 1167, 1169, 1182.
- Eaton, Maj.**, **14.** 157, 311, 827; **15.** 426, 427, 578, 743; **19.** 910.
- and recruiting service, **15.** 403.
- commands troops, **15.** 443, 460.
- fortunes of men uncertain, **15.** 505.
- killed at Augusta, **15.** 481.
- officers to join, **15.** 440.
- on Lamb's trial, **14.** 352.
- returns by asked for, **15.** 494.
- troops to join, **15.** 446.
- Eaton, Major**, on court martial, **19.** 909.
- Eaton, Charles**, claims allowed, **10.** 570.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 500, 523.
- Eaton, Charles Rust**, a J. P., **23.** 993.
- juror, **8.** 72.
- lieut. col., **10.** 207, 531.
- regulators entry on causes of, **8.** 239.
- school trustee, **13.** 809; **24.** 297.
- sheriff, **21.** 1074.
- Eaton, Christr.**, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Eaton, G.** (Gen.?), **19.** 882.
- Eaton, G.**, orders men into service, **15.** 663.
- Eaton, James**, in Assembly, **18.** 1, 24, 69, 90, 134, 136, 154, 156, 161, 171, 185; on com. of Assem., **17.** 799, 885, 895, 904, 933; **18.** 4, 9, 31, 36, 103, 166, 241, 264, 268, 283, 351.
- Eaton, John**, claims, **21.** 212, 253; allowed, **17.** 407, 412.

- in Assembly, **17.** 878, 936, 947, 948, 952, 963.  
 memorial, **17.** 319, 322; **20.** 36, 101; **21.** 834, 848, 858, 1006, 1038; as administrator, **21.** 361-362, 608, 616, 706.  
 to Caswell on chair purchased, **11.** 712-713.  
 to take charge of militia property, **15.** 389.  
 Eaton (Easton?), John, to Pres. C. of S. on salt works, **22.** 745.  
 Eaton (Eton) Pinketham (-man), army rank, **16.** 1050.  
 captain, **10.** 517, 520.  
 claim, **19.** 658.  
 memorial as administrator, **21.** 361-362.  
 no writ against executors, **17.** 422.  
 on court martial, **11.** 752.  
 rank settled, **11.** 716; and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.  
 recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
 recommends Wilson, **11.** 717.  
 resolve in favor of, **20.** 108-109, 114.  
 Sumner (?) to on his appointment to command at Hillsboro, **15.** 422.  
 to continue in service, **15.** 434.  
 to Sumner on movements of militia, **15.** 427-8, 438; on Camden battle, **14.** 769; on movements of Br., **15.** 440-441.  
 Eaton, Thos. (Col. and Gen.), **11.** 525; **14.** 829; **15.** 156; **20.** 610.  
 act to vest lands in, **24.** 528-9.  
 and Briar Creek battle, **14.** 271, 281, 282.  
 and his militia, **15.** 152.  
 asked to attend council, **11.** 584.  
 bill for tobacco inspection at ferry of, **21.** 810, 821, 830, 974, 978, 989, 992, 1000; to vest lands in, **19.** 186, 191, 193, 312, 313, 316, 317, 321, 322.  
 brig. gen. of Halifax dist., **13.** 885, 886, 976; **14.** x.  
 buys at Martin sale, **22.** 885, 887, 888.  
 Caswell to on meeting of Council, **13.** 54.  
 colonel, **10.** 530, 584.  
 coms'r on boundary, **23.** 754; on navigation, **24.** 600; **25.** 107; on school, **24.** 863.  
 elected brig. gen., **20.** 198, 207, 225, 373, 388, 416.  
 hastens march to S. C., **13.** 281.  
 in Assem., **8.** 102, 106, 107, 110, 112, 129, 132, 136, 145, 303, 307, 314, 324, 325, 326, 341, 406; **9.** 113, 143, 146, 161, 212, 223.  
 in Council of State, **10.** 1013; **12.** 25, 27; **17.** 143; **19.** 466, 473, 809, 813, 819; **22.** 906, 909, 910, 914, 917, 926, 929; **23.** 936.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1178, 1179, 1181; **10.** 164, 167, 172, 913, 915.  
 in regulator campaign, **8.** 672.  
 losses at Guilford C. H., **15.** 431.  
 money to, **15.** 8.  
 nominated as brig. gen. pro tempore, **14.** 351; for C. of S., **12.** 562, 667; **17.** 858, 954; **19.** 578, 583; **20.** 226, 414, 491; **21.** 26, 251, 611, 778, 818, 822, 935, 987, 993; for treas., **19.** 188, 312.  
 on com. of Assem., **8.** 111, 112, 309; **9.** 146.  
 on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 174, 921.  
 on Council of Safety, **10.** 581, 619, 632, 684.  
 on Prov. Council, **10.** 214, 283, 286, 349.  
 orders draft, **14.** 472.  
 president pro tem. of Council of Safety, **10.** 632.  
 refuses to relinquish command, **16.** vii.  
 return of N. C. militia of, **17.** 1038.  
 signs oath as member of Council of State, **11.** 363-364, 365, 379.  
 summoned to the Council, **11.** 683.  
 takes command of Jones's brigade, **15.** 427.  
 to arrest Wrenn, **22.** 581.  
 to Caswell on drafts of militia, **15.** 360-361; on exchange of prisoners, **11.** 407.  
 to make arms, **10.** 354.  
 to receive bounty money, **10.** 293.  
 to receive letters, **21.** 173.  
 to Sumner on release of prisoners, **15.** 490.  
 troops of in Briar Creek battle, **14.** 42.  
 to Nash on bond, &c., **14.** 844.  
 Eaton, Wm., a J. P., **4.** 813; **5.** 591.  
 claims allowed, **5.** 981.  
 coms'r on pub. buildings, **23.** 285, 297; on county, **23.** 248.  
 enters land, **4.** 1125.  
 in Assembly, **4.** 837, 839, 842, 855, 858, 859, 860, 903, 904, 905, 907,



- 911, 913, 980, 984, 994, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1175, 1274, 1322, 1325, 1338, 1343; **5.** 56.  
land grant to, **4.** 348, 761, 762.  
on com. of Assembly, **4.** 900, 977, 1258, 1276, 1318, 1331, 1341, 1343.  
on com. to examine and compare revisal, **4.** 977, 991.  
petitions for repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982.  
report on regiment of, **5.** 162.  
rights proved, **4.** 625.  
vestryman, **23.** 497.
- Eaton, Wm., a J. P., 23.** 995.  
allowance to, **19.** 524; **22.** 816.  
colonel, **11.** 657.  
lieut. colonel, **10.** 205, 531.  
nom. for major, **17.** 952, 954.  
paid for negro executed, **16.** 77.  
on S. C. of Halifax Dist., **10.** 215.  
to procure arms, **10.** 525.
- Eaton, Wm., claim allowed, 5.** 981.  
**Eaton, Wm., court to be held at house of, and county coms'r and vestryman, 23.** 249, 250.  
**Eaton, Wm., in militia, 22.** 307, 313, 314.  
**Eaton, Wm., report on Granville reg't, 22.** 370-80.  
**Eaton, Thomas, tobacco inspection at ferry of, 25.** 99, 107-8.  
**Eaton's Ferry, hogs at, 15.** 480.  
**Eats, William, petition on separation, 22.** 705-9.  
**Eavens. See Evans.**  
**Eavens, Jas., in militia, 22.** 343.  
**Eaves, Ralph, land grant to, 4.** 616.  
**Eaves, Wm., rights proved, 4.** 709.  
**Eavin, Benjamin, army pay, 17.** 209.  
**Eavins, Jno., in militia, 22.** 343.  
**Ebarn, John, capt. of militia, 14.** 135.  
**Ebb, Josiah, army pay, 17.** 208.  
**Ebenezer, —, prisoner, 15.** 169.  
**Ebenezer, Ga., 8.** 765, 793; **14.** 270.  
**Eberly, John, prisoner, 17.** 1045.  
**Eborn, —, in Assembly, 21.** 670, 679, 725.  
**Eborn, Henry, land grant to, 4.** 800.  
**Eborn, John, lieut., 10.** 518.  
**Eborn, Nath'l, road coms'r., 23.** 222.  
**Eborne, James, juror, 8.** 509, 510.  
**Eborne (Eborn), John, canal coms'r, 25.** 50.  
in Assembly, **16.** 1; **17.** 265, 266, 304, 359, 364, 387, 391, 394, 406, 424; **18.** 227, 249, 376, 412, 429, 430, 443, 445, 469, 470; **19.** 489, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 718, 719, 734, 773, 794, 805, 808; **20.** 119, 121, 141, 159, 238, 240, 246, 275, 285, 287.  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 6, 25, 29.  
in Conv. 1789, **22.** 37, 47, 48.
- Eburn, Hen., juror, 25.** 190.  
**Eburn, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1051.  
**Eburn, Thomas, army rank, 16.** 1051.  
**Eburns, John, boundary coms'r, 24.** 705.  
**Eccard, Robert, army pay, 17.** 208.  
**Eccles, Gilbert, owes State, 21.** 1071.  
**Ecclesiastical courts, influence, 2.** 455.  
**Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of Bishop of London, established, 3.** 110-111.  
**Eccoms, signs Indian treaty, 11.** 203.  
**Echoe, Indian town, 6.** 314.  
**Echolls, John, land grant to, 4.** 675, 704, 1091.  
**Echols, James, in army, 13.** 506.  
**Echols, John, land grant to, 4.** 801.  
**Eckles, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1054.  
**Eckolls, John, land grant to, 4.** 962.  
**Eclbeck. See Elbech.**  
**Eclbeck, Montford, land grant to, 4.** 703, 711.  
**Ecleston, Thomas, witness, 5.** 611.  
**Eclipse, report on, 13.** 450.  
**Eclipse, a privateer, 15.** iv.  
**Eclipse, sloop, commission asked for, 14.** 70.  
**Ecoy, makes agreement on Cherokee boundary, 7.** 469-471.  
**Ecret, Robt., army rank, 16.** 1049.  
**Ector, Hugh, waits on Nash for money, 14.** 860.  
**Ecuy, and Cherokee boundary, 7.** 853, 854, 855.  
**Edbins, Thos., in militia, 22.** 497.  
**Eddino, Jno., in militia, 22.** 333.  
**Eddistowe, 1.** 132, 133.  
**Eddistowe Indians, 1.** 137.  
See also Edisto.  
**Ede, Jno., in militia, 22.** 384.  
**Eden. See Eaden, Eadin.**  
**Eden, —, lieut. col., 11.** 831.  
**Eden, Gov. of Md., 9.** 14; **10.** 406, 1034, 482, 483.  
**Eden, Charles, 2.** xi, 190; **3.** 48, 179, 334, 453, 479, 480; **4.** 64, 71; **25.** 158, 159.  
agrees to proposed settlement of boundary dispute with Va., **1.** xxiv; **2.** 222-223, 299, 311, 681, 731, 732, 733-734, 740, 744-745, 750, 800.  
appoints justices of peace, **2.** 264-265,

arrives, **2.** 137.  
 at council, **2.** 139-142, 146, 147, 168-173, 180-184, 199-200, 204-205, 216-218, 226-227, 239-244, 246-247, 249-250, 275, 282-283, 289-291, 296-297, 301-303, 307-309, 311-318, 321-324, 328-331, 341-349, 351-357, 374-375, 377-380, 389-392, 396-398, 425-429, 432, 438.  
 charged with ingratitude to Va., **2.** 382.  
 complains of need of missionary, **2.** 200.  
 compromises boundary line with Va., **2.** vi.  
 council held at house of, **2.** 147, 168-170, 182-184, 199-200, 377-380, 396-398, 432, 449-450.  
 death, **2.** 449, 489; and reputation, **2.** viii-ix.  
 debts not paid by Lovick, **3.** 28.  
 estate lost, **3.** 30.  
 existence of will proved, **2.** 503-507.  
 given 1,000 acres, **2.** 58.  
 Great Deed of Grant said to have been repealed under, **3.** 354, 550, 566, 569, 570, 600, 602.  
 instructions to, see instructions to Gov. Hyde.  
 Knight's defense to, **2.** 345-349.  
 land grants under, **4.** 309, 310, 312.  
 land office closed under, **4.** 299.  
 letter to, **2.** 460.  
 library com'r, **23.** 78.  
 made a Landgrave, **2.** 299.  
 made governor, **1.** 967; **2.** 50-51.  
 makes grants in Bath county, **4.** 300; treaty with Tuscaroras, **2.** 283.  
 memorial on will of, **2.** 533-534, 536-539.  
 Moseley's accusation of concerning Teach, **2.** 359-360; letter to, **2.** 329.  
 narrative of surrender of Teach laid before council, **2.** 322.  
 no instructions to on boundary dispute, **2.** 135.  
 papers ~~car~~ Moseley and Moore, **4.** 90.  
 Pollock to on Indian troubles and paper money, **2.** 295-296; on Indians and escheats, **2.** 306; on Moseley's seizure and Cary's debts, **2.** 375-376; on political and Indian affairs, **2.** 298; on trial of privates in Va., **2.** 318-320.

presents his commission and takes oath, **2.** 129.  
 promotes the church, **2.** 138.  
 proposals to Spotswood on settlement of Va. boundary, **2.** 204, 222-223, 299, 311.  
 Proprietors to on bad law regulating survey and purchase of lands, **2.** 173-174; on lapsed land law, **2.** 238-239; on N. C. affairs, **2.** 175-176.  
 removes to Bath Co., **2.** 287.  
 reports on lapsed land noted, **2.** 234-235.  
 salary, **2.** 170.  
 sends petition to Proprietors, **2.** 236; revisal of laws to Eng., **2.** 235.  
 signs N. C. acts, **2.** 207, 213, 216, 885, 886, 887, 888; **23.** 6, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 56, 62, 67, 70, 71, 79, 80, 81, 82, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96.  
 S. P. G. to on appointment of Newman as missionary, **2.** 432-433.  
 thanks of S. C. to, **2.** 254-255.  
 to have a title, **2.** 314.  
 to receive papers on boundary dispute from Moseley, **2.** 142.  
 to recommend Rainford, **2.** 153.  
 to settle at Pamlico, **2.** 229.  
 to S. P. G. on departure of Urmston, **2.** 430; on need of missionaries, **2.** 269-270, 292-293, 430; on Urmston and church affairs, **2.** 227-229.  
 to Spotswood on war with Sawras, **2.** 247.  
 to substitute council for deputies, **2.** 307.  
 Urmston's estimate of, **2.** 285.  
 value of estate, **2.** 533, 538.  
 vestryman, **2.** 150, 208, 209; **23.** 6, 7.  
 wife dies, **2.** 286.  
 witness, **2.** 169.  
 writes Proprietors on land sales, **2.** 314.  
 Eden, Taphy, negro slave, **2.** 538.  
 Eden House, **4.** 1120, 1189; **5.** 771; **23.** 271.  
 Eden Street, Newbern, **23.** 708, 711, 864; **24.** 245, 246, 827.  
 Edenburg, **16.** 997.  
 Edenburg, Scotland, **5.** xviii; **8.** 585, 602; **10.** 122.  
 Edens, Henry, in militia, **22.** 338.

**Edens, Jno.,** army rank, **16.** 1053.

**Edens, Wm.,** land grant to, **4.** 638.

**Edent, Idam,** asks for new county, **9.** 92.

**Edenton, Nicholas,** army rank, **16.** 1053.

**Edenton (Edentown), 2.** 214, 473, 474, 543, 544, 546, 547, 561, 579, 581, 590, 593, 597, 601, 604, 605, 618, 619, 648, 649, 650, 652, 653, 654, 656, 659, 661, 662, 666, 669, 672, 690, 691, 693, 694, 695, 696, 698, 699, 700, 701, 703, 704, 708, 709, 710, 713, 715, 718, 719, 741, 743, 755, 758, 760, 761, 824, 827, 828, 834; **3.** iii, xviii, 15, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 134, 150, 190, 198, 199, 223, 225, 227, 230, 253, 261, 328, 329, 331, 340, 367, 389, 390, 403, 405, 411, 414, 416, 470, 471, 472, 474, 492, 493, 494, 506, 509, 510, 519, 522, 523, 525, 572, 573; **4.** x, xvi, 4, 10, 21, 23, 25, 122, 123, 147, 150, 170, 178, 179, 181, 203, 206, 240, 242, 243, 264, 267, 345, 361, 379, 407, 421, 425, 447, 448, 461, 462, 492, 502, 503, 530, 534, 552, 575, 586, 611, 623, 655, 681, 689, 695, 699, 750, 753, 792, 793, 794, 844, 849, 868, 872, 882, 919, 924, 925, 936, 943, 944, 945, 1028, 1030, 1031, 1074, 1086, 1108, 1113, 1119, 1120, 1126, 1138, 1163, 1165, 1170, 1172, 1173, 1178, 1179, 1193, 1198, 1202, 1203, 1204, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210, 1213, 1218, 1222, 1231, 1284, 1308, 1309, 1311, 1314, 1315, 1316, 1327, 1347; **5.** iv, v, x, 1, 2, 3, 13, 14, 144g, 146, 147, 342, 343, 345, 348, 440, 595, 625, 655, 779, 947, 964, 986, 1037, 1088, 1089, 1146; **6.** 2, 6, 21, 61, 72, 121, 143, 144, 240, 293, 294, 298, 301, 311, 541, 552, 563, 601, 604, 710, 736, 737, 767, 859, 929, 934, 979, 1039, 1047, 1239, 1295; **7.** 7, 102, 103, 115, 126, 157, 166, 192, 199, 201, 264, 426, 427, 435, 491, 701, 823, 1001; **8.** vii, ix, xxii, 8, 9, 59, 173, 257, 270, 493, 542, 603; **9.** 21, 132, 209, 210, 273, 283, 319, 322, 357, 611, 612, 641, 642, 645, 669, 757, 759, 804, 826, 968, 1008, 1037, 1053, 1070, 1132, 1134, 1142, 1236, 1251; **10.** xxvii, 14, 66, 88, 91, 116, 122, 237, 273, 289, 321, 353, 354, 355, 360, 496, 535, 549, 566, 612, 634, 635,

646, 686, 690, 691, 692, 695, 700, 707, 812, 822, 847, 848, 849, 875, 876, 880, 907, 919, 953, 996, 997, 1026, 1027, 1035, 1038; **11.** 10, 43, 257, 262, 297, 310, 312, 315, 355, 360, 406, 408, 425, 432, 435, 438, 441, 448, 473, 488, 493, 504, 520, 525, 531, 539, 550, 551, 552, 553, 555, 562, 570, 588, 596, 598, 604, 637, 651, 674, 688, 735, 747, 755, 776, 816, 817, 831; **12.** 102, 115, 116, 269, 271, 316, 611, 623, 796, 853; **13.** v, 1, 2, 18, 19, 28, 29, 35, 46, 61, 62, 70, 71, 78, 83, 84, 95, 105, 119, 132, 133, 146, 147, 154, 170, 249, 277, 291, 292, 298, 299, 300, 301, 312, 324, 325, 341, 387, 422, 431, 447, 465, 477, 478, 544, 549, 605, 623, 630, 648, 654, 671, 685, 843, 846, 892, 937; **14.** 12, 13, 41, 45, 82, 86, 94, 100, 107, 128, 138, 149, 163, 172, 174, 187, 255, 260, 287, 301, 307, 332, 334, 436, 457, 476, 646, 707, 843, 850, 863; **15.** 78, 128, 129, 137, 166, 365, 379, facing 380, 382, 383, 389, 435, 468, 475, 483, 493, 495, 507, 508, 521, 536, 562, 600, 602, 635, 643, 655, 658, 670, 686; **16.** 30, 261, 289, 336, 338, 339, 393, 472, 488, 494, 516, 520, 531, 532, 541, 554, 563, 572, 613, 708, 734, 835, 958, 971, 974, 997; **17.** 80, 94, 112, 136, 473, 477, 533, 682, 775; **18.** 12, 33, 65, 78, 191, 312, 497, 503, 588, 593, 603, 621, 636, 638, 655, 656, 679, 689, 707, 755, 772, 773, 815; **19.** 136, 148, 163, 168, 184, 189, 267, 282, 305, 306, 472, 474, 647, 785, 786, 815, 820, 890; **20.** 136, 389, 608, 621, 625, 626, 637, 640, 643, 659, 687, 716, 737, 792, 793; **21.** 207, 208, 219, 223, 232, 241, 243, 247, 251, 253, 254, 261, 262, 268, 287, 289, 290, 292, 303, 325, 329, 335, 349, 353, 371, 432, 439, 440, 441, 442, 444, 446, 447, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 468, 469, 470, 473, 477, 478, 480, 481, 482, 485, 491, 492, 493, 496, 500, 511, 514, 518, 520, 521, 526, 527, 533, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 541, 545, 548, 553, 555, 557, 558, 559, 563, 564, 567, 568, 578, 592, 604, 614, 620, 638, 698, 701, 707, 724, 799, 812, 822, 823, 863, 961, 968, 972, 981, 989, 1067,

1070, 1080; **22.** 329, 400, 401, 402, 404, 519, 530, 552, 556, 571, 577, 578, 579, 592, 593, 597, 625, 632, 748, 749, 755, 768, 802, 833, 835, 844, 849, 861, 892, 893, 923; **23.** 134, 148, 230, 231, 271, 274, 296, 301, 347, 351, 375, 379, 411, 444, 502, 553, 667, 668, 692, 874; **24.** 37, 50, 161, 298, 401, 427, 454, 749, 932; **25.** 64, 66, 253.  
 a port of entry, **3.** xvi.  
 act for church in, **23.** 140, 143-145, 189, 336, 681; **25.** 193, 304, 505-6; for fairs in, **24.** 283-5; for maritime court in, **24.** 686-8; for public buildings in, **23.** 127; **24.** 144-5, 238-40, 300; **25.** 275, 286, 436; for repairs and school, **23.** 232-3, 338; for road from and gate at, **23.** 214-215, 337; for tax for C. H. in, **23.** 445; **25.** 341; for vendue master, **24.** 688-9; on levying taxes in, **24.** 832-6, 963; on navigation, **23.** 127, 375-378; on titles in, **23.** 136-140, 335, 462-467, 681; to confirm titles in to be repealed, **5.** 92, 116; repealed and to be reenacted, **5.** 405-407; to convey land to Smith Academy, and choose com'rs, **24.** 754; to enlarge and encourage, **23.** 99; **25.** 175-8, 191; to establish, **25.** 168; to establish titles in, **25.** 505-6; to finish church in, **23.** 480, 681; **25.** 359-60; to grant lot to Dickinson, **25.** 102; to incorporate Centre Benevolent Society, **25.** 29-30; to pay for work on church, **23.** 593; **25.** 476-7; to regulate, **23.** 99, 127, 116-140, 335, 445; **24.** 152-3, 452-4, 519-20, 915-22; **25.** 191-4; to regulate pilotage, **24.** 124-8, 167-8, 218, 316, 502-8, 592; to restrain slaves, **24.** 725-30; to vest school house in trustees, **23.** 823.  
 admiralty court located at, **10.** 634, 644; **14.** 153-154.  
 ammunition at, **5.** 576, 604  
 and post route, **7.** 455; **16.** 736-737.  
 arms landed at, **15.** 337; removed from, **17.** 843.  
 Assembly held in, **2.** 460, 575-578, 608-624; **3.** 212, 257-325, 561-611, 612-620, 634-643; **4.** 225-241, 293, 651-655, 714-732; **5.** 1012-1039; **23.** 98, 99, 101, 103, 106, 108, 109, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 117, 136, 158,

207, 334, 335, 336, 337, 365, 485, 502, 511, 547; **24.** 241, 456; **25.** 173, 176, 179, 182, 184, 191, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 204, 206, 210, 211, 212, 263, 484.  
 anctioneer for, **24.** 559,  
 beef coms'r and warehouse for, **22.** 915.  
 bill for beacons and buoys in channel to, **4.** 1321, 1334; for C. H. in, **4.** 363, 364, 365, 368, 369, 380, 388, 392, 397, 408; for C. H. and jail for district of, **7.** 304, 305, 306, 307, 310, 312, 339, 364, 369, 372, 375, 380, 383, 420; for fairs in, **13.** 851, 875, 882, 943, 955, 970; for police magistrate, **21.** 810, 976; for regulating, **4.** 363, 364, 365, 368, 369, 380, 389, 392, 393, 397, 408; for repair of C. H. in, **5.** 675, 678, 679, 687, 720, 721, 726, 727, 728, 735; for school house in, **7.** 561, 562, 563, 586, 587, 588, 589, 591, 598, 600, 632-633; on courts in, **21.** 225, 239, 396, 599; on taxes in, **21.** 21, 39, 53, 56; to amend act for prison in, **13.** 576, 602, 607, 679, 711, 717; to amend act to regulate, **21.** 768, 919; to confirm charter, **6.** 400; to confirm lands in, **4.** 512-513, 527, 529, 542, 546, 547, 548, 549, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572; **5.** 669, 670, 672, 673, 675, 687, 704, 705, 706, 713, 714, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 735; to erect fences, bridges, school house, &c., **4.** 783, 786, 787, 788, 790; to erect prison in, **12.** 47, 49, 129, 130, 131, 141-142, 167, 169, 219, 254, 286, 289, 305, 329, 348; **13.** 358; to finish church, **4.** 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 549, 557, 560, 561, 563, 564, 565, 572; **5.** 879, 880, 881, 884, 888, 908, 910, 911, 913, 917, 918, 924; **6.** 856, 858, 861, 865, 874, 883, 891, 912, 923, 926, 928, 937, 945, 954; to fix title and finish church, **7.** 300, 302, 303, 304, 305, 307, 339, 357, 363, 364, 366, 370, 375, 420; to incorporate, **4.** 726, 727; to incorporate manufactures, **21.** 256, 265, 307, 318, 621, 688, 762, 813, 912, 915, 972; to regulate, **4.** 485, 498, 568; **12.** 150, 173, 180, 184, 220, 254, 311, 315, 328, 343, 348; **13.** 357; **21.** 71, 95, 106, 243, 279, 283, 296, 307, 313,

630, 688; to regulate harbor, **21**. 321, 666; to regulate pilotage of, **12**. 177, 191, 193, 202, 205, 209-210, 254, 346, 357, 365, 370, 377-378, 385, 387, 452, 594, 600, 613, 617, 625-626, 654, 703, 704, 721, 732, 737; **13**. 356, 577, 594, 604, 681, 700, 715; to repair church in, **5**. 676, 677, 718, 719, 720, 721, 724; to vest school house in trustees, **7**. 900, 901, 904, 909, 921-922, 942-943, 947, 948, 953, 954, 970, 978; **8**. 299, 301, 339, 342, 343-344, 347, 355, 366, 384, 387, 409, 438, 477. British captured at, **15**. 621; threaten, **16**. 595, 601, 706-707; **17**. 985; **22**. 534. Burke to merchants' of on provisions, **16**. 192. cannon at, **15**. 435; imported, **22**. 994; thrown into river, **24**. 737. capital, **25**. v, 177-8; should be removed from, **4**. 1201. catalogue of library for, **2**. 583-584, 585. charter not repealed and representation in Assem., **6**. 227, 228. church in, **5**. 1180; to be finished, **4**. 793, 794; unfinished, **4**. 753, 924. climate, **5**. 3. clothing at, **13**. 114; for army, **13**. 17-18. collector's office in, **24**. 552. commissioner of military stores appointed for, **11**. 314. commissioners invested with power, **3**. 278, 315, 318. condition of church, **8**. 542. Corbin seized, **5**. lvii. council chamber to be repaired, **4**. 550, 573. council held in, **2**. 450-457, 459-463, 472, 482-485-489, 491-499, 500-507, 514-515-518, 520-530, 532-542, 552, 562-565, 568-575, 603-604, 606-608, 637-645, 664, 673-683, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-771, 817-818, 830-831; **3**. 211-257, 398-425, 536-599, 540-561, 633-634; **4**. 31-48, 67-75, 75-114, 222-225, 461-462, 587-593, 625-651; **5**. 490-491, 994, 995-998. court for, **23**. 946, 947, 990; held in, **3**. 52-61, 388-391; **23**. 253, 254, 255; **25**. 433, 436; to be held in, **6**. 168. court house at, **23**. 102. court of admiralty proposed for, **10**. 580.

export commissioner at, **10**. 686. cruiser needed for, **7**. 202. damage by Br. near, **17**. 952-953. flag of truce captured in, **16**. 289-290. fortifies, **10**. 359. fortunes of merchants in, **15**. 601. French agent at, **15**. 366. galley captured by, **14**. 602. general court held at, **2**. 463-473-476-478-480, 507-515, 542-558, 585-603, 640, 645-672, 686-703-720, 818-834; **4**. 1189. given representation in Gen. Assem., **10**. 1007. goods imported into, **15**. 21-22. incorporation granted, **6**. 333. inspection at, **24**. 581; **25**. 313, 379. jail and magazine should be guarded, **11**. 637-638. land office of Earl Granville in, **4**. 1116; **6**. 31, 544. law to establish courts, &c., to be repealed, **4**. 440. libel against W. Smith posted in, **4**. 537-538, 562-563. library of, **4**. xiii. loan office in, **24**. 130. location, **4**. 204. mail route from, **5**. 684, 731-732. members of Assembly, **2**. 608, 611, 612, 623; **3**. xiv, 285, 562, 612, 635; **4**. 115, 493, 737, 815, 856, 1154, 1170, 1231; **5**. 58, 61, 62, 232, 521, 889, 1111; **6**. 77, 363, 662, 801, 893, 1152; **7**. 284, 343, 473; **8**. 106; **9**. 464, 734, 1188; **12**. 656; **13**. 626, 785, 799; **16**. 2; **17**. 265, 877, 886; **18**. 227; **19**. 234, 489, 718, 797; **20**. 120; **21**. 3, 194, 197, 872, 936. members in Conv. 1788 and 1789, **22**. 4, 39. members in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1179; **10**. 166, 501, 915, 919. merchants to Burke on commerce and impressments, **22**. 578-9. militia guard disbanded, **13**. 12; to be ordered out, **5**. li. naval office should be established, **4**. 499. no more chancery courts to be held at, **3**. 321. nom. as place for Assem., **19**. 312; **21**. 822, 827, 991, 997. note on act to vest school house in trustees, **8**. 6-7; on acts for, **3**. 190, 191.

- number members of Assem., **5.** 86, 87; ships entered at, **5.** 314.  
old public buildings to be sold, **23.** 684.  
on 36th parallel, **1.** xxiii.  
only place to hold court, **6.** xvii, 56, 57.  
opposition to removal of capitol from, **4.** 1190.  
oyer and terminer court to be held at, **4.** 3, 72.  
petition from, **21.** 939, 944; against paper money, **17.** 364.  
population, **18.** 434.  
post from, **5.** 1038, 1101; **6.** 1058, 1059.  
privateers fitted out from, **10.** 848-849, 876-877; **11.** xx; **15.** 686.  
proceedings of S. C., **9.** 1134-1135, 1236; **10.** 670-671.  
proposition to hold Assem. at, **6.** 1.  
Proprietors give money for church, **2.** 768.  
public stores in to be guarded, **13.** 684; removed from, **12.** 422-423.  
quit rents payable at, **4.** 186, 205; **25.** 217.  
remonstrance from, **17.** 819-820, 826, 827, 859, 904, 906, 915.  
report on supplies furnished army, **16.** 484-486, 495-496.  
represented in Assembly, **23.** 140, 251, 980.  
S. C. for, **10.** 212; Martin's letter to White sent to, **10.** 86; to Council of Safety on salt raid, **10.** 670-671.  
salt at to be sold, **12.** 244-245, 425, 426, 431, 433; raid on, **10.** 670-671.  
Secretary's office to be at, **4.** 572.  
sends aid to Suffolk, **15.** 138, 143.  
shipping of, **5.** xliii.  
size, **5.** 1.  
soldiers embarked at, **4.** 424.  
stamp act in, **7.** ix.  
stores at guarded, **12.** 417.  
subscriptions for D. S. Canal taken in, **25.** 83.  
supreme court held in, **5.** 260.  
the metropolis, **3.** 296.  
threatened, **14.** 100, 102, 103, 105, 307, 478; **15.** 113, 128, 129, 130, 137, 149.  
time of courts, **5.** 666.  
tobacco to be delivered at, **24.** 813;  
inspection at, **23.** 651, 736, 792;  
warehouse at, **5.** xlii; **23.** 444, 514.  
trade to, **13.** iv; to be protected, **10.** 352.  
troops stationed at, **10.** 243; to rendezvous in, **24.** 369.  
trouble arising from having capital at, **4.** 1199.  
Tryon offers to pay wine license for, **7.** 128.  
See also Roanoke (port).  
Edenton (parole), **22.** 872.  
Edenton and Newbern division, to elect representative, **25.** 1-3.  
Edenton Bay, **10.** 690.  
British in, **16.** 706.  
Fox on, **1.** xx.  
Edenton brigade, reduced in size, **13.** 63.  
Edenton district; **7.** 486; **9.** 283; **10.** 187, 193, 214, 417, 423, 581, 925, 968; **11.** 314, 332, 481, 680; **12.** iv, 268; **13.** 249, 289, 315, 363, 414, 416, 431, 643, 683, 752, 753, 809, 911, 937; **14.** x, 4, 338, 407, 410, 424, 436, 459, 842; **15.** 151, 435, 449, 456, 530, 531, 541, 571, 673; **16.** 285, 291, 338, 394, 448, 472, 494, 531, 536, 544, 545, 595, 616, 703, 704, 712, 718, 797, 1199; **17.** 68, 277, 388, 820, 857, 859, 924, 941, 952; **18.** 56, 57, 79, 168, 289, 690, 745, 804; **19.** 119, 122, 123, 133, 167, 185, 188, 202, 311, 326, 353, 370, 410, 415, 416, 432, 434, 443, 550, 559, 563, 640, 644, 650, 656, 657, 668, 674, 692, 711, 735, 744, 770, 873, 893, 910; **20.** 5, 48, 52, 203, 235, 236, 283, 292, 295, 297, 298, 357, 376, 391, 425, 466, 468; **21.** 173, 587, 818, 832, 840, 865, 867, 980, 1039, 1046, 1056, 1067, 1069, 1079, 1080; **22.** 542, 552, 625, 850, 929, 953, 955; **23.** 504, 688, 705, 872, 874, 990, 991; **24.** 27, 37, 48, 50, 132, 161, 231, 232, 273, 454, 455, 749, 813, 918, 919; **25.** 1, 84.  
act for Court Dist., **25.** 433-49; for public building, **23.** 683-4, 929-30; **24.** 144-5, 238-40, 300, 455-6, 873-4; for store, **24.** 323; on jurors, **23.** 575; **25.** 422; to call public building commissioners to account, **24.** 763-4; to change time of court, **24.** 664-8; to incorporate Smith's Academy, **24.** 454-5; to put into Eastern riding, **25.** 65-7.  
aid not expected from, **14.** 458.  
auditors for, **18.** 447, 460; to settle

accounts of N. C. Line revised, **18.** 190-191.  
 bill for com'rs to investigate public buildings, **17.** 318, 322, 327, 352, 362; for food to, **10.** 792; for learning in, **19.** 6, 47, 52; for maritime court, **19.** 446, 457, 484, 762, 781, 790, 801, 826-827; for public buildings for, **9.** 394, 398, 410, 444, 484, 485, 499, 503, 522, 524, 584, 661; **16.** 27, 29, 104, 127, 135, 137-138; **19.** 9, 71, 94; **20.** 35, 48, 78; **21.** 1022; for taxes in, **18.** 27, 256; **20.** 488, 493, 511; for pub-buildings, **18.** 57, 79, 205, 295, 314, 328, 436; to alter time of court, **19.** 470, 817-818; **21.** 248, 322-32, 610, 793, 797, 812, 957, 966, 998; to convey lands of, **17.** 279, 284, 291, 299, 339; to Academy, **20.** 9, 64; to establish maritime courts, **18.** 199, 399; to explain act for prison in, **13.** 576, 602, 607, 679, 711, 717; to promote learning in, **16.** 22, 24, 32, 79, 80, 82; to regulate, **16.** 22-23, 24, 52, 57, 87; **17.** 333, 361; **19.** 6, 26, 58, 195-201, 212-213, 325, 328, 331, 343, 349, 649; **20.** 132, 134, 135, 139, 140, 318, 324, 539; slaves, **17.** 346, 368-369, 382, 385, 414; **20.** 77, 106.  
 bond of Johnston as clerk, **7.** 716-717.  
 brig. gen. elected for, **12.** 232, 233, 235, 413, 415, 416; **13.** 765, 766, 783, 813; **18.** 803, 804, 806, 823, 824; **22.** 919.  
 British in, **16.** 706-707; defeated in, **17.** 717.  
 commissioners on exports for, **10.** 473-474; on navigation, **24.** 403; on pension claims, **24.** 736; on provisions for, **15.** 200.  
 confiscation acts in, **21.** 56, 66, 155, 156.  
 confiscation com'sr for, **24.** 662.  
 counties included in, **15.** 377; **23.** 692.  
 district auditors for, **24.** 373, 387, 422.  
 established for judicial purposes, **23.** 550-63.  
 extent, **7.** 476.  
 Gardner to take charge of provisions in, **13.** 953.  
 horses impressed in, **17.** 939-940.  
 judges of, **12.** 109; **22.** 907, 924.

members of Council of Safety for, **10.** 619, 643.  
 militia at Tarboro, **22.** 598; organization, **10.** 196, 204, 284, 285, 287, 291, 352, 471, 517, 530, 539, 558, 559, 563, 564, 577, 579, 584, 587; **10.** 625, 639, 643, 691, 744, 944; **11.** xi; **24.** 1-5, 190, 358; drafted in, **17.** 806-807, 808; officers and troops from, **24.** 340, 341; officers elected, **21.** 780, 781, 938, 945, 946; ordered out, **16.** 34-35.  
 money from for Cont. Line, **24.** 567.  
 officers for troops, **10.** 517, 625; **12.** 100, 103, 109; **18.** 450, 458; elected, **16.** 148, 167, 168, 169, 175.  
 orders for, **16.** 635.  
 Prov. Council for, **10.** 214, 283.  
 provisions not collected, **17.** 806-807, 808, 890; provisions in to be sold, **24.** 394.  
 return of militia, **22.** 1022.  
 S. C. organized and duties, **10.** 208, 215.  
 size, **22.** 768.  
 threatened, **16.** 25; **17.** 680, 683, 690, 692, 761, 765.  
 time of court, **7.** 605, 643.  
 treasurer for, **13.** 765-766; **18.** 804, 806; **24.** 259.  
 troops of to stay in N. C., **24.** 405; to be raised in, **24.** 155-6, 157, 199, 369, 372, 415.  
 Edenton Ferry, bill to regulate, **20.** 531, 547; **21.** 76, 80.  
 Edenton Public Library, catalogue, **2.** 583-584.  
 Edenton Sound, **9.** 611.  
 Edes, —, letter to on Tryon and the regulators, **10.** 1024-1025.  
 Edge, Nehemiah, petitions, **19.** 934.  
 Edge, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1049.  
 Edgecombe, Mr., **3.** 372.  
 Edgecombe (Edgecumbe), R., at Board of Trade meeting, **5.** 480-488.  
 to King on instructions to Dobbs, **5.** 1103-1107; on McCulloh's offsetting quit rents with S. C. debts, **11.** 115-120; on McCulloh's quit rent petition, **5.** 122-123; on repeal of laws and enactment of new ones, **5.** 397-399; on size of land grants, **5.** 396-397.  
 Edgecombe, **22.** 364.  
 Edgecombe Co., **5.** x, xlii, 2, 144h, 241, 348, 440, 983, 1027, 1052, 1053, 1067, 1089; **6.** 2, 145, 233, 294, 295,

299, 316, 317, 383, 481, 482, 552, 578, 630, 645, 646, 648, 660, 673, 677, 741, 746, 818, 899, 979, 995, 1042, 1051, 1052, 1127, 1265; **7.** 265, 369, 477; **8.** vii, 45, 50, 314, 335; **9.** 298, 326, 592, 746, 1064; **10.** 66, 525, 558, 638, 749, 917, 929, 936, 971, 974; **11.** 492, 787, 832; **12.** 236, 653; **13.** 298, 763, 822; **14.** 169, 489; **15.** 8, 236, 451, 467, 582; **16.** 176, 518, 589, 590, 606; **17.** 398, 403, 405, 419; **18.** 461, 497; **19.** 17, 125, 140, 144, 145, 256, 501, 596, 672, 698; **20.** 91, 98, 107, 110, 112, 438, 688; **22.** 313, 364, 410, 839, 842, 843, 1031; **23.** 155, 187, 222, 248, 255, 273, 297, 367, 373, 391, 411, 472, 473, 478, 491, 496, 514, 531, 548, 553, 564, 575, 594, 618, 620, 626, 629, 633, 692, 705, 723, 814, 820, 855, 874, 904, 912, 927, 946, 952, 967, 976, 991; **24.** 109, 176, 263, 310, 424, 581, 639, 702, 741; **24.** 742, 761, 854, 860; **25.** 64, 256, 354, 366, 465, 495.  
 act for court, **24.** 37-9, 50, 64, 161; **25.** 274-87, 437; for parish in, **24.** 298-304; for relief of Abraham Jones, **23.** 658; **25.** 489-90; for tax in, **25.** 472; for tax for pub. buildings, **24.** 519, 594, 625, 767; for town in, **25.** 451-3; on boundary, **22.** 168, 287, 336, 339; **25.** 238; on jurors, **24.** 82-4, 273-5; **25.** 422; on roads, **23.** 449-51; on strays, **23.** 777-9, 972; on time of court, **23.** 484; to add part of Halifax to, **24.** 249-50; to clear Tar River and Fishing Creek, **24.** 702-3; to destroy vermin, **25.** 476; to divide to be repealed, **5.** 93, 117; **23.** 249-250, 272, 285, 338, 445-7, 496-7; **24.** 139-41, 471; **25.** 236, 237, 484; repealed and to be reenacted, **5.** 92, 116, 405-407; to establish, **23.** 164-165, 336, 445-7; to extend boundary, **24.** 647; to fix time of co. cts., **24.** 523-5, 717, 837, 946-7; **25.** 70, 288, 364, 406; to locate public buildings, **23.** 629; **25.** 483-4.  
 ammunition to officers of, **12.** 415, 421.  
 assistant judges for court, **5.** 655.  
 attempted rescue from, **7.** 885.  
 Baptists in, **5.** 1177, 1181.  
 bill for, **4.** 484, 499, 509, 513; bridge in, **6.** 864, 866, 872, 874, 880, 886,

891, 935, 937, 941, 947, 948, 957; for fixing place of courts, **5.** 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1036, 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097; for public buildings for, **6.** 815, 821, 845, 855, 856, 861, 891, 892, 908, 909, 911, 921-922, 924, 929, 939, 963, 1096, 1098, 1103, 1104, 1119, 1145, 1158, 1161, 1165, 1171-1172, 1175, 1192; for relief of Sheriff Jones, **6.** 1225, 1227, 1231, 1233, 1235, 1253, 1267-1268, 1271, 1278, 1281, 1286, 1289; **7.** 92; on boundary, **19.** 611, 612, 641, 677; on strays, **8.** 100, 325; **9.** 842, 848, 852, 861, 894, 895, 907, 910, 913, 914, 928, 1014; to add part of Halifax to, **13.** 545, 548, 568, 578, 641-642, 648, 669; to adjourn co. ct., **6.** 128, 130, 165; to alter time of court, **5.** 1005, 1008, 1010, 1011; **19.** 190, 212, 341; **20.** 165, 168, 172, 177, 250, 344, 353, 443; time of court of common pleas, **4.** 1054; to amend act to divide, **16.** 86, 88, 100, 102, 121; to appoint treasurer, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1342, 1343, 1348; to ascertain boundaries, **4.** 484, 485, 509, 512, 903, 904, 906, 915; to change location of C. H., **6.** 152; to clear rivers, **19.** 414, 415, 417, 464, 742, 743, 747-748, 791, 799, 816; to collect taxes in, **5.** 874, 876, 896, 897, 901, 902, 907; to divide, **4.** 822, 823, 828, 829, 831, 832, 834; **5.** 1019, 1020, 1023, 1036, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1052, 1054, 1066, 1074, 1097; **12.** 116, 122, 128, 131, 137, 139, 166, 167, 219, 254, 270-271, 277, 289, 301, 337; **13.** 356; **19.** 55, 66, 81; **20.** 164, 346; to divide parish in, **5.** 665, 668, 669, 686, 696, 697, 698, 700, 701, 704, 705, 707, 735; to divide St. Mary's parish, **9.** 720, 725, 729, 764, 765, 772, 775, 843, 850, 855, 862, 898, 900, 967, 911, 917, 928, 1012; to establish, **4.** 89, 92, 121, 124, 127, 128, 232, 235, 239, 363, 364, 390; to pardon misdemeanors in, **21.** 748, 755, 752, 754, 756, 757, 854-855, 895, 896, 897, 900, 902, 903, 1022-1023, 1031; to repeal part of act to divide, **4.** 859, 860, 862.

bounds, **3.** 583.

cases of tried at Edgcombe C. H.,



- 23.** 253.  
 census of 1790, **26.** 515-540.  
 clergy in, **8.** 222.  
 clothing for troops due from, **12.** 639, 748.  
 court days, **23.** 703, 704, 874, 885, 932, 946, 990.  
 divided, **6.** 6.  
 debts due to, **8.** 278-279.  
 draft troubles in, **14.** ix-x, 319.  
 dues from sheriffs, **9.** 572.  
 established and bounds, **3.** 417, 442.  
 Halifax taken out of it, **6.** 227.  
 in Halifax dist., **15.** 377.  
 increased salary of inspectors asked, **5.** 961.  
 inspection at, **25.** 379.  
 J. P.'s in, **3.** 417, 425; **4.** 346, 813, 966, 1035; **5.** 32, 997; **6.** 340, 1007, 1068, 1086; **8.** 543; **9.** 71; **23.** 993.  
 jurors in, **4.** 521-525.  
 land grants in, **4.** 64, 65, 66, 68, 75, 277, 280, 281, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 342, 343, 344, 347, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 440, 441, 443, 446, 454, 455, 587, 588, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 598, 602, 615, 616, 618, 619, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 649, 650, 651, 675, 677, 684, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 1033, 1090.  
 members from not admitted to Assembly, **3.** 562; seated by Assembly, **4.** 498; of Assembly, **3.** 612, 635; **4.** 115, 723, 733, 774, 815, 1170, 1231, 1274; **5.** lvi, 232, 521, 536, 693, 896, 1055, 1110; **6.** 77, 662, 801, 895, 1152, 1168; **7.** 283, 342, 366; **8.** 106, 108, 303, 325; **9.** 154, 448, 734; **9.** 741, 918, 1188, 1205; **12.** 1, 4, 265, 549, 655, 668, 724, 725, 816, 833; **13.** 735, 784, 799, 919; **15.** 222; **16.** 1; **17.** 264, 269, 794, 877; **18.** 1, 226; **19.** 1, 129, 233, 400, 717; **20.** 2, 4, 119, 301, 475; **21.** 1, 193, 197, 729, 871.  
 members in Conv. 1788 and '89, **22.** 2, 37.  
 members in Prov. Cong., **9.** 1042, 1178; **10.** 165, 500, 507, 590, 914, 916, 919.  
 militia, **5.** 575, 603; in regulator campaign, **8.** 697, 702, 707; **22.** 469, 478; officers, **20.** 273, 461; **22.** 956; organization, **10.** 626, facing 680, 944.  
 returns, **22.** 308, 313; supplies, **22.** 942; to be raised in, **17.** 678.  
 mob from seizures Corbin, **5.** lvii; **8.** ix.  
 Moir employed in, **4.** 872; on division of, **6.** 979.  
 no supplies from, **14.** 456.  
 number members in Assembly, **4.** 1180; **5.** 87, 88.  
 officers, **9.** 298.  
 organization of troops, **10.** 205, 207, 531, 626, facing 680.  
 owes State, **21.** 1068, 1073.  
 parishes in, **7.** 540.  
 payment to Jones, **5.** 969.  
 pays for negro, **5.** 980.  
 petition from mentioned, **5.** 551; on Fed. Conv., **21.** 31; on quit rent warehouse, **4.** 479; on inter-marriages, **5.** 295; on passage of fish, **9.** 473; on repeal of tax on free negroes, **6.** 982-983.  
 Pitt Co. line to be run, **24.** 250.  
 place of payment of quit rents, **4.** 186.  
 population, **18.** iii, 433.  
 provisions for army, **15.** 450.  
 recruiting officer for, **22.** 928.  
 regulators in, **6.** 292-293, 979-980; **8.** 537; sympathy with, **8.** iv.  
 report on militia of, **5.** 162.  
 revolt in, **4.** xvi.  
 riots in, **5.** lix.  
 riot over quit rents, **4.** 267.  
 salt to, **14.** 489.  
 scouts ordered out, **25.** 761.  
 sheriffs, **4.** 347; **5.** 977, 980, 982, 1024, 1084; **6.** 211.  
 supreme court of held in Enfield, **5.** 260.  
 taken out of Bertie, **3.** 447, 450.  
 tax in, **19.** 706.  
 taxables in, **5.** 575, 603; **7.** 145, 283, 289, 539, 540; in 1754; **5.** 320.  
 time for inferior ct., **7.** 609, 647.  
 to be established, **3.** 640, 641, 642.  
 tobacco inspection places, **23.** 641, 736, 792.  
 treasurer for, **23.** 378-380, 400.  
 troops to be raised in, **13.** 411; **24.** 154.  
 well settled in 1734, **22.** vi.  
 writ of election to, **4.** 1041, 1181, 1202.

Edgcombe Court House, **5.** 1211; **23.** 379, 473, 967.

courts held at, **23.** 253, 254, 255, 347-8, 351.

Edgcombe District, act on place for courts, **23.** 490-2.

Edgcombe Parish, **5.** 1086; **20.** 152, 159, 165, 338, 386; **23.** 187, 496, 585; **25.** 466, 467.

act favoring Pope, **23.** 501; **25.** 389-90; to confirm agreement of, **23.** 511-12; to divide, **23.** 472-4, 964-6; to establish, **23.** 164-165, 336; **25.** 298-304; to increase salary of Burgess, **23.** 658-9.

bill to confirm agreement with Burgess, **6.** 351, 352, 355, 356, 361-362, 372, 378, 379, 382, 391, 392, 407, 419; to divide, **4.** 1322, 1323, 1335, 1338; **5.** 665, 668, 669, 686, 696, 697, 698, 700, 701, 704, 705, 707, 735; **9.** 717, 726, 755, 758, 762, 774, 776, 843, 847, 850, 851, 861, 898, 900, 906, 908, 910, 927, 1012; to increase salary of Burgess, **6.** 1223, 1226, 1228, 1253, 1266, 1268, 1269, 1272, 1274, 1276, 1278; **7.** 92.

divided, **6.** 1051.

frauds in election of vestry, **5.** 528.

Halifax incumbent, **8.** 222.

report on, **7.** 457, 541.

Edgcombe Precinct, **3.** xiii, 537, 575; **4.** 44, 344, 508, 654, 721, 807, 864, 878, 923, 924, 1099, 1118, 1138, 1170, 1231.

additions, **3.** 425.

address to Johnston on lands, quit rents and Burrington, **4.** 18-22.

people praise Burrington, **3.** x.

report on quit rents, **22.** 244-245, 259.

Edgely, Capt., killed, **15.** 638.

Edgehill, Thos., Tory, **22.** 230.

Edgerton, Pat, juror, **25.** 185.

Edgner, Math's, army rank, **16.** 1054.

Edistare Indians, friendly to English, **1.** 209.

Edisto (Edistoh, Edistow, Edystoe), S. C., **14.** 335.

Edisto Island, **14.** 323.

Edisto River, S. C., **7.** 212; **14.** 120; **15.** 336.

explored by Sanford, **1.** 122-124, 127.

Indians, **2.** 197.

soil on, **1.** 123-124, 125.

Tories on, **15.** 349.

Edistow (Edenton?), **2.** 575.

Edistow, plantation to be settled at, **1.** 221.

Edistowe, name of country, **1.** 127, 136.

Edleing, John, petition, **1.** 305-306.

Edleman, Peter, pensioner, **22.** 64.

Edloe, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1054.

Edminson, Jas., in militia, **22.** 396.

Edmiston, Mr., clothing to, **14.** 438.

Edmonds, Lt. Col., orders Bradly to Richmond, **14.** 601.

Edmonds, David, army rank, **16.** 1053.

Edmonds, James, trustee Liberty Hall, **24.** 30.

Edmonds, Nicholas, army rank, **16.** 1050.

town coms'r, **24.** 856.

Edmonds, Wm., in militia, **17.** 1061.

Edmonds, **9.** 1064.

Edmondson, Capt., killed at King's Mountain, **15.** 127, 142.

Edmondson, Maj., at King's Mtn., **15.** 127.

Edmondson, Jos., juror, **25.** 190.

Edmondson, Robert, salt coms'r, **24.** 915.

Edmondson, Thos., bridge com'sr, **24.** 175.

Edmons, Abel, army rank, **16.** 1049.

Edmons, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1054.

Edmonson, Mr., needs clothing, **14.** 682.

Edmonson, Capt., boots for, **14.** 455.

Edmonson, James, lieut., **10.** 936.

Edmonson, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1054.

Edmonson, Jno., in militia, **22.** 315, 317.

Edmonson, Jos., in militia, **22.** 315.

Edmonson, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 650.

Edmonson, Joseph, quoted on precedence, **8.** 625; **9.** 291.

Edmonson, Priscilla, land grant to, **4.** 709.

Edmunds, Abel, army pay, **17.** 209.

in army, **13.** 521.

Edmunds, Howel, arrested for counterfeiting, **10.** 689.

Edmunds, Howell, **11.** 679.

a J. P., **6.** 335; **23.** 995.

Church Warden, **9.** 23.

commissioner on building, **24.** 633; on town, **24.** 856.

in Assembly, **8.** 106, 107, 112, 119, 120, 126, 133, 136, 137, 146, 303, 307, 308, 313, 315, 326, 348, 349, 390, 391, 396, 397, 410; **9.** 23, 148,

- 154, 156, 194, 223; **12.** 272, 322, 323, 326, 380, 399, 408, 429, 441; **17.** 276, 286, 304, 307, 316, 355, 364, 365, 366, 368, 387, 391, 394, 395, 406, 425; **19.** 373, 375, 490, 550, 611, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 674, 676.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165, 167, 173, 501, 523, 914, 915.
- major, **10.** 205, 531.
- on com. of Assem., **8.** 111, 270, 309; **12.** 142, 143, 147, 222, 300, 301, 304, 340, 386, 401; **17.** 290, 291.
- on com. of Prov. Cong., **10.** 507, 917, 918.
- petition on town &c., **21.** 54.
- resigns from militia, **20.** 542.
- to Caswell on recruiting by Va., **11.** 783.
- warrant for asked, **22.** 756.
- Edmunds, James, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Edmunds, John, bill for ferry on lands of, **7.** 557, 558, 575-576, 578, 582, 583.
- Edmunds, N., rank settled, **11.** 716.
- Edmunds, Nicholas, lieut., **10.** 517.
- rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.
- recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.
- recommends Wilson, **11.** 717.
- to Caswell on money for recruits, **11.** 679; **22.** 756.
- Edmunds, Rever, prisoner, **17.** 1044.
- Edmunds, Samuel, **1.** 852.
- Edmunds, Samuel, **22.** 292.
- Edmunds' Hill, Va., **15.** 618.
- Edmundson, John, land grant to, **4.** 968.
- offers to surrender land patent, **6.** 771.
- Edmundson, Joseph, **8.** 551.
- Edmundson, Prucella, land grants to, **6.** 771.
- Edmundson, Ralph, army pay, **17.** 209.
- Edmundson, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Edmundson, Wm., visits Albemarle, **1.** xviii, xx, 215-216, 226-227; **25.** iv.
- Edmundston, James, **18.** 150.
- Edney, Newton, in militia, **22.** 348.
- Edney, Robert, juror, **4.** 518.
- land grant to, **4.** 636.
- Edney, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 347.
- Edoc, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Edon, Col., **14.** 664.
- Edouard, Mrs., **13.** 130.
- Education, **17.** 553; **18.** 535.
- academy established in Tenn., **17.** 448.
- act for in Edenton, **23.** 232-3, 338; to charter Queen's College, **8.** 486-490; **23.** 857; **25.** 519e-519f, 520; to amend Queen's College act disallowed, **9.** 596, 597; to incorporate academies, **24.** 511-13. See also Academies.
- act to incorporate Univ. of N. C., **25.** 21-5.
- apprentice taught to read and write, **1.** 448, 495; **2.** 241, 266.
- bills for, **17.** 279, 284, 291, 299, 316, 319, 323, 328, 336, 339, 345, 352, 355, 364, 381, 391, 392, 395-396, 405, 407, 415; **18.** 328, 329, 340, 344, 345, 367, 378, 379, 380, 392, 398; **19.** 6, 47, 52, 135, 143, 150, 159, 172, 187, 199, 206-207, 245, 246, 255, 256, 261, 265, 266, 277, 278, 286, 290, 308, 320, 326, 327, 334, 424, 432, 449, 450, 479, 590, 609, 610, 627, 677, 726, 737, 754, 756, 770, 790, 794, 822; **20.** 9, 32, 36, 44, 57-58, 64, 66, 74, 90, 98, 106, 488, 502, 508, 509, 538, 584; **21.** 248, 297, 328, 370, 373, 376, 396, 641, 698, 786, 789, 804, 813, 947, 955, 967, 974-975, 980, 981, 999; for academies, **21.** 16, 19, 23, 40, 41, 74, 80, 95, 103, 127, 152, 153; for public seminary, **8.** 338, 348, 350, 353, 391, 398, 400, 404, 409, 429, 526; **9.** 384, 422, 424, 426, 445, 446, 462, 463, 542, 546, 549, 552, 585, 586, 663; for schools, **18.** 25, 37, 38, 40, 44, 45, 46, 52, 63, 79, 88, 89-90, 111, 112-113, 116, 117-118, 143, 147, 158, 212, 259, 267, 270, 275, 276, 278, 284, 285, 292, 293, 297-298, 302, 314, 317, 318, 327; in Washington Co., T., **22.** 726; to amend act on school in Newbern, **19.** 551, 552, 558, 563, 592, 661; to amend charter of Queen's College, **9.** 113, 116, 118, 134, 163, 167, 171, 175, 180, 183, 221, 254; to establish Univ. of N. C., **19.** 447, 765, 781; **21.** 214, 228, 230, 232, 260, 265, 277, 325, 365, 401, 415, 430, 593, 623, 673, 709, 718; to promote in Edenton District, **16.** 22, 24, 32, 79, 80, 82.
- Board of Trade on Queen's College act, **9.** 248, 249, 250.

- considered, **19**. 498.  
 council to Johnston on lack of, **4**. 231.  
 discussed by Tryon to Legislature and answer, **8**. 285, 289-290, 312.  
 endowment for, **23**. 394.  
 gift for proposed, **5**. 144b-144c.  
 importance, 1776-1788, **24**. iv.  
 in Assembly, **16**. 613.  
 in Chowan Co., **1**. 712.  
 indentured servants discharged because master had not taught them to read and write, **2**. 172.  
 indication of in 1715, **23**. 82.  
 Innes's bequest for, **5**. xviii.  
 instructions of King on disregarded, **6**. 836.  
 lack of, **4**. 227, 228, 239, 271.  
 Martin on need of, **17**. iii.  
 money for to be taken for war purposes, **5**. 267, 268, 288, 289.  
 Moore & Johnston educated in N. E., **11**. 722, 723.  
 not advanced by Johnston, **4**. iii, iv.  
 of apprentices, **25**. 420.  
 of Indians proposed, **1**. 817; recommended, **5**. 497.  
 of orphans, **23**. 70, 581.  
 provision for needed, **4**. 1332; **5**. 298-299, 547.  
 Queen's College act, **9**. 365; disallowed, **9**. 284-285, 665, 811.  
 recommended, **5**. 1014, 1041, 1042; **17**. 38; by Gov. Martin, **16**. x, 297-298.  
 Rosseau on, **22**. 885.  
 Salisbury Academy incorporated, **17**. 185.  
 townships in public lands reserved for, **17**. 454, 455.  
 Tryon favors to, **8**. xlv-xlv.  
 Vaughan's scheme for considered, **5**. 306.  
 See also Academies, Schools, Univ. of N. C.  
**Edules, Thos.**, army rank, **16**. 1051.  
**Edward I.**, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 318-319.  
**Edward II.**, statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 319.  
**Edward III.**, **9**. 338.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 319-320.  
**Edward VI.**, law of cited, **1**. 431.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23**. 322.  
**Edward, Edmonson**, a J. P., **9**. 61.  
**Edward, John, Jr.**, juror, **25**. 188.  
**Edward (of Roanoke), Johnn John**, a J. P., **3**. 223.  
**Edward, William**, sells land, **1**. 489.  
**Edward, Fort**, invested by French, **5**. 783.  
**Edward, The**, ship, **17**. 18.  
**Edward and Sarah**, ship, sunk, **1**. 546.  
**Edwards, —**, in Assem. (H), **20**. 21.  
**Edwards, —**, lieut. of Fanning, **22**. 1048.  
**Edwards, —**, opposes Fanning, **15**. 437.  
**Edwards, —**, petition for, **16**. 191-192.  
**Edwards, —**, threatens Hillsboro, **22**. 568.  
**Edwards, Mr.**, **7**. 1007.  
**Edwards, Mr.**, **18**. 662.  
**Edwards, Mr.**, brings shirts, **13**. 160.  
**Edwards, Mrs.**, **11**. 698, 700.  
**Edwards, Capt.**, prisoner and dies, **15**. 168; **22**. 523.  
**Edwards, Maj.**, **14**. 275.  
**Edwards, Ambrose**, act for town on lands of, **24**. 247-8.  
 bill for town on lands of, **13**. 576, 579-580, 581, 684, 687, 695.  
**Edwards, Benjn.**, army rank, **16**. 1050.  
**Edwards, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 371.  
**Edwards, Benj.**, land grant to, **4**. 637.  
**Edwards, Benj.**, navigation coms'r, **25**. 107.  
**Edwards, Benj.**, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
**Edwards, Brown**, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 army rank, **16**. 1053.  
**Edwards, Cath.**, land grant to, **4**. 58.  
**Edwards, Charity**, suit against, **16**. 954.  
**Edwards, Charles**, in militia, **22**. 163.  
**Edwards, Chas.**, in militia, **22**. 368.  
**Edwards, Chas.**, in militia, **22**. 373.  
**Edwards, Charles**, takes oath, **22**. 177.  
**Edwards, Cullen**, a J. P., **23**. 994.  
**Edwards, Cullen**, brings suit, **16**. 954.  
 commissary, **10**. 289.  
**Edwards, David**, army rank, **16**. 1054.  
**Edwards, David**, in militia, **22**. 315.  
**Edwards, David**, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
**Edwards, Dick**, executed, **22**. 848.  
**Edwards, Edward**, tory officer, **22**. 197.  
**Edwards, Elijah**, asks for new county, **9**. 90.  
**Edwards, Frank**, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 84-85.  
**Edwards, Mrs. Francis**, **16**. 936.  
**Edwards, Gideon**, in Assembly, **21**.

- 194, 195, 234, 294, 305, 332, 344, 372, 379, 432, 732, 781, 789, 802, 806, 815, 831, 839, 845, 846, 851, 852, 860, 862, 867, 868, 1003.  
in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 46, 49.  
**Edwards, Howell**, resigns from militia, **21**. 101.  
**Edwards, Isaac**, action of discussed, **9**. 1120, 1141.  
aid to governor, **8**. 659.  
allowance to, **22**. 849, 854, 859.  
and regulators, **7**. 728, 745, 750, 751, 758, 765, 770, 793, 809.  
audits accounts and payment for same, **9**. 609-610.  
bad influence over Cornell, **10**. 236.  
bond as clerk of court, **8**. 196.  
claim, **9**. 487; allowed, **8**. 142; **9**. 224.  
certificate on delivery of buscuit, **7**. 870.  
dead, **9**. 1196, 1244.  
deputy auditor, **9**. 294, 644.  
hostile to Martin and reasons, **9**. 798, 799, 800.  
house injured by regulators, **8**. 244.  
in Assem., **8**. 97, 103; **9**. 717, 734, 735, 744, 745, 748, 751, 754, 755, 758, 760, 766, 778, 857, 873, 874, 875, 876, 881, 886, 888, 897, 902, 903, 913, 919, 930, 949, 952.  
in Prov. Cong., **9**. xxxi, 1027, 1042, 1049.  
Martin on character of, **9**. 1056-1058.  
objects to Rutherford's accounts, **9**. 650.  
on Cherokee bound expedition, **7**. xiii, 991, 1003.  
on com. of Assem., **9**. 711, 738, 739, 740, 767, 787, 875, 937, 940.  
payment to, **9**. 650.  
promoted aid de camp, **7**. 829.  
questions legality of clerks actions, **9**. 1019-1020.  
questions of commissioners mentioned, **9**. 1063.  
reports on Scotch immigrants, **7**. 543-544.  
resigns as aid to Tryon, **8**. 583.  
secretary to Tryon, **7**. xxii.  
secretary and messenger to Tryon, **7**. 146, 572, 576, 581, 630, 653, 666, 926, 935, 939, 946; **8**. 93, 130, 144, 610, 617, 631, 694, 695.  
sent to Hillsboro to get information on regulators, **8**. 547.  
signs Craven address to friends of liberty, **9**. 1026-1027.  
succeeded as auditor by Neilson, **9**. 1117.  
swears to Indian talk, **7**. 504.  
takes oath, **7**. 523; as attorney for King, **8**. 255.  
to Col. John Williams on fences, &c., **9**. 678-680.  
trouble of mentioned, **9**. 1023.  
See also James Edwards.  
**Edwards, Isaac**, asks pardon for Hunter, **9**. 86.  
**Edwards, Isaac**, cash to, **22**. 465.  
**Edwards, Isaac**, resurvey granted to, **4**. 603.  
**Edwards, Israel**, **22**. 1012.  
**Edwards, J.**, bond as clerk of court of Northampton, **5**. 634.  
**Edwards, J.**, bond as clerk of pleas, **6**. 981.  
**Edwards, Jack**, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39.  
**Edwards, James**, army pay, **17**. 209.  
**Edwards, James (Isaac?)**, private secretary to Tryon, **8**. 610, 617; **22**. 439.  
See also Isaac Edwards.  
**Edwards, Jesse**, in militia, **22**. 374.  
**Edwards, Joel**, army pay, **17**. 208.  
**Edwards, John**, a J. P., **3**. 418; **4**. 46, 346.  
**Edwards, John**, army pay, **17**. 209.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1049.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1051.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1054.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, army rank, **16**. 1054.  
**Edwards, John**, binds out free negroes, **3**. 556-557, 585.  
building coms'r, **23**. 255.  
collector, **23**. 373.  
county clerk, **5**. 320.  
county coms'r, **23**. 504.  
in Assembly, **4**. 819.  
land grant to, **4**. 329, 592, 710, 761, 799, 1032, 1035.  
reports on propositions and grievances, **4**. 817, 823-825.  
rights proved, **4**. 598, 1032.  
receiver, **23**. 271.  
vestryman, **23**. 499.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, gun impressed, **22**. 414.  
**Edwards, Jno.**, in militia, **17**. 1042.  
**Edwards, John**, in militia, **17**. 1060.  
**Edwards, John**, in militia, **22**. 165.

- Edwards, John, in militia, **22**. 273.  
 Edwards, Jno., in militia, **22**. 309.  
 Edwards, John, juror, **2**. 585.  
 Edwards, John, juror, **4**. 522.  
 Edwards, John, juror, **25**. 186.  
 Edwards, John, prisoner, **15**. 392.  
 Edwards, John, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Edwards, John, quit rents of, **22**. 241.  
 Edwards, John, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 237.  
 Edwards, John, return of Q. M. stores of Cumberland Battalion, **20**. 770.  
 Edwards, John, vestryman, **25**. 182.  
 Edwards, John, Jr., juror, **4**. 521.  
 Edwards, John, Jr., juror, **7**. 843, 845, 846.  
 Edwards, John Warren, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Edwards, Joseph, witness, **10**. 931, 957.  
 Edwards, Joshua, petition on C. H., **9**. 806-808.  
 Edwards, Joshua, regulator, **7**. 734.  
 Edwards, Lemuel, army pay, **17**. 209. army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Edwards, Lem'l, army rank, **16**. 1054.  
 Edwards, Leroy, prisoner, **16**. 672.  
 Edwards, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 366.  
 Edwards, Lewis, in militia, **22**. 375.  
 Edwards, Mary, land grant to, **4**. 851; asked, **4**. 706.  
 Edwards, Meeager, regulator, **8**. 79.  
 Edwards, Meredith, convicted and character, **16**. 345, 346; **22**. 610, 611.  
     reprieved, **19**. 914.  
 Edwards, Meriday, tory officer, **22**. 197.  
 Edwards, Morgan, asks pay for supplies against regulators, **9**. 354-355.  
 Edwards, Morgan, extract from on causes and effects of regulation, **8**. 654-657.  
     corrected, **5**. 1180.  
     history of Baptists quoted, **5**. 1164, 1165-1166; on emigration westward, **7**. xxxiii; **8**. xlv; on Sandy Creek church, **5**. 1169, 1175.  
 Edwards, Nathaniel, **8**. 752.  
 Edwards, Nicholas, settler, **1**. 76.  
 Edwards, Philip, regulators' entry on causes of, **8**. 237.  
 Edwards, Pierrepont, **9**. 1232.  
 Edwards, Richard, tory officer, **22**. 197.  
 Edwards, Robert, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Edwards, Robert, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Edwards, Robert, deputy surveyor, **7**. 119.  
 Edwards, Robt., in conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 46, 49.  
 Edwards, Robert, register, **9**. 298.  
 Edwards, Ruebens, army pay, **17**. 209.  
 Edwards, Simon, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
     reports on Craven troops, **22**. 956-7.  
 Edwards, Solomon, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Edwards, Stephen, army pay, **17**. 208.  
     army rank, **16**. 1053.  
     in militia, **17**. 1060.  
 Edwards, Thos., a J. P., **4**. 1046; **5**. 657.  
 Edwards, Thos., a J. P., **9**. 1027; **23**. 993.  
     allowance to, **22**. 848.  
     debts due by, **8**. 278-279.  
 Edwards, Thos., takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Edwards, Wm., examined for counterfeiting, **10**. 693.  
 Edwards, Wm., in militia, **22**. 285.  
 Edwards, Wm., in militia, **22**. 370.  
 Edwards, Wm., in militia, **22**. 379.  
 Edwards, Wm., prisoner, **15**. 630.  
 Edwards, Wm. J., cited to court, **2**. 349.  
 Edwards, The, brigantine, **11**. 690, 691, 698; **12**. 174, 340, 341, 360.  
 Edwards, brig, arrives from N. Y., **11**. 822.  
 Edwards, The, to be seized, **12**. 174-175.  
 Edward's Ferry, inspection at, **24**. 581.  
 Eede, John, petition on cattle and hides, **5**. 745-746; on roads and ferries, **5**. 164-166.  
 Eelbank. See Elbech.  
 Eelbank, John, town trustee, **25**. 487.  
 Eelbeck, M., Jr., receives pay for soldiers, **17**. 246, 255.  
 Eelbeck, Montfort, collector, **23**. 373.  
     debts due by, **8**. 280-281.  
 Effingham, Lord, speech in House of Lords on refusing to serve in America, **9**. 1218-1219.  
     to Barrington on service in America, **9**. 1216-1217, 1218.  
 Efferingham, Wm., sued as executor, **2**. 427, 454-456, 462.  
 Egan, —, **11**. 551.  
 Egans, Richard, never appears in N. C., **11**. 115.  
 Egerton. See Eggerton.  
 Egerton, Benj., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Egerton, Elizabeth, petition rejected, **13**. 637.

- Egerton, Elizabeth, Jr., petition rejected, **13**. 637.
- Egerton, James, **9**. 767.
- Egerton, Jas., juror, **4**. 516.
- Egerton, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 252.
- Egerton, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 255.
- Egerton, John, **4**. 448.
- Egerton, John, army pay, **17**. 208.
- Egerton, John, land grant to, **4**. 759.
- Egerton, John, not exempted, **6**. 807.
- Egerton, Mary, land grant asked, **4**. 634.
- Egerton (Eggerton), Patrick, juror, **1**. 627; **2**. 80, 699.
- law suit, **1**. 623.
- tried for swearing, **2**. 401, 411.
- witness, **1**. 625.
- Egerton (Eggerton), Wm., juror, **2**. 265, 477, 821; **3**. 282, 319.
- Egerton, Wilmot, petition of rejected, **13**. 637.
- Egerton's Mill, **9**. 633.
- Egg Harbor, N. J., **13**. 236; **14**. 199.
- prizes advertised at and sold, **13**. 199; **22**. 976.
- Eggers, Landricee, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Eggerton. See Egerton.
- Eggerton, Jesse, army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Egilston, Thos., in militia, **22**. 327.
- Egleson, Wm., petition rejected, **13**. 716.
- Egner, Jacob, claim allowed, **5**. 982.
- Egner, Jacob, petition for children of, **19**. 562, 563-564.
- Egnor, Peter, army pay, **17**. 208.
- Egrement, Lord, (Earl of), **6**. 713, 714, 1015, 1053, 1160.
- at Privy Council, **6**. 707, 723.
- commissions Heron as clerk of pleas, **6**. 698-699.
- Dobbs to on Assembly, **6**. 712-713; on French war, &c., **6**. 712-13, 965-966; on French and Spanish wars, **6**. 699-700; on Indian conference, &c., **6**. 991, 992; on public affairs, **6**. 595-596.
- letters of mentioned, **6**. 705, 836, 967, 1020.
- on Dalrymple's complaint against imprisonment, **11**. 154.
- on raising of more troops for French war, **11**. 145-146.
- orders on raising of troops, **6**. 806, 813.
- Southern governors to on proceedings of Indian Congress, **11**. 204-205, 206.
- to Dobbs on Conference with Southern Indians, **6**. 974-976; on end of French war, **6**. 973, 976; on troops for French war, **6**. 592-594; on refusal of aid in French war, **6**. 736-737; on war with Spain, **6**. 697-698.
- to lay warrants before King for signature, **11**. 147, 154.
- to prepare instructions on land grants of Indian lands, **11**. 145.
- to Tryon on enforcement of navigation acts, **7**. 95-96.
- Egypt, **2**. 132.
- Eibach, Jacob, petitions for lands, **4**. 954-956.
- Eighth Battalion, **22**. 923, 925.
- Eighth Regiment, **16**. v; **22**. 909, 915.
- appoints, &c., in, **22**. 912.
- officers of, **10**. 949.
- reduced, **15**. 765.
- Eightieth Regiment, (British), **17**. 992.
- goes to N. Y., **15**. 537.
- Eighty-second Regiment, (British), **22**. 195, 233, 553, 1025.
- report on, **17**. 1027.
- Eiland, Geo., land grant to, **4**. 885.
- Eiland, George, land grant to, **4**. 961.
- Eilbank. See Elbech.
- Eilbank, Thos., land grant to, **4**. 1046.
- Eills, Ensign, dead, **15**. 757.
- Eisland (Eyland, Eiland), Richard, **2**. 747, 802.
- Eites, —, warrant to not paid, **14**. 753.
- Eivans. See Evans.
- Eivans, Richard, mentioned, **1**. 46.
- Ejectment, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 326.
- Ejues, Jonas, in militia, **22**. 315.
- El Henrico, ship, wrecked, **4**. 1305.
- El Salvador, ship, wrecked, **4**. 1305.
- Elaw Indians, friendship of cultivated, **1**. 898.
- Elbank, Miss., **16**. 659.
- Elbank, John, a J. P., **6**. 762.
- law suit over mill, **7**. 37.
- Elbank, Mary, dead, **7**. 37.
- Elbe River, **16**. 921, 922.
- Elbech. See Elbeck, Ecibeck, Eilbank, Elbeck, Elebank.
- Elbech (Elbeck, Elbeek), Montford, a J. P., **6**. 340; **23**. 994.
- allowance to, **22**. 843, 847.
- building coms'r, **23**. 927.
- claims allowed, **9**. 224; as judge disallowed, **7**. 406.

commits prisoners, **15**. 609.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 572.  
 judge, **22**. 907.  
 land case of, **5**. 1091.  
 Elbeck, Jos., recommended, **22**. 312.  
 Elbecks, tobacco inspection at, **23**.  
     478.  
 Elbeck's land, tobacco inspection, **23**.  
     411.  
 Elbeck's Landing, act on warehouse,  
     **23**. 484; **25**. 365-7.  
     bill to remove warehouse from, **5**.  
         1004, 1005, 1006, 1008, 1009, 1010,  
         1011.  
     tobacco landing at, **5**. xlii.  
 Elbeit, Rae & Co., **10**. 329.  
 Elberson, Aurt, petitions on county  
     bounds, **9**. 633-635.  
 Elbert, Col., in Briar Creek battle, **13**.  
     xiii; **14**. 33, 41, 52, 53.  
     reports on affairs in Ga., **14**. 263.  
 Elbert, Dr., clothing to, **14**. 715.  
     shoes to, **14**. 454.  
 Elbert, Gen., a prisoner, **22**. 144.  
     and Briar Creek battle, **14**. 276, 280.  
 Elbert, Gov., report to on Spanish af-  
     fairs, **17**. 524.  
 Elbinson, Aurt, in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Elde, —, recommends Smith, **3**. 81.  
 Eldear, Wm., army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Elder, Samuel, exempted from tax, **13**.  
     842, 845, 936.  
 Elder, Thomas, claims proved, **8**. 517.  
 Elder, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1054.  
 Elding, Read, gov. of Providence, **1**.  
     530.  
 Eldridge, Levy, army rank, **16**. 1050.  
 Eldridge, Timothy, juror, **4**. 520.  
 Eldridge, Will., land grant to, **4**. 225.  
 Eldridge, Wm., bill to restore lands to,  
     **16**. 100, 105.  
 Eldridge, Wm., juror, **4**. 521.  
 Eldridge, Wm., petition, **19**. 69-70.  
 Elebank. See Elbech.  
 Elebank, Daniel petition, **6**. 368.  
 Eleby, John, land grant to, **4**. 892.  
 Elections, **17**. 302, 310-311, 318, 330,  
     337-338; **18**. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 77-78;  
     30, 101, 103, 105-106, 113-114, 117,  
     121, 122, 125, 127, 128, 143, 158-159,  
     172, 174, 178-179, 180, 181, 189, 200-  
     201, 210-211, 217, 224, 231, 236,  
     237, 238, 240, 307, 312-313, 334, 336,  
     337, 340, 341, 342, 346-347, 348,  
     352, 353, 366, 378, 380, 391, 397,  
     398, 400, 409, 411, 413, 420, 421,  
     429, 437, 448-451, 452, 458-459, 462,

803, 806; **19**. 15-16, 17-18, 22, 24,  
 27-30, 57, 58, 59-60, 119, 122, 123,  
 136, 150, 151, 152, 169-171, 185, 188-  
 189, 197-198, 199, 200, 202, 204, 209,  
 210, 225, 227, 244-245, 247, 265, 269,  
 276, 311, 312, 331, 332, 333, 338,  
 362, 363, 409, 420, 421, 422, 436,  
 437, 460, 461, 465, 466, 467, 468,  
 469, 471, 473, 486, 487, 508, 509,  
 514, 538, 539, 540, 552, 569, 571,  
 578, 582, 583, 584, 585, 587, 588,  
 598, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 633,  
 635, 636, 637, 638, 644, 645, 690,  
 691, 692, 697, 698, 702, 733, 752,  
 774, 776, 806, 808, 809, 813, 814,  
 815, 817, 818, 819, 829, 830; **20**.  
 28, 29, 35, 41, 42, 47, 48, 49, 50,  
 65, 100, 102, 103, 198, 206-207, 210,  
 218, 224, 225, 226, 230, 237, 244,  
 250, 261, 265, 266, 268, 270, 272,  
 273, 275-276, 277, 279, 293, 305, 306,  
 371, 373, 374, 378, 388, 389, 395, 401,  
 410, 411, 414, 415-416, 417, 420-421,  
 423, 424-425, 429-430, 435, 441-442,  
 449, 455, 456, 460-461, 462, 465, 480,  
 483, 490-491, 495, 498, 499, 500, 512,  
 518, 522, 523, 525-526, 536-537, 538,  
 539-540, 542, 544, 546, 556, 557,  
 561, 567-568, 579, 580, 592, 595, 597;  
**21**. 19, 26, 36, 37, 44, 50, 53-54, 61-  
 62, 63-64, 70, 83, 84, 89, 90, 91, 92,  
 93-94, 95, 100, 102, 106, 117, 120,  
 123, 127-128, 150, 153-154, 157, 160,  
 180, 183, 184, 202, 215, 216, 223,  
 228, 232, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245,  
 249, 251, 253, 254, 258, 266, 273,  
 274, 278, 279, 280, 282, 287, 299,  
 300, 302, 303, 305, 306, 310, 311,  
 314, 318, 319, 320, 325, 326, 327,  
 328, 330, 331, 333, 334, 339, 373, 374,  
 383, 385, 386, 389, 397-398, 399, 400,  
 403, 405, 412, 585, 587, 591, 596,  
 600, 601, 603, 604, 605, 608, 609,  
 611, 612, 613, 614, 616, 627, 628,  
 630, 631, 632, 647, 648, 650, 651,  
 652, 653, 660, 661, 662, 664, 665,  
 666, 669, 672, 689, 691, 698, 700,  
 701, 703-704, 709, 710-711, 712, 714,  
 717, 749, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776,  
 777, 778, 779, 781, 783, 784, 787,  
 788, 801, 804, 805, 806, 809, 813,  
 818, 819, 821, 822, 826, 827, 828,  
 831, 838, 840, 842, 844, 845, 850,  
 851, 853, 854, 880, 927, 930, 931,  
 934, 935, 938, 942, 943, 944, 945,  
 946, 947, 966, 973, 976, 979, 987,  
 991, 993, 996, 997, 998, 1001, 1016,



1024, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1036, 1044.  
act on, **2.** 213-216; **23.** 12-14, 103,  
111, 207-210, 337, 523-6; **25.** 160;  
for Assembly, **24.** 79-82, 765-766,  
767-768; **25.** 11-12, 25, 50-1, 110, 191-  
194, 214, 262, 265; for representa-  
tives in Congress, **25.** 1-3, 64-5;  
to alter manner of in Hyde Co.,  
**24.** 881; to alter time and method  
of, **24.** 547, 685; to disfranchise  
Tories, **24.** 376-8; to enforce at-  
tendance of electors, **25.** 299; to  
regulate to be repealed, **5.** 93, 116,  
117.

apathy in, **4.** 352.

bill on, **19.** 547; **21.** 774, 817, 899,  
905, 910, 929, 947, 984; on manner  
of, **19.** 470, 737, 756, 765, 773, 781,  
789, 790, 795, 803, 811, 820-821; to  
alter time of, **17.** 291, 298, 338,  
340, 361, 381, 392; to alter time  
or manner of, **18.** 46, 62, 92, 115,  
147, 270, 276, 293, 328, 343, 367,  
390; **19.** 424, 446, 449, 639, 644,  
658, 678, 681; to change form in  
Tenn. **17.** 402, 404, 407, 419; to pre-  
vent bribery and corruption in, **4.**  
507; to regulate, **4.** 97-98, 108,  
125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 140; **5.** 529,  
535, 877, 879, 881-882, 889, 900, 903,  
904, 905-906, 910, 911, 913-914, 915,  
1046; **6.** 453, 463, 464, 468, 480,  
484, 501-502, 503, 504, 505, 511,  
1105, 1112, 1120, 1122, 1174-1175,  
1176, 1186, 1189, 1192; **8.** 362, 370,  
371, 376, 377, 426, 427, 437, 447,  
459, 462, 479, 523; **9.** 110, 113, 117,  
120, 135, 156, 157, 164, 167, 168,  
176, 182, 186, 187, 221, 255, 256;  
**12.** 52, 55, 62, 68, 261-262; **21.** 292,  
307, 352, 429, 646.

brawl over, **16.** 945.

committee on and reports, **6.** 364,  
366-367, 374-375, 405, 406, 473-474,  
896, 897, 902, 904, 908, 1153, 1154b,  
1159, 1183, 1259, 1278-1279; **7.** 345,  
350-351, 352, 357, 366; **8.** 309, 317,  
441; **9.** 450, 457, 459-460, 495, 739,  
742, 745, 746-747, 748, 755, 756, 758-  
759, 1197; **10.** 504, 507, 917, 918,  
919, 921-922, 925, 932-933, 945; **12.**  
572, 588, 658, 667, 682, 696, 698-700,  
724; **13.** 787, 808, 915, 919, 928-  
929; **16.** 5, 23, 31-32; and contests  
in Conv. 1788, **22.** 7, 12.

considered by Assembly, **6.** 670, 672-  
673, 674-675, 683.

contested, **3.** 289, 301; **4.** 117-118,  
384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 494,  
496, 499, 500; **6.** 365, 366, 1259,  
1278-1279; **8.** 111, 112-113, 120,  
128; **12.** 557; **12.** 665, 724; **14.**  
803-804; **16.** 5, 25, 31-32, 33; **21.**  
73, 112, 200, 210, 750, 757, 904-905,  
907, 915.

English character, **9.** 1092.

frauds in, **4.** 652, 653; **5.** 242-243,  
244, 245, 246; **6.** xix; in S. C., **2.**  
902, 903, 910; penalty, **25.** 3.

freehold required for, **1.** 199.

grievance of Assembly over, **6.** 412-  
413, 414.

illegality in Northern counties  
claimed, **4.** 856, 857, 860.

instructions to sheriffs on, **12.** 68-  
69, 75.

made frequent, **10.** xxiv.

note on acts to regulate, **3.** 191,  
193.

of vestry, frauds in, **5.** 528.

ordinance on, **10.** 982.

provision for, **10.** 696; **12.** 447; **13.**  
676.

quarrel over in Wilmington, **15.** 189-  
193.

reason for rejection of bill on, **5.**  
947.

regulation of, **10.** 211-213, 1001.

repeal of act on suspended, **5.** 326-  
328.

report of com. on, **15.** 221-222.

should be free, **22.** 17, 22, 24, 45-6,  
49, 51, 663; **23.** 977; frequent, **10.**  
1004; **22.** 664; **23.** 978.

time for changed, **17.** 80; fixed, **17.**  
v.

under the Fundamental Constitu-  
tions, **2.** 855; **25.** 127.

writs for, **4.** 1041, 1179, 1180-1183;  
**6.** 638; charges on diversity in  
and answer, **6.** 302-304.

**Elections and Privileges, committee**  
and report on, **17.** 268, 284, 285,  
293, 295-296, 307, 374-375, 413-414,  
423, 796; **18.** 4, 6, 14, 32, 135,  
230, 238, 243-245, 246, 269-270, 81-  
818, 819; **19.** 3, 5, 11, 61, 67, 92,  
103, 130, 142, 146, 198, 203, 236,  
238, 248, 268, 273, 328, 337, 340-  
341, 490, 511, 530, 548, 729, 730,  
734, 737, 738, 743; **20.** 3, 10, 15,  
18, 21, 26, 1, 37, 106, 122, 127, 131,  
159-162, 213, 228, 233, 304, 313, 322,  
324, 326, 388, 478, 488, 494-495, 545;

- 21.** 6, 73, 112, 198, 200, 210, 252, 296, 592, 595, 732, 750, 757, 793, 875, 885, 890, 904-905, 907, 915, 946, 948, 1051.
- Electors**, act on qualifications of, **23.** 523-6, 602.  
 qualifications in Franklin, **22.** 665.  
 See also Suffrage.
- Elements**, Thos., takes oath, **22.** 171.
- Elephants' teeth**, **1.** 246.
- Eley**. See Ely.
- Eley**, Ely, in militia, **9.** 297.
- Elfand**, John, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Elibank**, Lord, **11.** 45.  
 publishes account of Carthage ex-  
 pedition, **15.** 753.
- Elinton**, Wm., in militia, **22.** 333.
- Eliot**. See Elliott, Ellet, Elliot, El-  
 liott, Elliot.
- Eliot**, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting,  
**7.** 289-290; **8.** 275-277.
- Eliot**, Col., guards prisoners in Phila.,  
**11.** 295.
- Eliot**, Ed., on leave of absence to  
 Dobbs, **6.** 1044.  
 opposes grant to Scotch, **8.** 621-622.  
 prepares new commission and in-  
 structions for Dobbs, **6.** 524-532.  
 to Dobbs on parliamentary grant,  
**6.** 998; on public affairs, **6.** 702-  
 703.  
 to King on N. C. post act, **9.** 282-  
 283.  
 to Shelburne on Indian boundaries,  
**7.** 536-538.
- Eliot**, Geo., in militia, **22.** 398.
- Eliot**, Jabez, army rank, **16.** 1052.
- Eliot**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1050.
- Eliot**, Moses, asks for lapsed land, **2.**  
 354.
- Eliot**, Thomas, land of lapses, **2.** 354.
- Eliott**. See Eliot, Elliot, Elliott, Elliot,  
 Ellet.
- Elliott** (Eliot) Jacob, inventory de-  
 manded of and imprisoned, **10.**  
 761-762.
- Elisium**, **11.** 326.
- Elist**, Absalom, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Elizabeth**, Queen, **3.** 620.  
 gift to Raleigh, **10.** 300.  
 statutes of in force in N. C., **23.**  
 323-324.
- Elizabeth**, —, gives testimony, **1.**  
 626.
- Elizabeth**, Bladen Co., **16.** 477.
- Elizabeth**, brig, captured, **13.** 482.
- Elizabeth**, schooner, **8.** 261.
- Elizabeth**, schooner, **18.** 566.
- Elizabeth**, vessel of Liverpool, **1.** 665.
- Elizabeth**, (town), **21.** 336.
- Elizabeth** and Ann, sloop, captured, **6.**  
 239-240.
- Elizabeth City Co.**, Va., **2.** 35.  
 titheables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Elizabeth church**, **5.** 1180.
- Elizabeth Parish**, created, **23.** 964-6,  
 967-8.
- Elizabeth River**, Va., **14.** 689; **15.** 300;  
**17.** 993.  
 act for canal to, **25.** 83-93.  
 bill for canal to, **20.** 165, 174, 341;  
**21.** 11, 32, 38, 68, 86, 93, 107, 108,  
 109, 260, 270, 287, 310, 329-330, 331,  
 614, 636, 755, 766, 781, 850, 851,  
 852, 856, 858, 901, 905, 908, 923,  
 929, 930, 1015, 1026, 1033, 1034,  
 1038, 1082-1083.  
 British on, **14.** 723; fortified by, **14.**  
 100; port on needed by, **15.** 294;  
**17.** 1021; to establish themselves  
 on, **15.** 283.  
 canal to, **18.** 26, 36, 56-57, 62-63, 94,  
 234, 266, 284, 294, 296, 299, 332,  
 350-351, 506-507, 509, 571, 573; **21.**  
 439, 441-442; proposed, **21.** 11.
- Elizabethtown**, **10.** 628; **11.** 284, 831,  
 833; **12.** 398; **13.** 303, 310, 313,  
 315, 316, 320, 322, 323, 324, 338;  
**14.** 7, 14, 39, 42, 106; **15.** 423,  
 434, 437, 440, 784, 785, 786, 788;  
**16.** 477; **18.** 497; **21.** 336, 678;  
**22.** v. 205; **25.** 2, 48, 64.  
 act for co. courts to meet at, **23.**  
 974; for public buildings in, **24.**  
 179-180, 307, 541, 700-1; to estab-  
 lish, **23.** 920-2; to secure lots in,  
**24.** 147.  
 battle near, **15.** 437, 438; date of  
 battle, **22.** v.  
 bill for public buildings, **12.** 589,  
 591, 614, 617, 631, 632, 653, 696,  
 701, 704, 725, 726, 733; **13.** 865,  
 870, 873, 955, 959, 964; **19.** 175,  
 183, 189, 297, 303, 308, 312-313, 316,  
 323-329; to locate inferior courts  
 of Bladen at, **9.** 854, 855, 856, 862,  
 917, 918, 920, 928, 1013; to secure  
 lots in, **12.** 150, 151, 167, 169, 220,  
 255, 308-309, 310, 312, 315, 329; **13.**  
 358.  
 British in, **15.** 781; to fix port at,  
**15.** 511, 513.  
 goods of Tories to be sold, **12.** 217.  
 muster at, **22.** 546.

- troops to rendezvous at, **13.** x, xii, 267, 269, 280, 288, 289, 294, 315; **22.** 955.
- Elizabethtown, N. J., **5.** 1218, 1224; **9.** 1233; **13.** 496; **15.** 734.
- Elk, Md., **9.** 1234.
- British land near, **11.** 594.
- Washington at, **15.** 642.
- Elk Marsh, **15.** 418; **22.** 552.
- Elk Ridge Landing, Md., on transportation route, **13.** 39.
- Elk River, Md., **9.** 1066, 1068; **17.** 1023; **18.** 502; **22.** 94, 153.
- Elkenses Ferry, **14.** 550.
- Elkins, Joseph, land grant to, **4.** 1247.
- Elkins, Josh., army rank, **16.** 1051.
- Elkins, Shadrach, army pay, **17.** 209. army rank, **16.** 1051.
- Elks, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1051.
- Ellaby, John, land grant to, **4.** 801.
- Ellage, Benj., school trustee, **24.** 535.
- Ellarby, John, land grant to, **4.** 602, 948.
- rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Ellat, Wm., resists impressment, **2.** 56.
- Elleby, Francis, a J. P., **3.** 417.
- Elleby, John, road coms'r, **23.** 221.
- Elledge, Benj., dist. auditor, **24.** 422.
- Ellejoy, **10.** 884.
- Eller, Christopher, juror, **10.** 6.
- Eller, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Eller, John M., pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Eller, Joseph, army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Ellery, Mr., in C. C., **17.** 556, 557.
- Elles, Grisson, in militia, **22.** 356.
- Elles. See Ellis, Elliss.
- Elles, John, petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- Elles, Wm., petitions for McDugal, **9.** 683-685.
- Elleson, Alderson, allowance to, **22.** 856.
- Elleston, Goodwin, in Conv. 1788, **22.** 1, 4, 25, 27.
- Ellet. See Eliot, Elliott, Elliot, Elliott, Elliot.
- Ellet, Jabez, in militia, **22.** 341.
- Ellet, James, tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Ellet, Peter, land grant to, **4.** 950, 964, 968, 1034.
- Ellet, Thos., tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Ellet, Wm., petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Ellett, John, in army, **13.** 509.
- Elleums, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Ellick, Capt., answer to talk of, **11.** 193-195.
- at Indian Congress, **11.** 179, 203.
- speech at Indian Congress, **11.** 184, 185, 188, 189-190.
- talk of with Stuart and Barnard, **11.** 167-169.
- Ellick, Joshua, army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Ellington, Dan'l, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Ellinwood, Ebenezer, ship master, **8.** 261.
- Ellit, Jacob, petitions for pardon for Fields, **9.** 41.
- Elliott. See Eliot, Elliott, Ellet, Elliott, Elliot.
- Elliot, Mr., at Board of Trade meeting, **6.** 1062-1064.
- Elliott, Mr., D. Q. M. G., **14.** 578.
- Elliott, Barnard, prisoner, **16.** 672.
- Elliott, Caleb, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, Charles, former Atty. Gen., **5.** 614.
- Elliott, Charles, payment to, **9.** 649.
- Elliott, Henry, in militia, **22.** 338.
- Elliott, Isaac, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, Jabesh, in army, **13.** 518.
- Elliott, Jacob, arrested as loyalist, **10.** 706.
- Elliott, Jacob, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, John, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Elliott, John, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9.** 84-85.
- Elliott, John, claims allowed, **6.** 213.
- Elliott, Josh., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, Moses, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, Richard, land grant to, **4.** 273, 281.
- Elliott, Robert, town coms'r, **23.** 966.
- Elliott, Samuel, inquest on body of, **6.** 742.
- Elliott, Tho., juror, **2.** 366; **25.** 186.
- Elliott, Wm., quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elliott, Zachr., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Elliots, **22.** 425.
- Elliott. See Eliot, Elliott, Ellet, Elliott, Elliot.
- Elliott, —, prisoner, **11.** 348.
- Elliott, Mr., **14.** 679.
- Elliott, Mr., and supplies for So. army, **16.** 700-701.
- Elliott, Mr., asks leave to import slaves, **9.** 1222, not allowed, **9.** 1266.
- Elliott, Maj., on court to settle rank, **11.** 337.
- Elliott, Barnard, resigns from S. C. council, **9.** 1260; **11.** 250.
- Elliott, Caleb, affidavit quoted, **9.** 767.
- Elliott, Charles, witness, **5.** 418.

- Elliott, Danl., witness to treaty, **18**. 515.  
 Elliott, Elizabeth, a Quaker witness, **2**. 771.  
 Elliott, Geo., in Conv. 1788, **22**. 1, 4, 25, 27, 29, 31, 35.  
     to Gates on clothing for Md. line, **14**. 686; on supplies, **14**. 629-630.  
 Elliott, Jacob, petition of referred to committee and discharged, **10**. 919, 920.  
     petitions, **19**. 932; **21**. 704.  
 Elliott, Jas., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Elliott, James, takes oath, **22**. 174.  
 Elliott, John, army pay, **17**. 208.  
     army rank, **16**. 1052.  
 Elliott, Jno., petitions, **19**. 933; **21**. 253, 362, 395, 608, 616.  
     pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Elliott, Joseph, army rank, **16**. 1052.  
     prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Elliott, Miles, drafted Quaker, **13**. 275.  
 Elliott, Richard, **24**. 468.  
 Elliott, Sam., colonel, **11**. 303.  
 Elliott, Thos., drafted Quaker, **13**. 275.  
 Elliott, Thomas, prisoner, **17**. 1044.  
 Elliott, Wm., army pay, **17**. 209.  
 Elliott, Wm., petition, **19**. 567, 629, 637.  
     prisoner, **17**. 1045.  
 Elliott, Wm., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Elliott, Zachariah, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Elliott's Mr., skirmish at, **14**. 784.  
     See also Eliot, Elliot.  
 Ellin, Howel, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 26, 28, 30, 32.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38.  
 Ellis. See Elles, Elliss.  
 Ellis, —, a rebel, **1**. 260.  
 Ellis, Mr., **13**. 195; **15**. 10; **16**. 480.  
     asks for judge's place, **21**. 516.  
     celebrates July 4, **22**. 758.  
     commissary of refuses to issue rations, **15**. 329.  
     losses of by storm, **8**. 74.  
     money to be paid over to, **11**. 720.  
     refuses to sign warrant for seizure of goods, **13**. 47.  
     sells clothing to army, **14**. 707.  
     sends out privateers, **14**. iv.  
 Ellis, Mr., pay to, **22**. 499, 500.  
 Ellis, Mrs., **15**. 10.  
 Ellis, Mrs., **16**. 480.  
 Ellis, Capt., **6**. 788.  
 Ellis, Capt., **22**. 773.  
 Ellis, Aaron, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ellis, Absalom, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ellis, Absalum, in militia, **22**. 283.  
 Ellis, Ann, quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Ellis, Barthm., army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ellis, Benj., exempted as juror, **8**. 509.  
 Ellis, Benjamin, juror, **8**. 508.  
 Ellis, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Ellis, Edmund, surgeon, **1**. 824.  
 Ellis, Elisha, in militia, **15**. 399.  
 Ellis, Evan, allowance to, **22**. 821.  
 Ellis, Evan, land grant to, **4**. 55, 217, 1038; rights proved, **4**. 1038; land case of, **5**. 1093-1094.  
     on S. C. of Bladen, **10**. 112.  
     proposed for vestry, **8**. 155.  
 Ellis, George, father of bastard, **2**. 87.  
 Ellis, Henry, building coms'r, **23**. 969.  
     in militia, **10**. 99.  
     lt. col., **20**. 272, 461.  
     on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9**. 1081.  
     on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62, 243.  
     patroler, **10**. 451.  
     petitions for Tyson, **16**. 580.  
     town coms'r, **23**. 865.  
 Ellis, Jacob, in militia, **22**. 325.  
 Ellis, James, **19**. 176; **21**. 289.  
     army pay, **17**. 209.  
     army rank, **16**. 1053.  
     draft in favor of, **13**. 113.  
     petition considered, **12**. 28, 64.  
     to Burke on public affairs, **13**. 459-460.  
 Ellis, Jas., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Ellis, James, regulator, **7**. 736.  
 Ellis, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22**. 359.  
 Ellis, Jebes, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Ellis, Joel, in militia, **22**. 283.  
 Ellis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1051.  
 Ellis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1052.  
 Ellis, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ellis, John, apologizes for horse race, **9**. 1133.  
 Ellis, John, causes disturbance in Anson Co., **4**. 971.  
 Ellis, John, in army, **13**. 514.  
 Ellis, John, in militia, **15**. 400.  
 Ellis, Jno., in militia, **22**. 334.  
 Ellis, Jno., in militia, **22**. 373.  
 Ellis, John, memorial, **20**. 555, 559, 589; **21**. 112, 152, 177.  
     report on, **21**. 436, 722.  
 Ellis, Jno., Jr., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Ellis, Gov. John W., **6**. 261.  
     report on N. C. mentioned, **6**. 1053.  
 Ellis, Jos., in militia, **22**. 327.  
 Ellis, Josiah, army pay, **17**. 209.  
 Ellis, Lovey, paid for nursing, **10**. 415.

Ellis, Michael, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Ellis, Michael, to bring suit, **10**. 670.  
 Ellis, Minrod, takes oath, **22**. 178.  
 Ellis, R. (Newbern), **13**. 430.  
 Ellis, R., owes state, **21**. 1070.  
 Ellis, R. & J., payment to, **13**. 352.  
 Ellis, Richard, **21**. 289.  
     a J. P., **11**. 710; **23**. 993.  
     asked to be agent for the Caswell,  
         **13**. 171, 172.  
     attends Prov. Cong. to answer  
         charges and exonerated, **10**. 955.  
     bill of paid, **11**. 512.  
     Caswell to on supplying the Cas-  
         well, **13**. 181, 182.  
     celebrates D. of Independence, **13**.  
         187.  
     drafts in favor of, **13**. 113.  
     empowered to make certain sales,  
         **12**. 647, 754, 755, 760.  
     furnishes French officers for trip to  
         Philadelphia, **11**. 495.  
     imports powder, **10**. 636-637.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 166, 167, 173.  
     memorial on school, **7**. 35-36.  
     navigation coms'r, **24**. 125, 502.  
     on Newbern dist S. Com., **10**. 215.  
         414, 415, 417, 444, 456, 459, 461,  
         462, 463.  
     petition considered, **17**. 304, 305.  
     port coms'r, **23**. 827.  
     proceeds from sale of The Hanover  
         put in hands of, **12**. 20.  
     reports on duties collected at Bath,  
         **8**. 261, 545.  
     resigns as J. P., **20**. 231.  
     secures letters of mark and reprisal,  
         **10**. 637.  
     sells cargo of The Hanover, **13**. 369.  
     signs Craven address to friends of  
         liberty, **9**. 1026-1027.  
     to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
     to Burke on horses, &c., **16**. 584-  
         585; on illegal trade, **14**. 252;  
         on public affairs, **13**. 459-460.  
     to Caswell on arrival of French of-  
         ficers, **11**. 486-487; on imported  
         arms, **14**. 237; on news from Eng-  
         land, **13**. 36; on supplies for The  
         Caswell and privateers, **13**. 174-  
         175; on threatened invasion, **16**.  
         85-86.  
     to Council of Safety on ammunition,  
         **10**. 728-729; on Pa. Farmer, **10**.  
         831-832.  
     to fit out The Pa. Farmer, **10**. 637.  
     to Gen. Assem. on importation of

        arms, **14**. 810-811.  
     to Harnett on salt making, **22**. 744-  
         745.  
     to load Pa. Farmer, **10**. 964.  
     to seize and sell privateer's prop-  
         erty, **10**. 962.  
     willing to be com. for the General  
         Washington, **11**. 528, 532-533.  
 Ellis, Robert, a J. P., **7**. 702; **23**. 993.  
     claims allowed, **6**. 1106, 1107, 1176-  
         1177, 1179.  
     coms'r on Ft. Johnston, **24**. 171; on  
         navigation, **24**. 218; on pilotage,  
         **23**. 650.  
     condemns land for Ft. Johnston, **7**.  
         703-704.  
     elected captain, **12**. 636, 638, 743, 744.  
     in Prov. Cong., **10**. 164, 167, 172.  
     lieut. col., **10**. 205.  
     memorial mentioned, **13**. 734n.  
     money to, **22**. 965-6.  
     on com. of Prov. Cong., **10**. 168.  
     on S. C. of Brunswick Co., **10**. 24.  
     to arm vessels, **10**. 352.  
     to Caswell on money for Fort John-  
         ston, **13**. 323-324; on Fort John-  
         ston, **15**. 319; on provisions for  
         Fort Johnston, **22**. 776; on repair  
         of Fort Johnston, **13**. 163.  
 Ellis, Robt., army rank, **13**. 518; **16**.  
         1049.  
 Ellis, Robt, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Ellis, Thos., army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ellis, Walter, in Indian war, **10**. 754.  
 Ellis, Welbourne, Tryon to on Howe  
     as com. for Ft. Johnston, **7**. 40.  
 Ellis, Wm., a J. P., **6**. 344.  
 Ellis, Wm., act for land to, **24**. 629-30.  
 Ellis, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1051.  
 Ellis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 360.  
 Ellis, Wm., in militia, **22**. 374.  
 Ellis, Wm., land grant to, **19**. 572.  
 Ellis, Wm., surety, **13**. 13.  
 Ellis, Willis, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Ellis, Willis, allowance to, **22**. 821,  
         822, 827.  
 Ellis, Willis, claim allowed, **5**. 978.  
 Ellis, Willis, charged with treason, **14**.  
         871, 872.  
 Ellis, Willis, in militia, **22**. 311.  
 Ellisin, Andrew, a J. P., **6**. 799.  
 Ellison, —, on com. of Assem., **6**.  
         896.  
 Ellison, Lt. Col., field officer, **12**. 535.  
 Ellison, Ab., **22**. 482.  
 Ellison, Akes, army pay, **13**. 504; **17**.  
         208.

- Ellison, Alderson, allowance to, **19**. 369.  
 bond as sheriff, **10**. 30-31.  
 claims, **9**. 590.  
 dues from as sheriff, **9**. 573.  
 in Assembly, **12**. 655, 656, 677, 736; **13**. 628; **19**. 376.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 36, 47, 49.  
 petition, **21**. 779, 830, 835, 945, 1007.  
 reports as sheriff of Beaufort, **10**. 460-461.  
 resolve in favor of, **12**. 648-649, 753-754, 761.  
 seat in Assembly vacated, **12**. 331.
- Ellison, Anderson, debts due by, **8**. 278-279.
- Ellison, Andw., army rank, **16**. 1050.
- Ellison, Andrew, land grant to, **4**. 329.
- Ellison, Andrew, land grants to, **4**. 1239-1240.
- Ellison, Cornis, army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Ellison, Geo., legislature fight over, **5**. 49, 69.
- Ellison, James, a J. P., **6**. 343.  
 in Assem., **6**. 893.
- Ellison, James, building coms'r, **25**. 272.
- Ellison, James, land grant to, **4**. 587.
- Ellison, James, land grant to, **4**. 1250.
- Ellison, James, resurvey to, **5**. 990.
- Ellison, James, vestryman, **23**. 384.
- Ellison, John, in Assembly, **21**. 193, 196, 229, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 344, 346, 367, 372, 379, 403, 433, 597.
- Ellison, John, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Ellison, Jos., account of, **22**. 476.
- Ellison, Peter, army rank, **16**. 1054.
- Ellison, Thomas, juror, **10**. 5.
- Ellison, Thos., reports for sheriff of Beaufort, **10**. 460-461.
- Ellison, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 329.
- Elliss. See Elles, Ellis.
- Elliss, Robt., army rank, **16**. 1054.
- Ellis's Landing, inspection at, **24**. 581.
- Elliston, —, furniture imported for, **10**. 50.  
 not to import slaves, **10**. 24.
- Elliston, Goodwin, in Conv. 1788, **22**. 25, 29, 35.
- Ellmen, Capt., **13**. 126.
- Elloms, Chas., army rank, **13**. 507; **16**. 1050.
- Ellot. See Eliot, Elliott, etc.
- Ellot, John, asks pardon for Hamilton, **9**. 39; for Hunter, **9**. 85.
- Ellot, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 1243.
- Ellums, Charles, in army, **13**. 507; **16**. 1050.
- Ellums, Jas., army rank, **17**. 1054.
- Elm Swamp, **2**. 804, 805.
- Elmes, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Elmore, Daniel, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Elmore, George, army pay, **17**. 208.
- Elmore, Geo., in militia, **22**. 418.
- Elmore, James, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Elmore, Morgan, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 army rank, **16**. 1053.
- Elmore, Wm., pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Elms, Capt., imports cannon, **10**. 630.
- Elms, Charles, pensioner, **22**. 64.
- Elms, James, army pay, **17**. 208.
- Elmsley, Alex., agent to secure passage of court act, **9**. 940.  
 in Assembly, **6**. 801, 806, 811, 825, 826, 827, 832, 834, 862, 872, 873, 875, 876, 877, 880, 894, 901, 904, 919, 922, 924, 927, 938, 944, 945, 948, 1150, 1231, 1260, 1264, 1273, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1290; **7**. 62, 65, 304, 343, 366, 374, 377, 576, 581, 584, 587, 592, 629, 654.
- Johnston to on attachments and Public affairs, **9**. 1070; on business and regulators, **8**. 257-258; on business and public affairs, **8**. 8-9.  
 letter on regulators discussed, **9**. vii.  
 memorial of considered by Jackson, **9**. 1252-1254; presented to Bd. of Trade and action on same, **10**. 377-378; to Bd. Trade on courts and attachments, **9**. 1147-1149.  
 on America, **9**. xxvii.  
 on com. of Assem., **6**. 804, 805, 817, 823, 841, 859, 1224, 1265; **7**. 299, 344, 345, 346, 351.  
 on reasons why N. C. was excepted in trade restrictions, **10**. xvi.  
 to Johnston (S.), on attachments, American affairs, &c., **9**. 995-1003; on business and public affairs, **8**. 43-44; on petition to King and public affairs, **9**. 1207-1210; on public affairs, **9**. 1092-1095; on the regulating spirit, **9**. 12, 13; on watch and Mass. affairs, **9**. 828-830; to introduce Knight, **9**. 994-995.  
 to present matter of courts, **9**. 1141.  
 to support court act, before B. of T., **9**. 962.

- understands people, **10.** xxix.  
witness, **7.** 671.
- Elmsley, Mrs. Alex., **8.** 9, 258; **9.** 995, 1210.
- Elom, Henry, land grant to, **4.** 851.
- Elom, John, in militia, **22.** 160.
- Elom, Nathaniel, a J. P., **4.** 813.
- Elrod, Christian, preaching in house of, **5.** 1152.
- Elrod, Wm., jealous of Fanning, **22.** 194.
- Elsburry, Michal, **22.** 115.
- Elsmore, Ep'm, army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Elson, Sam., quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Elsworth, Mr., in Fed. Conv., **20.** 763.
- Elton, Zacha., juror, **4.** 517.
- Elton, Zachary, quit rents of, **22.** 252.
- Elwell, Benj., signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Elwell, John, signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Elwick, Darwin, in militia, **22.** 367, 379.
- vestryman, **23.** 497.
- Elwicks, —, executor, **7.** 773.
- Elwin, Fountain, allowance to, **22.** 845.  
goes to England, **7.** 547.  
messenger to gov., **7.** 357, 404.  
takes oath, **7.** 134.
- Ely. See Eley.
- Ely, Jeffrey, Bishop of, **15.** 677.
- Ely, Capt., roster of Co., **16.** 1005, 1039, 1062, 1066, 1077, 1095, 1103, 1113, 1142, 1168, 1180.
- Ely, Eli, army pay, **17.** 208.  
army rank, **16.** 1051.  
lieut., **10.** 944, 965.
- Ely, Lemuel, army pay, **17.** 208.  
army rank, **16.** 1051.  
captain, **10.** 973.
- Emancipation, **24.** iv.  
bill to permit, **20.** 30.
- Emandez, Juan, prisoner, **22.** 268.
- Emanuel church, **8.** 753, 754.
- Emanuel College, Cambridge, **6.** 877.
- Emanuel Lutheran Church, **8.** 776.
- Emason, Henry, army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Embargo, continued, **13.** 239, 240, 243, 240.
- Dartmouth on, **9.** 361.  
discussed, **9.** 621.  
laid by gov., **22.** 964; by Pollock, **2.** 21; in S. C., **10.** 54; on provisions, **13.** 157; on corn, **8.** 491, 499-500.  
of Va. destructive to N. C. trade, **2.** xv.
- on exports, **2.** 64-65.  
on grain, **2.** 130, 182-183, 250, 297; **4.** 283; **9.** 323-324, 327-328.  
on provisions, **4.** 595.  
on wheat and corn, **4.** 73-74; removed, **4.** 222.  
orders in regard to, **5.** 791, 792.  
proclaimed, **5.** 992.  
proclamation laying, **22.** 524-5.  
power of in hands of gov'r, **23.** 982.  
to be laid by States, **14.** 233.  
to be taken off corn, **5.** 756, 763-764.
- Ember, John, in army, **13.** 509.
- Emberson, James, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Embezzlement, by sheriffs, **7.** 497.
- Embraces of Juries, Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 318, 320.
- Embry, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Emerald, The, threatens Beaufort, **15.** 217.
- Emerson, Henry, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Emerson, Sam'l, army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Emery. See Emory.
- Emery, Abraham, pensioner, **22.** 68.
- Emery, Jonathan, gets commission for pirates, **1.** 383.
- Emery, Stephen, in army, **13.** 523.
- Emery, Stephen, Juror, **4.** 520.  
land grant to, **4.** 1247.
- Emery, Thomas James, paroled to Dobbs Co., **10.** 632.
- Emery, Waitmen, juror, **4.** 520.
- Emery, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Emery's River, Tenn., **21.** 387; **25.** 46.
- Emigrant route, **8.** 736.
- Emigration, because of regulation troubles, **7.** xxxii-xxxiii; **8.** 637.  
caused by threatened Indian war, **2.** 183, 184-185.  
discouraged, **8.** 622; by land regulations, **9.** 668.  
extent of, **16.** 459-460.  
from N. C., **9.** 1106.  
not allowed, **2.** 183.  
results of on N. C., **16.** iii.  
southward drift of, **1.** x-xi.  
to Tenn., **9.** 826.
- Emissions of currency, report on, **8.** 211-214; **16.** 70-9.
- Emistisigno, Indian, **7.** 236; **10.** 785.
- Emley, David, army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Emmanuel Church, history, **8.** 741, 742.
- Emmerson, James, execution suspended, **8.** 635; respited, **9.** 37.
- Emmery, Stephen, army pay, **17.** 209.
- Emmet, Capt., roster of, **16.** 1003,

- 1011, 1027, 1041, 1056, 1063, 1074, 1089, 1095, 1101, 1128, 1133, 1143, 1154, 1169, 1182.
- Emmet, Col., and supplies, **16.** 742.
- Emmet, Col., dead, **22.** 787.  
reports on Newbern Dist., **15.** 423.
- Emmet (Emmett), Jas., army rank, **13.** 476; **16.** 1050.  
collects cattle, **16.** 719.  
commands horse, **22.** 549.  
in Assem., **19.** 490, 504, 505, 512, 608, 613, 614, 622, 643, 667, 671, 675, 676, 682, 688, 714.  
letter mentioned, **22.** 577.  
memorial, **19.** 663, 667, 693, 704.  
prisoner, **22.** 570.  
rank settled, **11.** 716.  
recommended for promotion, **11.** 716.  
recommends Wilson, **11.** 717.  
report on Br. movements on Cape Fear, **22.** 1041-2.  
signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
to Burke on his capture by Tories, **22.** 566-7; on Tories in Bladen, **22.** 548-9, 550; in Cumberland Co., **15.** 589-590.  
to Butler on movements of British, **15.** 782.  
to Caswell on deserters and recruits, **11.** 673-674; on public affairs, **13.** 10-11; on supplies and provisions, **15.** 333.  
to Greene on movements of British, **15.** 780-781, 782-783.  
See also Emmett, Emmitt, Emmitt.
- Emmet, Dr. Thomas Addis, letters printed from collection of, **14.** 335.
- Emmet and Mallett, to Caswell on provisions for troops, **14.** 179-180.
- Emmett, Col., **15.** 559; **22.** 545.
- Emmett (Emmet), James, captain, **10.** 518, 520.  
nom. for C. of S., **19.** 540.  
owes state, **21.** 1072.  
tax collector, **19.** 706.  
to Caswell on artillery, **16.** 574-575.  
See also Ems.
- Emmit, Maj., **14.** 572.  
See also Emmet, Emmitt, Emmitt.
- Emmitt, James, auctioneer, **24.** 559.
- Emmitt, James, colonel, **17.** 733.
- Emmitt (Emmett), James, rank settled and elects Q. M., **15.** 700.
- Emmitt, James, recommended for colonel, **15.** 80.
- Emmot. See Emmet, Emmitt.
- Emmot, Mr., **14.** 65.
- Emoluments, special and hereditary not to be allowed, **22.** 662, 664.
- Emory. See Emery.
- Emory, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Emory, Stephn., army rank, **16.** 1049.
- Emory, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Emperor of Tillaw, head man, **5.** 321.
- Empie, Rev. A., on com. to make fraternal union with Lutherans, **8.** 789, 790.
- Ems, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 37.
- Emsley, Johnny, **8.** 9.  
goes to war, **7.** 209.  
medal to, **7.** 207, 209.
- Encroachments, act on, **24.** 339.  
on Cherokees, **7.** 197; **10.** 764, 767, 768, 769, 770, 774, 775; **14.** 234-236; **16.** 415-16, 457-8.  
on Creeks, **20.** 619-620, 622, 623.  
on Indians, **2.** 316, 380, 456-457, 499-500, 526-527; 639, 642-644; **4.** 632; **5.** 994-995; **9.** 1106, 1175; **11.** 566, 567; **17.** 12, 14, 16, 105-106, 109, 175-176, 442, 521, 584; **20.** 551, 562, 583; **22.** 789; **25.** 211; danger from, **7.** 108, 109; forbidden, **19.** 469; instructions on, **7.** 141-142; proclamations on, **7.** 502-503, 504-506; reports on, **22.** 965; results on Indians, **16.** 442, 460-462; to be stopped, **16.** 799, 810, 925.  
on rights and revenues of crown, **4.** 202.  
on Tuscaroras, **5.** 785-786; **6.** 100, 108.  
prevention of discussed, **15.** 705.  
to be prevented, **7.** 708.
- Endeakin, Francis, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Endeavour, schooner, **19.** 176.  
seized, **16.** 825-826.
- Ender, Peter, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Enderken, Fran., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Endess, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 356.
- Endless, Thomas, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Endless, Thos., army pay, **17.** 263.
- Endlys, Thos., in N. C. battalion, **13.** 343.
- Endsley, Andrew, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- Endsley, James, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.
- Endsley, John, petition on C. H., **9.** 806-808.



**Enemy, trade with to be hindered, 3.** 116.

**Enen, Wm., claims allowed, 8.** 147.

**Enfield (Endfield), 8.** ix, x; **9.** 1064; **23.** 474, 620.

act for court and public buildings in, **25.** 275, 286.

bill to remove supreme court, of o. and t. from, **5.** 1053, 1056, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1065, 1097.

Corbin taken to, **5.** lvii, lix, lx.

court at, **23.** 496.

not suitable for courts, **23.** 490, 491.

report on public offices at, **5.** 969.

supreme court held in, **5.** 260; **5.** 995, 1046, 1054, 1084.

time of courts, **5.** 666.

**Enfield riots, 9.** xi.

summary of, **8.** ix, x.

**Engavis, Wm., army rank, 16.** 1054.

**England, Brigade Major and battle of Camden, 15.** 272.

**England, Major, 15.** 258.

Williamson to on small pox among N. C. prisoners, **15.** 62.

**England, Jno., in militia, 22.** 387.

**England, Wm., carries on iron furnace for public, 10.** 992-996.

claims for iron, **17.** 971-972, 974.

conveys iron works to State, **12.** 7.

gives deed of trust on iron furnace, **10.** 648, 686.

petition, **18.** 98, 160, 224, 325, 334, 394, 441-442.

sells iron works, **11.** 387-388, 394-395.

**England, 2.** 127, 128, 132, 157, 164, 167, 186, 202, 219, 220, 252, 271, 304, 310, 316, 319, 320, 332, 335, 337, 371, 372, 373, 374, 384, 431, 519, 538, 542, 559, 627, 628, 631, 634, 759, 775, 835, 837, 838, 842, 846, 849, 850, 851, 872, 890, 893, 894, 895, 899, 903, 912, 921; **3.** iv, vii, x, xi, xiii, xvi, 13, 28, 30, 32, 33, 34, 39, 40, 49, 116, 123, 133, 139, 141, 145, 147, 149, 171, 182, 187, 195, 203, 204, 207, 208, 229, 258, 262, 272, 273, 287, 297, 310, 332, 334, 336, 337, 341, 342, 344, 371, 373, 378, 421, 430, 433, 451, 460, 463, 476, 477, 484, 491, 499, 528, 572, 576, 598, 606, 614, 625, 626, 630; **4.** v, vi, vii, xix, 6, 10, 18, 25, 111, 151, 165, 185, 201, 250, 251, 277, 288, 298, 305, 314, 416, 424, 425, 436, 469, 591, 664, 702, 770, 793, 869, 877, 929, 932, 941, 955, 1020,

1021, 1078, 1085, 1089, 1105, 1119, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1173, 1227, 1311, 1312, 1316; **5.** iv, v, viii, x, xx, xxi, 15, 16, 20, 27, 30, 71, 106, 144b, 146, 151, 190, 210, 229, 231, 254, 256, 257, 260, 317, 318, 319, 323, 331, 334, 346, 359, 368, 379, 388, 400, 401, 408, 447, 460, 465, 475, 478, 496, 498, 569, 570, 574, 575, 586, 588, 589, 602, 606, 619, 620, 621, 631, 632, 639, 644, 645, 647, 652, 739, 741, 747, 753, 762, 766, 772, 779, 783, 790, 791, 792, 940, 947, 948, 1037, 1087, 1100, 1120, 1136, 1137, 1139, 1148, 1150, 1158, 1165; **6.** vi, viii, ix, xiv, xv, xvi, xvii, xxi, xxii, xxv, xxviii, xxxv, 11, 19, 33, 37, 39, 60, 76, 77, 218, 222, 223, 242, 246, 248, 249, 253, 257, 279, 280, 293, 305, 323, 336, 373, 380, 415, 417, 421, 423, 429, 430, 433, 434, 436, 442, 443, 444, 452, 458, 460, 461, 463, 468, 469, 477, 479, 499, 509, 515, 516, 542, 561, 567, 588, 598, 599, 600, 605, 621, 623, 654, 655, 692, 702, 708, 714, 715, 716, 721, 735, 747, 748, 751, 784, 804, 819, 821, 958, 971, 986, 987, 992, 1000, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1036, 1040, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1048, 1053, 1055, 1056, 1059, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1161, 1228, 1231, 1233, 1236, 1245, 1253, 1255, 1276, 1278, 1287, 1290, 1291, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1316, 1319, 1321; **7.** iii, xv, xxviii, 1, 3, 8, 14, 35, 36, 59, 93, 107, 111, 127, 128, 130, 151, 152, 154, 162, 164, 168f, 195, 197, 199, 205, 210, 211, 229, 248, 260, 262, 349, 356, 425, 426, 431, 447, 456, 474, 475, 477, 481, 482, 485, 486, 489, 495, 511, 514, 519, 533, 596, 627, 628, 667, 670, 683, 687, 698, 747, 754, 767, 857, 860, 861, 864, 873, 882; **8.** xi, xii, xvi, xxxv, xl, xliii, 6, 7, 20, 23, 38, 44, 50, 53, 54, 78, 84, 92, 93, 98, 99, 100, 114, 116, 117, 125, 128, 129, 139, 150, 153, 155, 162, 163, 170, 180, 191, 206, 259, 212, 229, 246, 265, 270, 286, 316, 468, 493, 495, 496, 504, 506, 520, 557, 558, 566, 567, 630, 689, 694, 725, 728, 734, 762; **9.** iv, vii, viii, x, xiv, xix, xxi, xxiii, xxvii, xxix, xli, xlii, 21, 50, 65, 82, 83, 111, 115, 128, 135, 157, 159, 172, 175, 208, 211, 222, 235, 253, 264, 291, 305, 327,

- 360, 399, 427, 435, 467, 501, 502, 550, 558, 579, 613, 614, 615, 620, 622, 623, 627, 629, 630, 638, 639, 655, 656, 663, 669, 675, 678, 681, 682, 687, 693, 705, 707, 732, 749, 781, 797, 817, 821, 829, 849, 891, 912, 940, 962, 985, 988, 989, 991, 992, 993, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1001, 1003, 1015, 1030, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1082, 1086, 1092, 1094, 1147, 1148, 1171, 1172, 1206, 1220, 1225, 1242, 1269; **10.** xii, xiii, xxxvi, 46, 55, 56, 57, 60, 85, 105, 131, 138a, 222, 223, 224, 226, 236, 237, 238, 241, 242, 244, 264, 269, 271, 277, 303, 314, 315, 342, 343, 344, 345, 370, 375, 389, 390, 391, 413, 431, 446, 485, 656, 712, 823, 831, 910, 984, 1015, 1016, 1026; **11.** iii, 26, 81, 82, 85, 99, 110, 111, 139, 154, 155, 184, 186, 191, 224, 229, 237, 298; 368, 401, 437, 438, 704, 711, 715, 761, 803, 823, 833; **13.** iv, vi, 36, 224, 326, 380, 434, 435, 436, 461, 477, 650, 651, 652, 816; **14.** 303; **15.** iv, 70, 72, 274, 290, 296, 302, 311, 324, 432, 507, 657, 677, 679, 781; **16.** 276, 308, 385, 389, 758, 759, 826, 857, 866, 868, 869, 883, 895, 910, 921, 922, 923, 985; **17.** 20, 25, 41, 89, 90, 131, 150, 152, 166, 435, 631, 1006, 1012, 1015; **18.** 604, 628, 632; **19.** 880, 881, 896, 951; **20.** vii, 653, 753; **21.** 407, 464; **22.** 107, 197, 234, 515, 516, 609, 732, 733, 734, 753, 892, 893, 896, 897, 898, 899, 977, 1000, 1002; **23.** 1, 6, 8, 10, 29, 39, 48, 53, 79, 88, 162, 163, 178, 187, 190, 253, 254, 256, 261, 263, 282, 299, 314, 320, 326, 327, 328, 329, 420, 430, 455, 539, 541, 558, 565, 585, 587, 597, 673, 674, 679, 688, 698, 720, 760, 761, 808, 823, 835, 856, 872, 886, 933, 941, 960; **24.** 59, 555; **25.** iii, 119, 135, 139, 140, 149, 150, 151, 153, 197, 211, 218, 224, 282, 334, 375, 396, 434, 435, 444, 447, 455.
- act to appoint agent in for colony, **23.** 303-304, 340, 362-3, 399, 784, 854; **25.** 238, 266-7, 457-8, 518; to establish church of in N. C., **25.** 151, 365; to put laws of in force discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 105-106, 117; to put laws of in force repealed, **5.** 150.
- advantages of direct trade with, **1.** 247.
- adventurers from, **1.** 95, 149.
- Albemarle trade to be turned to, **1.** 232.
- all liberties of to be enjoyed in Carolina, **6.** v.
- at war with France, **13.** 247, 354, 463.
- bill to appoint agent in, **6.** 1260, 1261, 1264, 1273, 1279, 1280, 1286, 1289, 1299; to put laws of in force in N. C., **4.** 975-976, 978, 979, 989, 993, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1020.
- business interests to be promoted at expense of colonies, **6.** iv.
- debtors of run to America, **1.** xxxiv.
- export trade with colonies, **2.** 155-156.
- France declares war on, **13.** vi, 197, 224.
- interests not promoted in colonies, **1.** 536-537, 541.
- justices in N. C. to have same power as those in, **25.** 289.
- laws of in force in N. C., **3.** 177.
- methods of procedure on colonial acts, **5.** 747.
- mob in, **14.** 592.
- N. C. troops in war against Spain, **4.** x, xi.
- no salt from direct, **6.** 1030.
- power of magistrates, **1.** 466.
- proofs to accompany prisoners to, **5.** 1122.
- proposals of settlement from, **1.** xiv.
- proposed grants to immigrants from, **4.** 74; law on criminals, **5.** 475; settlers from, **1.** 79-92.
- Proprietors to be dependent on, **1.** 466.
- rebels sent to for trial, **1.** 800.
- regulations of colonial trade in interest of, **2.** 628-629.
- returns from piratical goods sent to, **2.** 335, 337, 339.
- settlers from expected, **1.** 207.
- settles C., **2.** 763-764.
- Spain declares on, **13.** 224.
- trade of colonies conferred to, **1.** 225-226; regulations of, **1.** 497-504.
- war with France and Spain, **22.** 982; with France threatened, **10.** 802.
- Englis, Thos., Tory, **22.** 230.
- English, Andrew, petition on separation, **22.** 705-10.

- English, James, petition on separation, **22**. 705-7.
- English, James, to build iron works, **21**. 354, 355, 434, 683.
- English, James, Early & Co., petition for, **20**. 165, 169, 183, 184, 344, 358-359, 362.
- English, John, army pay, **17**. 207.
- English, John, takes oath, **22**. 176.
- English, Joseph, regulator, **7**. 809.
- English, Math, regulator, **7**. 734.
- English, Patrick, tried for theft, **22**. 504-5, 512.
- English, Robert, poll inspector, **18**. 230, 243.
- English, Thos., in militia, **22**. 415.
- English, Thos., in militia, **22**. 494.
- English, Wm., killed, **21**. 523.
- English, The, **14**. 834; **22**. 548.  
 against Americans, **22**. 494.  
 character, **15**. 661.  
 encroach on Indians, **25**. 211.  
 enlisted on Pa. Farmer, **10**. 835.  
 friends to Indians, **11**. 180.  
 have faction among Choctaws, **7**. 237.  
 Indians live among, **1**. 603.  
 killed by Chickasaws, **11**. 177.  
 numbers as compared with French, **2**. 191.  
 war with reported, **22**. 675.
- English Bishops, refuse to consecrate Americans, **17**. 41.
- English Channel, **22**. 107..  
 fight in, **14**. 231.
- English Church, **16**. 932.  
 consecration of Amer. ministers of, **17**. 40-41.  
 See also Church of England, Episcopal Church, Established Church.
- English coins, act on what is current in S. C., **25**. 142.  
 value, **24**. 486.
- English Constitution, Fund. Const'n's improvement on, **25**. v.
- English Court System, copied in N. C., **25**. vi.
- English customs, to be used as model when possible, **3**. 93.
- English goods, desirability of, **2**. 288.  
 rate of advance in English, **3**. 208.  
 value of for trade, **2**. 132, 138, 219.  
 value in N. C., **2**. 187; **3**. 334; **22**. 732.
- English Islands (W. I.), Dutch privateers in, **22**. 594.
- English Language, **17**. 125.  
 spoken by Indians, **1**. 734.
- English law, adopted in N. C., **1**. 789-790; **12**. iv.  
 declared to be in force in N. C., **23**. 39-40, 95, 317-329, 340.  
 how far in force in N. C., **-5**. 153.  
 in force in the Plantations, **2**. 165.
- English Lutherans, first pastor of, **8**. 770.
- English neighborhood, **14**. 598.
- English Plantations, **3**. 136.  
 efforts of French and Spanish against, **2**. 231.
- English privateers, captured, **22**. 757-758.
- English prizes, to be restored, **4**. 1074.
- English sailors to go on English ships, **1**. 498.
- English theory of colonies, advanced, **2**. 626-627, 628-629.
- English Town, **15**. 721, 725.
- Engliss, Mingo, shelters Pollock, **1**. 700.
- Ingram. See Ingram.
- Ingram, Tobias, army rank, **16**. 1054.
- Engraver, at Fredericksburgh, S. C., **15**. 680.  
 Tisdale to cut and engrave seal, **24**. 166.
- Engrossed bills, com. to compare, **5**. 545, 546; to examine, **5**. 511; **18**. 135-136, 144, 150, 151.
- Engrossers, warning against, **11**. 503, 515.
- Engrossing, act to prevent, **24**. 318-20, 354; proposed, **13**. 273.  
 bill to prevent, **13**. 852, 885, 943, 955, 972, 973, 975-976, 979, 989-990.  
 to be suppressed, **9**. 115.
- Enloe, Capt., roster of Co., **16**. 1004, 1013, 1029, 1042, 1064, 1075, 1090, 1102, 1112, 1124, 1134, 1156, 1183.
- Enloe, Jno., army rank, **16**. 1051.  
 captain, **10**. 518, 520, 557, 558, 563, 564, 628.  
 major of militia, **14**. 333.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **10**. 38, 62.  
 patroler, **10**. 64.
- Enman, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1054.
- Ennet, Edmund, land grant to, **4**. 221; to heirs, **4**. 221.
- Ennis, Col., (British), marches to Santee, **14**. 542, 553.
- Enniskillen, **10**. 224.
- Ennitt, Edm'd, juror, **25**. 190.
- Enny's Bridge Camp, **19**. 966.
- Eno. See Enoe.

- Eno**, **16**. 229; **26**. 1310, 1311.
- Eno church**, **5**. 1184, 1213, 1215, 1216, 1217.
- Eno (Eino, Enae, Enoe) River**, **5**. 767; **9**. 660; **19**. 839; **23**. 383, 391, 509, 677, 974; **24**. 24; **25**. 272.
- act for town on, **23**. 509; **25**. 402-4, 500-3.
- bill to amend act for town on, **7**. 314, 317, 319, 320, 321, 338, 377, 384, 388, 390, 396, 397, 399, 421, 432; to erect town on, **6**. 122, 123, 126, 127, 145, 147, 158, 159, 160, 165, 184, 200.
- grant to McCulloh on, **5**. 772, 779.
- Johnston has land on, **4**. 1115-1116.
- McCulloh grant on, **5**. xxxii; **6**. 570.
- Presbyterians on, **5**. 1193, 1194, 1204, 1205, 1212, 1214, 1215, 1216.
- regulators meet on, **7**. 250, 251, 762.
- Enoch, Benj.**, in militia, **22**. 165.
- Enochs, Isaac**, execution against, **10**. 316.
- resolution in favor of, **21**. 810, 976, 979.
- Enoch's Ferry**, **22**. 141.
- Enochville**, German Reformed church at, **8**. 748.
- Enoe**. See **Eno**.
- Enoe**, **8**. 597.
- Enoe Camp**, **7**. 831; **8**. 578, 579, 668; **22**. 870.
- Enoe Indians**, to be settled at **Enoe**, **2**. 242-243.
- Enoe Town**, Gov. of Va. to settle Indians at, **2**. 242-243.
- Enoree Camp**, **7**. 998, 1006.
- Enoree (Ennoree, Innoree) River**; **11**. facing 80; **15**. 305, 350; **22**. 190.
- skirmish at, **15**. 171.
- Sumter on, **14**. 754.
- Tories on, **15**. 258.
- Ens Creek**, **5**. 1148.
- Ensenada, M. de l'**, **4**. 1310.
- Entails**, abolished, **17**. 146.
- act to abolish, **24**. 572-7, 669-71, 902; **25**. 56; to dock, **23**. 549; **25**. 465-467; approved, **6**. 53, 74, 328; considered, **6**. 750; entered, **6**. 770; mentioned, **6**. 747.
- bill for cutting or docking, **6**. 977, 978, 979, 980, 984, 990, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 999; **16**. 51, 52, 59, 61, 65, 66, 68, 79; to alter proposed, **2**. 616; to abolish, **20**. 176, 184, 189-190, 195-196, 201, 207, 300, 352, 363, 367; **21**. 215, 322, 333, 346, 395-396, 411-412, 662, 674, 717, 720; to amend act on, **19**. 434, 459, 475, 742, 743, 764, 770, 804, 821-822; to dock, **5**. 836, 839, 840, 841, 842, 857, 862, 863, 864, 866, 877, 878, 879, 880, 889, 903, 904, 905, 906, 909, 910, 924, 1026, 1029, 1032-1033, 1053-1054, 1071, 1072, 1077; **6**. 454, 485, 487, 488, 645, 648, 649, 660, 679, 683, 684; **8**. 333, 335; **13**. 589, 599, 677, 695, 708, 852, 856, 863, 865, 868, 943, 951, 957, 973, 974, 975, 983; **19**. 25-26, 33, 38, 46, 49; considered by Board of Trade, **6**. 1002; to repeal part of act on, **17**. 328.
- Board of Trade on bill to dock, **6**. 972-973.
- memorial on selling of, **6**. 745-747.
- petitions for docking of, **6**. 383-384, 387, 481-482, 630, 673.
- proposed to dock, **5**. 818, 823.
- to be regulated, **23**. 984.
- Entering of vessels**, act on, **23**. 44-45, 333.
- Enterprise, The**, captures French privateers, **1**. 797.
- Entries of land**, to be laid before council, **2**. 309.
- retards settlement, **1**. xi.
- Entry ports**, discussed by Burrington, **4**. 169-173.
- Entry takers**, act for, **24**. 43-48, 159-161, 214-215, 480, 732; on fees, **24**. 316, 400.
- elected, **19**. 225-226, 227, 362, 363.
- number of commissions to, **20**. 585, 588.
- to advance money for troops, **12**. 740, 850.
- Enumerated articles**, **1**. 499.
- and trade with Ireland, **5**. 322; **6**. 612.
- not sent to Ireland, **5**. 318.
- trade in discussed and results, **5**. 317-320.
- Enzor, John**, land grant to, **4**. 336.
- Epey, Thos.**, summoned before Assembly for neglect of duty, **13**. 827, 828, 919.
- Ephesian beasts**, Urmston's characterization of Carolinians, **2**. 219.
- Ephesus**, **2**. 76.
- Ephesus church**, **5**. 1185.
- Ephland**. See **Efland**.
- Ephland, David**, **8**. 737.
- Ephland family**, **8**. 737.

**Episcopal Church, 8.** 770.

act to incorporate in Newbern, **25.**

35-36; to sell glebe, **24.** 863, 872.

bill to repair, **18.** 211; **20.** 530; St. James, **21.** 55, 76, 87.

Bishop of Denmark to confer orders in, **17.** 435, 484.

building of Hillsboro vested in school trustees, **24.** 606.

churches and lands secured to, **23.** 986-7.

glebe vested in school, **24.** 825.

in Newbern, bill to give power to sue, **21.** 228, 240, 328, 357, 375, 602, 681, 710.

records of St. Paul's parish, **2.** 10-12, 118-121, 150-151.

quarrel with Lutherans in Salisbury over church building, **8.** 782-785.

See also Reader, Established Church and Church of England.

**Episcopalians**, use church in common with Lutherans, **8.** 780, 781, 782-3.

**Epperson**, —, killed by Wade, **20.** 149, 332.

**Epperson**, Josiah, petition on separation, **22.** 705-9.

**Epping Forest District**, Granville Co., tax payers in, **26.** 1265-1266.

**Eppinger**, Johannes, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.

**Epps**, James, **11.** 670.

**Epps**, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1052.

**Epps**, John, pensioner, **22.** 64.

**Epps**, Wm., in army, **15.** 724.

**Epps**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1052.

**Epsom** (parole), **8.** 596.

**Equals**, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1053.

**Equity**, bill to establish court of, **12.**

593, 595, 633, 701, 703, 730, 797,

855; **16.** 24, 27; **19.** 7, 8, 33,

85; **20.** 131, 138, 139, 204, 205,

224, 247, 308-309, 317, 366, 384, 390,

410; on process in, **21.** 656, 676,

713, 718; to give jurisdiction to

courts, **20.** 524; jurisdiction to Su-

perior courts, **16.** 26-27, 29, 52, 60,

61, 65, 69, 91, 121, 125; **21.** 63,

593, 768, 784, 833, 845, 846, 849,

919, 922, 938, 992, 1008, 1013; to

regulate proceedings in, &c., **21.**

215, 221, 232, 260, 261, 277, 281,

308, 319, 322, 347, 364.

com. on administration of, **17.** 282, 286.

to be used in settlement of suits, **24.** 488.

**Equity Courts**, act to regulate proceedings, **24.** 908-11.

**Equity jurisdiction**, act to give it to superior courts, **24.** 439-42; **25.** 65-7.

**Erby**, Henry, in militia, **22.** 384.

**Erford**, Le Chevalier d', sent over by Franklin, **11.** 495.

to Caswell on arrival of French officers in N. C., **11.** 492-493.

**Erie**, Lake, **6.** 617; **17.** 452, 457, 461.

and U. S. boundary, **16.** 749-750; **17.** 6.

French fort on to be attacked, **5.** 144g.

**Erline**, Jno., quit rents of, **22.** 255.

**Ernest**, John Jacob, ordained, **5.** 1152.

**Ernul**, Moses, in militia, **22.** 321.

**Erricks**, David, army rank, **16.** 1053.

**Error**, appeals and writs of, act on, **23.** 24-26, 333.

**Erse**, declaration on Moore's Creek prisoners translated into, **10.** 544.

**Ersin**, Andrew, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.

**Erskin**, Capt., **11.** 282.

**Erskine**, **2.** 276.

**Erskine**, Thos., paroled to Granville, **10.** 700.

to be jailed, **10.** 631.

**Erskine**, Thos. T., allowed to go to W. I., **10.** 880.

to Council of Safety, asking liberty to return to Scotland, **10.** 822-823.

**Erskine**, Gen. Sir Wm., wounded at Germantown, **11.** 647, 649.

**Erskins**, Aaron, on patrol, **10.** 25.

**Erskinse**, Capt., dead, **15.** 757.

**Erven**. See Ervin, Erwin.

**Erven**, James, in army, **13.** 515.

**Erven**, John, in militia, **22.** 494.

**Erven**, John, writ served on, **7.** 781.

**Ervin**. See Erven, Erwin.

**Ervin**, Capt., **22.** 716.

**Ervin**, Capt. (not John), **14.** 522.

**Ervin**, Col., burns houses, **14.** 622.

**Ervin**, Ensign, **22.** 113.

**Ervin**, Andw., land grant to, **19.** 572.

**Ervin**, Henry, elected to Assembly from Tarboro, **9.** 746, 747.

**Ervin**, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1051.

**Ervin**, Jas., wounded and prisoner, **22.** 523.

**Ervin**, James, voter, **15.** 238.

**Ervin**, John, to Gates on provisions and Tories, **14.** 522.

**Ervin**, Robt., quit rents of, **22.** 247.

- Erving, Wm., petition on catching fish, **9.** 87-88.
- Erwins, Mr., **22.** 774.
- Erwen, John, Tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Erwin. See Erven, Ervin.
- Erwin, —, in Assembly, **19.** 529.
- Erwin, —, in Assem. (S), **20.** 123.
- Erwin, Mr., crosses Dismal Swamp, **2.** 752.
- Erwin, Col., **19.** 665.
- Erwin, Gen., prisoner, **11.** 818, 821.
- Erwin, Lieut. Col., killed, **11.** 810.
- Erwin, Alex., juror, **22.** 504, 509.
- Erwin, Andrew, juror, **4.** 522.
- Erwin, James, in army, **15.** 722.
- Erwin, Jas., in militia, **22.** 396.
- Erwin, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1049.
- Erwin, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1050.
- Erwin, John, regulator, **7.** 733.
- Erwin, Joseph, fine remitted, **10.** 3.
- Erwin, Robert, **21.** 105.  
a J. P., **20.** 114.  
instructions to as delegate to Prov. Cong., **10.** 870a-870f.  
school trustee, **24.** 536.
- Erwin, Wm., pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Erwin, Wm. E., in Conv. 1789, **22.** 36, 47, 48.
- Erwin, Wm. W., money from, **21.** 1064.
- Escapes, act on, **24.** 97-9; **25.** 160.  
Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.** 318.  
history of act on, **3.** 182.  
regulation of, **23.** 719-720.  
under execution, act on, **23.** 21-22.
- Escheator General, act on fees, **25.** 226.  
fees, **4.** 198.
- Innes, **5.** 32.
- Palin, **2.** 305.
- Escheats and Escheators, act on, **23.** 36-38, 95, 333; **25.** 205; to give to Univ. of N. C., **25.** 24-5; discussed, **5.** 107; to be repealed, **5.** 115.  
bill on, **19.** 179, 198.
- Burrington refuses to grant patent for, **3.** 207.
- composition for, **1.** 438.
- conditions of, **2.** 305-306.
- discussed, **7.** 136-137.
- disposition of, **2.** 70-73.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 319, 321.
- fees, **3.** 166; **23.** 86, 281.
- for felony, **1.** 453.
- history of act concerning, **3.** 176.
- instructions on, **5.** 1105, 1135.
- Johnston on law of, **4.** 26.
- McCulloh and others excused from quit rents on, **7.** 676-677.
- nature and value of office, **4.** 208.
- not to be disposed of, **3.** 100-101.
- order on, **4.** 354.
- regranted, **5.** 32.
- Esdil, Argil, in militia, **22.** 497.
- Eslar. See Islar.
- Eslar, Christian, petitions for lands, **4.** 954-956.
- Eslick, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1050.
- Esmonds, Capt., wounded, **15.** 638.
- Eson, Moses, militiaman, **7.** 263.
- Espey, James, act for land to, **24.** 629-30.
- Espey, Robert, act for land to, **24.** 629-630.
- Espey, Sam'l, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Espey, Thos., a J. P., **14.** 292.  
land grant to, **4.** 49-50, 56, 217.  
on Tryon S. C., **10.** 120, 162, 247.  
signs Tryon Asso., **10.** 162-163.  
suspended as J. P., **17.** 325.
- Espy, John, suspended as J. P., **20.** 32-33, 39.
- Espy, Robt., land grant to, **19.** 572.
- Espy, Usher, land grant to, **4.** 349.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
road coms'r, **23.** 448.
- Espy, Wm., building coms'r, **25.** 97.
- Esseneca Indians, **10.** 882.
- Essex, Earl of, at Board of Trade meeting, **1.** 284, 300.  
country seat examined, **1.** 911.  
on Bd. T. and F. P., **1.** 223.
- Essex, Earl of, **4.** 208.
- Essex Co., immigrant from, **2.** 648.
- Essex Co., Johnston (Johnson) substituted for, **4.** 831, 832.
- Essex Co., Va., tithables in 1756, **5.** 564.
- Essick, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Essig, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Essins, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Essix, Joseph, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Established church, abuses in colonies, **1.** 233-234.  
act against dissenters, **2.** 912, 913-917.  
act for, **1.** 769; **2.** 207-213; **6.** 242-243; **23.** 97, 369-70; **25.** 151, 160, 166-8, 209, 210, 365, 372-3; for churches, **23.** 368; **25.** 243-5, 263; for chapel in Currituck Co., **23.** 960-1; in Edenton, **23.** 140, 143-

145, 189, 336, 462-7; **25.** 193, 304, 305-6; in Newbern, **23.** 141-3, 181-182, 189, 231-2, 336, 337, 338, 365-366; in Wilmington, **23.** 146-149, 803-4; for conformity in S. C., **2.** 863-867; discussed and to be repealed, **5.** 107, 116, 332; **6.** 15-16, 68, 70, 81, 327-328, 1006; for maintenance vetoed, **1.** 601; needed, **6.** 839; for parishes, vestries, clergy, &c., **25.** 298-304, 365, 372; repealed, **6.** 751, 900a; repealed in S. C., **1.** xxv; sent to Bishop of London, **6.** 627-628, 751; on clergy, **23.** 485, 510, 583-5, 660-2, 759; **25.** 430-2; on money for, **23.** 712; on vestries, **23.** 601-7, 759-60; relating to, **6.** 32-33; to employ Burgess, **23.** 511-12, 658-9; to encourage, **20.** 400; to establish worship according to, **2.** 867-882; to establish, **23.** 6-10, 187-91, 337; to finish church in Edenton, **23.** 480, 681; **25.** 359-60; in Newbern, **24.** 241; in Wilmington, **23.** 475; **25.** 348-9; to pay for work on church in Edenton, **23.** 593; **25.** 476-7; to raise money for churches, **23.** 502; **25.** 391-2; by lottery for, **23.** 535-7; to regulate attendance of minister, **23.** 911.

address of Lords to Queen Anne on acts for, **1.** 634-640.

all laws of England for in force in N. C., **6.** 716.

and Queen's College, **8.** 488.

and regulation war, **8.** 655.

appropriations for, **5.** 333.

bills for, **4.** 474, 484, 498, 499, 513, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 546, 549, 557, 560, 561, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 572; **6.** 745, 1036; for closing vestrys, **5.** 504, 507, 511, 528, 533, 535, 536, 537, 538; for clergy, **6.** 842, 845, 847, 850, 856, 858, 861, 865, 866, 874, 875, 880, 881, 883, 884, 890, 891, 892, 901, 903, 905, 908, 912, 914, 923, 926, 928, 937, 939, 945, 946, 951, 952-953, 954, 956, 963; **7.** 47, 50, 54, 57-58, 60, 65, 68, 69, 70, 74, 76, 80, 83, 85, 86, 88, 97, 103; for clergy, parishes and vestry, **5.** 228, 229, 230, 244, 256, 257, 258, 261, 262-263, 279, 280, 282, 310; for clergy and vestrys, **5.** 1024, 1032, 1033, 1036, 1041, 1062, 1063, 1066-1067,

1080, 1082, 1095, 1097; passed in S. C., **2.** 910; relating to churches, **4.** 743, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791; for school house in Edenton, **7.** 561, 562, 563, 586, 587, 588, 589, 591, 598, 600, 632-633; for tax in New Hanover, **7.** 601, 635, 636, 639; for vestrys, **6.** 123, 127, 130, 131, 144-145, 147, 148-149, 158, 169, 174, 175, 177, 178, 183, 184, 185, 187, 189, 190, 200; **9.** 719, 725, 729, 764, 765, 774, 775, 783, 785, 841, 847, 852, 861, 889, 895, 900, 905, 908, 914, 928, 1010-1011, 1015; to continue act for vestrys, **7.** 898, 899, 903, 908, 920, 939-940, 941, 942, 945, 960, 977; to allow dissenters to perform marriage ceremony, **8.** 297, 300, 301, 322, 323, 334, 342, 344, 352, 372, 380, 384, 450-451, 464-465, 466, 467, 469, 479, 526-527; to amend and explain act on clergy, **7.** 903, 905, 907, 909, 910, 920, 950, 952, 956, 959, 962, 964, 977; to amend marriage act, **7.** 314, 315, 320, 322, 326, 329, 331-332, 338, 377, 386, 388, 396, 401, 403, 411, 412, 414, 420, 432-433; to appropriate money for use of, **7.** 310, 322, 323, 324, 327, 339, 353, 377, 400, 403, 405, 406, 421; to better establish, **6.** 1321, 1322, 1335, 1337; to confirm agreement with Reed, **5.** 270, 271, 272, 274, 279, 291, 293, 294, 295, 300, 310; to confirm vestry and lay tax, **7.** 307, 319, 373-374, 376, 384, 396, 398; to dispose of pews in Brunswick, **9.** 726, 753, 758, 759, 777; to dissolve Unity Parish vestry, **9.** 387, 388, 394, 396, 443, 467, 470, 472, 482, 493, 497, 583, 622-623, 661, 682; to dissolve vestry, **6.** 1230, 1279, 1280, 1308; to elect vestrys, **6.** 455, 458, 463-464, 468, 489, 491, 494, 496, 504, 505, 511, 641, 646, 649, 650, 659, 664, 671, 680-681, 684-685, 1232-1233, 1238, 1240, 1252, 1263, 1269, 1284, 1287, 1293, 1295, 1297, 1298; **7.** 93, 565, 592, 594, 595, 596, 599, 623, 624, 626, 628, 632, 633, 639, 642, 668; **8.** 298, 299, 319, 327, 332, 336, 337-338, 343, 429; **9.** 111, 114, 116, 120, 122, 123, 135, 158, 159, 164, 169, 173, 176, 184, 185, 187, 193, 194, 196, 222, 253, 254; to establish clergy evaded, **5.** 870; to

- establish vestrys, **5.** 1006, 1007, 1009, 1010, 1011; to explain act establishing c., &c., **4.** 1260, 1262, 1264, 1265, 1266, 1267, 1273, 1280, 1284, 1285, 1288, 1290, 1291, 1299; to finish churches, **5.** 834, 835, 836, 839, 842, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 862, 866, 879, 880, 881, 884, 888, 908, 910, 911, 913, 917, 918, 924; **6.** 90, 91, 95, 103-104, 107, 108, 109, 114; by lottery and to use slaves for, **6.** 452, 453, 461, 465, 466, 468, 480, 484, 498, 501, 507, 508, 511; in Edenton, **5.** 676, 677, 718, 719, 720, 721, 724; **7.** 300, 302, 303, 304, 305, 307, 339, 357, 363, 364, 366, 370, 375, 420; in Wilmington, **8.** 299, 338-339, 340, 349, 390, 393, 394, 400, 429; to increase salary of Burgess, **6.** 1223, 1226, 1228, 1253, 1266, 1268, 1269, 1272, 1274, 1276, 1278; **7.** 92; to provide for, **6.** 351, 352, 354, 355, 356, 358, 361, 362, 368, 372, 375, 377, 378; 379, 382, 384, 385, 391, 392, 394, 395, 407, 419; to regulate attendance of minister at Christ Church, **9.** 390, 396, 401, 443, 478, 480, 494, 497, 505, 507, 583, 658; to sell glebe, **8.** 291, 293, 294, 296, 314, 315, 320, 328, 332-333, 334, 428, 429, 522; **9.** 110, 111, 112, 134, 151, 155, 157, 159, 160, 175, 221, 253; to sell lands of in Tyrrell, **12.** 42, 162, 165, 178, 322-323, 331, 344, 349, 382; to vest lands and erect chapel in Currituck, **9.** 837, 841, 857, 862, 883, 884, 888, 896, 918, 920, 928, 1011; to vest land in trustees for, **9.** 404, 406, 410, 411, 430, 445, 447, 512, 516, 522, 524, 551, 585, 587, 635-636, 638-640, 664, 682, 694.  
 Bishop of London on Vestry and clergy acts, **6.** 714-716; to Bd. Trade on vestry act, **6.** 10-13.  
 Blair employed as minister, **1.** 597; his mission to N. C., **1.** 600-603.  
 Board of Trade on act to allow Presbyterian ministers to perform marriage ceremonies, **9.** 248, 251.  
 Boyd on its condition, **3.** 394.  
 church building to be repaired, **1.** 597-598.  
 church fund used in French war, **5.** 749.  
 churches and lands secured to, **23.** 986-7.  
 clergy act before Bd. of Trade, **7.** 546, 547; confirmed, **7.** 673; discussed, **7.** 132; submitted to Bishop of London and his answer, **7.** 147-148, 150-153.  
 clergy should be provided for, **5.** 213, 218, 233-234, 237, 299.  
 clerk, fees, **4.** 195.  
 commodities used in paying ministers, **2.** 220.  
 condition, **4.** 357, 358, 386; discussed by Tryon, **8.** 14-16; in Perquimons, **1.** 713; in 1703, **22.** 733; of bills for, **6.** 57; of missionaries and state of church, **1.** 887-888; of religion, **1.** 867-868.  
 conduct of people on religious matters, **1.** 765-766, 767, 769-770, 771.  
 creed of taken as definition of christianity, **10.** 241.  
 crowded out by Quakers, **1.** 227.  
 date of fall, **24.** 91.  
 DeFoe on S. C. church act, **2.** 917-918, 920-293.  
 DeGraffenried asks to be received into, **1.** 756.  
 difficulties of settling a ministry, **2.** 126.  
 discontent of dissenters in Guilford and Wake, **9.** 622.  
 disestablished, **10.** 1011.  
 dissenters provided for, **1.** 32-33, 113-114.  
 Dobbs on bills for, **6.** 970-72; on condition and needs of, **6.** 221-224; on state of and answer, **6.** 1091, 1093, 1154a; to Assembly on, **6.** 804.  
 duties of reader, **1.** 597.  
 effects of Cary Rebellion on, **1.** 774-775.  
 efforts for, **2.** 77; to get maintenance, **4.** 264-265.  
 emissions for churches and glebes, **8.** 213.  
 encouragement to needed, **9.** 1086-1087.  
 endowment for in Currituck, **1.** 734.  
 Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **1.** 789-790; **25.** 153.  
 Fiske ill treated in Pasquotank, **8.** 492-493.  
 fixed by law, **2.** 207.  
 forbidden, **23.** 983.  
 form and order of prayer for royal family, **9.** 295.  
 free passage over rivers to missionaries, **4.** 549, 561, 571.



funds for to be used for war purposes, **6.** 150, 151, 153; for courts and war, **6.** 657, 658, 661, 691.  
 Gale to S. P. G. on need of missionaries in N. C., **2.** 133.  
 gift of Gov. Nicholson to, **1.** 597.  
 governor has power to collate ministers, **3.** 70, 110-111.  
 grant for, **5.** 440.  
 grievances of Drage, **9.** 507, 520.  
 history of act for, **3.** 180.  
 history of in Great Britain, **2.** 583.  
 hostility to independence, **9.** 1086.  
 in Albemarle, **1.** 167, 174, 181.  
 in American colonies, **1.** 226.  
 in Chowan Co., **1.** 712.  
 in Fund. Const., **1.** 202; **3.** 856.  
 instructions on, **5.** 1136-1137; on clergy, **7.** 987; on clergy acts, **7.** 507.  
 lack of ministers, **1.** 798; of support for, **4.** 1009, 1027.  
 Lamb on act for, **7.** 224; report on acts for, **6.** 748-749.  
 lands for use of ministers, **1.** 92.  
 law for clergy needed, **5.** 660; for vestrys causes trouble, **9.** 341; laws on declared to be in force, **23.** 40, 95; repealed, **6.** 116, 134; relating to discussed and summarized, **6.** xxix-xxxiii.  
 legal opinions on S. C. acts, **1.** 642-643.  
 letter from Bishop of London mentioned, **7.** 290; on Drage, **8.** 155.  
 Lutherans ask aid for preacher and teacher, **8.** 630-633.  
 maintenance for, **1.** 601; of clergy needed, **5.** 1014, 1041, 1042.  
 members of, **1.** 686-687; characterized, **1.** 602.  
 memorandum on endowment of, **2.** 582.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
 ministers exempted from musters, **23.** 761; wanted, **1.** 207.  
 money for used in French war, **5.** 527, 513, 640; **25.** 394 5; ~~for glebes,~~  
**6.** 619; should be replaced, **6.** 988-989.  
 Moseley buys books for, **2.** 584; to Nicholson on plate for, **2.** 133-134.  
 need of clergy and bishop, **5.** 314, 315; of ministers and use of funds for, **6.** 219.  
 no ministers, **2.** 755; **3.** 429.  
 no provision for in 1731, **3.** 339.

not to be allowed, **10.** 870d, 870g; in Franklin, **22.** 669.  
 notes on acts for, **8.** 4.  
 number, **7.** 102; in Pasquotank, **1.** 720; in Rowan, **8.** 208; of churches in Chowan, **2.** 119; of missionaries, **4.** 264, 265.  
 opinion of Lords on acts for, **1.** 635-637.  
 opposition to an establishment, **1.** 602; in Rowan, **8.** 217-218, 221.  
 organization, **3.** 152-153.  
 orthodox clergy acts approved, **11.** 214, 215.  
 paid out of revenue from deer skins, **2.** 196.  
 Palatines to conform to, **1.** 831.  
 Party-Tyranny, or an occasional bill in miniature, **2.** 890-923.  
 payment of arrears provided for, **24.** 91-4.  
 petition against marriage act, **8.** 82-83; for minister, **1.** 604; for repeal of vestry act, **10.** 1015-1017; from members of in Rowan, **8.** 219; from S. C. on, **2.** 901-909; of Boone and others, **1.** 637-640; of Presbyterians on marriage act, **8.** 80b; on votes for glebes, **6.** 1036-1037; to be relieved from church tax, **9.** 95-97; to Tryon from St. Luke's Parish, **8.** 154-155.  
 Pollock on affairs of, **2.** 137-138.  
 possible acts for discussed, **1.** xxv-xxvii.  
 power of collation given to gov., **6.** 528-529.  
 powers of vestry, **2.** 220, 223, 582.  
 Pownall on act for, **6.** 1049.  
 president of Queen's Musium must belong to, **25.** 519e-519f.  
 privileges granted to Heath, **1.** 6-7.  
 property left to, **3.** 16.  
 Proprietors give money to, **2.** 768; ordered to repeal S. C. acts, **1.** 643.  
 provisions for, **3.** 110; **25.** 202, 207, 208, 229-30; in Currituck Co., **23.** 593-4; in Edenton, **25.** 177.  
 Quakers oppose, **1.** 802; to keep account of tithes, **2.** 37.  
 Rainsford on state of, **2.** 17-18, 121-123 152-153.  
 records of, **1.** 543-545, 557-561, 568-570, 571, 596-598, 599-600, 615-617, 629-630, 674, 678-681, 683-685, 701-702, 829-831, 833-834.  
 reenactment of vestry law recom-

- mended and answer, **6.** 347, 370.  
 regular services organized, **1.** xxv.  
 regulation of clergy discussed, **6.**  
 1026-1027; on vestrys, **10.** 553-554.  
 report on, **7.** 490; on churches, **5.**  
 595; on funds for glebes, **6.** 207;  
 on parishes and clergy, **7.** 540-541.  
 results of lack of, **6.** 221.  
 rights of granted to Proprietors, **1.**  
 22, 103.  
 Rowan Co. asks for minister, **8.** 404-  
 405, 465.  
 salary of minister, **2.** 211; **7.** 493.  
 should be provided for, **3.** 541, 552,  
 564, 571, 600.  
 spiritual powers of Proprietors, **2.**  
 895.  
 state of, **4.** 227, 228, 231, 239; **6.**  
 1047; in Chowan, **2.** 75; of laws  
 on, **6.** 977, 978, 990-991, 999.  
 struggle with Quakers, **1.** 708-714.  
 subserviency of Assembly in N. C.  
 and S. C., **1.** xxv.  
 sum appropriated for glebes, &c., **7.**  
 73, 106.  
 tax for glebes, **6.** 1041.  
 to perform marriage ceremony in  
 Va., **1.** xxxiv.  
 troubles of in Rowan, **8.** 179-181.  
 Tryon on clergy bill, **7.** 105-106; on  
 need of acts for and answer, **7.**  
 42-43, 45, 46, 65; to Bishop of Lon-  
 don on, **8.** 20; on church affairs,  
**7.** 261-262; on induction of, **8.** 45.  
 Tryon to Legislature on clergy act  
 and answer, **7.** 891-892, 926; work  
 for, **7.** 145; **8.** xliii-xlv.  
 Urmston to Nicholson on affairs of,  
**2.** 125-128; to S. P. G. on affairs  
 of, **2.** 130-132, 138.  
 Vaughan's scheme for considered, **5.**  
 306.  
 vestry act, **1.** 876; troubles Presby-  
 terians, **9.** 363.  
 vestry and clergy acts disallowed,  
**6.** 720-723; referred to Bishop of  
 London, **6.** 728.  
 vestry of St. Paul's on, **2.** 119-121;  
 declares independence, **10.** 612;  
 recommends Read, **6.** 230.  
 Walker on state of, **1.** 571-573.  
 See also S. P. G.; Church of Eng-  
 land; England, Church of; Episco-  
 pal Church.
- Establishment**, see Established Church  
**Estaing**, Count de, **16.** 759.  
 arrives, **14.** 347; in W. I., **15.** 374.
- attacks R. I., **13.** 470.  
 British concentrate against, **14.** 213.  
 captures prizes, **13.** 199; **22.** 976.  
 engages English in R. I., **13.** 211.  
 expected, **14.** 215, 216.  
 fleet of ready for sea, **13.** 243; to be  
 destroyed, **13.** 236.  
 goes South, **13.** 327.  
 location, **14.** 690.  
 reinforced, **13.** 302.  
 reinforcement for, **22.** 981; expect-  
 ed, **13.** 219.  
 sails, **13.** 287.  
 work in R. I., **22.** 977.
- Estates**, act for care of orphans es-  
 tates, **23.** 510, 577-83; **25.** 319-20,  
 415-22; for co. cts. to preserve  
 those of idiots and lunatics, **24.**  
 678; act on, **23.** 432; **25.** 161; on  
 descent of, **24.** 572-7, 669-71, 902;  
**25.** 56; to prevent fraud in, **23.**  
 108, 334.  
 appraisers for, see Appraisers.  
 bill on, **20.** 505; on method of pro-  
 ceeding against e. of debtors, **20.**  
 74, 88; on settlement of, **18.** 132,  
 188, 356, 360, 374, 417; **20.** 132, 137,  
 138, 164, 176, 184, 189-190, 195-196,  
 201, 207, 300, 311, 316, 324-325, 341;  
 to amend acts on, **19.** 434, 459,  
 475, 742, 743, 764, 770, 773, 804,  
 808, 821-822; to direct method of  
 proceeding against, **18.** 151, 218;  
 to preserve estates of idiots and  
 lunatics, **19.** 406, 414, 416-417, 479,  
 732, 742, 748, 808, 825; to prevent  
 frauds in, **6.** 452, 456, 480, 484, 491;  
**18.** 120, 341; to regulate proceed-  
 ings against, **19.** 448, 470, 732, 742,  
 743, 788, 792, 805, 817.  
 Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23.**  
 326.  
 insolvent, bill to regulate proceed-  
 ings against, **19.** 373, 436.  
 intestate, act on, **24.** 332; repealed,  
**7.** 203, 272; on distribution, **23.**  
 586, 665-6; on management, **23.** 67-  
 70, 333; bill on distribution, **7.** 304,  
 307, 310, 311, 338, 367, 373, 375, 381,  
 382, 420, 432; to regulate distribu-  
 tion, **6.** 856, 858, 862, 866, 873, 890,  
 922, 926, 930, 937, 944, 952; Eng.  
 acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 324;  
 law on to be repealed, **6.** 1063.  
 law regulating size ignored, **5.** 106.  
 limit on size discussed, **5.** 396-397.  
 Pownall on act for, **6.** 1049.

- real, act on proceedings against that of debtors, **24.** 671-2; **25.** 39-41. should be regulated, **5.** 298.
- size, **2.** 72, 182, 242, 316, 317, 318, 330, 354, 356, 377, 378, 379, 389, 390, 391, 461, 488, 489, 491, 501, 524, 569, 674, 682, 789; **3.** 19, 52, 246, 329, 359, 401, 426, 427, 431, 458, 459, 467, 488, 495, 501, 502, 518, 617, 631; **4.** 49, 52, 53, 55, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 64, 65, 68, 72, 73, 75, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 223, 225, 265, 274, 277, 279, 280, 281, 303, 329, 330, 332, 333, 334, 336, 343, 344, 347, 348, 349, 350, 352, 353, 354, 444, 448, 453, 454, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 596, 598, 599, 601, 619, 631, 634, 635, 641, 643, 650, 651, 701, 703, 709, 714, 759, 761, 764, 766, 801, 804, 851, 855, 884, 890, 891, 946, 950, 952, 953, 959, 961, 965, 1036, 1040, 1043, 1044, 1046, 1047, 1049, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1243, 1245, 1246, 1248, 1249, 1252, 1255; **5.** 34, 35, 94, 656; discussed, **5.** 149, 156; grants to McCulloh, **4.** 162, 163; to be increased, **5.** 482, 483, 486-487; under instruction of King, **3.** 383.
- value of Eden's, **2.** 533, 538,
- Estatoe (Estatonee), young warrior of, complains of whites, **7.** 509. talk sworn to, **7.** 504.
- Estatoe, **7.** 209, 470, 471.
- Estatoe, Indian corn destroyed, **10.** 746.
- Estatoi (Estitoi), **11.** 179, 198.
- Estenally (Estilnally), **21.** 529, 543.
- Ester, Abraham, land grant to, **4.** 761.
- Ester, Christian, road coms'r., **23.** 222.
- Esteridge, Thos., army rank, **16.** 1054.
- Esterledge, Ephm., army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Estes, Mr., **16.** 585.
- drafted, **13.** 285, 294.
- puts up provisions, **13.** 284.
- Estes, Charles, loses gun, **22.** 418.
- Estes, John, petition, **21.** 274, 388, 625, 683-684.
- receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 190, 197, 251, 260.
- town coms'r., **24.** 622.
- Estes, Moses, army pay, **17.** 209.
- Estes, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Esterton, Col., collects men, **15.** 470.
- Estice, Abraham, in militia, **22.** 370.
- Estice, Silvester, quit rents of, **22.** 241.
- Estis, Mr., issues clothing, **14.** 714.
- Estis, John, **21.** 984, 985.
- Estis, John, coms'r on pension claims, **24.** 736; on town, **24.** 462.
- Estis and Millett, to Gates on wagons, **14.** 508.
- Estmead, John, army rank, **16.** 1051.
- Estrada, Antonio, prisoner, **22.** 268.
- Estrada, Francisco, prisoner, **22.** 268.
- Estress, George, regulator, **8.** 79.
- Estress, Wm., regulator, **8.** 79.
- Estridge, Ephriam, in militia, **22.** 377.
- Estridge, Thos., petition for, **19.** 931-3. reprieved, **19.** 914.
- Estwick, Thos., Tory officer, **22.** 197.
- Estwood, Caleb, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Etchison, Edmund, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Ethenham, George, drafted, **14.** 839.
- Etherage. See Etheredge, Etheridge, Everedge, Everidge.
- Etherage, John, in army, **15.** 730.
- Etherage, Marmaduke, horse thief, **8.** 431.
- Etherage, Samson, in militia, **22.** 391.
- Etheredge, Richard, a J. P., **2.** 572.
- Etheredge, Willis, money from, **21.** 1065.
- Etheredge. See Etherage, Etheredge, Ethridge, Everedge, Everidge.
- Etheridge, Mr., tax collection reported, **6.** 527-528.
- Etheridge, Mr., witness, **3.** 592.
- Etheridge, Adam, juror, **4.** 520.
- Etheridge, Amos, in militia, **22.** 334.
- Etheridge, Andw., juror, **25.** 188.
- Etheridge, Andrew, Jr., quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- Etheridge, Caleb, in militia, **22.** 334.
- Etheridge, Christian, quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- Etheridge, Ephraim, army pay, **17.** 208.
- Etheridge, Henry, **2.** 804.
- Etheridge, Christian, quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- Etheridge, Isaac, army pay, **17.** 209.
- Etheridge, John, a J. P., **3.** 234; **4.** 345.
- in Assem., **2.** 608, 612, 624; **3.** 275, 277, 285, 286, 290, 301, 310, 312, 313, 316, 562, 579, 580, 584, 597, 641; **4.** 388, 652.
- juror, **4.** 520.
- quit rents of, **22.** 247.
- treasurer of Currituck, **3.** 323.
- Etheridge, Jno., in militia, **22.** 334.
- Etheridge, John, land grant asked for, **4.** 440; to, **4.** 627, 650.

rights proved, **4.** 626.  
 Etheridge, Marmaduke, quit rents of, **22.** 247.  
 Etheridge, Rich., juror, **25.** 188.  
 Etheridge, Samson, juror, **4.** 520.  
 Etheridge, Samuel, army pay, **17.** 208.  
 Etheridge, Solomon, in militia, **22.** 334.  
 Etheridge, Soloman, juror, **4.** 521.  
 Etheridge, T., in Assembly, **3.** 635.  
 Etheridge, Thomas, in Assembly, **4.** 115.  
 Etheridge, Timothy, school trustee, **25.** 18.  
 Etheridge, Wm., **2.** 804.  
 Etheridge, Wm., land grant to, **4.** 627, 628.  
 Etheridge, Wm., ensign, **10.** 517.  
 Etheridge, Willis, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
     in Assembly, **20.** 1, 3, 39, 46, 68, 72, 76, 79, 81, 82, 83, 89, 102.  
 Etheridge, Willis, in Assem., **6.** 800, 859, 893, 919, 927.  
 Etheridge, Willis, in militia, **22.** 333.  
 Etheridge's Creek, tobacco inspection at, **23.** 641, 792.  
 Ethingham, Geo., in militia, **22.** 270.  
 Ethridge, Aaron, in militia, **17.** 1061.  
 Ethridge, Dan'l, army rank, **16.** 1052.  
 Ethridge, Caleb, in militia, **17.** 1060.  
 Ethridge, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1049.  
 Ethridge, Robert, in militia, **17.** 1061.  
 Ethrington, Wm., army rank, **16.** 1054.  
 Ethvein, Rev. John, charges of, **5.** 1152.  
 Eton's Corps, prisoners from, **15.** 532.  
     See also Eaton.  
 Ettwein, Rev. John, attends Synod at Herrnhut, **5.** 1156.  
 Etwein, John, visits N. C., **5.** 1149.  
 Euans, Williams, on council Md., **1.** 151.  
 Eubanks, Mr., returns blank patent, **3.** 219.  
 Euen, Will, memorial on school, **7.** 35-36  
 Euen, Wm., claims allowed, **9.** 590.  
     buys at Martin sale, **22.** 880, 881, 883, 884, 887, 888.  
 Eueragin. See Everagin.  
 Eueragin, Jno., in militia, **22.** 350.  
 Euerat, Capt., in militia, **22.** 308.  
 Everat. See Everet, Everett, Everit, Everitt.  
 Euerat, Capt., in militia, **22.** 313.  
 Euerat, Wm., report on militia company, **22.** 390.  
 Euere, Sam'l, in militia, **22.** 359.

Eumor, Josiah, army pay, **17.** 209.  
 Eure. See Ewer.  
 Eure, Jas., in militia, **22.** 359.  
 Eure, Jas., Jr., in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Eure, Stephen, in militia, **22.** 360.  
 Eureton, Thos., in militia, **22.** 315.  
 Europa, The, goes South, **15.** 324.  
 Europe, **2.** 702, 838; **3.** 99; **4.** ix, xxi, 79, 156, 161, 172, 231, 471, 490, 687, 697, 845, 1302, 1307; **5.** xlvii, 144e, 194, 220, 221, 224, 293, 315, 317, 322, 333, 598, 658, 659, 683, 756, 785, 792, 830, 832, 869, 891, 931, 932, 1013, 1016, 1142, 1144, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1154, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1161; **6.** 18, 115, 133, 236, 284, 289, 297, 346, 370, 467, 509, 611, 705, 710, 813, 836, 838, 840, 1026, 1030, 1032, 1033, 1036, 1044, 1219; **7.** 10, 131; **8.** 43, 187, 219, 685, 762, 764; **9.** 102, 238, 251, 373, 405, 412, 417, 515, 525, 532, 579, 678, 707, 1026, 1252; **10.** 18, 22, 110, 151, 179, 322, 409, 413, 447, 455, 821, 836, 863; **11.** 323, 353, 356, 383, 422, 438, 462, 476, 515, 593, 655, 696, 756, 772, 798; **13.** 136, 215, 240, 243, 247, 250, 264, 325, 354, 373, 386, 441, 443, 444, 557, 672, 673; **14.** 47, 71, 190, 194, 199, 201, 214, 215, 219, 223, 518, 539, 589, 709, 797; **15.** 70, 248, 249, 262, 338, 491, 537, 544, 575, 606, 622, 753, 773; **16.** 189, 199, 295, 296, 308, 309, 360, 361, 370, 371, 376, 383, 390, 399, 423, 426, 452, 478, 498, 574, 677, 761, 768, 792, 795, 815, 817, 839, 871, 875, 901, 910, 916, 921, 926, 943, 954, 995; **17.** ix, 20, 25, 28, 30, 34, 44, 90, 103, 150, 153, 172, 178, 179, 185, 187, 501, 576, 577, 606, 1012; **17.** 1014, 1018, 1021, 1025; **18.** 516, 526, 586, 618, 621, 622, 636, 747; **19.** 350, 495, 564, 714, 895, 896, 925; **20.** 59, 67, 645, 678, 710, 738, 739, 760; **21.** 427, 464, 506, 533, 562, 941; **22.** 303, 623, 749, 894, 900, 929, 985, 987, 1030; **23.** 392, 648, 799, 880; **24.** 11, 86, 87, 88, 381, 724; **25.** 217, 386.  
 burden of militia in, **2.** 633.  
 commodities to be carried in British bottoms, **3.** xvi.  
 covets Spanish trade, **2.** 635.  
 emigrants to N. C., **4.** 1073.  
 no further aid from, **16.** 761, 762.

- 763, 767; **17.** 177-179.  
trade with, **5.** xlii-xliii; **10.** 690, 695;  
needs encouragement, **3.** 144; regulated,  
**2.** 629; to be encouraged, **3.** 258, 287; **4.** 499.
- European Congress**, held to regulate commerce and rights of neutrals, **14.** 709.
- European goods**, excessive prices paid for, **4.** 272.  
imported into Pa., **1.** 468.  
to be produced and unloaded by warrant, **1.** 501.
- European intervention**, danger of to So. States, **15.** 770, 773-775.
- Europeans**, encouraged to settle in S. C., **11.** 225.  
immigration of to S. C., **8.** 558, 570-571.
- Eusebius**, history of, **2.** 583.
- Eustace, Capt.**, conduct inquired into, **12.** 460.
- Eustace, Maj.**, **11.** 687, 693; **12.** 339.
- Eustace, J.**, to Dry on seizure of vessels, **7.** 177-178.
- Eustace, Dr. John**, a J. P., **7.** 279.  
dead, **16.** 514.
- Eustachii a Sancto Paulo**, **Occ.** **2.** 584.
- Eustatia**, trade with, **5.** xlii, 319, 645-646; **6.** 611.
- Eustis, Mr.**, wishes to escort Burke, **22.** 591.
- Eustustie**, burned, **10.** 882.
- Eutaw (Eutaw, Eutows) Springs**, **22.** 121, 129, 153, 159.  
battle of, **15.** 648, 655, 665; **16.** viii, 130, 603; **17.** 1034; **18.** 160; **19.** 92, 126, 553, 885; **22.** 93, 96, 104, 111, 112, 730.  
losses at, **15.** 637-638.  
N. C. troops at, **19.** 996.  
prisoners taken at, **16.** 671-674.  
Sumner at, **16.** 1200, 1201.
- Evagrius**, history of, **12.** 583.
- Evanes, Lt.**, killed, **14.** 621.
- Evans**. See Eavans, Eivans, Evens, Evins, Eyans.
- Evans, —**, a Baptist, **5.** 1164*n*.
- Evans, Mr.**, **5.** 1210.
- Evans, Mr.**, **16.** 513, 514, 515.
- Evans, Mr.**, **21.** 505.
- Evans, Mr.**, **22.** 118.
- Evans, Mr.**, will send for money, **13.** 233.
- Evans, Capt.**, rank, **16.** 665.  
roster of Co., **16.** 1008, 1024, 1038, 1048, 1054, 1061, 1071, 1085, 1094, 1107, 1122, 1127, 1131, 1140, 1151, 1166, 1175, 1193.
- Evans, Capt.**, sent to S. C., **2.** 253.
- Evans, Lieut.**, **12.** 474.  
a prisoner, **14.** 817.  
wounded, **15.** 638.
- Evans, Aaron**, building coms'r, **23.** 869.
- Evans, Aaron**, regulator, **7.** 734.
- Evans, Abram**, claims allowed, **9.** 116, 171, 172, 176, 178, 179.  
payment to for money lost, **9.** 577.
- Evans, Barnel**, land grant to, **4.** 343.
- Evans, Bartho.**, juror, **4.** 519.
- Evans, Bartholomew**, petition of, **2.** 485-486.
- Evans, Batho.**, quit rents of, **22.** 248.
- Evans, Benj.**, land grant asked for, **4.** 441.  
land grant to, **4.** 443, 1238.  
memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.
- Evans, Benj.**, quit rents of, **22.** 255.
- Evans, Benjamins**, in militia, **22.** 391.
- Evans, Burwell**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Evans, Charles**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Evans, Chas.**, army rank, **16.** 1053.
- Evans, Charles**, land grant asked for, **4.** 441.  
land grant to, **4.** 334.
- Evans, David**, a J. P., **3.** 418; **4.** 4, 46, 346.  
declines to serve as J. P., **4.** 218.  
land grant to, **4.** 274, 644, 804.  
rights proved, **4.** 598.
- Evans, David**, Lieut., **10.** 936.  
signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.
- Evans, Edward**, court martialled, **12.** 489.
- Evans, Elisha, Sr.**, pensioner, **22.** 64.
- Evans, Ezekiel**, in militia, **22.** 391.
- Evans, Geoe.**, army rank, **16.** 1051.
- Evans, George**, building coms'r, **23.** 969.  
chm. Pitt S. C., **10.** 122, 243, 244.  
declines to act as colonel, **14.** 333.  
in Assembly, **9.** 386, 388, 392, 395, 411, 415, 423, 426, 448, 464, 465, 473, 481, 494, 523, 531, 543, 549, 589; **17.** 888, 936, 947, 948; **19.** 392, 393.  
in Prov. Cong., **10.** 121, 915, 925, 960, 961.

- major, **10.** 206, 532.  
 on com. Prov. Cong., **10.** 942, 950, 951.  
 on com. to collect aid for Boston, **9.** 1081.  
 on S. C. of Pitt, **9.** 1075, 1088, 1095, 1100, 1126, 1171, 1240; **10.** 14, 62, 243, 295, 296, 451, 494, 499, 670.  
 patroler, **10.** 64.  
 petitions for Tyson, **16.** 580-581.  
 to raise troops, **10.** 422.  
 town coms'r, **23.** 865.  
 Evans, George, in S. C. Assembly, **1.** 901.  
 Evans, Henry, exempted, **7.** 360.  
 Evans, Isaac, in militia, **22.** 338.  
 Evans, J., Baptist minister, **5.** 1192.  
 Evans, Jacob, land grant to, **4.** 343.  
 Evans, Jas., army rank, **16.** 1053.  
 Evans, James, exempted, **6.** 818.  
 Evans, James, to Tryon on regulators, **7.** 811-812.  
 Evans, James, voter, **15.** 237.  
 Evans, John, **24.** 539.  
 Evans, John, act for land to, **24.** 629-630.  
   land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Evans, John, contributes to Boston, **9.** 1281.  
 Evans, John, dismissed by court, **2.** 479.  
 Evans, John, in army, **15.** 719.  
 Evans, John, juror, **1.** 592, 594.  
 Evans, John, juror, **2.** 442.  
 Evans, Jno., juror, **25.** 186.  
 Evans, John, land grant to, **4.** 1238.  
 Evans, John, army pay, **17.** 209.  
 Evans, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1050.  
 Evans, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1053.  
 Evans, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1054.  
 Evans, Jno., army rank, **16.** 1054.  
 Evans, Jno., land grant to, **19.** 572.  
 Evans, Jno., officer, **22.** 702.  
 Evans, John, on S. C. of Pitt, **10.** 61, 99.  
 Evans, John, petition, **1.** 592.  
 Evans, John, petition to Assembly on discharge from army, **15.** 236.  
 Evans, John, prisoner, **17.** 1045.  
 Evans, John, witness, **2.** 443.  
 Evans, John, Jr., petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-634.  
 Evans, Jonas, juror, **25.** 186.  
 Evans, Jonas, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-252.  
 Evans (Evans), Jonathan, a J. P., **2.** 526.  
 juror, **2.** 358, 364, 552, 591.  
 petitions for land, **2.** 70.  
 Evans, Jonathan, a J. P., **4.** 1041, 1243; **7.** 702.  
 dropped as J. P., **5.** 655.  
 land grant to, **4.** 280.  
 memorial in favor of Smith, **6.** 58-60.  
 quit rents of, **22.** 252.  
 recommends Macdowell, **6.** 239.  
 road coms'r, **23.** 220, 221.  
 vestryman, **25.** 267.  
 Evans, Joseph, army pay, **17.** 208.  
 army rank, **16.** 1050.  
 Evans, Jos., in militia, **22.** 391.  
 Evans, Mary, gives power of attorney, **1.** 609.  
   sells, **1.** 609.  
   tried for fornication and adultery, **1.** 622.  
 Evans, Morris, army pay, **17.** 209.  
 Evans, Murin, army rank, **16.** 1054.  
 Evans, Nath., **22.** 695, 715.  
 Evans, Pet., land grant to, **4.** 55.  
 Evans, Philip, army pay, **17.** 208.  
 Evans, Philip, juror, **25.** 187.  
 Evans, Ralph, a J. P., **4.** 330.  
 Evans, Rees, land grant to, **4.** 219.  
 Evans, Reuben, pensioner, **22.** 64.  
 Evans, Richard, a J. P., **4.** 354.  
   act for town on lands of, **23.** 865-6, 968-9; **24.** 781-2.  
   bill for town on lands of, **8.** 349, 353, 354, 392, 394, 403, 405, 407; **9.** 117, 119, 135, 152, 176, 178, 182, 183, 195, 222, 256, 723, 729, 770, 776, 783, 840, 848, 855, 862, 888, 900, 907, 908, 917, 920, 928, 1013; **17.** 336, 356, 360 379, 398, 403; to amend act for town on lands of, **20.** 43, 70, 96.  
   in Assembly, **8.** 107, 304, 324, 326, 338, 392, 419, 422, 444, 454, 476; **9.** 122, 136, 139, 149, 173, 178, 192, 193, 223.  
   juror, **8.** 529.  
   on claims com., **22.** 862.  
   on com. of Assem., **8.** 309, 315.  
   recommends McCartney, **9.** 61-62.  
   town coms'r, **23.** 865.  
 Evans, Richd., army rank, **16.** 1053.  
 Evans, Richard, asks for land grant, **4.** 225.  
   claims, **4.** 529.  
   effort to get lands of, **2.** 70.  
   land grant to, **4.** 616; delayed, **4.** 220.

- petitions for survey, **4.** 60.  
 sells land, **4.** 274, 279.  
 surveys lands, **4.** 685, 687.  
**Evans (Eyans), Richard**, does not come to N. C., **3.** 209, 477.  
**Evans, Richard**, exempted, **6.** 482.  
**Evans, Robert**, juror, **2.** 668.  
**Evans, Robt.**, juror, **25.** 189.  
**Evans, Robert**, land grant to, **4.** 619.  
**Evans, Robert**, petitions on land grants, **9.** 1260-1262; **11.** 250-253.  
**Evans, Robert**, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
**Evans, Robert**, quit rents of, **22.** 241.  
**Evans, Robert**, witness, **4.** 444.  
**Evans, Roger**, petitions on roads and ferries, **5.** 164-166.  
**Evans, Rubens**, army rank, **16.** 1053.  
**Evans, Sam'l**, pensioner, **22.** 64.  
**Evans, Solomon**, in militia, **22.** 311.  
**Evans, Susannah**, **23.** 968.  
**Evans, Theophilus**, a J. P., **23.** 993.  
   act to vest toll bridge in, **24.** 635.  
   bill for him to take toll, **19.** 208, 335, 339, 554, 556, 558, 566, 598, 659-660.  
   signs Cumberland Co. Ass'n, **10.** 29-30.  
**Evans, Thomas**, **2.** 317.  
   brings libel suit, **2.** 483.  
**Evans, Thos.**, gives power of att'y, **1.** 609.  
   law suit, **1.** 605-606, 607.  
   sells land, **1.** 609.  
   wife of, **1.** 609.  
**Evans, Maj. Thos.**, **20.** 612, 654, 692, 700, 781, 787.  
   and aid to Tenn., **20.** 712, 758, 771-772.  
   and army frauds, **18.** 375.  
   army pay, **18.** 212.  
   army rank, **16.** 1049.  
   battalions of, **20.** 489.  
   commands troops, **20.** vi-vii; western troops, **21.** 437; **22.** 676, 683; Cumberland battalion, **21.** 716.  
   in Conv. 1788, **22.** 2, 5, 25, 27, 30.  
   Johnston to on pay of troops, **21.** 444.  
   memorial, **21.** 275, 389, 413, 417, 434, 619, 633, 677, 691, 722.  
   owes state, **21.** 1071.  
   promoted, **17.** 141.  
   rank, **16.** 73, 609.  
   receives pay for soldiers, **17.** 192, 193, 199, 213, 217, 239, 243, 247, 255, 257; **18.** 732.  
   reports on deserters, **16.** 518.  
   reports on soldiers at Kingston, **16.** 483.  
   returns of, **21.** 18; of troops under, **20.** 768-770, 772, 773.  
   to Caswell on equipment of troops, **20.** 611-612; on troops for Tenn., and answer, **20.** 703-705, 709, 714-715, 760, 772, 786-787, 788-789.  
   to Sumner on deserters, &c., **16.** 640.  
   to take troops to Tenn., **20.** 622.  
**Evans, Thos.**, army rank, **13.** 480; **16.** 1051.  
   Cont. Capt., **22.** 1049.  
**Evans, Thomas**, ensign, **10.** 620.  
**Evans, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 311.  
**Evans, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 340.  
**Evans, Thos.**, in militia, **22.** 391.  
**Evans, Thomas**, juror, **4.** 525.  
**Evans, Thos.**, land grant to, **4.** 280, 355, 1241.  
**Evans, Thos.**, lieutenant, **13.** 523.  
**Evans, Thos.**, officer, **18.** 450, 459.  
**Evans, Thos.**, officer, **18.** 486.  
**Evans, Thos.**, quit rents of, **22.** 245.  
**Evans, Thomas**, rights proved, **4.** 1238.  
**Evans, Wm.**, army pay, **17.** 208.  
**Evans, Wm.**, coms'r of Wilmington, **22.** 892.  
**Evans, Wm.**, in militia, **22.** 387.  
**Evans, Wm.**, petition, **20.** 522, 528, 542-544, 935; **21.** 72, 87-89, 101, 192, 205.  
**Evans, Wm.**, pardoned, **14.** 287-288.  
**Evans, Wm.**, taxable, **15.** 191.  
**Evans, Wm.**, to report on militia, **10.** 645.  
**Evans, Wm.**, voter, **15.** 237.  
**Evans, Zach.**, land grant to, **4.** 329, 332.  
**Evans' Ferry**, Indian murders at, **22.** 695.  
**Evan's Gap**, **5.** 1147.  
**Evans' Point**, **2.** 802.  
**Evant, Thomas**, land of lapses, **2.** 426.  
**Evans, Jesse**, army pay, **17.** 209.  
**Eve**, **13.** 440.  
**Eve, Capt.**, **16.** 954, 964, 969; **22.** 622, 623.  
   takes British prisoners, **16.** 735, 739, 740, 933.  
**Eveliegh, Mr.**, and Gordon's estate, **17.** 170-171.  
**Eveliegh, Nicholas**, petition, **21.** 319, 334, 347, 358, 399-400, 655, 667, 672, 683, 703-704, 718.  
   to ask aid for S. C., **14.** 23.  
**Eveliegh, Thomas**, prisoner, **17.** 1044.

Even, Wm., claims allowed, **9**. 371.  
 Evening Post, The, **11**. 742; **14**. 187, 268.  
 Evens. See Eavans, Eivans, Evans, Evins, Eyans.  
 Evens, Chas., army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Evens, Geo. Thompson, takes oath, **22**. 179.  
 Evens, Henry, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Evens, Isaac, in militia, **22**. 391.  
 Evens, Jno., in militia, **22**. 326.  
 Evens, Samuel, exempted, **7**. 353.  
 Everdon, Thos., quit rents of, **22**. 255.  
 Everagin. See Eueragin, Everigen.  
 Everagin (Everigain, Everegin, etc.), Edward, a J. P., **23**. 995.  
 district auditor, **18**. 191, 447; **24**. 373, 387, 422.  
 in Assembly, **9**. 724, 734, 735, 760, 771, 772, 783, 841, 863, 888, 902, 903, 930, 951, 1189; **17**. 265, 266, 304, 359, 384, 387, 391, 394, 395, 635, 670, 705, 816; **18**. 227, 228, 257, 275, 284, 297, 311, 312, 317, 344, 345, 346, 350, 360, 361, 362, 376, 389, 399, 412, 429, 440, 443, 469, 470, 471, 478; **19**. 1, 2, 23, 32, 140, 147, 162, 168, 184, 194, 198, 205, 206, 215, 218, 282, 323, 353, 522, 536, 603, 610, 650, 681; **20**. 120, 121, 125, 167, 180, 214, 229, 238, 239, 240, 246, 252, 308, 394, 479, 539; **21**. 2, 4, 6, 47, 52, 66, 77, 91, 118, 121, 130, 133, 190, 194, 196, 234, 264, 288, 294, 305, 332, 344, 346, 367, 372, 383, 411, 432, 768, 782, 818, 872, 873, 903, 909, 919, 927, 930, 931, 939, 941, 965-970, 980, 985, 996, 999, 1003, 1004, 1006, 1012, 1015, 1021, 1031, 1055; on com. of Assem., **16**. 53, 63; **17**. 646, 647, 730, 840, 934.  
 in Conv. 1788, **22**. 3, 6, 25, 30, 32.  
 in Conv. 1789, **22**. 38, 47, 48.  
 in Prov. Cong., **9**. 1042, 1049, 1179; **10**. 166, 168, 172, 181.  
 nom. for C. of S., **20**. 226, 414.  
 school trustee, **24**. 454.  
 Everard, Alexander, **2**. 805.  
 Everard, Henry, juror, **4**. 521.  
 Everard, James, attorney, **2**. 661.  
 Everard, Richard, (governor), **2**. xi, 581, 585, 776; **3**. 367, 434, 448, 471, 488, 497, 500, 508, 518, 522, 527, 534, 620; **4**. 62, 69, 301, 303, 306; **4**. 1207; **11**. 15.  
 abused by Porter, **2**. 687-688, 689.

account of land grants by sent to England, **3**. 395.  
 activity in matter of Va. boundary, **2**. 734.  
 acts in interim for King, **2**. iii.  
 address against sent to Newcastle, **3**. 25.  
 advances boundary survey, **2**. 731.  
 all grants of lands by to be reported, **3**. 311-312.  
 allowance for revival of laws, **4**. 514.  
 allows emission of paper money, **3**. 49.  
 answer of Assembly to speech of, **2**. 613-614.  
 appoints commissioners on Virginia boundary survey, **2**. 740-741.  
 asks for governorship of N. C., **2**. 559; for warrant against Little, **2**. 825.  
 assaulted by Allen, **2**. 710, 720; by Lovick, **2**. 830, 832, 833; by Porter, **2**. 666, 669-670.  
 assaults Allen, **2**. 720; Porter, **2**. 659.  
 Assembly hostile to, **2**. 578.  
 Blacknell makes affidavit against Bailey in presence of, **2**. 605.  
 Board of Trade to Newcastle on his land grants, **3**. 81.  
 breaks into house, **3**. 60.  
 Burrington on his inquiry into conduct of, **3**. 208; to investigate charges against, **3**. 74-75, 87, 101, 125, 126, 147; estimate of, **3**. 142, 155, 333.  
 case against Gale cited, **3**. 225-226.  
 causes vessels to be seized, **3**. 226-227.  
 character, **3**. 1; children, **3**. 3.  
 charges against and his reports referred to Board of Trade, **3**. 25, 26; of council against, **3**. 2-5;  
 charges court with tampering with jury, **2**. 829.  
 church warden, **3**. 16.  
 claims, **3**. 282, 319.  
 complains over salary, **3**. 213; mentioned, **3**. 62, 63, 64, 65; against council put in Burrington's hands, **3**. 126; against Little, **3**. 433; against Lovick, **3**. 205, 245-249, 250, 411; complaints of and against examined, **3**. 216, 219-222, 232-233, 235, 236, 238-241, 242, 244, 245, 249, 250.



- continues to issue land patents after transfer, **3**. 205.  
 council testifies as to character of, **2**. 724.  
 death of, **3**. 495, 497; **4**. 224.  
 declaration mentioned, **3**. 63; against Gale, Lovick and Little, **3**. 5-6.  
 efforts to confirm grants of, **3**. 332.  
 evidence against mentioned, **3**. 171, 173.  
 fails to prove charges, **3**. 147.  
 gives warrant of attorney, **2**. 822-823.  
 Gooch to on Va. boundary survey, **2**. 734, 738-739.  
 governor of N. C., **2**. ix; **23**. 111, 112, 116.  
 grants by, **4**. 307.  
 grants land to pay for Va. boundary survey, **11**. 37, 70, 71; without consent of Proprietors, **11**. 73.  
 has witness examined, **2**. 832.  
 ill, **3**. 616.  
 in Preston rebellion, **3**. 4.  
 indicted for striking Allen, **2**. 821, 828-829.  
 inferior to Burrington, **3**. xi.  
 instructs Va. boundary commissioners, **2**. 741-743.  
 interferes in behalf of Bremen, **3**. 58-59; in sentence of Smith, **3**. 55-56; with provost marshal, **3**. 60.  
 issues orders against more land warrants, **3**. 14.  
 land grants of to be examined, **5**. 96; under, **4**. 308, 311.  
 law suit, **3**. 509-511, 512.  
 letters and orders of mentioned, **2**. 817; **3**. 62-63, 64, 74-75, 107.  
 locks Bailey out of church, **2**. 580.  
 makes illegal grants, **3**. 88; land grants, **3**. 334; large grants of land, **5**. 95, 102; Williams provost marshal, **3**. 59.  
 message from Assem. to, **2**. 609.  
 neglects militia, **3**. 433.  
 not informed of land transactions, **3**. 329.  
 not obeyed by Lovick, **3**. 8.  
 on drawbacks to trade in N. C., **2**. xv.  
 on Lovick's character, **3**. 16.  
 on N. C. tobacco, **2**. xv.  
 opinion of Lovick, Gale and Little, **3**. 19.  
 orders land sales to cease, **3**. 17-18.  
 18-20, 26-27, 51, 495.  
 orders of Proprietors to on laws, **3**. 348.  
 period of sale, **3**. iii.  
 petition of Northey against unjust court judgments, **2**. 757-761.  
 Porter's report against sent to Board of Trade, **3**. 81, 126.  
 present to from people, **3**. 338.  
 presides at council, **2**. 566-575, 603-604, 606-608, 622, 637-645, 664, 673-683, 724-729, 730-749, 764-768, 770-773, 817-818, 830-831.  
 Privy Council proposes to investigate further charges against, **3**. 31.  
 prosecutes Burrington for defamation, &c., **2**. 647-649; Jenoure for slander, **2**. 766.  
 quoted on precedence, **3**. 625.  
 releases Jenoure, **3**. 54.  
 remonstrance of Bailey against, **2**. 579-580.  
 reports on land frauds, **3**. 328, 501-502.  
 salary, **2**. 726, 728.  
 seeks to protect persons seated in disputed territory, **2**. 736-737, 738-739, 740, 743.  
 sells land, **4**. 851.  
 signs land patents, **3**. 49, 51, 618; **4**. 297, 300, 317, 318, 319; to pay for Va. boundary survey, **4**. 302.  
 speech to Assem., **2**. 609-610.  
 suit against Osheal, **3**. 230-1.  
 suspends chief justice, **3**. 198.  
 takes exorbitant fees, **2**. 617.  
 takes oath, **2**. 566; on his efforts to stop issue of land warrants, **3**. 26-27.  
 to be arrested, **3**. 61.  
 to Bishop of London on church affairs, **3**. 15-16, 48.  
 to Board of Trade on admiralty courts and obstructions to trade, **2**. 761-763.  
 to court of chancery on disobedience of Lovick, the charges against himself, &c., **3**. 13-15.  
 to Newcastle on illegal warrants, &c., **3**. 18-20.  
 to S. P. G. on church affairs, **2**. 604-605.  
 treatment of Burrington, **3**. 29.  
 tries to prevent election of Assem., **25**. v; to remove Harvey, **2**. 725, 767.

- weakness and incapacity, **3.** 1, 2, 200.  
 whale oil and bone paid to, **3.** 214.  
 withdraws charges against Moseley, **3.** 221.
- Everard, Sir Richard, 3.** 220, 526.  
 a J. P., **4.** 346.  
 allowance for revisal of laws, **4.** 486.  
 allowed expenses, **4.** 528.  
 appears for father, **3.** 244 245.  
 brings in bill, **4.** 497.  
 commissioner to revise laws, **4.** 379, 407.  
 complaints against, **4.** 1105; election to Assembly contested, **4.** 494-495.  
 gets public lands, **3.** 333.  
 gives paper to Croxton, **2.** 829.  
 holds public moneys, **4.** 491.  
 impeaches Smith, **4.** 500, 502, 503.  
 in Assembly, **4.** 359, 361, 362, 365, 367, 368, 370, 374, 376, 377, 379, 381, 382, 390, 392, 394, 395, 399, 401, 407, 413, 414, 475, 482, 486, 493, 494, 501, 505, 507, 509, 511, 526, 527.  
 land frauds, **3.** 501-502.  
 moves to ask for original laws, **4.** 498.  
 on com. of Assembly, **4.** 233, 381, 383, 389, 409, 476, 494, 495, 502.  
 pays public moneys to Assembly, **4.** 531, 532.  
 petition, **4.** 224.  
 proves warrant of attorney, **2.** 822-823.  
 reports on matter of powder money, **4.** 402; on revisal of laws, **4.** 496, 498, 504, 505, 507, 514.  
 succeeds his father, **3.** 502.  
 to inspect public records, **4.** 527.
- Everard, Susanna, petition of, 4.** 224.
- Evere, Ralph, land grant to, 4.** 588.
- Everedge, Isaac, army rank, 16.** 1053.
- Everedge, Marmaduke, surveys land, 2.** 297.
- Everedge, Richard, surveys land, 2.** 297.
- Everet. See Euerat, Everit, Everitt.**
- Everet, Capt., 5.** 163.
- Everet, James, land grant asked, 4.** 709; grant to, **4.** 592.
- Everet, Jno., army rank, 16.** 1049.
- Everet, John, land grant to, 4.** 349.
- Everet, Mattw., army rank, 16.** 1053.
- Everet, Nath, land grant to, 4.** 221, 332, 635.
- Everet, Nathaniel, exempted, 4.** 391.
- Everet, Nathaniel, land grants to, 4.** 805, 851.
- Everet, Wm., a J. P., 4.** 713.
- Everett, Capt., roster of Co., 16.** 1110.
- Everett, Dan, in militia, 22.** 263.
- Everett, David, in militia, 17.** 1057.
- Everett, Everard, 22.** 130.
- Everett, Henry, land grants to, 4.** 765.
- Everett, John, a J. P., 9.** 61.
- Everett, Jno., in Assem., 19.** 383.
- Everett, John, land grant to, 4.** 708.
- Everett, Jonathan, in militia, 22.** 341.
- Everett, Nath., appraiser, 2.** 68.
- Everett, Nath., juror, 25.** 186.
- Everett, Nath'l, Jr., juror, 4.** 525.
- Everett, Thos., resigns as J. P., 21.** 81.
- Everett, Wm., juror, 4.** 524.
- Everett, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 761.
- Everette, James, signs Pitt Asso., 10.** 221.
- Everhart, Peter, pensioner, 22.** 64.
- Everheart, Serg., to take charge of horses, 15.** 634.
- Everidge, Caleb, in Assembly, 6.** 376, 399, 423, 427, 433, 493, 800, 859.
- Everidge, Henry, 2.** 747.
- Everigen. See Eueragin, Everagin.**
- Everigen (Everigin), Wm., marries, 1.** 813.
- overseer of meeting, **1.** 732.  
 to write letter, **1.** 719.  
 witness, **2.** 242.
- Everington, Edward, in army, 15.** 726; **16.** 1052.
- Everit. See Euerat, Everet, Everett.**
- Everit, John, a J. P., 15.** 693; **23.** 994.  
 in Prov. Cong., **10.** 165.
- Everit, Math., rights proved, 4.** 598.
- Everit, Nathaniel, land grant to, 4.** 619, 953.
- Everit, Wm., land grant to, 4.** 347, 349, 591.
- Everitt, Dan., in militia, 22.** 266.
- Everitt, David, a volunteer, 14.** 839.
- Everitt, David, in militia, 22.** 270.
- Everitt, Edmund, army pay, 17.** 208.
- Everitt, Hen., land grants to, 4.** 627, 642, 703.
- Everitt, Jeduthan, family suffers, 16.** 519.
- Everitt, John, claim allowed, 18.** 318.
- Everitt, John, resigns as J. P., 21.** 776, 928, 935.
- Everitt, Jos., claim allowed, 18.** 318.
- Everitt, Joseph, land grants to, 4.** 892, 947.
- Everitt Nath'l, land grant to, 4.** 1032.

- Everitt, Nath'l, pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Everitt, Thomas, army pay, **17**. 209.  
 Everitt, Thos., pensioner, **22**. 64.  
 Everitt, Thos., resigns as J. P., **20**. 521, 536.  
 Everitt, Thos., jurymen, **2**. 261.  
 Everret, Nathl., road coms'r, **23**. 220.  
 Everton, Dan'l, in militia, **22**. 352.  
 Everton, Edward, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Everton, Jeremiah, asks for lapsed land, **2**. 453.  
     quit rents of, **22**. 248.  
 Everton, John, **14**. 172.  
 Everton, Thoms., juror, **4**. 516.  
 Everton, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 946, 1250.  
 Every. See Avery.  
 Every (Avery?), a private in C., **1**. 475-476.  
     men of land in S. C., **1**. 545.  
 Every, Alexander, land grant to, **4**. 764.  
 Every, Thomas, land grant to, **4**. 704.  
 Eves, Ralph, a J. P., **4**. 346.  
 Eves, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1050.  
 Eves, Wm., in militia, **22**. 378.  
 Eves, Wm., land grant to, **4**. 710.  
 Evidences, act on, **23**. 20; **25**. 160;  
     to make will's evidence, **23**. 549.  
     history of law on, **3**. 182.  
 Evins. See Eavans, Eivans, Evans, Evens, Eyans.  
 Evins, —, law suit, **1**. 393.  
 Evins, Jno., in militia, **22**. 358.  
 Evins, Jonathan, a J. P., **5**. 828.  
 Evins, Nathaniel, officer, **22**. 702.  
 Evins, Phill, witness, **1**. 402.  
 Evins, Thos., buys land, **1**. 580.  
     law suit, **1**. 567, 585.  
 Evolution, in N. C. history,, **6**. xxi.  
 Ewald, Col., goes to N. Y., **15**. 537.  
 Ewalt, Michael, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Eward, John Spooner, Jr., a J. P., **4**. 1239.  
 Ewart, Robert, a J. P., **8**. 149.  
     on S. C. of Salisbury Dist., **10**. 215.  
 Ewell, Caleb, in prison, **15**. 532.  
 Ewell, Caleb, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ewell, Lydia, elopes and bill for divorce, **7**. 352.  
 Ewell, Nathan, army pay, **17**. 208.  
 Ewell, Nathan, in army, **13**. 510.  
 Ewell, Nath'l, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ewell, Solomon, wife elopes and bill to divorce, **7**. 352.  
 Ewell, Stephen, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ewell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Ewell, Wm., army rank, **16**. 1051.  
 Ewen, Andrew, building coms'r, **24**. 617.  
 Ewen, Robert, in militia, **22**. 496.  
 Ewen, Wm., in militia, **22**. 422.  
 Ewer. See Eure.  
 Ewer, Enos, prisoner, **15**. 168; **22**. 523.  
 Ewes, Ralph, in militia, **22**. 338.  
 Ewin, Francis, in militia, **22**. 383.  
 Ewing, Alex'r, debt to, **20**. 551.  
 Ewing, George, army pay, **17**. 208.  
     army rank, **16**. 1054.  
 Ewing, James, on patrol, **10**. 25.  
 Ewing, John, petitions on county bounds, **9**. 633-634.  
 Ewing, Joshua, in N. J. Assem., **16**. 843.  
 Ewing, Markwell, clerk of N. J., Assembly, **16**. 843.  
 Ewing, Robt., in Assem., **20**. 119, 121, 142, 146, 155, 168, 327; **21**. 193, 195, 207, 231, 234, 257, 264, 275, 288, 294, 305, 332, 345, 367, 372, 383, 402, 411, 431, 578, 633.  
     in Conv. 1789, **22**. 37, 47, 48.  
     salt coms'r, **25**. 31.  
 Ewins, Mr., and Indian affairs, **22**. 999, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1003.  
 Ewins, Richard, jurymen, **1**. 388.  
 Ewins (Ewin), Wm., on S. C. of New Hanover and Wilmington, **9**. 1143, 1154, 1166, 1170, 1185, 1222, 1265; **10**. 12, 15, 24, 50, 64, 68, 69, 72, 89, 93, 112, 124, 141, 159, 160, 161, 262, 263, 279, 283, 298, 304, 331, 334, 335, 336, 345, 348, 363, 388, 389, 393, 405, 410, 411, 412, 419, 420, 421, 425, 426, 427, 431, 436.  
 Ewmen, Chris'r, army rank, **16**. 1053.  
 Examination of criminals, act on, **23**. 19, 333; **25**. 160.  
 Examination of prisoners, Eng. act on in force in N. C., **23**. 322.  
 Excellency, title given to the governor, **10**. 1013; **23**. 986.  
 Exchange, The, Charleston, **15**. 28.  
 Exchange, The, London, **9**. 1165.  
 Exchange, act on bills of, **25**. 161; on costs of protests, **23**. 80.  
     bills of, note on act for damages, **3**. 188.  
     com. to settle rate, **4**. 491, 526.  
     effects of debenture bills on, **9**. 260.  
     instructions to Dobbs on rate, **6**. 43-45.  
     memorial on rates of considered, **6**. 70, 71, 73.

- method of fixing rate of considered, **4.** 426-427.
- rate, **4.** 488, 515, 529, 744; **5.** 325, 549, 588; **6.** 17, 37, 249, 250, 307, 599, 612, 615, 621, 712, 988, 1057, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1142, 1245, 1304, 1305, 1306; **7.** 491, 493, 496, 511, 619, 681, 682; **9.** 608, 609, 813; **11.** 400; **14.** 642; **22.** 605; between papers and proclamation money, **5.** 451; discussed, **6.** 22-24; on bills **4.** 576, 577, 923; **5.** xlv, 595, 596, 599; **6.** 4, 291; in proc., **5.** 953; in public bills of credit, committee to regulate, **4.** 185-186; in 1780, **22.** 522; in S. C., **5.** 379; in stirring, **5.** 953; **6.** 134; in 1779, **24.** 264; proposed, **4.** 558; to be fixed by committee, **5.** 100.
- value of proclamation in sterling, **4.** 868.
- Exchequer, Baron of, fees, 5.** 97.
- Hasell chief baron, **5.** 35; resigns from and Rieussett appointed, **5.** 991.
- Moseley, chief baron, **4.** 637.
- Exchequer Court, Baron of** not to be abolished, **7.** 783.
- commission of Rieussett as chief baron, **5.** 930.
- considered, **3.** 434; **7.** 548, 549.
- danger from, **5.** 949.
- deals with lands, **4.** 298-299.
- erected, **4.** 9, 14, 17; **5.** 97.
- fees, **5.** 20, 97.
- Innes, asst. baron, **5.** xiii.
- instructions on, **5.** 1119-1121.
- laws regulating discussed, **5.** 106.
- may be called, **3.** 100.
- need of, **3.** 333-334.
- recommendation that it be kept open, **7.** 684-685.
- report on, **7.** 498-499.
- should be established, **5.** 105.
- term extended, **4.** 224.
- to be established, **5.** 113.
- Execution, Indian methods of, 1.** 930-933, 991-992.
- Execution of criminal, cost, 4.** 529-530.
- Execution of original writs, act on, 23.** 17-19.
- Executions, act against illegal fees, 23.** 546-7; on disposal of goods under, **23.** 22, 333; **25.** 160; on enforcement of, **24.** 672-3; on escapes under, **23.** 21-2; **25.** 160; on levying of, **25.** 514-15; to cure titles of lands bought under, **23.** 766-7; to direct Sheriffs in levying, **23.** 765, 833-5; to suspend statute on, **24.** 490-1.
- bill on, **19.** 616; **20.** 90; appraisal under and suspension of, **19.** 132, 203, 207, 238, 243, 246, 249, 312, 324-325, 330, 333, 335, 337, 341, 358; on levying, **8.** 345, 347, 353, 356, 360, 361, 363, 365, 371-372, 383, 387, 405, 411, 419, 423-424, 437, 449, 450, 478; **17.** 339, 349, 351; **21.** 358, 364, 371-372, 377-379, 402, 406-407, 688, 713; to confirm lands sold under, **9.** 114, 165, 169, 189; to direct sheriffs in levying, **7.** 986, 899, 901, 902, 907, 920, 929, 935, 937, 941, 943, 947, 949, 956, 960, 961, 977; **8.** 392, 397, 400, 437, 443, 446, 472, 474, 481, 483 497, 504, 583, 586, 662; to relieve persons buying lands under, **7.** 900, 905, 906, 908, 921, 946, 955, 956, 957, 970, 977; to regulate, **6.** 150; to stay, **20.** 155, 159, 171, 339.
- Eng. acts on in force in N. C., **23.** 322, 324.
- granting of, **25.** 421.
- notes to direct sheriffs in, **8.** 5, 9.
- provisions for (law), **24.** 69; **25.** 439, 441, 447; in orphan cases, **25.** 325.
- suspension of discussed, **16.** 616-617.
- to be awarded by J. P., **25.** 289-90.
- to be suspended in case of appeal, **2.** 637.
- Executive, stripped of power, 10.** xxiii.
- Executive Government, officers of, 3.** xiii.
- Executors, bill for speedy settlement, 18.** 132, 188, 356, 360, 374, 417.
- English acts on in force in North Carolina, **23.** 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 324.
- Exell, Frederick, army pay, 17.** 208.
- Exempted persons, not to vote, 5.** 855.
- Exemption certificates, sold, 22.** 782-3.
- Exemption from taxes, reasons for demanded, 9.** 462.
- Exeter, 18.** 497.
- Exeter, N. H., 13.** 340.
- Existence, struggle for under Proprietors, 2.** xvii-xviii.
- Exmouth, 3.** 35.
- Exmouth, Devonshire, 4.** 656; **11.** 90.

**Exon, city of**, to serve as model for government of C., **1.** 41-42.

**Expansion of settlements**, mentioned, **4.** 300-301.

**Expenditures**, of U. S., **18.** 667-669.

**Expenses**, in arresting prisoner, &c., **7.** 869.

must be reduced, **16.** 848-850.

**Expenses of government**, bill to provide for, **4.** 372, 393, 400.

**Expenses of War**, N. C.'s share of, **16.** 388, 398, 439.

**Experiment, The**, escorts troops, **13.** 326.

**Exploration**, in C., **1.** 17.

party sent out for, **1.** 57.

report of Long, Hilton and Fabian, **1.** 67-71.

to be undertaken in C., **1.** 54.

**Exports**, act for bounty on pot and pearl ash, **23.** 923-24; for inspectors of, **23.** 380-381, 399, 636-49, 790-801; on ex. of hides, &c., **23.** 286-7, 339, on inspection of tobacco, **23.** 443-4, 728-41, 948-52; on ports for, **25.** 206, 219-220; to amend act on, **23.** 675; to forbid, **24.** 318-20, 354; to forbid exports of provisions, **24.** 380; to limit, **23.** 388, 437, 614, 639-49, 790-801; **24.** 168-9, 580-6, 658-61; **25.** 10-11, 18, 37, 238, 255-6, 266-7, 313-19, 326-7, 365-7, 378-87, 495-6, 499-500; to prevent frauds in, **23.** 402-417; to regulate, **23.** 352-355, 402-17; to repeal act on, **23.** 419-20; to seize, **24.** 329-30.

allowed, **16.** 196, 509; from C., **1.** 26-27, 107-108; to the Bermudas, **14.** 305-306.

and imports, report to be made on, **5.** 24.

bad way of preparing for market, **7.** 489-490.

bill for e. of rawhides, &c., **5.** 228-229, 248, 256, 257, 262, 263, 264, 279, 281, 285, 310; on, **19.** 531-532, 536, 563, 577, 660; **20.** 569; to allow drawback on liquors, **6.** 1226, 1227-1228, 1271, 1274, 1275; to amend act on, **19.** 430, 448, 450, 458, 484, 485, 762, 768, 788, 790, 794, 803, 805, 829; **20.** 539, 556; on unmerchable commodities, **9.** 387, 398, 402, 403, 469, 470, 493, 498, 502, 505; to prevent e. of unmerchable commodities, **7.**

310, 317, 324, 329, 330, 331, 338, 379, 382, 391, 403, 406, 409-410, 411, 421; to forbid, **5.** 45, 47, 48, 53, 65, 66, 67, 68, 76; to forbid exportation of provisions, **12.** 620, 631, 632, 654, 725, 727, 733, 736, 737; **17.** 833, 836, 837, 926, 927, 928, 930, 932; of live stock, **5.** 507, 509, 510, 512, 515, 528, 539, 540, 544, 547, 549, 551, 552, 553; of unmerchable commodities, **6.** 1223, 1229, 1230, 1231, 1233, 1236-1237, 1252, 1258, 1263, 1268, 1269, 1274, 1284, 1286, 1292-1293; **7.** 48, 54, 69-70, 71, 77, 93, 563, 591, 594, 595, 904, 940, 951-952, 955, 957; **8.** 100, 103, 104, 131, 133, 136-137, 138; **8.** 297, 301, 302, 334-335, 336, 341, 344, 346, 429, 526; **9.** 842, 843, 848, 895, 896, 897, 900, 907; **25.** 74, 79, 95, 108, 114, 118; to limit, **21.** 127, 128, 217, 223, 226, 238, 240, 268, 277, 283-284, 288, 289-290, 293, 308, 321, 322, 343, 359, 371, 410, 582, 589, 602, 676, 649, 688, 716, 720, 800, 823, 838, 964, 968, 987, 993, 995, 1009; to prevent frauds in, **4.** 977, 978, 980, 990, 993, 995; to prevent to Va., **5.** 704.

cattle allowed, **16.** 428, 466.

character, **11.** 776.

commissioners appointed to care for and instructions to, **10.** 473-474.

considered, **5.** 645-646; **19.** 865-866. duty on hides exported asked, **5.** 745-746.

embargo on, **5.** 992; **13.** 92.

forbidden, **13.** 86, 93.

form of bond for staves, **11.** 331-332.

from Albemarle Co., **1.** 266.

from America to England, **2.** 155-156.

from C., **2.** 156, 419, 420.

gov. may forbid, **23.** 982.

inspectors needed, **5.** 214, 234, 548.

limitation on, **10.** 471, 975-976; **22.** 933-4.

lists of, **8.** xlv-xlviii.

of Cape Fear, bill to regulate, **4.** 1259, 1262, 1273, 1277, 1279, 1280, 1282, 1286, 1288, 1289, 1299, 1320, 1323, 1324, 1328, 1333, 1335, 1336, 1338, 1339, 1348.

of corn forbidden, **7.** 225-227, 428; **8.** 454, 491, 494-500; **18.** 261, 278; forbidding e. discussed, **8.** 443-444.

- of debtors, act forbidding, **23.** 44-45, 333.
- of grain allowed, **2.** 572; **18.** 566-7; forbidden, **2.** 64-65, 183, 250, 297; **4.** 283; **5.** 32-33; **7.** 225-227; **9.** 323-324, 327-328; **18.** 519, 597; **22.** 524-5.
- of hides, bill to forbid, **4.** 902, 903, 904, 905, 916.
- of liquors forbidden, **22.** 524-5.
- of produce forbidden, **24.** 215, 217, 401-2.
- of provisions asked, **15.** 218-219; forbidden, **4.** 595; **12.** 563, 564-565, 614, 617, 668-669, 670; **13.** 45, 47; **14.** 475, 476, 477; **15.** 5, 196; **22.** 524-5, 911-12, 938, 939-40, 950, 961-2, 964, 965.
- of salt forbidden, **11.** 759-760; **22.** 924.
- of tobacco regulated, **24.** 106.
- of wheat and corn allowed, **4.** 222; **4.** 73-74.
- permission for asked, **22.** 748-9.
- petition against, **22.** 891-2; against driving cattle out of province, **6.** 160.
- regulation of, **10.** 685-686.
- report on, **6.** 612-613; **7.** 430; asked, **18.** 798; wanted, **20.** 628, 631, 657, 659, 676, 683-684.
- resolves on, **14.** 317; **20.** 563.
- restraints on, **6.** 1029.
- to be inspected, **10.** 415.
- to Great Britain to cease, **9.** xxx.
- to N. E. to be allowed, **14.** 269.
- troubles over with Va., **11.** 391-392.
- used to get salt, **11.** 350-351.
- Expost-facto laws**, not to be made, **22.** 664; **23.** 978.
- Express**, charges for paid by Assembly, **6.** 407.
- Expulsion act**, **24.** 761.
- Extortion**, of county officers, **7.** xv-xvi, xx, xxi, xxii, xxxiii, xxxiv.
- Extortions**, practiced by Burrington, **3.** 365-367.
- Exum, Ben.**, **18.** 693, 694.
- Exum, Benj.**, **16.** 641, 642, 848.  
accounts, **19.** 638-644.  
allowance to, **19.** 475, 478, 822.  
arms and ammunition to, **14.** 396.  
clerk of Assembly, **12.** 452.  
colonel, **15.** 235.  
commands 2d regt., **17.** 1057.  
com. on defalcation of, **21.** 301, 302.  
dist. auditor, **24.** 363.
- fails to settle as district treasurer, **18.** 419.
- in Assembly, **12.** 1, 2, 25, 53, 55, 58, 137, 201, 219, 234, 252, 549, 561, 562, 569, 573, 587, 601, 604, 633, 764, 773, 779, 784, 841; **13.** 532, 533, 553, 554, 585, 624, 735, 736, 738, 753, 754, 859; **13.** 874, 883, 898.
- in Prov. Cong., **10.** 914, 915, 960.
- militia of sent to Ramsay's Mill, **15.** vi.
- nom. as treasurer, **13.** 765-766.
- on com. of Assem., **12.** 11, 125, 283, 552, 553, 572, 660, 766, 788, 824, 850; **13.** 534, 627, 739, 790, 832, 853, 947.
- petition, **18.** 86, 95, 100, 101, 323, 333.
- proceedings against, **21.** 643, 647.
- regiment of claims discharge, **14.** 661; regiment of discharged, **14.** 424.
- reports on treasury, **19.** 271; on troops, **15.** 74.
- retreats from Camden, **15.** 406.
- return of wounded and prisoners in regt. at Camden, **22.** 523.
- soldiers of claim discharge, **15.** 89.
- surrenders old bills, **19.** 443, 476.
- to make sulphur, **10.** 565.
- to sign bills, **24.** 184.
- treasurer, **16.** 148, 175; **17.** 143; **18.** 804; **19.** 123, 185, 188, 202, 311, 312, 331, 465, 466, 637, 809, 814.
- treasury affairs of, **20.** 548-549.
- troops of turbulent and reason, **14.** 780, 781, 783.
- witness, **18.** 252.
- Exum, Benj.**, in militia, **22.** 469.
- Exum, Benj.**, lieutenant, **10.** 284.
- Exum, Etheldred**, boundary coms'r, **23.** 968.
- coroner, **9.** 298.
- in Assembly, **13.** 784, 799, 808, 812, 813, 824, 919.
- in Assem., **19.** 382.
- Exum, Richard**, shelters Pollock, **1.** 700.
- Exum's Regiment**, losses at Camden, **15.** 169.
- Eyans**. See Eavans, Eivans, Evans, Evens, Evins.
- Eyeland, Jesse**, petitions on county bounds, **9.** 633-5.
- Eyens (Evans, Eyans), Richard**, **4.** 575.  
never in N. C., **4.** 9, 17, 22, 23, 425.

proposed for council, <b>3.</b> 85, 86, 91; <b>4.</b> 425.	Eyre, Robert, a J. P., <b>6.</b> 340.
Eyre, Judge, assistance desired in sale of C., <b>2.</b> 384.	Ezan, John, prisoner, <b>17.</b> 1045.
Eyre, Isaac, <b>9.</b> 1234.	Ezechiel, <b>2.</b> 583.
	Ezell, Timothy, army rank, <b>16.</b> 1054.

## ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

Albemarle Co., <b>1.</b> 239.	Campbell, Robert, claims, <b>9.</b> 217, 218, 219.
Armstrong, Martin, allowance to, <b>13.</b> 908.	Campbelton, Scotland, <b>5.</b> 1196.
Atkins, Ica, <b>16.</b> 591; witness, <b>10.</b> 957.	Christie, Thomas, property confiscat- ed, <b>19.</b> 672.
Bartram, Wm., in Assembly, <b>4.</b> 984.	Collet, John A., allowance to, <b>9.</b> 869.
Barzie, James, claims, <b>9.</b> 217, 218, 219.	See p. 381 where this is incorrect- ly printed <b>8.</b> 869.
Birdsong, Batte, ammunition to, <b>15.</b> 471, 474, 486. See p. 194 of this volume where this name is incor- rectly written Bidsong.	Comet, galley, <b>15.</b> 595.















